


BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06661 762 0



# Boston Public Library

No.  CS7LH855 1929



vol. 2

PURCHASED FROM

Knapp Fund







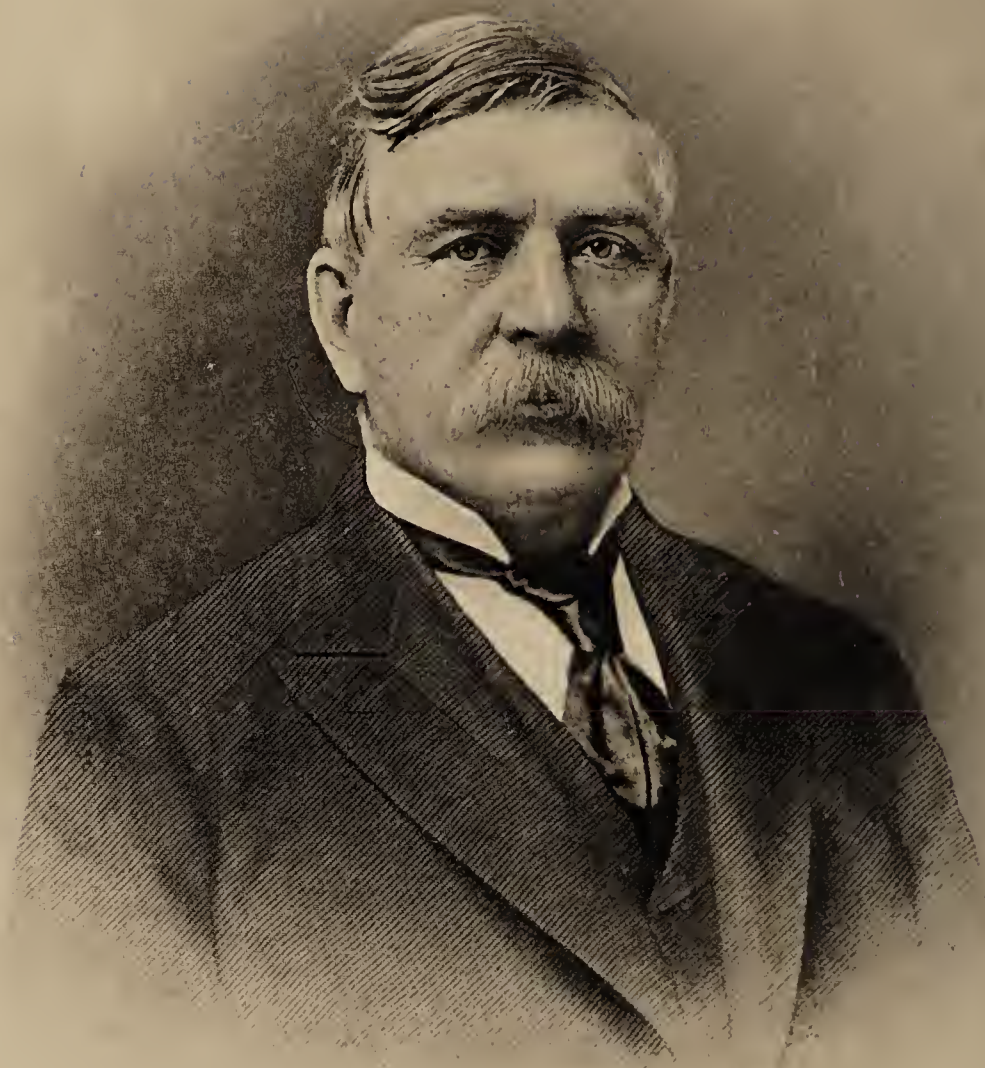




6,

1





*Samuel Wain-Howe*



# HOWE GENEALOGIES

This Volume Contains Genealogies of Abraham of Roxbury, James of Ipswich, Abraham of Marlborough and Edward of Lynn, Massachusetts. Also the Appendix.

To Our Graves We Walk  
In the Thick Foot-Prints of Departed Men  
—*Alex Smith.*

BY

DANIEL WAIT HOWE

INDIANAPOLIS, INDIANA

Author of "The Puritan Republic," "Civil War Times,"  
"Political History of Secession."

---

Revised and Edited

By

GILMAN BIGELOW HOWE

---

Published in Accordance with the Will of  
Hon. Daniel Wait Howe  
UNDER THE DIRECTION OF A SPECIAL COMMITTEE  
By the  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston,

1929

5206



\*CS71

.H855

1929

vol. 2

Knapp Fund

Aug. 2, 1930

©

1929

RECORD PUBLISHING COMPANY

Haverhill, Mass.

YSAABEL CLUB

ENT NO

NOT FOR SALE



## PREFACE

The compilation of this Howe Family Genealogy is due to the researches of Judge Daniel Wait Howe of Indianapolis, Indiana. Begun many years ago, the greater part of the work was done by him and under his supervision. It proved to be a stupendous task and involved much labor and expense. Originating in a desire to make a short record for his children, the work gradually expanded, taking in all known descendants of John How of Sudbury and Marlborough and later welcoming with equal care and research the other lines; and, in fact, all material relating to the name of Howe.

"On August 1, 1871, a meeting of the Howes in this country was held at Harmony Grove, Framingham, Mass. Every one bearing the name of Howe was invited to be present and to bring any ancient records or relics pertaining to the family, which they might possess. A very large attendance was the result of this invitation and it was at this meeting that the project was started of having a genealogy of the Howe Family published, and an effort was made to collect the material necessary for that purpose, but after about a year the work ceased, principally for the lack of funds."

The above paragraph is quoted from an early preface to this work written by Judge Howe and probably represents his idea of the first movement toward a Howe genealogy. A large amount of genealogical material was obtained as a result of the Howe Family Gathering and was preserved by Willard Howe of South Framingham, Mass.

Mr. Willard Howe later placed these records at the service of Judge Howe, who declared them to be "really the beginning and foundation" of his work. From these statements of Judge Howe, it seems likely that the "Family Gathering" afforded the first impulse to produce a family genealogy.

Credit in abundant measure, however, must be given to Judge Howe, for his persistent pursuit of the undertaking through a period, probably of over forty years, keeping all the while, a well arranged and constantly growing, manuscript.

"In England the names How, Howe and Howes seem originally to have been synonymous. In Lower's 'Patronymica Britannica' or 'Dictionary of the Family Names of the United Kingdom,' giving the origin and definition of family names, is the following: 'How, Howe, Howes. In the South a small round hill; in the North, a hollow place or plain. The mediaeval form is At How, generally synonymous with hill. A-Sax Hou, a mountain,' page 164."

There is no evidence that those bearing the name Howes in the United States are related to those who have used the other spellings. They are mostly descendants of Thomas Howes of Yarmouth, Mass., and a genealogy of them was published in 1892. They are not included in this work. In the United States the spelling How was generally superseded by Howe about the time of the Revolution, although some descendants of James How still retain the old spelling.



"There is abundant evidence that those bearing the names of Howe, How, Hoo and Hooe were numerous in England from an early period. Some of them were eminent in the history of England. The Rev. John Howe, Cromwell's chaplain, was one of the most noted ministers of his time, and was the author of several well known books. Three Howes, brothers, were prominent, not only in the history of England, but in the history of America. One of them, General George Augustus Howe, was killed at Ticonderoga in 1758. The General Court of Massachusetts made an appropriation for a monument to him, erected in Westminster Abbey. Another, General William Howe, commanded the British forces at the battle of Bunker Hill and in other memorable battles of the Revolution. Another, Admiral Richard Howe achieved high renown as a naval officer in the Revolutionary war and in other wars carried on by England. Biographical sketches of various other Howes are given in the Dictionary of National Biography (Edited by Sidney Lee.)"

"The attempt to connect early Puritan emigrants with the landed gentry and nobility of England, is often made, and usually with the help of professional genealogists in England. The latter, for a sufficient consideration are wont to bring forth results pleasing to their employers. The fact is that most of the early Puritan emigrants were not land owners in England nor connected with the nobility there. Only a few of those named in this genealogy are included in the last edition of Browning's 'Americans of Royal Descent.' "

The following statements regarding Coats of Arms were written by Judge Daniel Wait Howe in a preliminary preface to this work:

"I have investigated as well as I could, the origin and history of the various copies of coats of arms in the possession of some of the Howes in this country, in order to ascertain what, if any, clue they might furnish in determining their ancestry and their relation to each other.

"The frontispiece of Nason's Howe Family Gathering contains a colored engraving purporting to be 'a fac-simile of the original coat of arms, said to have been brought from England by John Howe about 1630, and adorned the walls of the 'Wayside Inn' or Howe Tavern in Sudbury for over 150 years.' See also 4 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 63. It is said to be a copy of the arms of Lord Charles Howe, Earl of Lancaster, and Baron How of Wormleighton. The same frontispiece also contains a colored engraving of the coat of arms of Lord Chadwick (Henry Frederick Howe). On the last cover of Nason's pamphlet is an engraving of the coat of arms of Earl Richard Howe.

"The painting which hung in the old Red Horse or Howe Tavern in Sudbury, Mass., is the one described by Longfellow in the poem entitled 'The Wayside Inn.' The original painting is now in the possession of Mr. George Hubbard Howe of Wakefield, Mass., a lineal descendant of John of Sudbury and Marlborough.

"In the Library of the American Antiquarian Society at Worcester, Mass., is a water color 10x14, a copy apparently, of the one which hung in the Wayside Inn. Mr. George D. Howe of North Hadley, Mass., has furnished me with what information I have as to this painting.



"On the back of it is written 'Will of Jerusha Howe of Sudbury, Feb. 25, 1842,' and then follows this extract:

"To the Antiquarian Sociey of Worcester the other coat of arms of my family name, which I copied from the original held by my father, and I direct my executor to furnish it with a frame as near like the original as possible.

(Signed) Stephen Morse of Marlborough, Executor."

"There is also," writes Mr. George D. Howe, "written on the back of same, in fine hand and all crossed off by lines drawn across the writing the following: 'By Jerusha Howe, Sudbury, Massachusetts A. D. 1830. Copied from the original which was brought from England to America in the year 1684 by David How, son of John Howe of Hodinhull,' and another line too obliterated to be copied." The Jerusha above mentioned was a great granddaughter of David Howe, one of the proprietors of the Red Horse or Howe Tavern. Whoever wrote what was written on the back of this painting was in error in stating that David was the son of John. He was the son of Samuel, son of John of Sudbury and Marlborough. It may be that the discovery of this error was the reason why the writing was erased.

"Mrs. Helen D. Bradley of New Haven, Ct., a lineal descendant of James Howe of Roxbury and Ipswich, has in her possession a painting of another coat of arms." An inscription on the back of the frame, contains the following: "1625 to John Howe of Emble in Somerset, Gentleman, Boston 12 Sept. 1797 Cop."

"Dr. Herbert M. Howe of Philadelphia, a descendant of James of Roxbury and Ipswich, has a copy of another coat of arms, one said to have belonged to Robert How of Hatfield in the County of Essex, England, and said to be the same borne by the families of How, Howe, Hoe and Howes, descended from a common stock and residing in the counties of Essex and Suffolk, England.

"Mr. Sydenham Howe of Nova Scotia, a descendant of Abraham of Roxbury, has a chart of the 'Genealogy of the Family of Howe of Marlborough, Mass., originally of Somerset, England,' which makes Colonel Thomas Howe 'the founder of Marlborough' and brother of 'Rev. John Howe, D. D., of Emble, County of Somerset.' This chart also describes the family arms.

"It will be observed that 'John Howe of Emble, County of Somerset' figures in two of the above mentioned coats of arms, but it is not explained how this agrees with the supposition of the descendants of John of Sudbury and Marlborough that their ancestor came from the County of Warwick or with the supposition of the descendants of James of Roxbury and Ipswich that their ancestor came from the County of Essex, especially in view of the fact that the counties of Essex, Warwick and Somerset are each remote from the others."

In 1901 I submitted to Mr. Henry E. Woods, chairman of the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and an acknowledged authority on heraldry, the various coats of arms, together with all the information about them in my possession. The conclusion of Mr. Woods was that all were spurious. The one owned by Mrs. Helen Bradley, he states, was gotten up by John Coles, "Heraldry Painter," a notorious fraud who resided for a time in Boston and then disappeared, presumably returning to England.



The Wayside Inn coat of arms fared no better at the hands of Mr. Woods. There was, he says, "no Charles How, Earl of Lancaster, either in the reign of Charles I or any other reign, and there has been no Earl of Lancaster since the 14th century." Nor was there any Baron How of Wormleighton," the Barons of Wormleighton being of the Spencer family. Moreover, the blazoning on the Wayside Inn coat of arms was, according to Mr. Woods, "bad heraldry." And finally Mr. Woods concludes, that the various coats of arms referred to are "to any one familiar with the subject and facts, of no earthly value in determining anything."

"I acquiesce myself, and I think that most of the Howes in America will acquiesce, in the iconoclastic conclusion of Mr. Woods, and the few who still wish to lay claim to any English coat of arms must produce some better evidence than we now have by which to establish their claim.

"I may also add that I have had an extended correspondence with Mr. Stuart C. Wade, a well-known genealogist of New York City and author of the Wade genealogy. He is quite as skeptical as Mr. Woods about the connection of any of the Howes of America with any of the English nobility, and he is even more emphatic in his denunciation of the impostors who make a living by getting up spurious coats of arms."

In order to confirm the opinions of these two authorities on heraldry announced some years ago, the present editor has submitted the matter in 1928 to Capt. G. Andrews Moriarty of the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society and he agrees fully with the conclusions of the authorities hereinbefore mentioned, that the above arms are probably spurious.

John Fiske (*Beginnings of New England*, page 63) estimates that "two thirds of the early settlers of New England were from the eastern counties of England, one sixth from the southwestern counties of Devonshire, Dorset and Somerset and one sixth from other parts of England." A considerable portion of those who settled in Boston and the neighboring towns came from the English county of Suffolk as evidenced by the names of towns shown on the map of 1677: Ipswich, Groton, Haverhill, Sudbury, Medfield and Rowley. Dedham, Bilerica and Chelmsford were Essex county names in England.

Considering the state of England about the time of the great Puritan exodus from that country, it is not strange that there should be no record of the dates when the early Howes left England, nor any intimation of the localities where they resided when living there. There is a very good reason why we do not have any record to aid us, because most of the early emigrants were Puritans and left to avoid the persecutions of Charles I and to escape the vengeance of Archbishop Laud and the High Commission. Many left to avoid payment of a hateful subsidy and refused to take the "oaths of allegiance and supremacie." They therefore left secretly and in defiance of the "Order in Council" of February 28, 1633, forbidding masters of vessels to receive passengers without certificates of having taken the "oathes of allegiance and supremacie."

Even if we could know with certainty, the dates when they left England and the localities from which they came, it would in most



cases be impossible to identify them and establish their connection with any English family by public records there. Mergers and subdivisions of parishes are confusing and the restrictions upon the examination of records in England are particularly cumbersome and annoying.

Most of the Howes in America today are descendants of John of Sudbury and Marlborough, Abraham of Roxbury, Abraham of Watertown and Marlborough, Edward of Lynn and James of Roxbury and Ipswich; all of whom were in Massachusetts soon after the arrival of Governor John Winthrop in 1630. All of them were Englishmen and Puritans. None of the five emigrant ancestors were related to one-another, except that Abraham of Roxbury and James of Roxbury and Ipswich were brothers. Nothing is known about circumstances of sailing except that Edward of Lynn came over in the *Truelove* in 1635. Besides the five main lines above mentioned, the work contains an appendix of fragmentary lines not yet connected.

The will of Daniel Wait Howe left the manuscript of this genealogy to the New England Historic-Genealogical Society of Boston, to be published under its direction. The Council of the Society voted to publish it if a certain amount of money should be provided by members of the family and chose a committee to solicit funds. The amount of money specified having been subscribed and paid in, a second committee was chosen to prepare the manuscript and proceed with the publication. The committee chose Gilman Bigelow Howe to edit the manuscript and prepare it for printing.

The Society has permitted the committee to make substantial additions to Judge Howe's manuscript, which will materially increase the cost of editing and printing beyond the estimate made in 1924 for publishing the work. The cost of printing has increased considerably since 1924, when the estimate was made. It is hoped that the members of the several Howe families will purchase copies of this work in sufficient number to reimburse the Society for this extra outlay.

Grateful acknowledgment is made to those who have at any time aided in the work, by conducting researches or by furnishing material for the genealogy. Lack of space forbids mentioning their names. Thanks are also extended to those who have contributed money to provide for the publication at this time and a list of the contributors is appended.

Corrections and additions were made to the full extent allowed by circumstances as above stated. As the greater part of Judge Howe's manuscript was compiled previous to 1900 and all of it before his death in 1920, it will readily be seen that it was impossible to bring the genealogy down to date, much as the committee desired to do so. Nevertheless it is believed that the work, as it stands, will be invaluable for genealogical research. It will serve as a basis for completion of lines of many living persons, who will have the advantage for such completion, of recent and satisfactory records. It is hoped that the work will thus be of service to descendants and meet with their approval.

GILMAN B. HOWE,  
*Editor.*



Subscribers to the Howe Genealogical Publication Fund. Names are given in the order of their receipt.

George Allaire Howe	Pittsburgh, Pa.
Henry Saltonstall Howe	Brookline, Mass.
Octavius T. Howe	Boston, Mass.
Richard Flint Howe	Jericho, L. I., N. Y.
Percival S. Howe	Boston, Mass.
J. Canfield Howe	Passaic, N. J.
Frederic W. Howe	Providence, R. I.
James B. Howe	Seattle, Wash.
Mrs. George Packard	Chicago, Ill.
Herbert A. Howe	Denver, Colo.
William S. Howe	Hinsdale, N. H.
Arthur B. Howe	Lexington, Mass.
Wirt Howe	New York, N. Y.
Ernest Howe	Litchfield, Conn.
Walter Bruce Howe	Washington, D. C.
Oliver H. Howe	Cohasset, Mass.
George H. Howe	Wakefield, Mass.
David Howe	Taunton, Mass.
George Howe	Philadelphia, Pa.
Perley G. Howe	Clifton Heights, Pa.
Burton A. Howe	Grand Rapids, Mich.
Charles R. Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Joseph Milton Howe	Houston, Tex.
Edgar F. Howe	Omaha, Nebr.
Edmund G. Howe	Tuscaloosa, Ala.
C. Arthur Howe	Chicago, Ill.
Albert Howe Lybyer	Urbana, Ill.
Mrs. Amy Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Florimon M. Howe	Providence, R. I.
Mrs. Amy Howe Steel	Philadelphia, Pa.
Mrs. Stephen D. Bennett	Boston, Mass.
Mr. & Mrs. Charles F. Richardson	Boston, Mass.
Mark A. DeWolf Howe	Boston, Mass.
Wallis E. Howe	Bristol, R. I.
Mrs. Halsey De Wolf	Providence, R. I.
Mrs. Susie Young Gates	Salt Lake City, Utah
John W. Howe	Provo City, Utah
George Howe Davenport	Boston, Mass.
Francis A. Hardy	Evanston, Ill.
Charles H. Tyler	Boston, Mass.
Frank Ray Howe	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. Margarite A. Howe	Germantown, Pa.
Mrs Oliver Oaks	Escondido, Calif.
Charles T. Howe	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Mrs. Frank Azro Howe	Mellette, S. Dak.
Earl Vickery	Detroit, Mich.



George E. Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Frank E. Howe	Bennington, Vt.
Horace L. Howe	Boston, Mass.
Harold W. Howe	Rosemont, Pa.
Henry A. Howe	Orange, N. J.
Reginald F. Howe	Keene, N. H.
William L. Howe	Marlboro, Mass.
Clifton D. Howe	Toronto, Canada
Mrs. Lucien Howe	Cambridge, Mass.
W. V. Howe	Newburyport, Mass.
Christopher G. Howe	Charleston, S. C.
Lyman P. Howe	Toronto, Canada
Perley G. Howe	Anderson, Ind.
A. E. Leitzinger	Clearfield, Pa.
Donald W. Howe	Ware, Mass.
C. A. Howe	
Mrs. Joseph Knight	Portland, Oreg.
Henry F. Howe	Gardner, Mass.
Annie S. Howe	Providence, R. I.
Chester H. Howe	New London, Conn.
Miss Margaret Howe	Danvers, Mass.
Charles K. Howe	San Francisco, Calif.
Miss Edith M. Howe	Newburyport, Mass.







# ABRAHAM HOWE

## OF ROXBURY, MASS.

Without much doubt Abraham Howe of Roxbury was probably the son of Robert Howe\* of Hatfield, Broad Oak, in Essex, England, and it is now generally conceded that he was a brother of James How† of Ipswich, Mass. He settled in Roxbury about 1637 or 38, and was admitted a freeman at Roxbury May 2, 1638, (2 Savage G. D. 473; 5 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 40,) and his name was included in the list for taxation there between 1634 and 1643. (2 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 53.) On May 23, 1639, he and others were given permission by the General Court to continue in their houses at Roxbury though above a half a mile from the meeting house.

He and his wife were members of the Rev. John Eliot's Church at Roxbury. He signed a covenant dated Aug. 31, 1645, to assist in establishing a free school in the town of Roxbury. An earlier covenant, as stated by Rev. John Eliot, was destroyed by fire in April 1645. The school has had a continuous existence since 1645 and is now known as the "Roxbury Latin School." (See Hist. of Grammar School by C. K. Dillaway. See also New England Magazine (1895) Vol. 18, pp. 388-406, Illustrated Art Roxbury Latin School by James De Normandie.) The original covenant is still in existence and

*Abraham How* bears the signature of Abraham How, of which the following is a fac-simile:—

His land in Roxbury was south of the old road to Dedham (now Center St.) and east of Stony Brook, lying on both sides of the "road leading from the road to Dedham to Rocky Swamp." The road just named is now represented in part by Amory St. and School St. Mr. Edward Willard Howe (a descendant) thinks it safe to assume that

\* From an old account book kept by Abraham How, son of James How of Ipswich, Mass., and used by such of his descendants as have held the homestead in Linebrook, Ipswich, Mass., to record births, etc., we learn the following:—"Robbart How lived in Old England in Essex in ye Town of hatfield Brodoak wher Sir francis Barinton lived in Woodrow Green. James How senr. son of sayd Robbart lived in bishop Starford in Old England in a place called hockerill in ye happy and gracious Rain of king James ye first. My mother dyed 21 day of January 1693/4. My brother James dyed 15 day of Febuary 1701. my father dyed 17 day of May 1702."

† There has been a long-standing tradition that Abraham How of Roxbury, and James How of Ipswich, were brothers. Owing to the intelligent and laborious investigation of Mr. Fisher Howe of New York, a descendant of James, and Mr. Edward Willard Howe, of Boston, a descendant of Abraham How, a clue which proves to be of the highest importance has been found in the Court House in Boston, in the records of the proceedings in the Supreme Court of Mass., numbered in the Archives as 1951, upon the claim of John How of Topsfield, Mass., against Richard Callicott and Nathaniel Greenwood, executors



the homestead of Abraham How was on the southerly side of School St. between the corner of Amory St. and a point opposite Arcadia St.

Later we find him located in Dorchester, where he was appointed a fence-viewer on 8 Dec. 1651. He signed a Dorchester petition to the Governor and General Court 19 Oct. 1664, and his name appears frequently in Dorchester Records to as late as 1670.

He lost his wife by death 7 Dec. 1645, and he evidently married again, as he was granted in 1660 a lot of land in the Milton division of Dorchester lands, and on 18 March 1669, he (called a weaver) with his wife Sara, sold this lot to Robert Badcock.

An attempt has been made to locate the Dorchester homestead but without absolute proof. It is very probable that it was the estate which Abraham's grandson Isaac, (the son of Isaac senior) received by inheritance as stated in his will. This estate Isaac gave to his son Thomas in 1760. It was located in that part of Dorchester, (later Hyde Park, and afterwards annexed to Boston) and was on the northwest side of River street, between Winslow St. and Greenwood Ave. An ancient gambrel-roofed house, the home of several generations of Howes, stood in the situation just named until about 1870.

Dorchester Records contain the marriage of his daughter Deborah, 25 Feb. 1673, and the death of Sarah How, probably his wife, 25 Nov. 1675. Soon after he seems to have left his Dorchester estate in charge of his two sons Isaac and Israel, who were both married, and, perhaps having become enfeebled by age, went to live with his daughter Hester, who was the wife of Henry Mason a maltster of Boston, and died there in 1676, a few months after making his will, which was dated the 26 May 1676; the date of filing the will in the Suffolk Probate Court was 2 Nov. 1676, showing that the date of his death must have been between those two dates. The will is recorded in Boston, (see Suffolk Probate Records, Vol. 6, p. 138,) where the original will is on file. In the same records (Vol. 12, p. 102,) is found an inventory of his estate taken 23 Oct. 1676, and there is also another inventory of his estate "which was at Boston." As copies of these ancient documents are interesting not only to the descendants of Abraham, but are of general interest as specimens of old time documents of that period, exact copies certified by the Probate Register

of the estate of Hester Sears, who, as the widow of Henry Mason had married John Sears. Briefly stated the Records show the following facts:

The claim was filed September 7, 1680. In the answer filed by the executors, they mention the claimant as "Cosen How" the controversy did not involve any question of the relationship between the claimant and the decedent Hester, but the undisputed evidence shows conclusively that they were related, and that they were probably first cousins. In his own testimony the claimant stated that he was a relative of Hester. Another witness, Thomas Tower, testified to a conversation with Hester in which she spoke of the claimant as "her Cousin John How." Another witness, Sarah Gold, testified that Hester and John the claimant were own cousins."

After the examination of all data and theories as to the relationship of the two families, and there are some other facts, outside of the mere fact Hester and John were cousins, that would confirm this solution. The ages of Abraham and James were neither so far apart, nor so close together as to preclude the possibility of their being brothers. Indeed their respective ages



are given. As there is no doubt that Abraham could write, the fact that he subscribed his mark, instead of his signature to his will, must be attributed to his probable bodily infirmity at the time of its execution.

### COPY OF WILL OF ABRAHAM HOW OF ROXBURY, MASS.

In the name of god, Amen the twenty sixt of may in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred seuenty six.

I Abraham how of boston being sick and weake of body but of sound and parfect memory praised be almyty god for the same knowing the unsartenty of this present Life, and being desirous to setell that outward estate the Lord hath Lent mee I Doe this my Last will and testament in maner and forme following; that is to say first and principally I Com-mend my Soule unto almyty god my Creator hoping to receiue full pardon and remission of all my Sins and Salvation through the alone merits of Jesus Christ my redeemer and my body to the earth to be buried in such desent maner as to my execetors hereafter named shall be thought meet and Conuenient and as touching such worldly estate as the Lord hath lent mee my will and meaneing is the same shall be imployed and bestowed as here after in and by this my will is exprest.

Imprs I do hereby reuoake renounce and make uoide all wills by me formerly made and declare and appoint this my Last will and testament.

Item I giue to my eldist sun Abraham how liuing at Roxbery all that right in housing and Land which I haue at Roxbery which is now in the possession of the said abraham to haue and to hold foreuer and also I giue to my son abraham an acer of salt marsh at dorchester near good-man tolemans old house.

Item I giue to my son israell the east end of my dwelling house and shop to it with all the apurtenanses belonging to the shop and the orchard aioyning thare unto.

Item I giue to my sun Isaack the west end of my dwelling house with an orchard aioyning to the well and the well lieing comon to them both.

also I giue unto my two suns Israell and Isaack all my out housing Joyntly betwen them both prouided each of them shall make good his part in repaiering or pay for it and in case that Isaack shall be willing to sell his part his brother Israell shall haue the refusall of it and shall haue it as three indiferant frinds shall Judge meet such as they shall Chuse.

Item I giue unto my daughter hester mason a parsell of medow two acers more or less lying near mr minots which was beniamin twichels marsh to haue the yous of it Dureing har life and har husbands and after thare death to return to the rest of the Cildren which are then Liueing.

would strengthen rather than weaken the theory that they were brothers, both came from England probably about the same time, and both settled first, and at about the same time in Roxbury, Mass., and considering that great certainty is rarely obtainable in proving ancient genealogical facts, with the facts that we now have, it would seem to establish a reasonable certainty for the conclusion that James How of Ipswich, Mass., and Abraham How of Roxbury, Mass., were brothers.

Credit for nearly all of the following pages is due to Dr. Oliver Hunt Howe of Cohasset, Mass., and his cousin, Mr. Edward Willard Howe of Boston, who have expended a vast deal of time and labor in examining old town, church, probate and land records, and also various family records, and who have rendered very valuable assistance in compiling the records of various Howe lines other than those of their ancestor, Abraham Howe of Roxbury. Many of the biographical sketches were prepared by them.



Item I giue to my daughter elizabeths Children twenty shillings a peis to as many as shall be Liueing one year after my death.

Item I giue to my daughter Sarahs Children to wit to har son Joseph five pound when he shall Cum to the age of twenty years or when his time is out with his uncle.

also I giue to har son Isaack and har daughter Sarah twenty shilings a peis if they be liueing one year after my death.

Next of all my will is that all my Just debts being paid and funerall Charges and Security for the Legeses giuen.

Item I giue the rest of my estate unto my four children that is to Say Israell Isaack hester and deborah to be equally deuided among them onely deborah to have fiae pound deducted out of har part and to be equall ydeuided between Israell and Isaack which is for what shee has had allredy and I Doe apoint my louing sun Israell and thomas pears exece-tors of this my Last will and testement and I desire my louing frinds thomas tilestone senior and thomas toleman senior to be over seears of this my last will and testement this is my true intent and my Last will as witnes my hand and seale.

Abraham      his  
                    X      how  
                    mark

Sined seled and  
deliuered in the  
presens of us

Richard Collarcott  
Esdras Reide

#### COPY OF PROBATE.

Richard Collacot & Esdras Read made Oath in Court Nov. 2nd 1676 that they were present on the day of the date of this instrum t & did see & heare Abraham How Signe Seale & publish the same to bee his last Will & Testamt & that hee was then of a disposing mind to their best understanding.

as attest Is<sup>a</sup> Addington Cler.

#### COPY OF FIRST INVENTORY

An Inuentory of the Estate of Abraham How Deceased as followeth taken by us whoes names are underwritten 23d daye of Octob<sup>r</sup> 1676.

Dwelling house with two orchards & Barne & out housing	060-00-00
upland within fence	100-00-00
Saltmarsh meadow	060-00-00
Out Lands	020-00-00
Eight coves & two Oxen	022-00-00
fiae Swine	003-15-00
foure Hors kinde	007-00-00
The half of a smal Crop of Corne in the Barn	003-06-00
in Haye in the Barne	005-00-00
Cart Wheelles cops Rope yoak plowes hors fetters	
beetle rings wedges	001-10-00
in housholds stuff	007-00-00

---

289-11-00

---

Thomas Tilston  
Samuel Robinson.



## COPY OF SECOND INVENTORY.

an inuuntary of part of the estat of abraham how desesed which was  
at bostan

on bead and bolster to pilos	02-00-00
on hate and a parsel of cloths	01-05-00
four payer of old sheits	01-00-00
for fiuepilobeirs to shrts to napkins	
for on tabel Cloth	01-10-00
prised by us	

Richard Collacott

Daniel Turell

Ieraell How & Tho: Pearse made Oath in Court, 2nd Nov. 1676, that  
theese two accots. contain a just & true Inventory of the Estate of Abra-  
ham How to thetre best knowledge & that wn they know more they will  
discover the same.

as Attests. Is<sup>a</sup> Addington Cler.

## Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>2</sup> in Eng., m. 31 May 1647, Edmund Parker of Roxbury, she d. 9 June 1657, he d. in May 1694. His will dated 13 April 1692, and probated 7 June 1694, mentions no wife, but leaves his estate to his children; Abraham, Elizabeth, Sarah, Esther and Deborah. Inventory shows whole estate to have been in Nashaway, now Lancaster, Mass.,  
Children:  
  1. *Elizabeth*, b. 1649.
  2. *Abraham*, b. 1652.
  3. *Mary*, b. 8 mo. 28d. 1654 (twin).
  4. *Esther*, b. 8 mo. 28d. 1654 (twin).
  5. *Deborah*, b. 11 mo. 6d. 1655.
  6. *Sarah*, (mentioned in will).
- ii. SARAH, b. in Eng., m. first before 1651, John Strange of Boston, he d. about 1657, and his estate was administered by Richard Curtis. She m. 2nd. (as his second wife) 25 Sept. 1657, Richard Curtis.  
Children:  
  1. *Sarah*, b. 18 Oct. 1651, in Boston.
  2. *Isaac*, b. 17 June 1658, in Dorchester.
  3. *Joseph*, b. 4 Sept. 1661, in Dorchester.
2. iii. ABRAHAM, b. in Eng.
- iv. HESTER, b. (no date) m. Henry Mason, he was a malster in Boston. His will dated 8 Aug. 1676, proved 17 Nov. 1676, mentions no children, she m. 2nd. 2 Nov. 1677, John Sears of Woburn, Mass., she d. there 14 Aug. 1680, no children.
- v. MARY, b. (no date) m. 26 Aug. 1665, Joseph Underwood of Watertown, she d. in 1667.
3. vi. ISAAC, b. 24 June 1639.
- vii. DEBORAH, b. 4 Sept. 1641; m. 25 Feb. 1673, Joseph Skelton of Dedham, Mass., probably son of Samuel Skelton, he d. in Woburn, 30 June 1705, she d. there in 1711.  
Children:  
  1. *Thomas*, b. 2. 10mo. 1674; m. 2 March 1693-4, Mehitable Hett. He d. in Billerica, Mass., 1710.
  2. *Deborah*, b. 12. 2m. 1676; m. 13 Aug. 1700, John Cragin, b. in Woburn, 19 Sept. 1677, d. in Acton, Mass., 26 July 1704, she d. 13 April 1701, leaving one son.
4. viii. ISRAEL, b. in July 1644.



## SECOND GENERATION.

2. ABRAHAM<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in England and came to this country with his father. He married ALICE MATTOCKS, daughter of James and Mary Mattocks of Boston. They lived in Roxbury, Mass., where he died 21 Nov. 1683. She married second, ——— HARRIS, and was again a widow in 1704. In the settlement of his estate no other children were mentioned than those named below. He was a Puritan of the strictest sect, as he sided with Gov. Endicott and others in the crusade inaugurated during the Commonwealth period against the fashion of men wearing long hair, as appears from his signature to a petition on that subject sent to the General Court by divers of the inhabitants of Roxbury. The petition which is a curious illustration of the times, is given in 35 N. E. H. & Gen. Reg. p. 121-3, together with a fac-simile of his signature.

Children:

5. i. ABRAHAM,<sup>3</sup> bapt. 25 Sept. 1653.
6. ii. ISAAC, b. in March 1655, bapt. 30 March 1656.

3. ISAAC<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 24 June 1639; married HANNAH "ROBIOHN," she is mentioned in the Dorchester Church Records as a member of the Ipswich Church. In Vol. III of the published Probate Records of Essex County, Mass., page 240 in the inventory of the estate of John Woodham of Ipswich, there occurs this item, "due from Hanna Robiohn which is now the wife of Isaak How for one years board I £ 10 s. July 1 1678." According to the Dorchester Records he died there 15 Sept. 1714, and she died there 20 Dec. 1728. They probably lived in Dorchester on the homestead of his father, as there is no will or settlement of his estate appearing on the county records.

Children born in Dorchester:

7. i. ISAAC,<sup>3</sup> b. 7 July 1678.
8. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 7 April 1680.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 17 June 1685; d. 4 Dec. 1688.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 16 March 1688-9; d. 25 Sept. 1780. (Hannah in a deed dated in 1748, says that her brother Abraham made a will and gave her one quarter of his real estate.)

4. ISRAEL<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 7 July 1644; married ANNE ———, he married second, TABITHA ———, she died in Pembroke, Mass., 16 Sept. 1728. They lived in Dorchester, Mass., where he died 20 Nov. 1715. He was a weaver by occupation.

Children (except the first) were born in Dorchester:

- i. MARY,<sup>3</sup> b. in Boston, 18 May 1668; not living in 1735.
9. ii. ISRAEL, b. 24 Sept. 1676.
- iii. SUSANNA, b. 11 Nov. 1678; m. 19 Aug. 1709, William Crouch, d. before 1735. (She was called Sarah in the marriage record, and Susanna in the published intention.)
10. iv. JOHN, b. 18 Sept. 1681.



- 11. v. JAMES, b. 14 Nov. 1683.
- 12. vi. NATHANIEL, b. 27 March 1686.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. 22 March 1688-9; d. young.
- 13. viii. TIMOTHY, b. 6 July 1691.
- 14. ix. DAVID, d. 19 April 1695.
- x. ZERUIAH, b. 19 April 1695; m. 21 April 1743, (as his third wife) David Beal of Hingham, Mass., He was b. in Hingham 31 Jan. 1684-5, son of Jacob and Mary (Bisbee) Beal. He d. 20 March 1767, she d. 21 April 1774, no children.



## THIRD GENERATION.

5. ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., where he was baptized 25 Sept. 1653; married SARAH ———. They lived in Roxbury, where he died 12 Jan. 1683/4. She married second, 16 Oct| 1685, Samuel Knight of Roxbury.

Children born in Roxbury:

- i. SARAH,<sup>4</sup> b. 6 Dec. 1676; m. before 1698, John Brown Jr. of Roxbury.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Nov. 1678; m. 2 Dec. 1701, Edward Prouty, son of Richard Prouty, b. in Scituate, Mass., 30 Sept. 1679.

Children born in Scituate:

1. *Edward*, b. 6 Oct. 1702.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 May 1704.
3. *James*, b. 16 Oct. 1706.
4. *Richard*, b. 8 Jan. 1708/9.
5. *John*, b. 17 Oct. 1710.
6. *Eunice*, b. 1 March 1711/12.
7. *Hannah*, b. 15 May 1714.
8. *Elisha*, b. 10 March 1715.
9. *Mary*, b. 22 Oct. 1719.
- iii ABRAHAM, bapt. 2 Jan. 1680; he d. 29 Jan. 1702/3; his estate consisted of one half of a dwelling house, and about 13 acres of land, valued at 61 pounds, and was administered by his brother-in-law Edward Prouty.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 27 March 1682; she was living in Boston in 1719, as widow of Humphrey Johnson.

6. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., in March 1655/6 where he was baptized 30 March 1656; married 11 May 1685, DEBORAH HOWE, daughter of James Howe of Ipswich, Mass. They lived in Charlestown, Mass., where he died 1718. He was a tailor. His widow went to Stoneham, Mass., where she was living 26 Feb. 1734.

Children:

15. i. ISAAC,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1686.
- ii. ABRAHAM, b. 24 Oct. 1689; m. Frances ———, and was living in Roxbury, 1716-1722.
16. iii. JACOB, b. 24 Oct. 1689.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 4 Feb. 1691/2; (probably the Abigail How who m. 7 Dec. 1720, James Davis of Marblehead, Mass.).
17. v. JOHN, b. about 1695.
- vi. NAOMI, b. 22 April 1701; m. Joseph Holden, she was admitted to the church in Framingham 1756, later she went to Stoneham, Mass.

7. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass. 7 July 1678; married 26 Nov. 1702, SUBMIT BIRD, daughter of Thomas and Thankful (Atherton) Bird, born in Dorchester, 13 May 1678, and bapt. 24 June 1683. He was a weaver, and lived in Dorchester, where he died 26 Aug. 1760, and she died there 2 Oct. 1760.



## Children born in Dorchester :

- i. THOMAS,<sup>4</sup> b. 23 Sept. 1703; d. "ye last of October following."
- ii. MARY, b. 29 Nov. 1704; m. 21 Sept. 1726, Samuel Wheeler, son of Thomas and Sarah Wheeler, b. in Dorchester, 26 Feb. 1698/9, and d. prior to 1761, as she was living a widow on that date.  
 Children born in Boston :
  1. Sarah, b. 2 July 1727.
  2. Samuel, b. 2 Dec. 1728.
  3. Isaac, b. 10 May 1730.
  4. Thomas, b. 8 Oct. 1731.
  5. Alice, b. 16 April 1733.
  6. Abraham, b. 17 Dec. 1735.
  7. Nathaniel, b. 16 July 1738.
  8. Joseph, b. 5 Feb. 1740.
  9. Josiah, b. 13 July 174-.
  10. Mehitable, b. 27 March 1746.
- iii. SUBMIT, b. 10 April 1707; m. 3 April 1729, Ebenezer Davenport, son of Ebenezer and Dorcas (Andrews) Davenport of Dorchester, b. 23 Oct. 1706. They lived in Dorchester where he d. 17 March 1785, she d. there 13 Jan. 1783.  
 Children born in Dorchester :
  1. Isaac, b. 24 May 1730; m. Mary Pray.
  2. Jonathan, b. 4 Jan. 1732; m. Susanna White of Roxbury.
  3. Hannah, b. 15 March 1734; m. Timothy Wales.
  4. Tabitha, b. 9 Aug. 1737; m. Ebenezer Seaver Jr.
  5. Ebenezer, b. 7 Oct. 1739; d. 30 Dec. 1739.
  6. Submit, b. 2 May 1741; m. John Clapp, of Stoughton.
  7. Mary, b. 6 Sept. 1743; d. 16 April 1745.
  8. Ebenezer, b. 9 July 1745; m. Mary Crane.
  9. Joseph, b. 10 Aug. 1747; m. Mary White.
18. iv. THOMAS, b. 12 Oct. 1709.
19. v. SAMUEL, b. 22 July 1711.
- vi. ISAAC, b. 16 June 1715; m. 20 April 1744, Sarah Tucker of Milton, to which place he moved in 1743, and built the house which later was known as the "Peggy How house" near the cemetery on Randolph Ave. and Centre Street, where he d. 7 Sept. 1769. In his will he left all his property to his widow, and mentioned no children.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. 27 March 1716/7; m. 25 Feb. 1768, Mrs. Relief Foster, probably daughter of Edward and Alice Foster, b. 31 Aug. 1722, of Dorchester. They lived in Dorchester where he died 17 Sept. 1793, in 77th year. On 5 Nov. 1793, administration was granted upon the estate of Joseph How, late of Dorchester, yeoman, to his widow Relief How of Dorchester. The Dorchester Records show that "widow Relief Howe died Dec. 13, 1808" and in her will dated 30 Aug. 1798, she devises to various nephews and neices, two named Foster, but no children are mentioned. That this Joseph was the son of Isaac, and grandson of Abraham of Roxbury, is shown by a deed dated 14 April 1761, made by "Joseph How of Dorchester, yeoman," and others named as "children heirs of the late Isaac How of Dorchester." (It was supposed at one time that the above Joseph was the ancestor of the Hon. Joseph Howe of Nova Scotia, but this was a mistake.)



20. viii. JOSIAH, b. 16 Dec. 1718.

ix. SARAH, b. 18 May 1722; m. 1 Jan. 1740, Nathaniel Clapp, a brother of Elizabeth, and son of Ebenezer and Hannah (Clap) Clap, of Dorchester, b. 22 Jan. 1712/3; they lived in Dorchester, where he d. 18 March 1750/1, she d. there 2 Nov. 1796.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *John*, b. 11 Oct. 1741.
2. *Sarah*, b. 4 Oct. 1742.
3. *Nathaniel*, b. 22 April 1744.
4. *Samuel*, b. 13 July 1745.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Oct. 1746.
6. *Isaac*, b. 9 May 1748.
7. *Submit*, b. 9 Jan. 1749/50; d. young.
8. *Submit*, b. 5 Feb. 1750/1.

8. ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 7 April 1680; married 10 Aug. 1725, HANNAH WHEELER, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Wheeler. They lived in Boston, where he died 12 Feb. 1740, aged 60. She married second, 1 April 1742, Thomas Foster, and died 4 Sept. 1747, aged 75. (There was a Sarah Howe, wife of Abraham, who died in Dorchester 22 Sept. 1724, aged about 64, who was probably the first wife of Abraham above, and if so, there are no children mentioned.)

Children born in Boston:

- i. ABRAHAM,<sup>4</sup> b. 10 June 1730; bapt. in Dorchester, 14 June 1730, and d. in Boston, 20 Sept. 1730.
- ii. THOMAS, b. 27 1732; bapt. old South Church, 29 Oct. 1732, and d. in Boston, 4 Oct. 1734.

9. ISRAEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 24 Sept. 1676; married 27 Jan. 1712, JUDITH CLARK, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Somerby) Clark, born in Newbury, Mass., 3 Jan. 1686. They lived in Boston, where he was a clothier. He was an owner of a powder mill in Milton, which was built in 1675, and was the first to be built in this country. This mill was located about two miles above the mouth of the Neponset River where Walter Baker & Co.'s Chocolate Factory is now located. In 1722 he and Walter Everden were the sole owners. He died in Boston, 27 Sept. 1735, and left an estate of £356. His widow married second, 29 July 1737, Thomas Jenkins.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. 23 June 1714; probably d. young.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. 17 May 1716; probate records say that he d. a minor.
- iii. ISRAEL, b. 17 Feb. 1718; d. in Boston, 10 Oct. 1735.
- iv. SARAH, b. 8 Aug. 1721; d. in Boston, 17 Sept. 1748, unm.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 1 May 1725; m. (int. 27 July 1749) Nathaniel Gilman of Exeter, N. H.

10. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 18 Sept. 1681; married in Boston, 12 July 1705, ABIGAIL How-



ARD, daughter of Nicholas Howard. He was a cordwainer and lived in Boston, where he died. The date of his death is not known, but his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate, 10 Sept. 1722. In the final account of administration rendered the same year, John is named the eldest son, and mention is made of minor children, Mary, Abigail and Joseph. She married second, 8 Oct. 1723, Thomas Boucher.

Children born in Boston:

21. i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> b. 7 Nov. 1706.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 11 Sept. 1708; d. 12 Sept. 1708.
- iii. MARY, bapt. 1 April 1711; m. 5 Sept. 1731, Edward Sunderland, a tin-plate maker, and mariner.
22. iv. JOSEPH, bapt. 25 Oct. 1713.
- v. ABIGAIL, bapt. 6 Nov. 1715; was living in 1728, but d. prior to 1735.

11. JAMES<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 Nov. 1683; married at Boston, 2 Oct. 1707, ABIGAIL DAY, daughter of William and Elizabeth Day. She died in Boston, 7 May 1717, and he married second, 19 Dec. 1717, MARY SKINNER. They lived in Boston, where he was a carpenter, and where he died 10 Feb. 1717/8. She probably married second, 25 Sept. 1718, Thomas Goodwin.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>4</sup> b. 25 Oct. 1710; d. in Boston, 24 Aug. 1712.
- ii. SARAH, b. 24 May 1712; was a seamstress, and was living in Dorchester, in 1735.
23. iii. JAMES, b. 22 Dec. 1713.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 26 Dec. 1714; d. 30 Jan. 1714/5.

12. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 27 March 1686; married 26 Nov. 1718, RACHEL LINCOLN, daughter of Caleb and Rachel (Bate) Lincoln of Hingham, Mass., born 20 June 1688. They lived in Pembroke, Mass., 1733-1740, then moved to Dighton, Mass., and later they moved to Abington, Mass., where he died 4 March 1772. He was a miller.

Children:

24. i. JOSHUA,<sup>4</sup> b. 23 Feb. 1720, in Dorchester; bapt. in Milton, Mass., 26 Feb. 1720/1.

13. TIMOTHY<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 6 July 1691; married 27 July 1715, DORCAS SMITH at Newton, Mass. They lived in Braintree and Dorchester, Mass., where he was a miller. He joined the church in Dorchester 1 March 1727-8.

Children born (except the first) in Dorchester:

- i. DORCAS,<sup>4</sup> b. in Braintree, 24 Aug. 1717; d. 14 Jan. 1725-6.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. in Dorchester, 2 July 1719.
25. iii. MOSES, b. 30 Nov. 1721.
26. iv. ENOS, b. 25 Jan. 1724/5.
- v. DORCAS, b. 28 Jan. 1726/7; d. 18 June 1729.
- vi. DAVID, b. 13 Sept. 1728; d. 15 May 1729.



- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 9 Sept. 1730; m. 1 Jan. 1746, John Blackman, Jr., son of John and Susannah (Maudsley) Blackman, b. 9 Oct. 1724, d. in Dorchester, Mass., 26 April 1792, she d. there 14 Oct. 1814.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *John*, b. 5 Jan. 1747.
  2. *Susanna*, b. 8 July 1749.
  3. *Mary*, b. 24 May 1751.
  4. *Moses*, b. 30 Dec. 1753; d. 17 Aug. 1758.
  5. *Lemuel*, b. 2 Dec. 1755.
  6. *Zebiah*, b. 12 Dec. 1757; d. 8 Dec. 1803.
  7. *Hannah*, b. 21 Oct. 1759.
  8. *Eleanor Storer*, b. 3 Dec. 1761; d. 8 Sept. 1762.
  9. *Jonathan*, b. 9 March 1764; d. 31 Jan. 1814, aged 50.
  10. *Lydia*, b. 25 Jan. 1766; d. 17 Nov. 1766.
  11. *Abigail*, b. 9 Aug. 1768.
  12. *Andrew*, b. 18 Feb. 1770; d. 8 Dec. 1775.
  13. *James*, b. 4 Oct. 1772; d. young.
  14. *Stephen*, b. in May 1774; d. 26 Dec. 1774.
  15. *James*, b. 3 April 1776.
- viii. TABITHA, b. 12 Dec. 1732; m. 30 April 1777, Joseph Whiston, son of Joseph and Susanna (Swift) Whiston. They lived in Dorchester, where she d. 9 June 1787, he d. there 17 Nov. 1794; no children.

14. DAVID<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 19 April 1695; married 12 May 1720, SILENCE HUMPHREY, daughter of James and Thankful Humphrey, born in Weymouth, Mass., 18 Dec. 1698. They lived a short time in Weymouth, then he bought a mill that was located in Milford, Mass., but he appears to have located his home in Mendon, a short distance from the mill. He sold this mill 24 Aug. 1730, and moved to Pomfret, Ct., and purchased a mill at what is now Putnam, Ct., but he seems to have sold this mill in 1733, and moved to Lebanon, Ct., about 1742, where he was Deacon of the First Church in that town, and where he spent the remainder of his life. He died 12 May 1768, aged 73 years, she died 5 July 1768, aged 70 years.

Children:

- i. THANKFUL,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1721; m. 22 Jan. 1740, John Payson, son of Edward and Thankful (Holmes) Payson, b. in Pomfret, Ct., 20 May 1717. They lived in Pomfret, where she d. 18 Oct. 1771 in her 50th year; he m. 2nd. 27 May 1772, Elizabeth Putnam; he d. 16 April 1803.

Children born in Pomfret:

1. *Silence*, b. 30 Oct. 1740; d. 1741.
2. *Sarah*, b. 30 Oct. 1740; d. 1741.
3. *Hannah*, b. 4 Jan. 1743; m. Rev. Noah Williston, and d. 1794.
4. *Zeruiah*, b. 2 March 1746.
5. *Jacob*, b. 6 May 1748; d. 1751 or 1754.
6. *Grata*, b. 15 May 1757; m. 12 Sept. 1782, Rev. Seth Payson and were the parents of Rev. Edward Payson of Portland, Me.



7. *John How*, b. 5 Sept. 1760 or 61; m. 26 April 1784, Cynthia Williston. He d. 1825.
- ii. SILENCE, b. 20 Jan. 1724; d. 18 Sept. 1725.
- iii. SILENCE, b. about 1726; d. 2 Oct. 1728.
- iv. MARGARET, b. 28 April 1729; d. 30 May 1730.
- v. HUMPHREY, b. 27 March 1731; d. 29 Sept. 1734.
- vi. SILENCE, b. 28 Feb. 1732; m. 1 Jan. 1752, Capt. Azel Fitch, son of Joseph and Ann (Whiting) Fitch, b. in Lebanon, Ct., 7 Nov. 1728; they lived in that part of Lebanon, near Franklin, with her father, until her death the 5th of Aug. 1760. He d. in Albany, N. Y., in 1769.
- Children born in Lebanon:
1. *Phebe*, b. about 1752; d. 24 June 1762, in her 10th year.
2. *Cynthia*, bapt. 1754.
3. *Silence*, bapt. 1757.
4. *Mary*, bapt. 1759.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. 21 Sept. 1759; d. 4 Oct. 1759.
6. *Azel*, b. 16 May 1761; d. 11 Sept. 1763.
7. *Azel*, bapt. 1763; m. 22 Sept. 1795, Damaris Ellis.
8. *David*, bapt. 1765.
- vii. BARNABAS, b. 9 July 1735; d. 30 Sept. 1743.
- viii. ZERUIAH, b. 18 Aug. 1737; d. 30 Sept. 1743.



## FOURTH GENERATION.

15. ISAAC<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born about 1686; married 26 June 1713, LYDIA JACKSON, (ancestry not given), she died, and he married second, 16 Oct. 1739, MRS. ELIZABETH (NORMAN) EDGELL, widow of William Edgell. They lived for a short time in Charlestown, Mass., but moved from there to Framingham, Mass., in 1720, where he died 12 Nov. 1764; she died there 20 Oct. 1770, aged 73 years.

Children born in Charlestown and Framingham:

- i. JEREMIAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 16 May 1718; d. prior to 1765.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 18 Nov. 1721; m. 26 June 1739, Japhet Perry of Framingham.

Children born in Framingham:

1. *Sarah*, b. in Aug. 1740.
2. *Lydia*, bapt. 17 July 1746.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 April 1723; d. in Framingham, aged about 90 years.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 28 Jan. 1725; m. 24 Aug. 1743, Benjamin Holden of Reading, Mass.
27. v. ISAAC, b. 20 Sept. 1727.
- vi. SARAH, b. 28 Jan. 1730; d. prior to 1765.
28. vii. ASA, b. (no date given).
- viii. MARY, b. about 1746; m. Jonas Clark, son of Jonathan Clark. They lived in Framingham, where she d. 14 Jan. 1812, aged 66 years; he d. there 1 Dec. 1819.

Children born in Framingham:

1. *Molly*, b. 8 Aug. 1764; m. Abraham Eager of Marlborough.
2. *Eleanor*, b. 24 April 1766; m. Seth Grout of Weathersfield, Vt.
3. *Isaac*, b. 20 Nov. 1767; m. Tabitha Winch.
4. *Anna*, b. 20 Oct. 1769; m. Samuel Lovejoy of Windsor, Vt.
5. *Jonas*, b. 1 May 1771; d. young.
6. *Betty*, b. 28 July 1772; m. Jonathan Holden of Windsor, Vt.
7. *Patty*, b. 15 May 1774; m. Dumarel Grout of Weathersfield, Vt.
8. *Sally*, b. 20 Sept. 1776; m. Elijah Pike of Petersham, Mass.
9. *Phineas*, b. 10 July 1778; m. Sally Margate of Weston, Mass.
10. *Abraham*, b. 26 March 1780; m. Lydia Clark.
11. *Moses Norman*, b. 14 Oct. 1781.
12. *Hitty*, b. 7 Jan. 1785; d. 15 May 1805.
- ix. JOSEPH, bapt. 3 May 1747; d. in Holden, Mass., unm. in Nov. 1825.
29. x. ABRAHAM, b. (no date given).

16. JACOB<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Mass., 24 Oct. 1689; married (int. 20 Jan. 1720/1,) ELEANOR SHERWIN, daughter of John and Mary (Chandler) Sherwin of Ipswich, Mass., born 28 Jan. 1696, they lived in



Charlestown a few years, prior to 1725 they moved to Stoneham, Mass., some years later they moved to Ipswich, Mass., and settled in Linebrook parish, where he died 6 Feb. 1772. She died there 11 Aug. 1757. He married second, 5 May 1759, MRS. SARAH (CURTIS) HOLDGATE, widow of Micah Holdgate, and daughter of John and Priscilla (Gould) Curtis, born 8 Jan. 1712.

\*Children born in Stoneham, except the first two:

- 30. i. JACOB,\* b. 9 Feb. 1723/4.
- 31. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 9 Dec. 1725.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 2 June 1728; d. young.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 1 June 1729.
- 32. v. PHILEMON, b. 13 June 1730.
- vi. JAMES, b. 7 May 1733.
- vii. ELEANOR, b. 11 Aug. 1736.

17. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Mass., about 1695; married 13 Feb. 1717-8, SARAH GOULD, daughter of John and Sarah Gould of Charlestown, born 31 Jan. 1694/5, they lived in Wilmington, Mass., where his wife Sarah died; he married second, widow MARY (WOOD?); later they appear in Hopkinton and Grafton, Mass., where he died about 1757. We gather from the Probate Records at Worcester, Mass., that a citation was issued to the heirs of John How late of Grafton, Mass., 7 Feb. 1758, through John How Jr. The names of the heirs as given, were: Sarah Merit, Lydia Gould, Deborah Claflin, and son Ebenezer; the name of Isaac does not appear in the citation.

Children born in Wilmington:

- 33. i. JOHN,\* b. 6 Sept. 1718.
- 34. ii. ISAAC, b. 13 Aug. 1721.
- iii. SARAH, b. 14 May 1724; m. ——— Merit.
- 35. iv. EBENEZER, b. 13 Dec. 1725.
- v. LYDIA, b. 6 Sept. 1729; m. 9 Aug. 1750, Joseph Gould.
- By second wife:
- vi. DEBORAH, b. 8 Dec. 1731; m. 1 March 1753, Cornelius Claflin, son of Daniel and Rachel (Pratt) Claflin, b. in Framingham, Mass., 13 March 1733/4. They lived in Framingham, she d. 7 Sept. 1816; he d. there 25 July 1818.

Children:

- 1. *John*, b. 6 April 1754; m. Henrietta Stimpson.
- 2. *Increase*, b. in April 1758; m. Sarah Stimpson.
- 3. *Abigail*, b. in Oct. 1760; m. in March 1784, Ephraim Newton, and moved to Dehli, N. Y.
- 4. *Hannah*, b. 7 Nov. 1762; d. 7 June 1839, unm.
- 5. *William*, b. 16 Nov. 1765; m. Sally Dougherty.
- 6. *Asa*, b. in April 1769; m. Jane Dougherty.
- 7. *Sarah*, b. about 1771; m. Benjamin Morse.
- 8. *Elizabeth*, b. 11 April 1775; m. Nathaniel Pike.

\*In the Jacob Howe Gen. p. 7, it is stated that there were probably four other children,—Marcy, Mary, Jennie and Elizabeth.



18. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 Oct. 1709; married 22 Nov. 1733, SARAH SEARLE, daughter of Jabez and Thankful (Topliff) Searle, of Dorchester, bapt. 17 June 1711. He was called a yeoman, and lived in Dedham, Mass., where she died 18 Feb. 1795. He died between 1788 and 1795.

Children born in Dedham:

36. i. THOMAS,<sup>6</sup> b. 24 Aug. 1735.  
 ii. THANKFUL, b. 1 Aug. 1737; m. 18 June 1761, Thomas Leeds of Dorchester, son of Consider and Margaret (Dolbeare) Leeds. b. 16 March 1731/2. She d. in April 1766; no children.  
 iii. SARAH, b. 25 Nov. 1739; m. 27 March 1760, Benjamin Swan, probably son of Robert and Mary Swan, b. in Dedham, Mass., 15 April 1735.

Children:

- i. Sarah, b. in Dedham, 17 Feb. 1761.  
 Middlesex Deeds mention a son Benjamin.  
 iv. SUBMIT, b. 15 Dec. 1741; m. 25 Dec. 1760, Nathaniel Wetherbee of Dedham; she d. in Dorchester, 18 March 1789.

Children born in Dedham; except the last:

- i. Rhoda, b. 11 Dec. 1760.  
 2. Thomas, b. 10 Feb. 1762.  
 3. Nathaniel, b. 10 Feb. 1764.  
 4. Rebecca, b. 7 May 1769.  
 5. Betsey, b. 27 Oct. 1779, in Dorchester.  
 v. HANNAH, b. 6 July 1747; m. 19 Sept. 1771, Moses Vose, son of Elijah and Sarah (Bent) Vose of Milton, Mass., b. 13 Feb. 1742/3. He died 21 March 1827; she d. in 1832, aged 83.

Children born in Milton:

- i. Moses, b. 14 June 1772; d. 16 Sept. 1793.  
 2. Abraham, b. 30 July 1775.  
 3. John, b. 5 Nov. 1781.  
 4. Seth, b. 9 Sept. 1784.  
 5. Thomas, b. 6 Nov. 1786.

19. SAMUEL HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 July 1711; married 2 Dec. 1736, ELIZABETH CLAPP, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Clapp) Clapp of Dorchester, born 6 Sept. 1718, died 6 Aug. 1764. He married second, 9 May 1765, THANKFUL WISWELL, widow of Thomas Wilwell Jr. of Dorchester, born in Dorchester 8 May 1716, and daughter of Jabez and Thankful (Topliff) Searle of Dorchester. He was a cordwainer, served as one of the Selectmen, and was a member of the General Court, from Dorchester, where he died 16 Sept. 1780, and she died there 5 Sept. 1794.

Children born in Dorchester:

37. i. SAMUEL,<sup>6</sup> b. 15 Jan. 1737.  
 ii. JOHN, b. 20 Jan. 1740; d. 12 Sept. 1740.  
 38. iii. JOHN, b. 17 June 1741.  
 iv. ELIZABETH, b. 9 June 1744; m. 24 Oct. 1765, Samuel Pierce Jr., b. 25 March 1739, son of Samuel and Abigail (Mosely) Pierce of Dorchester. He was called "Capt" in 1775, and



"Colonel" after 1778. She d. in Dorchester, 18 Dec. 1817, and he d. there 4 June 1815.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Samuel*, b. 30 Aug. 1766.
  2. *Abraham*, b. 14 March 1769.
  3. *Elizabeth*, b. 26 Sept. 1771.
  4. *Abigail*, b. 15 Sept. 1773.
  5. *George*, b. 6 Dec. 1775; d. young.
  6. *Anna*, b. 13 Sept. 1778.
  7. *George*, b. 17 Oct. 1783.
  8. *Lewis*, b. 5 Jan. 1786.
  9. *Moses*, b. 8 April 1791.
  10. *Aaron*, b. 9 April 1791.
39. v. ABRAHAM, b. 21 April 1746.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 1 Oct. 1748; m. 2 Nov. 1769, Maj. Joseph Badcock of Milton, Mass., son of John and Hannah (Badcock) Badcock; b. there 14 July 1746, she d. 23 Feb. 1794, and he m. 2d. 21 June 1801, Grace Draper of Roxbury, she d. in Milton Feb. 14, 1807 and he d. in Milton 28 May 1813.

Children born in Milton:

1. *Hannah*, b. 12 Aug. 1770.
  2. *John*, b. 21 May 1772; d. 25 April 1778.
  3. *Sally*, b. 25 Feb. 1774; d. young.
  4. *Sally*, b. 17 Aug. 1776.
  5. *Stephen*, b. 12 Aug. 1778.
  6. *Joseph*, b. 25 April 1780.
  7. *Samuel How*, b. 31 May 1782.
  8. *Charlotte*, b. 9 Feb. 1785.
  9. *John*, b. 30 Sept. 1786; d. 25 Sept. 1791.
  10. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 July 1788.
  11. *Mary Withington*, b. 23 Aug. 1791.
- vii. MARY, b. 17 Oct. 1750; m. 22 Nov. 1770, Samuel Withington, son of Samuel Jr. and Jane (Kilton) Withington of Dorchester, b. 8 Feb. 1747. They lived in Dorchester, where he was a farmer. She d. there 12 Nov. 1789; he m. 2nd. 9 Dec. 1790, Lucy Tileston of Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Mary*, b. 23 Sept. 1771.
  2. *Samuel*, b. 12 Aug. 1773; d. young.
  3. *Jane*, b. 23 Sept. 1775; m. Jacob Howe.
  4. *Samuel*, b. 2 Oct. 1778.
  5. *Lydia*, b. 13 March 1784.
- viii. SARAH, b. 25 July 1753; m. 1 Dec. 1774, Desire Tolman, son of Aquilla Tolman. They lived in Dorchester several years, and then moved to Winchendon, Mass., where the last four children were born. He was Deacon of the Church in Winchendon, and d. there 20 Jan. 1834; she d. there 26 Aug. 1822.

Children:

1. *William*, b. 26 Dec. 1775.
2. *Stephen*, b. 14 Feb. 1778.
3. *Sally*, b. 13 Aug. 1779.
4. *Samuel How*, b. 30 April 1781.
5. *Edward*, b. 26 Sept. 1783.
6. *Charles*, b. 16 Dec. 1785.
7. *Elizabeth*, b. 7 Feb. 1789.
8. *John*, b. 12 July 1791.



- 9. *James*, b. 24 Dec. 1793.
- 10. *Joseph*, b. 17 March 1796.
- 40. ix. ISAAC, b. 26 June 1755.

20. JOSIAH HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 16 Dec. 1718; married 5 Nov. 1740, SARAH PRESTON, daughter of John and Elizabeth Preston of Dorchester, born 19 Aug. 1716. They moved to Milton, Mass., prior to 1744, where he was deacon of the church, one of Selectmen for fourteen years, Town Treasurer six years, and a representative to the General Court 1772 and 1773. By occupation he was a cordwainer, and died in Milton, 3 Oct. 1792, she died there 13 Nov. 1797.

Children:

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. in Dorchester, 19 Aug. 1741; m. 27 Dec. 1761, Joseph Vose, son of Elijah and Sarah (Bent) Vose of Milton, b. 26 Nov. 1738, d. in Milton, 22 May 1816, she d. there 15 June 1824.

Children born in Milton:

- 1. *Sarah*, b. 29 July 1762.
- 2. *Peggy*, b. 4 Nov. 1763.
- 3. *Dolly*, b. 20 Nov. 1765 (twin).
- 4. *Nancy*, b. 20 Nov. 1765 (twin).
- 5. *Solomon*, b. 22 Feb. 1768.
- 6. *Naomi*, b. 31 Oct. 1769.
- 7. *Isaac D.*
- 8. *Joseph*.
- 9. *Elijah*, d. 5 Feb. 177-, age 1 year.
- 10. *Elizabeth Eliot*, b. 2 Oct. 1782.
- 11. *Josiah How*, b. 8 Aug. 1784.

- 41. ii. LEMUEL, b. in Milton, 5 Aug. 1744.
- iii. JOSIAH, b. 1 Sept. 1746; d. 19 June 1752.
- iv. ISAAC, b. 17 Oct. 1749; d. 18 June 1752.
- v. JOHN, b. 25 Feb. 1752; d. 22 Jan. 1755.
- vi. MARY, b. 25 Dec. 1755; m. 19 Dec. 1772, William Vose of Milton and d. 24 Oct. 1792.

Children born in Milton:

- 1. *Polly How*, b. 1 Feb. 1773; d. 7 Nov. 1797.
- 2. *Persis*, b. 25 Oct. 1774.
- 3. *William*, b. 12 April 1778.
- 4. *Tristram*, b. 7 Sept. 1790.

- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Nov. 1757; m. 18 Feb. 1775, Capt. Rufus Pierce, son of William and Eunice (Bent) Pierce of Milton, b. 22 April 1751, d. 8 April 1812.

Children born in Milton:

- 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 19 Oct. 1775.
- 2. *Lemuel*, b. 9 Feb. 1778.
- 3. *Sarah*, b. 16 July 1780.
- 4. *Margaret*, b. 29 April 1783.
- 5. *Eunice*, b. 24 Feb. 1787.
- 6. *Nancy*, b. 13 July 1790.
- 7. *Mary*, b. 5 Dec. 1795.
- 8. *Rufus*, b. 31 March 1798.

- viii. MARGARET, b. 26 Sept. 1760; she was known as "Peggy How." At the death of her father she came into possession of the



How house (built by her uncle Isaac) and for many years she kept a private school there; she d. unm.

21. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 7 Nov. 1706; married in Newbury, Mass., ELIZABETH COMPTON of Boston, 1729. The Boston Records show that John How, baker, and Elizabeth Compton were published 5 Feb. 1728, and the bans were "forbid by her Mother & Susan Butler." But apparently this did not deter them from getting married as appears from the above record. He appears as John How, baker, on the records; the Boston Records show that on 1 Jan. 1779, John How Jr. of Boston, was appointed guardian of John How senior of Boston, baker, who was adjudged to be a person of unsound mind, and that Edward How of Boston, rope-maker, was bound as surety for John Jr. He lived in Lynn in 1735 and was known as John How, baker; we have no date of his death, or that of his wife Elizabeth.

Children:

42. i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. 8 Sept. 1738.
  43. ii. THOMAS.
  44. iii. EDWARD COMPTON, b. about 1742.
22. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., and bapt. 25 Oct. 1713; married 3 Feb. 1736, SUSANNAH HARROD, she died 22 Nov. 1739, and he married second, 22 May 1740, MARY BOARDMAN, she died 14 Nov. 1747; he married third, REBECCA HART (int. 4 Oct. 1750,) daughter of Capt. Ralph and Mary (Hudson) Hart of Boston, born 21 April 1729, died 28 Jan. 1769, and he married fourthly, 2 Dec. 1773, SARAH FRANKLIN of Boston. He was a tin-plate-worker, and lived in Boston on Marshalls Lane, where he died 24 Dec. 1779. His will, dated 9 Jan. 1777, and proved 14 Jan. 1780, devised property valued at £30184-11s-6d. One of the witnesses to the will was Jonathan Wright, probably the same who married Elizabeth How, daughter of John How, cabinet-maker, of Boston. His widow married second, 19 Sept. 1783, John Deming of Boston, and died 10 March 1788. In the will of Joseph How dated 9 Jan. 1777, he mentions wife Sarah, and children Joseph, John, David, Rebecca, Lois, Sarah, Mary and Abigail. The real estate devised was all in Boston, located on Marshalls Lane. In all the deeds by which the testator had acquired these lands, he is described as "Joseph Howe senior, tin-plate worker of Boston." By the will, Joseph Howe, tin-plate worker, (probably a son) and Joshua Witherle, (probably a son-in-law) were appointed Executors. That the above Joseph How, tin-plate worker, was the father of John Howe, the printer and loyalist, is shown by a deed recorded in the Suffolk Co. Registry of Deeds at Boston 28 June 1792, by which Joseph and John Howe, Rebecca Witherle, Lois, Mary and Abigail Howe and Joshua Witherle, sell to John Green their interest in the real estate on Marshall Lane, Boston, adjoining



house of Joseph Howe, tin-plate worker, (meaning Joseph Jr. brother of John the loyalist). The same records also show a mortgage of land on Marshalls Lane to Joseph Howe of Boston, John Howe of Halifax, N. S., Rebecca Witherle, Lois Howe, Abigail Howe and Mary Howe of Boston. That Joseph Howe Sr. of Boston, tin plate worker, was son of John Howe, cordwainer, is shown by a deed on record in the same Registry of Deeds, dated 2 Sept. 1735, in which Joseph Howe, tin-plate worker sells land on Back and Prince streets "which belonged to my father, John How, cordwainer." The land described in this last deed, is the same land conveyed 6 Jan. 1720.

Children born in Boston:

- i. SUSANNA,<sup>5</sup> bapt. 10 Sept. 1738; d. young.  
By second wife:
- ii. MARY, b. 19 July 1741; d. about Aug. 1, aged twelve days.
- iii. MARY, b. 22 Oct. 1742; d. young.
- iv. MARY, b. 18 July 1744; d. 1749.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 18 July 1744; d. young.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 22 or 23 March 1745; d. young.  
By third wife:
- vii. REBECCA, b. 28 Aug. 1751; d. young.
45. viii. JOSEPH, b. 4 March 1753.
46. ix. JOHN, b. 14 Oct. 1754.
- x. REBECCA, b. 17 Nov. 1755; m. 20 June 1776, Joshua Witherle; she d. 17 Sept. 1799; he d. 13 June 1806.  
Children:
1. *Joshua*, b. 9 April 1777.
2. *Betsey*, b. 14 July 1778.
3. *John*, b. 22 June 1782; d. young.
4. *William*, b. 15 Dec. 1784.
5. *John*, b. 13 June 1789.
- xi. LOIS, b. 5 April 1757; m. 7 July 1796, John Greene (her deceased sister's husband).
47. xii. DAVID, b. 25 March 1759.
- xiii. SARAH, b. 4 Oct. 1761; m. John Greene, son of Thomas and Mary Greene; she d. 13 Dec. 1795.  
Children:
1. *Sarah*.
2. *Rebecca*.
3. *Harriet*.
4. *John How*.
5. *Thomas*.
- xiv. MARY, b. 4 Nov. 1763; m. 24 Nov. 1790, Robert Crocker, he d. 1809, she d. 23 June 1810.  
Children:
1. *Robert*, b. 26 Sept. 1791.
2. *Mary*, b. 20 Jan. 1793.
3. *Charles*, b. 16 April 1794.
4. *Josiah*, b. 4 Dec. 1795.
5. *Deborah*, b. 19 Jan. 1797.
6. *Abigail*.
7. *David*.
8. *Rebecca*, b. 1803.
- xv. ABIGAIL, b. 3 or 5 Oct. 1765; m. 10 July 1791, Alexander Allen of Halifax, N. S.



## Children:

1. *Alexander*, b. 17 May 1792.
2. *William*, b. 28 Feb. 1794.
3. *Sarah*, b. 21 March 1796.
4. *Margaret*, b. 5 Jan. 1798.
5. *Rebecca*, b. 20 Nov. 1800.
6. *Louisa*, b. 25 Jan. 1802.
7. *David*, b. 29 Jan. 1805. —
8. *Mary*, b. 27 Nov. 1808.

23. JAMES<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 22 Dec. 1713; married 31 July 1740, JANE MEROTH, daughter of Hezekiah and Sarah Meroth of Dorchester, Mass. He was a weaver and in 1735, he was called a clothier. They lived in Dorchester.

## Children born in Dorchester:

- i. MOLLY,<sup>5</sup> b. 7 Dec. 1740 (probably m. 29 March 1759, Thomas Raymor in Roxbury).
- ii. SARAH, b. 6 Aug. 1742 (probably m. in Roxbury, Benjamin Cheesman).
- iii. BETHIAH, b. 24 Nov. 1744; d. in Dorchester, 18 Feb. 1748.
48. iv. JAMES, b. 29 Nov. 1746.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 5 July 1748; d. in Dorchester, 20 Aug. 1750.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 2 June 1750 (probably m. Jonathan Steward of Nottingham West, N. H., 23 Nov. 1800).
- vii. REBECCA, b. 28 June 1752.
- viii. SUSANNA, b. 30 July 1754.
- ix. DAVID, b. 1 March 1757.

24. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 23 Feb. 1720/1; married 26 Dec. 1754, HANNAH REED, daughter of Jacob and Sarah (Hersey) Reed of Abington, Mass., born 26 Feb. 1722. They lived in Dighton, Mass., until about 1760, when they moved to Abington, where he died 24 Dec. 1801; she died there 18 Oct. 1796.

## Children:

49. i. NATHANIEL,<sup>5</sup> b. in Dighton, 21 Oct. 1755.
- ii. SARAH, b. in Dighton, 4 Feb. 1757; m. 10 Jan. 1783, Benjamin Thaxter, son of Benjamin and Susanna (Joy) Thaxter of Hingham, b. 21 March 1758, d. in Worcester, Mass., 21 April 1821, she d. there 21 Sept. 1838.

## Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. in Abington, 26 March 1786.
2. *Benjamin*, b. 2 June 1788.
3. *Fanny Lincoln*, b. in Worcester, 29 March 1791.
4. *Mary Howe*, b. in Worcester, 26 Sept. 1793.
5. *Martin*, b. in Abington, 1795.
6. *Francis*, b. in Abington, 5 April 1797.
- iii. RACHEL, b. in Dighton, 3 Jan. 1759; m. 20 Aug. 1804, Bethuel Drake of Easton, Mass.; she d. 14 Jan. 1818.
- iv. HANNAH, b. in Abington, 1 Feb. 1761; m. 12 May 1779, John King, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Fearing) King of Abington, b. 28 Aug. 1755 in Hingham, Mass.; she d. 8 Aug. 1843.



## Children:

1. *John*, b. 28 Sept. 1780.
  2. *Joshua*, b. 14 July 1783.
  3. *Sally*, b. 31 March 1787.
  4. *Hannah*, b. 26 Sept. 1788.
  5. *Benjamin*, b. 10 Aug. 1794.
- v. MARY, b. — — 1765; d. in Abington, 2 June 1792, unm.

25. MOSES<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>2</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 30 Nov. 1721; married MARY ———. They probably lived in Dorchester, where their children were born, but we have no data concerning the deaths of him or his wife, and but little concerning his family; they probably had a son Moses, and perhaps others.

## Children:

50. i. MOSES,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1747.

26. ENOS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 Jan. 1724/5; married in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Aug. 1745, MARY WILSON. They lived in Haverhill, Woburn and Natick, Mass., but we have no further account of where they lived, or when or where they died.

## Children:

- i. HANNAH.<sup>5</sup> bapt. in Haverhill, 28 Sept. 1746.
- ii. TIMOTHY, b. in Woburn, 28 March 1748.
- iii. MARY, bapt. in Natick, 11 Aug. 1751.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. in Natick, 19 July 1752.



## FIFTH GENERATION.

27. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 20 Sept. 1727; married 15 Aug. 1749, REBECCA EDGELL, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Norman) Edgell, born about 1730. They lived in Framingham; he was a soldier in the French and Indian war, and died in the service, 20 June 1758.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. ASA,<sup>6</sup> bapt. 29 April 1750.
  - ii. REBECCA, b. (no date) probably the Rebecca who m. 20 Dec. 1770, James Gray of Lancaster.
  - iii. LYDIA, bapt. 14 April 1754; m. 25 May 1785, Francis Buttrick of Pepperell.
  51. iv. SIMON, bapt. 12 Sept. 1756.
  52. v. ISAAC, bapt. 18 Feb. 1759.
  - vi. SARAH, b. 3 Dec. 1761 (?).
28. ASA<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., (no date given,) married 4 Nov. 1763, MARY BETTY of Sudbury, Mass., daughter of Abraham and Katherine Betty or Beatty, born 2 April 1752. They lived in Framingham until July 1775, when they moved to Holden, Mass.
- Children:
- i. CATHARINE,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 Jan. 1768.
  - ii. MEHITABLE, bapt. 25 Sept. 1768.
  - iii. WILLIAM, b. 5 Nov. 1770.
  53. iv. ASA, b. 16 Aug. 1773.
  - v. JANE, b. 26 Feb. 1775.
  - vi. MOLLY, b. 1 Feb. 1777.
  54. vii. ADAM, b. 18 Feb. 1779.
  55. viii. ISAAC, b. 7 June 1782.
  - ix. JOHN, b. 20 April 1785.
  56. x. DAVID, b. 20 April 1796.

29. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., (no date given) married in Dec. 1785, ANNE EDMUNDS, daughter of Jonathan and Prudence Edmunds, born 19 Dec. 1761. They lived in Holden, Mass.

Children born in Holden:

- i. BETSEY,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 April 1787; m. 26 Nov. 1805, George Rogers, son of Aaron and Hannah Rogers, b. 23 Jan. 1781, d. in Holden, 21 June 1830, aged 49.
- Children:
1. Anne Edmunds, b. 1 Nov. 1806; m. Jonas H. Smith.
  2. Almira, b. 6 Oct. 1807; m. Daniel Smith Jr.
  3. Aaron Howe, b. 4 Feb. 1809; m. Sally Fairbanks.
  4. Eliza King, b. 25 Dec. 1811; d. 21 Jan. 1812.
  5. Emeline Bliss, b. 5 Jan. 1814; m. Joel Howe.
  6. Jonas Warren, b. 22 Feb. 1817; m. Almira Moore.
  7. Mary Marcy, b. 23 April 1819; m. Charles Fisher.
57. ii. JASPER, b. 24 April 1790.



30. JACOB<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Mass., 9 Feb. 1723/4; married 21 Nov. 1751, LYDIA DAVIS of Ipswich, Mass., born 9 Oct. 1731. They lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, where he died 1 Aug. 1806; she died there 2 Feb. 1808.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 1 Feb. 1752; drowned in a well 26 June 1756.
- ii. MARY, b. 14 April 1754; m. 9 Feb. 1780, Capt. John Kilburn, son of Sampson and Rebecca (Pickard) Kilburn, b. in Rowley, Mass., 28 June 1756, d. 8 Sept. 1842.  
Children:
  1. *Rebecca*, b. 25 Feb. 1780.
  2. *John*, b. 16 Nov. 1782.
  3. *Mary*, b. ———, d. young.
  4. *Enos N.*, b. 1 Jan. 1785.
  5. *William*, b. 16 Jan. 1787.
  6. *Jacob B.*, b. 5 April 1789.
  7. *Ebenezer*, b. 20 Dec. 1791.
  8. *Huldah*, b. ——— 1794.
  9. *Paul*, b. 5 April 1797.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 29 May 1757; d. 26 June 1806.
58. iv. JACOB, b. 19 June 1760.
- v. ———, b. 11 June 1763; d. 15 July 1763.
59. vi. DAVID M., b. 10 June 1764.
- vii. LYDIA, b. 19 Aug. 1767; m. 23 Aug. 1792, Abraham M. Drake.
- viii. SALOME, b. 19 Aug. 1767 (a triplet with Lydia); m. in Aug. 1790, Nathaniel Edmunds, he d. 12 Oct. 1820, she d. 9 Oct. 1840.
- ix. ———, b. 19 Aug. 1767 (triplet with Lydia); d. young.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. 1 June 1770; m. James Durgin, he d. and she m. 2nd. Moses Cheney. She d. 28 July 1814, and he d. 6 April 1815.  
Children:
  1. *James*, b. in Dec. 1801.
  2. *Peggy*, b. 24 April 1803.
  3. *Lewis*, b. 30 May 1805.
- xi. RACHEL, b. 1 June 1770 (twin with Abigail); m. Stephen Stiles; they lived in Bridgton, Me.  
Children:
  1. *Huldah*, m. in 1829, Willard Libby.
60. xii. ISAAC, b. 31 May 1773.
- xiii. DEBORAH, b. 31 May 1773 (twin with Isaac).

31. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stoneham, Mass., 9 Dec. 1725; married ELIZABETH ———. They lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass., where he was known as Abraham How 3d, but later he was known as Abraham Jr. He was probably the Abraham How who died "a blind man at the Poorhouse," 18 Aug. 1808.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. MOSES,<sup>6</sup> b. 3 July 1754.
- ii. JACOB, bapt. 16 April 1758; d. 6 May 1758.
- iii. AN INFANT, d. 6 June 1759.
- iv. ELIZABETH, bapt. 18 May 1760; d. 2 June 1760.
- v. BETTY, bapt. 11 Oct. 1761; d. 4 July 1763.



- vi. DANIEL, bapt. 17 June 1764.
- vii. SARAH, bapt. 24 Jan. 1768.
- viii. ABRAHAM, bapt. 28 Oct. 1770; "at Linebrook" and is called son of "Abraham Jr."; he d. 4 Sept. 1771.
- ix. ABRAHAM, bapt. 18 Oct. 1772.

32. PHILEMON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>2</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stoneham, Mass., 13 June 1730; married 4 July 1754, SARAH KILBOURNE, daughter of George and Phebe (Palmer) Kilbourne of Rowley, Mass. They lived in Linebrook Parish, where she died 22 April 1809 aged 81 years. He died there 5 June 1819.

Children born in Ipswich:

- 61. i. REUBEN,<sup>6</sup> b. 9 May 1755.
- ii. SARAH, b. 12 Nov. 1757; m. 22 Aug. 1776, John Daniel of Rowley, where they lived and where she d. in April 1844, he d. 3 Feb. 1847, aged 96 years, a farmer.  
Children:
  - 1. *Moses*, m. ——— Todd of Gloucester, Mass., d. 9 April 1838.
  - 2. *Sarah*, d. 2 Jan. 1860, unm.
  - 3. *John*, m. Jane Dickinson.
  - 4. *George*, d. 5 April 1851.
  - 5. *Philemon*, b. 11 May 1833; m. Lucy Howe, his cousin.
- iii. MARTHA, bapt. 20 July 1769; d. 1 Nov. 1836, unm.
- 62. iv. GEORGE, b. 25 Nov. 1766.

33. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wilmington, Mass., 6 Sept. 1718; married HANNAH ———. They lived a few years in Wilmington, where the first three children are recorded; later they appear to have moved to Hopkinton, Mass., where they had six of their children baptized, as it appears by the Church Records "Aug. 2-19, 1753," about 1765 they moved to Townshend, Vt., and settled in the west part of the town near Jamaica town line; here they lived until his death in July 1799; Hannah his widow died in 1806 aged 88 years.

Children:

- 63. i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. in Wilmington, 30 Aug. 1741, bapt. in Hopkinton.
- 64. ii. BENJAMIN, b. in Wilmington, 15 March 1743.
- iii. SARAH, b. in Wilmington, 13 March 1745; bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753.
- iv. HANNAH, bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753; m. Moses Cook, and lived in Townshend, Vt.
- v. JOSEPH, bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753; (he may be the Joseph who m. in Sutton, Mass., Mehitable Darling, 12 April 1770).
- vi. DEBORAH, bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753; d. unm.
- vii. ABIGAIL, bapt. in Hopkinton, 30 Sept. 1753; m. Isaac Hart, and lived in Townshend, Vt.
- viii. RUTH, bapt. in Grafton, 11 April 1756; m. Micah Johnson of Townshend, Vt.
- ix. MARY, bapt. in Hopkinton, 31 Dec. 1758.



34. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wilmington, Mass., 13 Aug. 1721; married DAMARIS ———. They lived in Wilmington, a few years, then later they moved to Hopkinton, Mass., where they lived until about 1760, when they moved to Monson, N. H., later known as Amherst, N. H. We have no account of their deaths.

Children:

- 65. i. ISAAC,<sup>6</sup> b. in Wilmington, 19 Aug. 1742.
- 66. ii. STEPHEN, b. in Wilmington, 20 April 1745.
- 67. iii. SAMUEL, bapt. in Hopkinton, 8 July 1750.
- 68. iv. JOEL, bapt. in Hopkinton, Mass., 31 March 1754.
- v. JOHN, there is said to have been a son John, who m. 22 Aug. 1779, Hannah Dutton.

35. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wilmington, Mass., 13 Dec. 1725; married 7 Sept. 1749, ELIZABETH WHITNEY, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Bridges) Whitney, born 28 Jan. 1731; she died, and he married second, 31 Oct. 1751, LUCY STIMPSON. They lived in Hopkinton, Mass., where they had a large family.

Children born in Hopkinton:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 Sept. 1752.
- ii. MARGARET, b. 20 Oct. 1754.
- iii. JOANNA, bapt. 8 Jan. 1759.
- iv. ANNIS, bapt. 25 Jan. 1761.
- v. LUCY, bapt. 1 Jan. 1764.
- vi. MARY, bapt. 1 Sept. 1765.
- vii. SARAH, bapt. 7 May 1769.
- viii. MARTHA, bapt. 24 April 1774.
- ix. CLARA, bapt. 2 Oct. 1774.

36. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 24 Aug. 1735; married 17 March 1763, HANNAH LEEDS, daughter of Consider and Margaret (Dolbeare) Leeds, born in Dorchester, Mass., 17 March 1741, died in Dedham, 27 Nov. 1807. He served in the Revolutionary war, as a private in Capt. Ebenezer Battles Company, in Col. Welds Regt., and in the same company in Col. McIntosh's Regt. and was in the service at Castle Island in Dec. 1776. He died in Canton, Mass., 23 March 1816.

Children born in Dedham:

- i. REBECCA,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Dec. 1763; m. 16 May 1784, Samuel Thayer, son of Samuel and Sarah (Farnham) Thayer of Mendon, Mass., b. 6 Sept. 1762. They lived in Mendon, where she d. 17 Aug. 1829, he d. 4 March 1830.

Children:

- 1. *Samuel*, b. 11 Feb. 1785.
- 2. *Daniel*, b. 26 Sept. 1787.
- 3. *Rebecca*, b. 11 Feb. 1790.
- 4. *Fanny*, b. 8 April 1796.
- 5. *William*, b. 11 Feb. 1798.
- 6. *George*, b. in Oct. 1806.
- 69. ii. THOMAS, b. 7 July 1765.
- 70. iii. JOSEPH, b. 3 April 1768.



- 71. iv. WILLIAM, b. 17 Aug. 1770.
- 72. v. JOSHUA, b. 7 Aug. 1772.
- vi. LOIS, b. 16 March 1774; d. 23 March 1829, unkm.
- vii. MARGARET, b. 24 Feb. 1776; d. unkm.
- 73. viii. AMASA, b. 23 Nov. 1778.
- ix. CALVIN, b. 3 April 1780; m. 28 Dec. 1809, Abigail Gouch, he d. in Boston, Mass., 4 Nov. 1821, she m. 2nd. in Nov. 1822, Rev. William Reed, no children.

37. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jan. 1737; married 6 Nov. 1759, MARGARET PRESTON, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Pierce) Preston of Dorchester, born 16 Aug. 1742. They lived in Dorchester, where she died 2 May 1778; he married second, 8 Feb. 1779, MRS. SARAH (BABBIDGE) OLIVER, widow of Daniel Oliver of Dorchester. They lived in Dorchester, where he was a cordwainer, she died 27 Dec. 1793; he married third, 2 July 1796, ELIZABETH SHEPARD of Milton, Mass., he died in Dorchester, 20 Nov. 1799.

Children born in Dorchester:

- i. SAMUEL,<sup>6</sup> b. 15 Jan. 1761; d. 14 Oct. 1762.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 25 Jan. 1763; d. 4 Feb. 1763.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Sept. 1764; d. 14 Oct. 1764.
- iv. MARY, b. 2 Feb. 1766; m. in Dec. 1785, Daniel Wiswell, son of Daniel and Sarah (Hall) Wiswell of Dorchester, b. 18 Feb. 1754.

Children born in Dorchester:

- 1. *Daniel*, b. 8 June 1787.
- 2. *Mary*, b. 23 March 1791.
- 3. *Lydia How*, b. in May 1794.
- 4. *Edward*, b. in 1797.
- 5. *Walter*, b. 27 April 1802.
- v. SARAH, b. 1 May 1768; m. 29 Sept. 1791, Edmund Baker, son of James and Lydia (Bowman) Baker of Dorchester, b. 20 April 1770. He was the successor of his father in the chocolate business, which was later carried on by his son Walter; she d. 29 Jan. 1802, he married 2nd. 5 Oct. 1803, Mrs. Elizabeth Lillie, daughter of Daniel Vose of Milton, Mass.

Children by his first wife:

- 1. *Walter*, b. 28 June 1792 (head of the Walter Baker Co.).
- 2. *Charles*, b. 28 March 1795.
- 3. *Horatio*, b. 19 July 1797.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 12 Oct. 1769; m. 14 Aug. 1788, Edward Glover, son of Edward and Hannah Glover of Dorchester, b. 8 Dec. 1767. They lived in Dorchester, Mass., Alstead, Walpole and Langdon, N. H. She d. in Alstead, 15 Oct. 1851.

Children born in Dorchester:

- 1. *Margaret Preston How*, b. 13 March 1789.
- 2. *Lydia*, b. 17 Dec. 1790.
- 3. *Edward*, b. 19 Oct. 1793.
- 4. *Anson*, b. 14 Oct. 1795; d. young.
- 5. *Anson*, b. 11 Feb. 1799.
- 6. *Charles*, b. 23 Sept. 1802.
- vii. SAMUEL, b. 25 April 1771; d. 9 April 1772.



viii. LYDIA, b. 5 Sept. 1773; d. 26 May 1793.

ix. LOIS, b. 12 June 1775; d. 5 Jan. 1777.

74. x. JOSEPH, b. 25 April 1777.

By second wife:

75. xi. SAMUEL, b. 6 Feb. 1781.

76. xii. OLIVER, b. 22 Dec. 1783.

38. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 17 June 1741; married 29 Nov. 1764, RACHEL GLOVER, daughter of Alexander and Sarah (White) Glover of Dorchester, born 1 Oct. 1745, died in Dorchester, 1 June 1811; he married second, 4 Dec. 1811, MRS. LYDIA DAVENPORT, widow of Elisha Davenport, and daughter of William and Hannah Holden of Dorchester, born 4 Nov. 1749. They lived in Dorchester, where he was a tanner. He served in the Revolutionary war, as a private in Lieut. Hopestill Hall's Co. and marched from Dorchester on the Lexington Alarm, 19 April 1775, 12 days service, and was a private in Capt. John Robinson's Co. in Col. Gill's Regt. on duty at the mouth of Milton River 12 days, also in the same company, and Regt. 5 days in March 1776, guarding the lines at Dorchester Heights. He was a member of the Mass. House of Representatives from Dorchester, in 1792-3, 1796, 1798-1802, and was a member of the Senate 1803 to 1816. She died 23 Nov. 1844. He died 22 Sept. 1818.

Children born in Dorchester:

77. i. JOHN, b. 4 Sept. 1765.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 May 1767; d. 27 July 1845, unm., aged 78.

78. iii. GEORGE, b. 6 July 1769.

iv. RACHEL, b. 25 Aug. 1771; d. 30 May 1773.

v. RACHEL, b. 19 Aug. 1773; m. 6 Dec. 1792, Edward Robinson (as his second wife), b. in Dec. 1758; they lived in Dorchester where he d. 10 Feb. 1823, she d. 17 Dec. 1847.

Children:

1. *Edward Breck*, b. 27 Dec. 1793.

2. *Rachel*, b. 24 March 1796; d. 19 Feb. 1798.

3. *Rachel Bird Howe*, b. 21 Jan. 1801; d. 14 May 1802.

4. *John Howe*, b. 21 Nov. 1809; m. 14 May 1835, Elizabeth Clapp, daughter of Ebenezer and Eunice Clapp.

vi. JOSEPH, b. 1 Dec. 1775; d. 23 Sept. 1776.

79. vii. JOSEPH, b. 1 April 1778.

80. viii. JAMES, b. 25 Jan. 1781.

39. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 21 April 1746; married 31 Oct. 1769, PATIENCE BLAKE, daughter of Samuel and Patience (White) Blake, born 15 Feb. 1746. They lived in Dorchester where she died 24 Feb. 1810. He was a shoemaker, farmer and a brick-maker, and lived on the lower road, nearly a half mile south of Meeting House Hill. The Blake Genealogy says "I will here remark that formerly Dorchester was noted for the great quantities of brick of superior quality that were manufactured by



its inhabitants. I have been informed that part of the brick in the present Massachusetts State House were made by Mr. Howe on his farm." He was called "gentleman" in 1789.

Children born in Dorchester :

- 81. i. ABRAHAM,<sup>6</sup> b. 15 Jan. 1771.
- 82. ii. JAMES BLAKE, b. 31 March 1773.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 23 Jan. 1775; m. 29 Sept. 1796, William Bird, son of Aaron and Ann Bird of Dorchester, b. 28 Jan. 1771; they lived in Dorchester, where she d. 15 Sept. 1831; he m. 2nd. 21 April 1833, Lucy Taylor, and d. 12 April 1851.

Children :

- 1. *Aaron*, b. 5 March 1798.
- 2. *William*, b. in Oct. 1799.
- iv. PATIENCE, b. 30 Aug. 1777; m. 7 Aug. 1794, Paul Lambert of Boston, b. in Braintree, Mass., 1 Sept. 1772. They lived in Westmoreland, N. H., but returned to Dorchester, Mass., about 1803. He d. in North Carolina, in Sept. 1820, she d. in Dorchester, 11 May 1861, having been a widow over forty years.

Children :

- 1. *Abraham Howe*, b. in Westmoreland, 4 March 1795; drowned 21 June 1811.
- 2. *James Blake*, b. in Westmoreland, 29 Jan. 1797; d. 22 Aug. 1819.
- 3. *Patience*, b. in Westmoreland, 8 Oct. 1799.
- 4. *Rachel*, b. in Westmoreland, 26 Dec. 1801.
- 5. *John Berrett Hamett*, b. in Dorchester, 23 April 1804.
- 6. *Edward Howe*, b. 19 June 1806.
- 7. *Mary Baker*, b. 17 Sept. 1808.
- 8. *Abraham Howe*, b. 22 May 1813.
- 9. *Serviah*, b. 30 Nov. 1815; d. 21 June 1819.
- v. POLLY, b. 6 Dec. 1779; m. 17 Dec. 1801, David Baker of Roxbury, Mass., b. 13 Jan. 1779, d. 5 Sept. 1833, she d. 1 Sept. 1810.

Children born in Roxbury :

- 1. *Mary Blake*, b. 27 Oct. 1804.
- 2. *Ann Howe*, b. 7 Aug. 1806.
- 3. *David*, b. 15 Feb. 1808.
- 4. *Edward Howe*, b. 1 Aug. 1810; d. 8 Dec. 1810.
- 83. vi. EDWARD, b. 12 July 1783.
- vii. NANCY, b. 9 Aug. 1785; d. 20 Jan. 1787.
- viii. NANCY, b. 16 Dec. 1788; m. 6 Dec. 1808, Rev. Stephen Hale of Dorchester, son of Rev. Moses and Elizabeth (Emery) Hale, b. 6 Dec. 1780, Grad. Harvard 1802. He was a Unitarian minister. She d. at the home of her brother, Rev. James B. Howe of Claremont, N. H., 19 March 1829, he d. in West Newbury, Mass., 4 Oct. 1844.

Children born in Dorchester :

- 1. *Elizabeth Emery*, b. 30 Sept. 1809.
- 2. *Nancy*, b. 16 Sept. 1813.
- 3. *Sarah*, b. 22 Oct. 1815.

- 40. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 26 June 1755; married 7 Nov. 1776, SARAH WISWELL, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Hall) Wiswell of



Dorchester, born 24 Oct. 1755. They lived in Dorchester where he died 2 Sept. 1830; she died there 29 Dec. 1840. He was in the service with the rank of Sergt. in Capt. Abraham Wheeler's Co., Col. Lemuel Robinson's Regt. which marched on Lexington Alarm 19 April 1775, from Dorchester; service 11 days. He was a Sergt. in Capt. John Robinson's Co. in Col. Benj. Gill's Regt. in March 1776, service 12 days, at the mouth of Milton River, and in the same company and regiment, he was in the service five days in the same month guarding the lines at Dorchester Heights. Again he served as a private in Capt. Seth Sumner's Co., Col. Benjamin Gill's Regt. enlisted 12 June 1776, service three days. And again he served as a private in the same company and regiment, for service at Castle Island, enlisted 1 March 1778, service one month and eight days.

Children born in Dorchester:

84. i. ISAAC,<sup>6</sup> b. 17 June 1777.
85. ii. SAMUEL, b. 29 Nov. 1778.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 21 Aug. 1781; probably the Jonathan Howe who m. in Boston, Sally Hopkins 6 Jan. 1807, he d. 20 March 1808, leaving a daughter Sarah Maria, who d. 9 Jan. 1810.
- iv. ASAHIEL, b. 15 March 1783; d. 11 March 1851, unm.
- v. SARAH, b. 26 May 1786; m. 1 Dec. 1814, Elijah Glover, son of Thomas and Rebecca (Pope) Glover of Stoughton, Mass. He d. 9 March 1855, she d. 21 Oct. 1859, in Stoughton, Mass.

Children born in Stoughton:

1. *Asahel Howe*, b. 30 March 1816.
2. *Isaac Howe*, b. 25 July 1817.
3. *John Clough*, b. 14 March 1819.
4. *Rebecca*, b. 14 Jan. 1821.
5. *Elijah*, b. 17 March 1824.
6. *Frederick Pope*, b. 28 Dec. 1825.
7. *Nathaniel*, b. 20 Nov. 1827.
86. vi. JACOB, b. 12 June 1788.
- vii. ENOS, b. 8 Feb. 1792; d. in Oct. 1793.
- viii. HANNAH, b. 7 March 1794; m. 13 Jan. 1819, Apollos Clapp, son of Noah and Olive (Shepard) Clapp of Norton, Mass., b. 27 Feb. 1787, he d. 8 Oct. 1840, she d. in Dorchester, 12 April 1854.

Children:

1. *Sarah Hannah*, b. 30 May 1819.
  2. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 27 Dec. 1826.
  3. *Charles Shepard*, b. 12 Aug. 1831.
41. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milton, Mass., 5 Aug. 1744; married 4 Dec. 1766, JOANNA RICHARDS, daughter of Dr. Benjamin and Abigail (Thayer) Richards of Weymouth, Mass., born there 26 Sept. 1746. She was a lineal descendant of John Alden of the Mayflower. They lived several years in Milton, and later they moved to



Templeton, Mass., where he died 16 Oct. 1830, she died there 8 May 1819.

Children:

- i. JOANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 Jan. 1768; d. 22 March 1815, unm.
- ii. SARAH PRESTON, b. 19 May 1769; m. 20 March 1791, Elisha Tucker of Winchendon, Mass., she d. 29 Dec. 1812.

Children:

1. *Mary Simkins*, b. 17 Oct. 1793.
  2. *Sarah Preston*, b. 17 July 1795.
  3. *Elisha*, b. 24 July 1797.
  4. *Joanna Howe*, b. 23 June 1799.
  5. *Abigail Elizabeth*, b. 23 April 1803.
87. iii. JOSIAH, b. 19 March 1771.
- iv. ABIGAIL RICHARDS, b. 29 May 1774; m. 3 Jan. 1809, Deacon William Stearns, b. in Epping, N. H., 23 Nov. 1773. They lived in Epping, where she d. in the Fall of 1847, he d. 19 Aug. 1861.
- Children born in Epping:
1. *William Richards*, b. 1 Nov. 1809.
  2. *Josiah Howe*, b. 1 Oct. 1812 (Rev.).
  3. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 6 March 1815.
  4. *Samuel Richards*, b. in Aug. 1817; d. in Oct. 1820.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 8 April 1782; m. 8 April 1806, Joseph Upham of Templeton, where she d. 26 March 1832; no children.

42. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 8 Sept. 1738; married 8 Oct. 1761, SUSANNA GRAVES; she is said to have been an English woman, and was born 13 July 1744. During the Revolutionary war he and his wife went to Sudbury and remained there at the Howe Tavern (since known as the "Wayside Inn") until the British evacuated Boston, when they returned. He was a cabinet maker or turner and lived on Back St., Boston; he was a member of the A. & H. Artillery Co. in 1773, and an officer in the Revolution. He died 1 Nov. 1823 in Boston, and she died there 19 May 1833, aged 89 years. He may have been the John Howe who was one of the coroners' jury at the inquest of Crispus Attucks, one of the victims of the "Boston Massacre" of Mar. 5, 1770.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1762; m. 30 Aug. 1781, Joshua Gould; he d. and she m. 2nd. 12 May 1798, Jonathan Wright; she d. 7 Oct. 1806 (called daughter of John Howe Sr.).
88. ii. JOHN, b. about 1764.
- iii. SUSANNA, b. ———; m. (int. 20 April 1785) Matthew Bailey.
89. iv. NATHANIEL, bapt. 8 Jan. 1769.
- v. MARY, b. in Boston, 22 Feb. 1771; married 30 June 1793, Hawkes Lincoln, son of David and Elizabeth (Fearing) Lincoln, b. in Hingham, Mass., 18 Aug. 1769. He was a shipwright and lived in Boston and Hingham. She d. in Boston, 31 Aug. 1828, he d. there 12 June 1829.

Children:

1. *Jairus*, b. 16 April 1794; was twice m. and d. in Northborough, Mass.
2. *Hawkes*, b. 23 April 1796.
3. *Mary*, b. 11 March 1798.



4. *Nancy Howe*, b. 22 Feb. 1800.
  5. *Christiana*, b. 6 April 1803.
  6. *Lydia Leavitt*, b. 25 May 1805.
  7. *Elizabeth*, b. 3 Aug. 1807.
  8. *Harriet*, b. 25 July 1810.
90. vi. THOMAS, bapt. 28 Feb. 1773.
  - vii. EDWARD, bapt. 16 April 1775; d. prior to 1803.
  91. viii. ROBERT, probably the child bapt. as Barnard, in Aug. 1777.
  - ix. NABBY, bapt. 22 Aug. 1779; m. (probably the same Nabby Howe, who was recorded as m. 9 May 1802, Jonathan Baxter) but the int. of m. is recorded as Jonathan Thaxter.
  - x. NANCY, bapt. 11 May 1783; d. prior to 1803.
  - xi. SALLY, bapt. 1 May 1785; m. 9 April 1802, Noah Lincoln, son of David and Elizabeth (Fearing) Lincoln, of Hingham, b. 23 Aug. 1772. They lived in Boston, and he d. 31 July 1856, in his 84th year.
  - xii. HARRIET, bapt. 28 June 1789; m. Peter Conant. She d. 12 Jan. 1888, aged nearly 99 years.
43. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1730; married 16 Nov. 1758, REBECCA SURCOMB, daughter of Richard and Mary (Barger) Surcomb. He died (date not given) and she married second, WILLIAM FLAGG. By the will of Mary Surcomb, widow of Richard Surcomb, (See Boston Probate Records, Sept. 1788) she devised to the children of said Rebecca, viz:—Richard Surcomb How, Thomas How, John How and Mary How, and Rebecca and Sally Flagg.
- Children:
92. i. RICHARD SURCOMB,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1760.
  93. ii. THOMAS, b. about 1763.
  94. iii. JOHN.
  - iv. MARY, m. 30 June 1802, Ebenezer Larkin of Charlestown, Mass.; no children.
44. EDWARD COMPSTON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born (probably in Boston, Mass.) about 1742; married 3 July 1766, MARGARET NEALS, born about 1747, died 23 July 1776, aged 29. He married second, 3 Dec. 1776, ABIGAIL HARRIS, daughter of John and Hannah Harris of Boston, baptized 28 Oct. 1739, died 1 Feb. 1825, aged 85 years. He was a rope-maker in Boston, and was one of the "Boston Tea Party" 16 Dec. 1773. The Boston Probate Records mention "Edward How" rope-maker as one of the administrators of the estate of John Harris of Boston in 1779. He died 21 or (23) Sept. 1821, aged 79.
- Children probably born in Boston:
- i. EDWARD,<sup>6</sup> bapt. 31 May 1767; d. young.
  - ii. THOMAS, bapt. 31 July 1768 (this may be the Thomas How who m. Nancy Gardner 12 May 1792).
  - iii. EDWARD, bapt. 5 Aug. 1770; he was a master mariner, commander of the brig Hyder Ally of Boston, he d. at Amsterdam, Holland, 5 Aug. 1817. His will dated 2 May 1801, and proved at Boston, 4 Nov. 1817, bequeathed his whole



estate to wife Jennett, in the parish of White Chapel, County Middlesex, England.

- 95. iv. JOSEPH NEALS, bapt. 5 April 1772, in New South Church.
- 96. v. JOHN, bapt. 17 April 1774, in New South Church.
- vi. NABBY, bapt. 10 May 1778; m. 27 Oct. 1803, George Perry, she d. prior to 22 June 1816.

Children:

- 1. *Abigail Harris.*
- 2. *Persis.*
- 3. *George.*
- 4. *Edward Howe.*
- 5. *Emeline.*
- 6. *Charles.*

- vii. COMPSTON, b. 13 March 1783; d. in April 1806, on passage from St. Croix to North Carolina.

45. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 4 March 1753; married 11 Feb. 1776, SARAH DAVIS, (ancestry not given), she died 2 April 1786; he married second, 2 April 1787, MARGARET COTTON, daughter of John and Mary Cotton, born in Boston, 26 Aug. 1755, died there 17 Aug. 1788; he married third, 22 Jan. 1789, SARAH SIMPSON, who died 26 April 1818. He was a tin-plate worker and lived on Marshalls Lane in Boston. He appears to have been something of a loyalist, and gave the Committee of Correspondence considerable trouble. At a meeting of the Committee held on the 6th of Aug. 1776, they voted to demand of Joseph How Jr. and others a fine for not appearing on the Common at the late Muster of the Training Band and Alarm List, 22 July 1776.

On the 10th of Aug. 1776, the Constable was ordered to notify Joseph How Jr. and others, to appear and pay a fine of £10, and if not paid within twenty-four hours, the addition of £3, will be exacted.

The excuse of said How, was that "it was against his conscience to take up arms for any Government whatever." On 14 Aug. 1776, The Committee met and decided that the excuse was not sufficient, and that they should be prosecuted. On 22nd of Aug. 1776, The Committee of Correspondence ordered Joseph How Jr., tin-plate worker, and eight others, to be prosecuted, and a Complaint was issued to be brought before the Justice. He died in Boston in 1820.

Children born in Boston:

- i. JOSEPH,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 Jan. 1779; d. 1 Feb. 1802, unm.
  - 97. ii. WILLIAM, b. 9 July 1781.
  - 98. iii. JOHN, b. 24 Feb. 1784.
- By second wife:
- iv. MARY, b. 6 April 1788; m. William Rogers of Billerica, Mass.; no children.
- By third wife:
- v. SARAH, b. 29 Nov. 1789; d. 5 Aug. 1790.
  - vi. THOMAS, b. 11 Nov. 1791; d. 25 Sept. 1792.
  - vii. SUSAN, b. 8 March 1793; d. in Jan. 1842, unm.
  - viii. SARAH, b. 6 Nov. 1795.



46. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 14 Oct. 1754; married 7 June 1778, MARTHA MINNS of Boston, at Newport, R. I., she died at Halifax, N. S., 25 Nov. 1790, aged 30 years. He married second, 25 Sept. 1798, MRS. MARY (EDE) AUSTIN, widow of Capt. Henry Austin, and daughter of Capt. William and Sarah (Milton) Ede of Maryland or Virginia. She died in Halifax, N. S., 14 Feb. 1837. He died there 29 Dec. 1835.

He served his time in the office of the "Massachusetts Gazette & Boston News Letter" published by Richard Draper, and after his death in 1774, Mrs. Draper continued the publication, associating Mr. Howe with her as junior partner. He saw the battle of Bunker Hill from one of the old houses there, and nursed the wounded after it was over. On the evacuation of Boston, the paper was published for a short time at Newport, R. I., later being proscribed and banished, he removed to Halifax, N. S., taking with him his wife Martha, and his printing press. "To be a loyalist involved the loss of property, country and friends; and it required a man to stand firm to his principles, whether political or religious." He published a newspaper in Halifax called the Halifax Journal, commencing in 1786, having on it the names "Howe & McKinsty" as the publishers. He was for many years King's Printer and Postmaster General. He was also a magistrate—presided at the Police office and held courts. He was a tall man, well proportioned and strongly built, had brown hair and blue eyes. He was a quiet, sedate man, unobtrusive and very unambitious; seldom ruffled and always kind. Though a true Briton to the day of his death, he loved New England and old Boston especially with filial regard. He never lost an opportunity of serving a Boston man if in his power.

Children born in Halifax:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 Dec. 1779; m. 25 Dec. 1797, Edward Sentell of Windsor, N. S., and d. at Halifax, 19 Jan. 1799.  
Children:  
1. *Joseph*.
- ii. SARAH, b. 2 Sept. 1782; d. 23 June 1783, aged 10 mos.
99. iii. JOHN, b. 8 Sept. 1784.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. about 1786; d. at Halifax, N. S., 12 Jan. 1843.  
He was Assistant Commissary General, and spent most of his life in Quebec. A tall, strong, and well-made man, excellent in athletics and was highly esteemed.
- v. JANE, b. about 1788; m. William Austin, son of her father's second wife, she d. at Digby, N. S., 23 May 1865.  
Children:  
1. *Sarah*, b. ———; m. John Daker.  
2. *Sophia Minns*, b. ———; m. Robert Fitzrandolph of Digby.
100. vi. DAVID, b. 15 Nov. 1790.  
By second wife:
- vii. SARAH FOSTER, b. about 1800; m. ——— Langshaw, who d. at sea.
101. viii. JOSEPH, b. 13 Dec. 1804.



47. DAVID<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 25 March 1759; married 3 May 1780, MARGARET SUMNER, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Bemis) Sumner, born in Boston, 29 Oct 1761, died in Castine, Me., 12 Sept. 1807. He married second, 5 Nov. 1808, SARAH WHITNEY, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Cutler) Whitney, born in Boston, 2 Feb. 1776. He lived in Boston (where he was a silversmith,) until about 1795, when he moved to Castine, Me., and engaged in mercantile business; for many years he held a commission in the militia. He was postmaster in Castine, a notary public and U. S. Marshall, and died at Castine 3 March 1828; his widow Sarah died at Lincolnville, Me., 16 Nov. 1857.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL WHITNEY,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 April 1807; m. 4 Sept. 1831, Robert Davis of Lincolnville, she d. 5 May 1845, he m. 2nd. Olivia H. Buxton, daughter of Benjamin Buxton of Warren, Me.  
Children born in Lincolnville:
  1. *Joseph A.*, b. 15 July 1832.
  2. *David Howe*, b. 8 May 1834; d. 15 Dec. 1834.
  3. *Sarah Ann*, b. 8 May 1834; d. 26 July 1834.
  4. *Hale Hodgman*, b. 20 March 1837; d. 11 Oct. 1838.
  5. *William Whitney*, b. 14 Sept. 1839.
102. ii. DAVID, b. 5 Aug. 1810.
- iii. JOSEPH WHITNEY, b. 14 May 1814; d. 20 March 1815.
- iv. SARAH ANN, b. 16 July 1816; d. 31 Oct. 1831, by the upsetting of a boat in Penobscot Bay.
- v. REBECCA WITHERLE, b. 15 Oct. 1817; m. 21 Nov. 1844, her cousin Samuel Whitney, son of Samuel A. and Ruth (Perkins) Whitney, b. 20 July 1802 in Castine. Both of them were drowned 31 March 1846, by the sinking of a boat in the Penobscot Bay.  
Children:
  1. *Margaret*, b. in 1845; d. 3 Feb. 1846, aged 4 mos. 12 ds.

48. JAMES<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 29 Nov. 1746; married 28 Dec. 1773, in Roxbury, Mass., SUSANNAH RICHARDSON, daughter of John and Susannah (Perrin) Richardson, born 15 May 1756. They lived in Roxbury where he died 12 Jan. 1798. She married second, 27 Nov. 1804, Ralph Smith. She died 9 Dec. 1846.

Children born in Roxbury:

- i. SUSANNAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 13 Jan. 1775; d. 14 March 1777.
- ii. JAMES, b. 13 Dec. 1776; d. in Roxbury, 23 Jan. 1801.
- iii. JOHN, b. 3 June 1779; m. 26 Oct. 1803, Henrietta Sparhawk, she d. 26 Oct. 1804. He married second, 14 April 1805, Hannah Niles. He d. in Roxbury, 28 March 1828, aged 49 (a Mrs. Hannah Howe d. in Roxbury 27 April 1837, aged 76 (?)); no children.
- iv. SUSANNAH, b. 2 April 1782; d. in Roxbury, 1 Oct. 1783.
- v. LYDIA, b. 16 Jan. 1784; m. 11 March 1803, John Champney of Roxbury, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Pierce) Champney, b. 22 Feb. 1779. He was an officer in the Custom House 27 years, and d. in Roxbury, 21 March 1837, she d. there 16 Nov. 1866.



## Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 10 July 1804.
2. *Susannah Richardson*, b. 4 May 1806.
3. *James Howe*, b. 4 Dec. 1807; m. 23 Nov. 1841, Sarah E. Wells (they were the parents of J. Wells Champney, the artist), b. July 16, 1843.
4. *John*, b. 28 Aug. 1809.
5. *Betsey Louisa*, b. 20 Dec. 1811.
6. *Mary Ann*, b. 13 Nov. 1813.
7. *Sarah Maria*, b. 3 April 1816.
8. *Henry*, b. 11 Dec. 1818.
9. *Henrietta*, b. 2 May 1821.
10. *Lydia Howe*, b. 3 Feb. 1824.
- vi. *POLLY*, b. 1 March 1786; d. in Roxbury, 31 Aug. 1787.
- vii. *BETSEY*, b. 10 Oct. 1790; m. 1 June 1809, Charles Shepard of Northampton, Mass. She d. in Roxbury, 10 April 1867.
- viii. *MARY RICHARDSON*, b. 11 Sept. 1796; m. 3 June 1819, Maj. Daniel L. Gibbons of Boston, she d. in Boston, 10 Jan. 1884.

49. *NATHANIEL*<sup>5</sup> *HOWE* (*Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dighton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1755; married 24 Nov. 1787, *RUTH COLSON* of Abington, Mass., born about 1766, and died in Abington 24 Sept. 1800, aged 34 years; he married second, 15 Aug. 1801, *SARAH POOL* of Abington, born about 1770, died 24 Sept. 1825. He died in Abington, 19 July 1814.

## Children born in Abington:

- i. *ELIZABETH*, b. 1 Oct. 1788; d. 19 Jan. 1808, aged 19 years.
- ii. *MARY*, b. about 1790; m. 26 Oct. 1829, Rev. William Shedd, minister of the First Church in Abington, Mass., b. about 1798, d. 11 Nov. 1830, aged 32 years, she d. 21 March 1865, aged 75 years.
103. iii. *JOSHUA*, b. about 1792.
- iv. *SARAH POOL*, b. 27 Dec. 1803; m. 26 Nov. 1829, Thomas J. Hunt of Abington, son of Thomas and Susanna Hunt, b. 28 Feb. 1805.

## Children:

1. *A son*.
2. *Sarah*.
3. *Mary*.
4. *Henry T*.

50. *MOSES*<sup>5</sup> *HOWE* (*Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born (probably) in Dorchester, Mass., about 1747; married in Boston, Mass., 3 April 1785, *MARY EDWARDS*, and afterwards lived in Dorchester, Mass. There was a Mary Edwards, daughter of John and Abigail Edwards, who was born in Boston, 15 April 1755, and according to the inscriptions on the stones in the cemetery at Uphams Corner, in Boston, the above Moses died 22 Sept. 1823, aged 76 years, and Mary his widow, died 19 Dec. 1838, aged 83 or 85 years; from the ages as given above, we are of the opinion that he was the son of Moses Howe who was born in Dorchester, Mass., 30 Nov. 1721, and wife Mary ———, but we have no absolute proof.



## Children born in Dorchester :

104. i. MOSES,<sup>6</sup> b. 1 Sept. 1781; probably a son by a previous marriage.  
ii. ABIGAIL, b. 10 May 1785.  
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 27 Jan. 1789; d. 15 Jan. 1867.  
iv. HANNAH, b. 13 Sept. 1790; m. 22 March 1810, Royal Oliver, a resident of Dorchester.

## Children born in Dorchester :

1. *Nathaniel Jennison*, b. 16 June 1811.
2. *Royal*, b. 16 May 1813.
3. *James Humphrey*, bapt. 16 Sept. 1821.
4. *Betsey Howe*, bapt. 4 May 1823.



## SIXTH GENERATION.

51. SIMON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., and baptized 12 Sept. 1756; married 28 Sept. 1784, SALLY RICE of Sterling, Mass.; according to the U. S. Census of 1790, he was living in Sterling, Mass., and his family consisted of one male over 16, one male under 16, and four females. They are said to have moved to Vermont, where she died 1833. He died in 1836. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, from Framingham, in Capt. Gleason's company.

## Children:

- i. SALLY,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given) m. Israel Johnson, and lived in Oswego, N. Y. They had six children.
  - ii. SOPHIA, b. (no date given) m. ——— Mead, and had three children.
105. iii. MOSES, b. in Feb. 1789.

52. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 18 Feb. 1759; married in June 1785, LOIS DADMUN, daughter of Samuel and Lois (Pratt) Dadmun, born in Framingham, baptized 20 May 1764. They lived in Framingham for many years, and he served seven years in the army in the Revolutionary war; later he moved to Holliston, Mass., where he died 10 March 1843; she died there 19 Feb. 1825.

## Children born in Framingham:

- i. LUTHER,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 Oct. 1785; d. in New Orleans, La., 3 June 1835, unm.
106. ii. ISAAC, b. 7 Jan. 1788.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 10 April 1790; d. in Oct. 1812.
  - iv. LOIS, b. 9 April 1792; m. 7 April 1814, Calvin Rockwood of Holliston, Mass.

## Children born in Holliston:

1. Charles, b. 28 June 1814.
  2. Margaret P., b. 13 March 1816.
  3. Martin B., b. 24 Nov. 1817.
  4. Jerusha B., b. 12 July 1819.
  5. Louisa, b. 22 June 1821.
  6. Calvin, b. 10 July 1823.
  7. Nancy Howe, b. 24 Aug. 1825; d. unm.
  8. Millie W., b. 13 April 1828.
  9. Laura M., b. 20 May 1830.
  10. Edwin F., b. 2 Dec. 1835.
- v. SAMUEL, b. 4 Dec. 1795; m. 16 Dec. 1818, Sally Hastings of Warwick, Mass.
- vi. REBECCA, b. 11 Aug. 1798; m. 4 April 1824, Samuel Phipps of Holliston, Mass. She d. 28 Feb. 1881.

## Children born in Holliston:

1. Josephine L., b. 28 Sept. 1825.
2. Luther Howe, b. 16 March 1827.
3. Mary A., b. 16 March 1829.
4. Rebecca L., b. 13 Sept. 1831.



5. *Margaret R.*, b. 18 Nov. 1833.

vii. NANCY, b. 15 Sept. 1804; d. in Framingham, 21 Sept. 1830.

107. viii. WILLIAM, b. 4 Oct. 1807.

53. ASA<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 16 Aug. 1773; married 29 May 1794, HANNAH WHITAKER, both being then of Sterling, Mass.

Children probably born in Sterling:

i. ARA,<sup>7</sup> b. ———; m. and lived in Sterling, where they had a daughter that d. there 3 March 1832.

ii. ZARA, b. about 1800; m. and moved to Braintree, Vt.; he m. 2nd. 19 Oct. 1865, Sarah H. Kendall, he being then of Braintree, Vt. He d. in Sterling, Mass., 21 Feb. 1875.

Probably there were other children.

54. ADAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*, *Isac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 27 Feb. 1780; married CATHERINE JOHNSON, born in Shirley, Mass., 6 Nov. 1779. They lived in Stoneham, and Reading, Mass.

Children:

108. i. FRANCIS DANA,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 May 1808.

109. ii. SAMUEL JOHN SPRAGUE, b. 20 June 1809.

110. iii. WILLIAM CLEMENT, b. in Oct. 1811.

iv. CATHERINE NEWTON, b. in Oct. 1813; m. Michael Phillips of Charlestown, Mass.

Children:

1. *Roxana Augusta*.

2. *Joseph Warren*.

3. *Elma*.

4. *Sarah*.

5. *Augustus*, d. young.

111. v. JOSEPH WARREN, b. 24 May 1818.

55. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 7 June 1782; married (int. 4 June 1808) REBECCA HOUGHTON of Leominster, Mass. They lived in Leominster where he died 19 March 1843.

Children born in Leominster:

i. MYRON,<sup>7</sup> b. 30 Nov. 1809; m. 5 Aug. 1853, Catherine H. Maynard, daughter of George and Lydia (Hogerney) Maynard, b. about 1819, died 5 April 1854, he m. 2nd, 20 Oct. 1855, Fidelia Hadley, daughter of Josiah and Betsey (Dinsmore) Hadley. They lived in Sterling, Mass., where he d. 28 Aug. 1863, she d. there 28 April 1884, aged 78 years, no children.

ii. ADELINE, b. 28 Aug. 1810; m. 28 Aug. 1833, Asaph Carter of Littleton, Mass. They lived in Sterling, where she d. 21 Jan. 1886.

Children born in Sterling:

1. *Albert C.*, b. 29 Sept. 1833.

2. *Josiah*, b. 27 March 1836.

3. *George A.*, b. 11 July 1838.

4. *Catherine E.*, b. 14 April 1840.

5. *James Harrison*, b. 31 March 1847.

6. *Daniel*, b. 3 Sept. 1850.

112. iii. ADOLPHUS, b. 8 Sept. 1812.



- iv. REBECCA, b. 15 July 1814; m. 18 Sept. 1835, Sargent F. Heath. She d. 11 March 1866, at Boscawen, N. H.

Children:

1. *Charles E.*, b. 16 Dec. 1836.
  2. *Lydia F.*, b. 30 Aug. 1838.
  3. *Clara K.*, b. 27 Oct. 1839.
  4. *Estelle E.*, b. 25 Dec. 1843.
  5. *William L.*, b. 9 June 1845.
  6. *Orianna P.*, b. 24 May 1847.
  7. *Rebecca E.*, b. 16 Jan. 1850.
  8. *Rosalie V.*, b. 8 Jan. 1852.
  9. *Leonora Blanche*, b. 24 Aug. 1855.
113. v. JOHN, b. 27 July 1816.
- vi. EDWIN, b. 14 Oct. 1818; last heard of at New Orleans, La., many years ago.
114. vii. EMORY, b. 22 Jan. 1821.
115. viii. HENRY GOSS, b. 16 April 1823.
- ix. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 22 March 1826; m. 16 June 1864, Helen M. Heath, daughter of Job Heath of Salisbury, N. H.; he was a soldier in Co. I. 5th Regt. Vols. and lived in Westboro, Mass., where he d. 31 May 1884.
- x. EMILY JANE, b. 15 Sept. 1828; m. 26 Oct. 1847, George M. Garfield of Sudbury, Mass. He d. in Westboro, 28 Jan. 1895; she d. in Spencer, Mass.
- Children:
- i. *Edwin Joseph*, b. in Spencer, 11 May 1850.
- xi. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. 22 Feb. 1831; was a soldier in Co. F. 13th Mass. Vols. and was wounded at Antietam. Was at the Soldiers Home in Chelsea, Mass., in 1898.

56. DAVID B.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 20 April 1796; married (name not given). They lived in Berlin, Vt., until about 1834, when they moved to Middlesex, Vt.

Children born in Berlin except the last two:

- i. ASA,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1820.
- ii. MARY J., b. 9 Jan. 1822.
- iii. JOHN BENJAMIN, b. about 1824.
- iv. HARRIET ELIZA, b. in March 1826.
- v. DAVID B., b. 4 March 1828.
- vi. SARAH M., b. 20 April 1830.
- vii. GEORGE W., b. 28 Sept. 1832.
- viii. ANDREW J., b. in Middlesex, Vt., 7 April 1835.
- ix. LUCRETIA MARIA, b. in Middlesex, 29 July 1839.

57. JASPER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 24 April 1790; married 23 Nov. 1809, NANCY WILSON. They lived in Holden, where he died 2 Nov. 1826, aged 36 years; she married second, 8 April 1832, JOSHUA BASSETT of Holden, he died 26 Oct. 1847; she married third, Moses Bullard of Princeton, Mass. She died 4 Jan. 1861.

Children born in Holden:

- i. ABIGAIL BAILEY,<sup>7</sup> b. 7 Sept. 1810; m. Nathan Howe, pub. 30 March 1833. (John Howe Family.)



- ii. ELIZA ROGERS, b. 11 Aug. 1812; m. 7 Jan. 1834, Joseph T. Sawyer, she d. 17 June 1892.

Children:

1. *Frances H.*, b. 31 Aug. 1835.
2. *Oscar F.*, b. 20 March 1838; d. 5 April 1860.
3. *Joseph T.*, b. 8 March 1847.

- iii. NANCY EDMUNDS, b. 27 July 1815; m. 31 Oct. 1837, Caleb Kendall Sawyer, she d. 8 Jan. 1889.

Children:

1. *Edward F.*, b. 10 Dec. 1838; m. Mary Neat, d. in May 1894.
2. *Agnes N.*, b. 25 Oct. 1840; m. A. B. Winslow.
3. *Lucy A.*, b. 31 Dec. 1842; m. John E. Morse.
4. *Helen E.*, b. 4 Nov. 1843; d. 4 Aug. 1844.
5. *Helen E.*, b. 18 Nov. 1846; m. A. G. Stickney.
6. *Jasper W.*, b. 31 Jan. 1851.

116. iv. EBENEZER WILSON, b. 18 Aug. 1817.

- v. ADALINE ESTABROOK, b. 27 June 1821; m. 3 June 1846, Thomas Carver Lawrence of Lancaster, Mass., she d. 23 Oct. 1895.

Children:

1. *Emily Louise*, b. 28 Feb. 1848; m. 6 Oct. 1874, Charles A. Bartlett of Clinton Mass., she d. 26 March 1881, he d. in Clinton.
2. *Almira Jane*, b. 1 Aug. 1850.
3. *Alice Eliza*, b. 19 Jan. 1861; d. 12 Jan. 1878.
4. *Charles Arthur*, b. 12 Feb. 1865; m. 16 June 1896, Jennie B. Bourne.

117. vi. HORATIO BARDWELL, b. 12 Dec. 1823.

- vii. JASPER, b. 30 May 1827; m. 5 June 1858, Elizabeth Stratton; no children.

58. JACOB<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 19 June 1760; married 17 Dec. 1783, BETTY FOSTER, daughter of Moses and Hannah (Putnam) Foster, born in Boxford, Mass., 10 Aug. 1763. (Her mother was said to have been a relative of Gen. Israel Putnam). The Continental Army records show that Jacob served in the army as a private in Capt. Thomas Turner's Co. of Col. Jackson's Regt. from 24 May 1777 to 31 Dec. 1779, being then credited to Ipswich. He served also as a private in Capt. William Scott's Co. of the same regiment, 1 Jan. 1780 to 24 May 1780 being credited then to the town of Newbury, Mass. After the close of the war he settled in Rowley, Mass., and later he lived in the towns of Baldwin, Bridgton and Paris, Me. He was the first mail carrier in Oxford Co., Me., being familiarly known as "Post Howe." He began about 1798 to carry the mails between Portland, Bridgton and Fryeburg, Me. In 1802 the route was extended to Waterford, and in 1803 he commenced making weekly trips starting from Portland and ending at Waterford. He was in the service for four years before retiring. He died 30 Jan. 1830 and was buried at Norway, Me. His widow died in Paris, Me., in 1853.



Children, the first five were born in Bridgton:

- i. FANNY, b. 4 Sept. 1784; m. Abner Smith, and lived in Bridgton, Me.  
 Children:
  1. *William*, b. ———; lived in Bridgton.
  2. *Laura*, b. ———; m. Benjamin Greely, and lived in Norway, Me.
  3. *Lucy Ann*, b. ———; m. Louis Poyen, m. 2nd. Noel Johnson.
118. ii. JESSE, b. 16 Feb. 1786.
- iii. SALOME, b. 5 Dec. 1787; m. Ebenezer Greenwood, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Mason) Greenwood. They lived in Bethel, Me., where she d. 25 Dec. 1820; he m. 2nd. Lucy Glover.  
 Children:
  1. *Joseph*, b. 14 July 1809; d. 15 Nov. 1820.
  2. *Noah Cressy*, b. 20 Nov. 1810; m. Susan Tarbox.
  3. *Nancy Kimball*, b. 19 Jan. 1813; m. ——— Kenniston, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.
  4. *Abigail Chapman*, b. 26 Dec. 1815; m. John Case of Haverhill, Mass.
  5. *Abner Smith*, b. 25 March 1817; m. Amanda Davis, and moved to Georgia.
  6. *Mary Miranda*, b. 29 June 1820; d. unm.
- iv. JACOB, b. 17 March 1790; d. at sea.
- v. BETSEY, b. 1 May 1792; m. William Swann, and lived in Denmark, Me., where she d. 10 Jan. 1872.  
 Children:
  1. *Greeley*, b. ———; m. Temperance ——— and lived in Denmark, Me., where he d.; she moved to Calif.
  2. *Jacob*, b. ———; m. ——— Johnson, and lived in Brownfield, Me.
  3. *Caleb*, b. ———; m. and lived in Denmark, Me.
  4. *William*, b. ———; m. and lived in Brownfield, Me.
  5. *Phineas W.*, b. ———; he lived in Fryeburg, Me., later he moved to Mass.
  6. *John*.
  7. *Dudley*.
  8. *James*, b. ———; moved to R. I.
  9. *Rebecca*.
  10. *Mary*.
119. vi. JEREMIAH, b. 14 May 1794.
- vii. HULDAH, b. 25 May 1796; m. 11 May 1815, Nathaniel Greenwood, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Mason) Greenwood, b. in Dublin, N. H., 27 Dec. 1790. They lived in Bethel, Me., until about 1834, when they moved to Farmington, Me., where he d. 15 April 1867, she d. 17 Jan. 1892.  
 Children:
  1. *Julia*, b. 14 March 1816; m. George B. Brown, and lived in Farmington, Me.
  2. *Mason Knapp*, b. 17 July 1818; d. young.
  3. *Albert Newton*, b. 14 Aug. 1820; m. Matilda Soule of South Fairchild, Me.
  4. *Zina Hyde*, b. 21 Sept. 1824; m. Emily Fellows, and lived in Farmington, Me.
  5. *Albert Alanson*, b. 25 Feb. 1827; m. Ann Eliza Ness of Searsmont, Me.



6. *Martha Almeda*, b. 28 March 1829; m. Ira Amsby of Farmington, Me.; she m. 2nd. Isaac Mayhew of Hampden, Me.; she m. 3d. Cyrus Morrill, and moved to Washington, Me., where she was living a widow in 1875.
  7. *Alma Esther*, b. 11 May 1833; m. James A. Bullen, and moved to Kansas.
  8. *Charles Miller*, b. 31 Dec. 1834; d. 14 Dec. 1836.
  9. *Charles*, b. 17 Feb. 1837; m. Martha Prescott, they lived in Hallowell, Me., and in Malden, Mass.
  10. *Huldah J.*, b. ———; was a teacher in Haverhill, in 1875.
- viii. *LYDIA*, b. 28 April 1798; m. 27 April 1818, Zibeon Field, she d. 9 Nov. 1847.
- ix. *ROXANNA*, b. 30 June 1800; m. Adams Twichell. They lived in Portland and Bethel, Me., she d. in Feb. 1888.
- Children:
1. *Daniel*, b. 25 Feb. 1831; m. 9 Dec. 1856, Cyrene Ayer, he d. 30 June 1863, and she m. 2nd. ——— Littlehale.
  2. *John*, b. ———; m. ——— Barker, she d. and he m. Fannie Chapman. Res. in Bethel and Portland, Me.
  3. *Salome*, b. ———; she lived in Bethel, Me., and in Haverhill, Mass.
  4. *Amanda*, d. young.
  5. *Althea*, b. ———; m. Joseph French, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.
- x. *POLLY*, b. 5 July 1802; m. Peter Coburn, he d. and she m. 2nd. Zibeon Field.
- xi. *MIRANDA*, b. 13 May 1805; m. Alexander Eames, son of James and Ruth (Field) Eames of Newry, Me., b. 16 March 1802. They lived in Newry, Me.
- Children born in Newry:
1. *Miranda Howe*, b. 1 Sept. 1824; d. in Waltham, Mass., 15 April 1904.
  2. *Lydia Swain*, b. 21 July 1826; m. 1 Aug. 1855, John Safford Parsons, who d. 1862, she m. 2nd. 26 Nov. 1863, Rev. Moses Patten; he d. 1884.
  3. *Alexander*, b. 6 June 1828.
  4. *Salome Greenwood*, b. 13 Oct. 1830; m. 14 April 1850, Reuben Ball Foster.
  5. *An infant*, b. and d. 3 March 1833.
  6. *Anna Foster*, b. 24 Feb. 1834; m. ——— Scofield.
  7. *Persis Foster*, b. 30 May 1836; m. Ellery Albee.
  8. *John Felch*, b. 6 April 1839.
  9. *Ellen Lucilla*, b. 8 Feb. 1841; m. Solon Albee.
  10. *Edwin Howe*, b. 23 May 1844.
  11. *Corliss Taylor*, b. 10 May 1846.

59. *DAVID M.<sup>6</sup> HOWE* (*Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ipswich, Mass., 10 June 1764; married in Nov. 1785, *HANNAH MARDEN*, she died 11 Nov. 1803 in Epsom, N. H.; he married second, 5 Feb. 1805, *SALLIE KNOWLES*, born 1771. He was a soldier, and a pensioner of the Revolutionary War. He was in the battle of Brandywine and served under Capt. Putnam's Co. in Col. Woods Regt. He died in Epsom, N. H., 10 Oct. 1840; she died there 28 Dec. 1856.



## Children:

120. i. JACOB,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 March 1787.  
 ii. SAMUEL, twin to Jacob; d. young.  
 iii. ABIGAIL, m. Moses Cheney of Thornton, N. H., lived in Epsom.

## Children:

- i. Sally, m. John Newton, and lived in Manchester, N. H.  
 iv. ABRAHAM.

60. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass., 31 March 1773; married Rachel Merrill of Chester, N. H., (int. 12 Jan. 1797).

## Children:

- i. ISAAC.<sup>7</sup>  
 121. ii. THOMPSON, b. in Greenwood, Me., about 1806.  
 122. iii. IRA, b. in Greenwood, Me., about 1808.

61. REUBEN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Philemon*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 9 May 1755; married 21 Dec. 1780, LUCY WOOD, who died 19 Dec. 1796; he married second, 27 April 1797, JUDITH TENNEY; she died, and he married third, ELIZABETH BAILEY, daughter of John and Hannah (Dresser) Bailey, born in Manchester, N. H., 11 May 1769. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and lived in Rowley, Mass., where he died 19 July 1836.

## Children born in Rowley:

- i. Lucy,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 May 1786; m. Philemon Daniels, son of John and Sally (Howe) Daniels, and settled in Rowley, Mass., where he d. 11 May 1833, she d. 1 Feb. 1846.  
 Children:  
 1. Lucy, m. Amos Wood Howe, and lived in Rowley, no children.  
 2. Martha, lived in Rowley.  
 3. Ebenezer, m. and had family, lived in Rowley.  
 4. Sarah, m. Amos Wood Howe as his second wife.  
 5. Moses, m. Julia Ewell, no children.  
 123. ii. THOMAS, b. 17 Oct. 1787.  
 iii. SUSANNA, b. 28 April 1790; m. 21 Dec. 1819, Enoch Dole.  
 Children:  
 1. Enoch Ira.  
 124. iv. REUBEN, b. 16 Oct. 1792.  
 125. v. MOSES WOOD, b. 26 Aug. 1795.  
 By second wife:  
 vi. JUDITH, b. 21 Jan. 1798; m. 27 June 1822, Oliver Bailey of Rowley, Mass.

62. GEORGE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Philemon*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 25 Nov. 1766; married 9 June 1798, DEBORAH CHAPMAN, daughter of Jonathan and Apphira (Perkins) Chapman, born in Ipswich, 11 Nov. 1776. They lived in Rowley, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 12 Dec. 1842. She died there 18 March 1861.

## Children born in Rowley:

- i. DEBORAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 March 1799; m. 20 July 1819, Joshua Millet



of Gloucester, Mass. They lived in Rowley, Mass., where he was a shoemaker; she d. there 13 Sept. 1864.

Children:

1. *Moses Edward*, d. young.
2. *Edward*, m. Lucinda Dodge, m. 2nd. Alatheia Mead.
3. *Joshua Rust*, m. Elizabeth Ann Cate, daughter of Mark and Eliza (Jewett) Cate.
4. *George Washington*, m. Lydia Conant of Ipswich.
5. *Dolly Ann*, m. Samuel Searle of Rowley.
6. *Amos Jewett*, m. Lucy Conant (sister of Lydia Conant).
7. *Emily Eliza*, m. Edwin Foster, son of Thomas Foster of Andover, Mass.
8. *John Pearson*, m. Elizabeth Kilham of Boxford, Mass.
- ii. DOROTHY, b. 26 Aug. 1801; m. 13 July 1830, John Pearson, son of Stephen and Sarah (Nourse) Pearson of Ipswich, b. 12 Jan. 1801. They lived in Ipswich, where he was a farmer.  
Children born in Ipswich:
  1. *Emily*, b. 20 June 1834 (twin).
  2. *Sophia*, b. 20 June 1834 (twin).
  3. *Harriet*, b. 31 May 1841.
- iii. APPHIA PERKINS, b. 25 March 1805; unm.
- iv. PHEBE KILBURN, b. 16 Nov. 1807; m. 10 Nov. 1829, Amos Jewett.
- v. SARAH MARIA, b. 27 Feb. 1810; m. in Feb. 1833, Joseph D. Clark; she d. 10 Dec. 1860.  
Children:
  1. *Deborah Elizabeth*, d. young.
126. vi. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 5 July 1812.
127. vii. WILLIAM FREDERICK, b. 10 Aug. 1814.

63. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wilmington, Mass., 30 Aug. 1741; married 10 Dec. 1763, ELIZABETH TOMBS of Hopkinton, Mass. They moved to Townshend, Vt., about 1765, where he was a farmer. He died in Townshend, 17 June 1828, in the 87th year of his age.

Children born in Townshend, except the first:

- i. JOHN,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1764; m. Esther ———.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 Feb. 1766.
- iii. ABEL, b. 7 Aug. 1767.
- iv. SIMEON, b. 29 Nov. 1769.
- v. MILO, b. 7 June 1771; m. Polly ———.
- vi. LUCRETIA, b. 7 May 1773.
- vii. JOEL, b. 14 March 1775; m. in Oxford, Mass., 15 Feb. 1802, Huldah Fitts.
- viii. LOVIN, b. 15 Feb. 1777.
128. ix. ABIJAH, b. 7 Feb. 1779.
- x. ELIJAH, b. 7 April 1781; m. Anna ———.

64. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wilmington, Mass., 15 March 1743; married in Upton, Mass., 19 Aug. 1768, HANNAH BLANCHARD of Warwick, Mass. They were among the early settlers of Townshend, Vt., locating in the west part of the town near Jamaica town line. He died about 1816.

Children born in Townshend:

129. i. BENJAMIN,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1770.



130. ii. JOHN, b. ———; m. Polly Harrington.  
 iii. SALLY, b. 6 July 1773; m. Amos Howard of Jamaica, Vt.  
 They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where she d. 12 April 1864.  
 Children:  
 1. *Amos*.  
 2. *Dexter*.  
 3. *Belinda*.  
 4. *Lury*.  
 5. *Fanny*.  
 6. *Jerusha*.  
 7. *Laura Ann*.  
 8. *Sophia*.  
 9. *Electa*.
131. iv. ROGERS, b. about 1776.  
 132. v. DAVID, b. about 1781.  
 133. vi. GARDNER, b. about 1783.  
 vii. HANNAH, b. ———; m. Robert Jennison.  
 Children:  
 1. *Gardner*.  
 2. *Elias*.  
 3. *Warren*.  
 4. *Selim*.  
 5. *Hannah*.  
 6. *Sally*.  
 viii. SUSANNA, b. about 1787; was living in 1860.  
 ix. BELINDA, b. ———.

65. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wilmington, Mass., 19 Aug. 1742; married (name of first wife unknown); he married second, 2 Dec. 1792, SARAH GRIF-FIN, widow of Nathaniel Griffin of Temple, N. H. They lived in Amherst and Milford, N. H. He died in Milford, N. H., in 1816, aged 74 years; she died there 15 March 1847, aged 89 years.  
 Children by first wife:  
 i. JOEL,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1775; m. 26 Nov. 1807, Dorcas Colburn of Hollis, N. H. He d. in Oct. 1860, she d. in Sept. 1861; no children.  
 ii. LYDIA, b. about 1779; m. 15 Aug. 1805, Jonathan Cummings Jr. of Milford, N. H., where she d. 26 March 1858.  
 iii. JOHN, b. about 1783; lived in Hudson, N. H.  
 By second wife:  
 iv. REBECCA, b. about 1794; m. John G. Colburn. She d. 21 Sept. 1829.  
 v. ISAAC, b. about 1797; he lived on the old homestead, where he d. 16 Jan. 1869, unm.
66. STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wilmington, Mass., 20 April 1745; married about 1771, HANNAH DUNCKLEE, daughter of Hezekiah and Damaris (Wilson) Duncklee, born in Amherst, N. H., 28 May 1755. They lived in that part of Amherst, now Milford, N. H., where he died 11 March 1818; she died there 23 June 1806, aged 51 years.



## Children:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Nov. 1772; m. in Nov. 1813, John Raymond, and d. in Milford, N. H., 7 Dec. 1852.
- ii. STEPHEN, b. in Nov. 1774; m. in Boston, 1 Nov. 1803, Caroline Gouldsbury. He was a sailor, belonging to the ship "Amethyst" and d. at sea 6 Dec. 1807.
- 134. iii. DANIEL, b. 5 Dec. 1776.
- 135. iv. ISAAC, b. 2 July 1781.
- v. MARY, b. 8 Oct. 1787; m. Isaac Upton Lovejoy, son of Jonathan and Tabitha (Upton) Lovejoy. They lived in Milford, N. H., where she d. 24 July 1855.

## Children:

- 1. *Mary Jane*, b. 25 Oct. 1815; m. (as his second wife), Abel A. Farnsworth. She survived him, and lived in Worcester, Mass.
- 2. *Maria*, b. 4 Dec. 1822; m. Abel A. Farnsworth; she d. in Milford, N. H., in 1856, leaving two children.
- 136. vi. BENAIAH, b. in Jan. 1790.
- 137. vii. MOSES, b. about 1793 (twin).
- viii. AARON, b. about 1793; d. 25 Jan. 1815, unm. (twin).

67. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, Mass., where he was baptized 8 July 1750; married 8 June 1780, AGNES TEMPLETON, daughter of James and Janet Templeton, born in Temple, N. H., 24 Sept. 1758. They lived in Amherst, N. H., until about 1790, when they moved to Peterborough, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 28 April 1818, aged 67 years; she died there 1 Jan. 1823.

## Children:

- i. JANE T.,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 July 1782; m. J. McIntire, she d. 21 March 1854, aged 72 years.
- 138. ii. JAMES, b. 24 Oct. 1784.
- iii. SARAH, b. 1 Feb. 1787; m. 9 Feb. 1813, Isaac Hadley, son of Ebenezer and Phebe (Winship) Hadley of Lexington, Mass., b. 9 Aug. 1784, d. 25 June 1843; she d. 27 Sept. 1855.

## Children:

- 1. *Sarah Ann*, b. 17 Sept. 1813; m. Charles W. Brown, and lived in Calif.
- 2. *Isaac*, b. 17 April 1816; m. 27 Nov. 1862, E. Maria Corey.
- 3. *Samuel*, b. 12 July 1818; m. 4 Sept. 1849, Mary F. Twist.
- 4. *Martha*, b. 8 March 1821; d. 19 Aug. 1826.
- 5. *John*, b. 30 May 1824; d. 27 April 1825.
- 6. *Martha*, b. 27 July 1826.
- iv. ANNIE, b. 23 April 1789; m. 15 Sept. 1816, Matthew Gray. She d. 1 July 1834, aged 45 years.
- 139. v. SAMUEL, b. 6 June 1791.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. 30 Dec. 1793; d. 22 Jan. 1794.
- 140. vii. CHARLES, b. 2 April 1795.
- viii. AMY, b. 26 Aug. 1797; m. 23 Dec. 1817, Ebenezer Hadley, son of Ebenezer and Phebe (Winship) Hadley of Lexington, Mass., b. 1 May 1787, d. 20 June 1859. She d. 11 Jan. 1874, aged 76 years.



## Children:

1. *Joel*, b. 28 Jan. 1820; d. unm.
2. *Jonas*, b. 23 Oct. 1823; m. Dorothy P. Gove of Winchendon, Mass.
3. *William H.*, b. 16 Sept. 1829; m. Sarah M. Draper.
- ix. *NANCY*, b. 17 June 1800; m. William Puffer, and lived in Peterborough, N. H.
141. x. *ASAH*, b. 19 July 1802.
- xi. *WILLIAM*, b. 26 Feb. 1805; m. Caroline Stone, and d. 17 April 1873, aged 68 years.

68. *JOEL*<sup>6</sup> *HOWE* (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, Mass., and baptized 31 March 1754; married (name of wife not given); they lived in Amherst a short time, but moved to Peterborough, N. H., prior to 1790, where he lived several years, but later he moved to Temple, Me., where he died.

## Children:

- i. *DAMARIS*,<sup>7</sup> b. ———; m. (then called of Peterboro) Ebenezer Chandler, son of Ebenezer and Sarah (Averill) Chandler, b. in Wilton, N. H., 14 May 1781; they lived in Temple, Me., and Wilton.
- Children:
1. *Ebenezer*.
  2. *Luke*.
  3. *James Howe*.
  4. *John Prince*.
  5. *Eliza*.
  6. *Joel*.
  7. *Joel Plummer*.
  8. *Eliza Damaris*.
141. ii. *JOHN*, b. about 1782.
  143. iii. *JAMES*, b. about 1784.
  144. iv. *JOEL*, b. 24 Aug. 1792.
  - v. *ELISHA*.
  145. vi. *JESSE M.*, b. about 1804.
- There is said to have been five or six daughters.

69. *THOMAS*<sup>6</sup> *HOWE* (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 7 July 1765, married 30 Aug. 1789, *HANNAH WITHINGTON*, daughter of Elijah and Mary (Allen) Withington, born 2 June 1767. He died 22 Dec. 1805, and she married second, 11 Sept. 1808, Gen. Nathan Crane of Canton, Mass. She died 5 May 1848, aged 81 years.

## Children:

- i. *CHARLES*,<sup>7</sup> b. 18 Jan. 1791; d. 8 Dec. 1795.
  146. ii. *ELIJAH*, b. 21 Oct. 1792.
  - iii. *HANNAH*, b. 23 Dec. 1795; m. 5 Dec. 1813, Alexander French of Canton, Mass., b. 1786, where she d. 25 July 1816.
- Children:
1. *Charles Howe*, b. 21 Sept. 1814.
  2. *Hannah Howe*, b. 14 July 1816.
  147. iv. *CALVIN*, b. 15 March 1799.



70. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 3 April 1768; married 26 Aug. 1800, MARY BULLARD, born in Dedham, Mass., Nov. 30, 1767, daughter of Isaac and Patience (Baker) Bullard. They lived in Dedham, where she died 27 April 1846. He died there 20 May 1847.

Children born in Dedham, Mass.:

148. i. ISAAC,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 Sept. 1801.  
 149. ii. JOSEPH, b. 10 Dec. 1804.  
 iii. MARY, b. 9 Jan. 1809; m. 20 Aug. 1828, William Sadler, son of John and Mary (Dakin) Sadler of Dedham, Mass. He d. in Middleboro, Mass., 22 July 1885. She d. in Sharon, Mass., 22 March 1897.

Children:

- i. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. in Dedham, 28 Oct. 1828, m. 24 Jan. 1849, Silas Varnum.

71. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 17 Aug. 1770; married 27 April 1797, MARY GOULD, daughter of Maj. George and Rachel (Dwight) Gould, born in Sutton, Mass., 29 May 1772. He was a builder in his early life. He built a tavern in Dedham in 1797 which he conducted for at least ten years. Afterwards he became superintendent of a cotton mill in East Dedham. He lived a short time in Ipswich, Mass., and then moved to Holmesburg, Penn., about 1815, where he became superintendent of a cotton factory. He died there 11 Oct. 1835; his widow died in South Braintree, Mass., 31 Oct. 1859.

Children born in Dedham:

150. i. GEORGE,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 Nov. 1802.  
 ii. RACHEL DWIGHT, b. 19 Feb. 1806, in Dedham; m. 28 Oct. 1830, Rev. Lyman Matthews, b. 12 May 1801, in Middlebury, Vt., son of Darius and Abigail (Porter) Matthews. He was a graduate of Middlebury College in 1822 and of Andover Theological Seminary, in 1828; was pastor of the Congregational Church at South Braintree, Mass., 1830 to 1844., then moved to Cornwall, Vt., where he d. 17 Aug. 1866, and she d. 1 Nov. 1866.

Children born, all but the last, in Braintree, Mass.:

1. *William Howe*, b. 24 July 1832; m. 26 July 1894, Mrs. Ella (Linsley) Waldron, b. 10 Oct. 1852, dau. of Darius Matthews and Margaret Lavinia (Baldwin) Linsley.  
 2. *Mary Howe*, b. 22 Dec. 1833; m. 2 Jan. 1855, Horace James Mead of Cornwall, Vt., where he d. in 1872; she d. there 23 Oct. 1862.  
 3. *Abigail Porter*, b. 21 Sept. 1835; d. unm.  
 4. *Carafilia*, b. 5 Nov. 1837; d. 13 Dec. 1850.  
 5. *Lyman*, b. 20 Sept. 1839; d. unm. 7 April 1857.  
 6. *Charlotte Plaisted*, b. 12 March 1843; d. 10 Oct. 1844.  
 7. *Thomas Porter Dwight*, b. in Cornwall, Vt., 28 Jan. 1847; grad. Middlebury College, 1870; m. 14 Sept. 1876, Anna Evangeline Hamblin of Cornwall, b. 17



Oct. 1856, dau. of Joseph Benton and Susan (Goodrich) Hamblin. He d. 12 Aug. 1914.

151. iii. WILLIAM, b. 20 Nov. 1811.

72. JOSHUA<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 7 Aug. 1772; married 15 June 1794, SALLY HOUGHTON, daughter of Silas and Lydia Houghton, born in Milton, Mass., 15 Oct. 1763. They lived in Dedham, but later moved to Dorchester, where he died in 1818; she died there 15 March 1848.

Children:

- i. NANCY HOUGHTON,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 March 1796; d. 18 Sept. 1796.
- 152. ii. CHARLES, b. 7 July 1797.
- iii. JOEL FREDERICK, bapt. 12 May 1799.
- iv. JANE, b. 17 Aug. 1801; m. 12 Dec. 1821, William Williams Jr., b. in Roxbury, Mass., 30 Nov. 1795, son of William and Sarah (Crosby) Williams. They lived in West Roxbury and Dorchester, where he d. 6 Jan. 1875; she d. there 11 Feb. 1859.

Children born in Shirley and West Roxbury, Mass.:

- 1. *Samuel*, b. 30 Jan. 1823, in Shirley, Mass.
- 2. *Charles Howe*, b. in West Roxbury, 1 Feb. 1825.
- 3. *James Hildreth*, b. in West Roxbury.
- 4. *Sarah Jane*, b. in W. Roxbury, 6 Aug. 1830; d. young.
- 5. *William H.*, b. in W. Roxbury, 29 Aug. 1832; d. young.
- 6. *William Robert*, b. in W. Roxbury, 27 Oct. 1837.
- 7. *Sarah Jane*, b. in W. Roxbury, 27 Oct. 1837; twin of William Robert.
- 8. *Joel Frederick*, b. in Dorchester, 16 Nov. 1842.
- v. LYDIA, bapt. 30 Oct. 1803; d. in Dorchester, 1 Dec. 1835, unm.
- vi. MARTHA, b. 6 April 1806; m. 30 May 1826, James Hildreth, b. in Westford, Mass., 7 Jan. 1800, she d. 17 Sept. 1846, he m. 2nd. 11 Oct. 1847, Mrs. Mary (Stetson) Kelton. They lived in Dorchester until 1853, when they moved to Waltham, Mass. He d. in Paxton, Ill., Nov. 1865.

Children:

- 1. *Charles Henry Howe*, b. about 1827; d. young.
- 2. *Martha Jane*, b. 29 Aug. 1831.
- 3. *George Henry*.
- 4. *Lucy Howe*, b. 29 Oct. 1835, in Boston.
- 5. *James Miller*, b. 17 March 1844, in Dorchester.

73. AMASA<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 23 Nov. 1778; married 3 June 1804, SALLY FISHER, daughter of Jesse and Lois (Metcalf) Fisher of Dover, Mass., born there 29 June 1779. They lived in Brewer, Holden and Eddington, Me., she died in Eddington, 17 Feb. 1842, he died 10 Sept. 1846.

Children:

- 153. i. WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> b. in Brewer, Me., 24 Sept. 1805.
- ii. LOIS ANN, b. in Brewer, 17 July 1807; m. 13 Jan. 1828, Joseph Rowe, son of Elisha Rowe of Eddington, Me., b. 11 May 1806. They lived in Eddington and Holden, Me., where he d. 18 July 1874; she d. there 17 April 1895.



## Children:

1. *Joseph Edwin*, b. in Eddington, 11 March 1829.
  2. *Martha Ann*, b. in Eddington, 19 May 1831.
  3. *Sarah Abigail*, b. in Holden, 17 Feb. 1833.
  4. *Thomas Timson*, b. in Holden, 1 May 1835.
  5. *Selinda Maria*, b. in Holden, 9 May 1837.
  6. *Minerva Jane*, b. in Holden, 9 Jan. 1840.
  7. *William Alphonso*, b. in Holden, 19 Jan. 1843.
  8. *Seth Taylor*, b. in Holden, 23 April 1844.
  9. *Irving Alanson*, b. in Holden, 14 Dec. 1848.
  10. *Albion King Parris*, b. in Holden, 22 March 1850.
154. iii. CALVIN, b. 14 Aug. 1812.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. in Holden, 23 Nov. 1815; m. Herman Greno Kent, son of Ezekiel Kent; she d. in Montpelier, Vt., 23 Nov. 1852; he d. 1873, aged 69.

## Children:

1. *George Nelson*, m. Sarah Chase.
2. *Herman Orlando*, killed 19 Dec. 1862.
3. *Lorenzo Edson*, b. 5 Dec. 1844; m. Hattie H. ———.
4. *Admiral Tabor*, b. 8 July 1848.
5. *Addie D.*, b. ———.

74. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 April 1777; married 20 Feb. 1800, MEHITABLE VOSE, daughter of George and Mary (Glover) Vose of Dorchester, born 9 Jan. 1783. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 8 April 1826; she died there 16 May 1858.

## Children born in Dorchester:

- i. CLARISSA,<sup>7</sup> b. in 1800; d. in Dorchester, 27 Dec. 1847, aged 47 yrs., unkm.
- ii. SARAH BAKER, b. ———; d. 15 Feb. 1803.
- iii. SARAH BAKER, b. in March 1803; m. 29 Nov. 1832, Charles Seaverns, b. in Weston, Mass., 1 Jan. 1776, and d. in Dorchester, 3 May 1848; she d. in Woburn, Mass., 11 March 1883.

## Children:

1. *Catherine Howe*, b. 4 April 1834.
2. *John*, b. 1 April 1837.
3. *Luther*, b. 12 March 1839.
4. *Jane Matilda*, b. 12 May 1842.
- iv. MARY ANN, b. 11 May 1805; m. 15 March 1832, Sarrell Gleason as his second wife.

## Children:

1. *Sarrell*, b. 20 Jan. 1833.
  2. *Thomas Vose*, b. 20 Jan. 1835.
  3. *Edward Francis*, b. 25 Feb. 1837.
  4. *Mary Ann*, b. 9 May 1839.
  5. *Sarah*, b. 1 Oct. 1841.
  6. *Helen Maria*, b. 31 Dec. 1843.
  7. *Reuben*, b. 13 Aug. 1846.
  8. *Edna Louisa*, b. 8 Nov. 1851.
155. v. WARREN, b. in Dec. 1807.
- vi. ESTHER BAXTER, b. 2 Sept. 1810; d. in Dorchester, 8 Sept. 1811.
- vii. MEHITABLE, b. 8 Nov. 1812; m. 3 Dec. 1835, George Bridg-



ham, son of Jonathan and Susanna (Blackman) Bridgham, b. in Dorchester, in Sept. 1808; they lived in Dorchester, where he d. 21 Feb. 1874; she d. 26 Sept. 1863.

Children:

1. *George*, b. in Lubec, Me., 22 Nov. 1836.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. in Roxbury.
3. *Angeline*, b. in Dorchester.
4. *Sanford*, b. in Dorchester.
5. *Mary Caroline*, b. in Dorchester.

viii. ABIGAIL, b. 5 May 1815; m. 2 Sept. 1839, Nathaniel N. Gleason; she d. in Dorchester, 19 Dec. 1859.

Children:

1. *Abby Ann*, b. 26 Sept. 1840.
2. *Sarah Frances*, b. 14 Feb. 1846.

156. ix. JOHN HAWES, b. 1 May 1819.

x. ELIZA VOSE, b. 21 Sept. 1823; m. 19 Sept. 1842, Moses G. Lyon; no children.

75. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 6 Feb. 1781; married 24 Oct. 1802, ELIZABETH DAVENPORT, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Wiswell) Davenport, of Dorchester, born 19 Aug. 1783.

Children:

i. CHARLES OLIVER,<sup>7</sup> b. in Dec. 1804; d. 4 Nov. 1839.

76. OLIVER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 Dec. 1783; married 11 March 1805, NANCY COX; she died in Boston, 23 Nov. 1816; he married second, 14 Oct. 1819, MRS. ABIGAIL (COX) SPEAR. He died in Boston 2 Oct. 1822.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ELIZA COX,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Jan. 1806; d. 22 Aug. 1807.
- ii. OLIVER, b. 22 Oct. 1807; d. 1832 on a revenue cutter at Charleston, S. C.
- iii. ELIZA, b. 29 Sept. 1809; d. 20 April 1810.
- iv. NANCY, b. 6 March 1811; m. 3 April 1831, George Davis, son of Joseph and Judith (Brightman) Davis of Westport, Mass., b. 31 Aug. 1803. They lived in Boston, Mass., where she d. 16 March 1886. He d. there 21 Dec. 1888.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Caroline Louisa*, b. 24 April 1832.
2. *Augusta Amy*, b. 19 Feb. 1834.
3. *George Howe*, b. 1 Jan. 1836.
4. *Charles Henry*, b. 14 Oct. 1838.
5. *Eugene Clinton*, b. 7 Oct. 1845.
- v. GEORGE, b. 18 Sept. 1813; d. 29 Nov. 1813.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 12 May 1820; m. 13 Sept. 1845, Joshua V. Kettell, b. 18 July 1821, son of John P. and Martha (Vose) Kettell of Worcester, Mass., where he was a member of the firm of Kettell & Blake, Jewellers. He d. 19 Sept. 1896; she d. 12 Oct. 1896; no children.

77. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 4 Sept. 1765; married 23 Oct. 1788, MARTHA BIRD, daughter of Aaron and Anna Bird of Dorches-



ter, born 17 April 1766, died in Boston, 5 Jan. 1811; he married second, 13 Oct. 1813, ELIZABETH HEATH, daughter of John and Susanna (Crafts) Heath of Brookline, Mass., born 21 Nov. 1769. They lived in Brookline, where he died 20 May 1825; she died in Boston, Mass., 12 Jan. 1853.

Children born in Brookline:

- i. RACHEL GLOVER,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 Jan. 1789; m. 25 May 1814, William Worthington, b. 24 July 1784, they lived in Boston and Dorchester, where he d. 6 March 1857; she d. there 26 Oct. 1857.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Martha Howe*, b. 6 April 1815; d. 23 April 1824.
  2. *Sarah Wells*, b. 1 April 1817.
  3. *William Francis*, b. 18 June 1819.
  4. *John Howe*, b. 24 July 1821.
  5. *Martha Howe*, b. 21 Feb. 1824.
157. ii. JOHN, b. 14 March 1792.
  - iii. MARTHA, b. 1 Feb. 1795; d. in Brookline, 22 Oct. 1795.

78. GEORGE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 6 July 1769; married 24 Dec. 1789, MARY ANN HOLDEN, daughter of Jonathan and Mary Ann (Baker) Holden, born in Dorchester, 5 July 1773. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 16 Aug. 1828; she died there 25 June 1833.

Children: The first is recorded in both Dorchester and Roxbury births. All the others except last two are in Roxbury births.

- i. ABIGAIL GLOVER,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 March 1790; m. 25 Aug. 1812, Thomas Vose, son of George and Mary (Glover) Vose, b. in Dorchester, 26 Aug. 1788. They lived in Boston, where he was Deacon of the Old South Church from 1826 until his death in 1840; she d. in Dedham, Mass., 17 Oct. 1873.

Children, all but the first were born in Boston:

1. *Thomas*, b. in Baltimore, Md., 10 Aug. 1814.
  2. *Rebecca Brundage*, b. 1 Sept. 1816.
  3. *Abigail Howe*, b. 15 Sept. 1818.
  4. *Hiram Brigham*, b. 6 Aug. 1820.
  5. *George Howe*, b. 20 May 1822.
  6. *Ann*.
  7. *Lucretia Leland*, b. 21 May 1827.
  8. *Henry Martin*, b. 9 May 1830.
- ii. GEORGE, b. 5 Jan. 1792; d. 20 Jan. 1792.
  - iii. MARY ANN, b. 8 Jan. 1794; d. unm.
  - iv. JAMES, b. 11 Dec. 1797; d. 16 April 1856; he m. but had no children.

158. v. THOMAS, b. 19 Aug. 1800.

- vi. RACHEL ROBINSON, b. 30 May 1803; m. 12 Nov. 1822, James Robinson, son of Maj. Edward and Rachel (Bird) Robinson. He d. 14 April 1856; she d. 10 Jan. 1876.

Children:

1. *James Edward*, b. 15 Dec. 1823.
2. *Joseph Dearborn*, b. 20 Nov. 1825.
3. *Thomas Howe*, b. 1 June 1828.
4. *Rachel Bird*, b. 2 Oct. 1830.



5. *William Penn*, b. 23 July 1832.
  6. *Mary Ann Howe*, b. 9 Oct. 1833.
  7. *Hiram Bingham*, b. 3 March 1836.
  8. *Anna Bird*, b. 30 April 1838.
  9. *Nathan Tyson*, b. 25 Jan. 1841.
  10. *George Howe*, b. 15 Dec. 1843.
  - vii. *MARTHA*, b. 4 April 1807; m. 12 May 1837, Charles P. Ripley of Barre, Vt., where they lived and died; no children.
  - viii. *ELIZABETH*, b. 4 April 1807 (twin sister of Martha); she d. 16 April 1807.
  - ix. *MARIA ANTOINETTE*, b. 7 April 1816; m. 16 Sept. 1835, Daniel Pierce, son of Daniel and Lydia (Davenport) Pierce, b. in Dorchester, 16 Sept. 1805. She d. 22 Nov. 1848; he d. 10 April 1873.  
Children:  
1. *George Franklin*, b. 20 Oct. 1836.
79. *JOSEPH*<sup>6</sup> *HOWE* (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, 1 April 1778; married 31 Dec. 1811, *LUCY HUNT*, daughter of Anthony and Martha Fletcher (Pope) Hunt, of Williamsburg, Mass.; she was born in Braintree, Mass., 12 July 1792. He died in Dorchester, 14 Nov. 1857; she died in Boston, 11 May 1880.  
Children:  
i. *AN INFANT*,<sup>7</sup> d. young.
- 159. ii. *THEODORE LYMAN*, b. 9 Oct. 1815.
- iii. *JOSEPH HENRY*, b. 20 Nov. 1816; d. 13 Sept. 1822, at Boston.
- iv. *FRANCIS AUGUSTUS*, b. 2 Jan. 1818; d. 18 Jan. 1821, at Boston.
- v. *ELIZABETH*, b. 18 June 1819; m. 19 Dec. 1844, Lyman Willard of Cambridge, Mass.; she d. in Dorchester, 11 June 1856; he d. 11 May 1860.  
Children:  
1. *Francis L.*  
2. *Henry A.*  
3. *George Woodman.*  
4. *Ellen Elizabeth.*  
5. *Charles A.*
- vi. *LUCY ANN ROBINSON*, b. 12 July 1822; m. 2 May 1849, George Woodman of Boston, Mass.; she d. 15 July 1898.
- vii. *JOSEPH FRANCIS*, b. 3 Aug. 1824; d. 14 Sept. 1843; unm.

80. *JAMES*<sup>6</sup> *HOWE* (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 Jan. 1781; married 30 June 1803, *ELIZABETH CLAPP*, daughter of Col. Ebenezer and Mary (Glover) Clapp, born in Dorchester, 10 Sept. 1782. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 27 Aug. 1830, she died 25 Nov. 1868.  
Children:  
i. *ELIZA ANN*,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 Dec. 1805; m. 13 Dec. 1832, Edward Pierce, son of Edward and Elizabeth (Clapp) Pierce, b. 3 Sept. 1804; she d. 22 Oct. 1847. They had seven children.
- 160. ii. *JAMES THEODORE*, b. 4 July 1809.

81. *ABRAHAM*<sup>6</sup> *HOWE* (*Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jan. 1771; married in



1800, RACHEL SHAW, daughter of Abiathar and Susanna (Lambert) Shaw, born 11 Sept. 1781. He was by trade a shoemaker, and went to Warwick, Mass., about 1798, and bought a farm, and lived there until 1808; he then returned to Dorchester, and lived on the old farm with his father until after the death of his father and mother. In 1814 he sold out, and moved to Westmoreland, N. H., where he bought a farm and lived there until his death. He was deacon of the church from 1817, and died 22 Nov. 1860; she died there in 1867.

Children:

- 161. i. ABRAHAM,<sup>7</sup> b. in Warwick, Mass., 9 Aug. 1801.
- 162. ii. ABIATHAR, b. in Warwick, 17 July 1803.
- iii. RACHEL, b. in Warwick, 8 Sept. 1805; m. 13 Sept. 1837, William Hammond, b. in Waltham, Mass., 8 July 1793; she d. in Neponset, Mass., 29 May 1891; he d. there 2 Sept. 1860.  
Children:
  - 1. *William Howe*, b. 8 June 1832.
  - 2. *Elizabeth Coolidge*, b. 29 Dec. 1835.
  - 3. *Charles*, b. 4 June 1839; d. 12 July 1839.
  - 4. *Rachel Maria*, b. 7 July 1847.
- iv. BETSEY BIRD, b. in Warwick, 17 Sept. 1807; m. 29 May 1838, Jonas Wheeler, b. in Westmoreland, N. H., 3 Feb. 1805; they lived in Westmoreland, where he d. in 1858; she was living in Neponset, Mass., in 1897.  
Children born in Westmoreland:
  - 1. *Maria Elizabeth*, b. 31 March 1839.
  - 2. *Leverett*, b. 27 Dec. 1840.
  - 3. *Marcia Elizabeth*, b. 10 June 1842.
  - 4. *Colburn*, b. 10 Nov. 1843.
  - 5. *Luella Boynton*, b. 30 Dec. 1845.
  - 6. *Susan Howe*, b. 18 March 1848.
  - 7. *Elva Amelia*, b. 6 Jan. 1850.
- v. SUSANNA SHAW, b. in Dorchester, 10 Aug. 1809; m. 2 June 1834, Jonathan Jones, son of Jonathan Jones, b. in Randolph, Vt., 5 July 1811. They lived in Neponset, Mass., where she d. 9 Jan. 1894.  
Children born in Neponset:
  - 1. *Elizabeth Howe*, b. 26 Nov. 1835.
  - 2. *Royal Edson*, b. 1 April 1838.
  - 3. *Charles Allen*, b. 26 June 1840.
  - 4. *George Sidney*, b. 12 July 1846.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. in Dorchester, 4 Jan. 1812; m. 13 May 1838, Elizabeth Henderson, b. in Rochester, N. H., 12 June 1811; d. in San Jose, Calif., 27 June 1884; he m. 2nd. 25 Nov. 1885, Lizzie H. Clark, b. in Rochester, N. H. He d. in Neponset, Mass., 1 May 1886; she was living in Rochester, N. H., in 1897; no children.
- 163. vii. JAMES BLAKE, b. in Dorchester, 26 Feb. 1814.
- viii. SALLY SHAW, b. in Westmoreland, N. H., 13 July 1816; m. 22 March 1842, Sidney Smith Grannis, son of Sidney and Betsey (Strobridge) Grannis, b. in Irasburg, Vt., 21 Nov. 1819. They moved to Morrisville, Madison Co., N. Y., where they lived several years, when they moved to Red Wing, Minn., where she d. 30 May 1884; he was living there in 1897.  
Children:



1. *Ellen Maria*, b. in Morrisville, 23 Jan. 1843.
2. *Sidney Howe*, b. in Morrisville, 6 Jan. 1845.
3. *Sidney*, b. in Morrisville, 25 Nov. 1846.
4. *Hiram*, b. in Morrisville, 23 Nov. 1851.
5. *Edward Howe*, b. in Morrisville, 23 Feb. 1853.
6. *Mary Etta*, b. in Red Wing, Minn., 9 Dec. 1860.
- ix. ELISHA, b. 3 March 1819; he was a sailor, mate of a whaler; nothing heard of him since 1856.
164. x. EDWARD SHAW, b. in Westmoreland, 26 Aug. 1821.
165. xi. ALLEN, b. in Westmoreland, 14 Nov. 1824.
- xii. EUNICE SHAW, b. in Westmoreland, 23 Nov. 1829; m. 30 Nov. 1852, George Washington Billings, b. in Quincy, Mass., 8 March 1825, son of John and Lydia (Faxon) Billings of Quincy. They went to Cleveland, Ohio, and later they moved to Grand Rapids, Mich.  
Children born in Cleveland:
  1. *Lydia Faxon*, b. 3 Aug. 1857; d. 4 Dec. 1857.
  2. *Sarah Howe*, b. 13 Oct. 1858.
  3. *Ellison*, b. 12 Sept. 1861; d. 4 July 1866.
  4. *Eunice May*, b. 12 May 1864; d. 20 May 1866.
  5. *Georgia Ella*, b. 27 Aug. 1873.

82. JAMES BLAKE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 31 March 1773; married 22 Nov. 1797, SALLY ADAMS BADLAM, daughter of Gen. Stephen and Mary Badlam, born 31 May 1776, died 4 Jan. 1817; he married second, 12 Oct. 1820, MARY WHITE, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Bell) White, born 22 Oct. 1782, and died by being thrown from a carriage 22 Aug. 1837. He graduated from Harvard College in 1794, taught school in Dorchester, where he had for one of his pupils, Edward Everett. He was afterwards an Episcopalian clergyman, and settled in Claremont, N. H. The History of Claremont, says of him, "Mr. Howe was an old school gentleman; always wore the long stockings, short clothes, and silver knee and shoe buckles of the latter part of the eighteenth and fore part of the nineteenth century. He was tall, erect, of commanding presence, a conspicuous figure in town for many years; highly respected for his ability and faithfulness as a rector, and beloved for his goodness by all who knew him. He died of apoplexy in a railroad car at Albany, N. Y., on the seventeenth of September 1844, when on his way to Indiana to visit one of his sons."

Children:

- i. JAMES BLAKE,<sup>7</sup> b. in Dorchester, 19 May 1799; d. 12 July 1808.
- ii. STEPHEN BADLAM, b. in Dorchester, 20 Oct. 1800; was a merchant, and d. in Calcutta.
- iii. SARAH ANN, b. in Dorchester, in Dec. 1808; m. 17 Dec. 1835, John Harrison Blake.
- iv. JAMES BLAKE, b. in Boston, 18 Aug. 1811; d. 22 Aug. 1811.
- v. JOHN BADLAM, b. in Boston, 3 March 1813; m. 4 Feb. 1846, Frances M. Glidden, dau. of Gen. Erastus Glidden of Claremont, N. H. He graduated Trinity College (Hartford) in 1832, and went to Indiana, and settled in Lima, Lagrange Co., where he practiced law for many years; he was a



member of the legislature in 1840, and a member of the Indiana Constitutional Convention in 1850. He was the author of a work on Political Economy, and various other books and essays. In an article written by Gen. John C. Curn entitled "Sketches of the Old Indiana Supreme Court Bar" the following reference is made to John B. Howe.

"John B. Howe, a tall, stout young man, with broad heavy face, florid complexion and blue eyes, a quiet, silent, dignified gentleman, whose arguments are condensed, pointed, clear and sound. He was a most setentious and pithy writer of briefs, and did all things in the most quiet and unostentatious manner. Such was the nature of his career, an honest, reliable, influential and powerful lawyer." He d. in Lima, 22 Jan. 1882; no children.

- vi. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Boston, 5 Oct. 1816; d. 1 Jan. 1844, in Lima, Ind.
- vii. JAMES BLAKE, b. in Boston, 31 July 1821; he graduated at the University of Vermont, in 1843, and the same year he went to Lima, Ind., where he studied law. In 1846 he was elected county clerk, and held that office for seven years; he afterwards engaged in banking business, which he continued until a few months before his death, which occurred 29 Nov. 1896.

166. viii. WILLIAM BELL WHITE, b. 21 March 1822.

- ix. LUCRETIA SMITH, b. 25 Sept. 1825; m. 20 Oct. 1845, David Fiske Dwight, son of Darius and Cynthia (Fiske) Dwight, b. 31 July 1814. They lived in Detroit, Mich., and Boston, Mass.

Children:

- 1. *Mary Isabel*, b. 7 Aug. 1846; d. 17 Sept. 1846.
- 2. *Theodore William*, b. 15 July 1849; d. 1 March 1857.
- 3. *Annie Elizabeth*, b. 19 July 1852; d. 15 Aug. 1853.
- 4. *Marion Lucretia*, b. 13 Jan. 1857.
- 5. *Percy David*, b. 20 Oct. 1862.
- 6. *Laura Howe*, b. 19 Oct. 1864.

- 83. EDWARD<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 July 1783; married 23 Sept. 1809, MARY TINKHAM, daughter of Joseph and Mercy Tinkham of Wiscasset, Me., born 28 June 1787, died 11 Sept. 1810; he married second, 10 June 1815, SURVIAH MARSTON, daughter of David S. and Sarah Marston of Roxbury, Mass., born 16 Nov. 1789, and died in Portland, Me., 19 May 1864. He went to Portland, in 1805, and soon engaged in mercantile business.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>7</sup> b. 30 July 1810; d. 16 Sept. 1810.
- ii. SARAH, b. 15 March 1816; d. 16 Jan. 1820.
- iii. MARY, b. 13 Dec. 1817; m. Dr. Bradford, and d. 29 June 1865.
- iv. EDWARD, b. 8 March 1820.
- v. SURVIAH, b. 31 Oct. 1821; m. 20 Sept. 1855, Roger Newton Pierce.
- vi. GEORGE MARSTON, b. 10 Sept. 1823.
- vii. ANN LOUISA, b. 22 July 1825; d. 25 July 1825.
- viii. LUCIUS THAYER, b. 22 Sept. 1826.
- ix. LOUISA, b. 10 June 1829.



- x. ELIZABETH PAYSON, b. 12 Sept. 1833; m. 7 June 1854, Rev. William Brown Lee.

Children:

1. *Edward Trumbull*, b. 5 April 1855.

84. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 17 June 1777; married 17 Dec. 1799, FRANCES RANDALL, daughter of Joseph and Esther Randall, born in Sharon, Mass., 30 Dec. 1775. They lived in Dorchester, where he was deacon of the Second Church 1828 until his death; he died 11 June 1838, she died there 24 April 1847.

Children born in Dorchester:

- i. ELIZA,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 Jan. 1800; m. 20 Feb. 1823, William Jacobs, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Foster) Jacobs, b. 28 July 1787. He was a cabinet maker and lived in Dorchester, where she d. 30 May 1865; he d. 21 July 1865.  
Children born in Dorchester:
1. *William T.*, b. 14 Dec. 1823.
  2. *Sarah F.*, b. 9 Dec. 1825.
  3. *Benjamin*, b. 15 Jan. 1828.
  4. *Eliza A.*, b. 4 April 1830.
  5. *Caroline H.*, b. 22 Jan. 1833.
  6. *Henry*, b. 21 Feb. 1837.
  7. *Elisha*, b. 1 May 1842.
167. ii. ENOS, b. 4 Jan. 1803.
- iii. ISAAC AMBROSE, b. 20 Nov. 1804; d. in Dorchester, 26 July 1830, unm.
168. iv. HARVEY, b. 22 March 1807.
- v. SARAH FRANCES, b. 3 Dec. 1813; d. 6 Dec. 1813.
- vi. BENJAMIN, b. 3 Dec. 1813; d. 6 Dec. 1813.

85. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 29 Nov. 1778; married 27 Oct. 1803, EUNICE WITHINGTON, daughter of Edward and Eunice Tucker) Withington of Milton, Mass., born in Winchendon, Mass., 14 April 1781. They lived in Boston many years. He died in Dorchester, 27 Dec. 1848, she died there 9 July 1843.

Children born in Boston:

- i. EUNICE HARRIET,<sup>7</sup> b. 22 May 1805; d. in Boston, 24 March 1813.
169. ii. SAMUEL ALBERT, b. 1 July 1807.
- iii. CAROLINE, b. 1 Sept. 1809; d. in Boston, 22 Jan. 1823.
- iv. MARY JANE, b. 10 July 1811; m. 1 July 1837, Henry Hill of Exeter, Me.; d. in Bangor, Me., 5 March 1885.  
Children born in Bangor:
1. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. 22 May 1841; m. Aaron Babb of Bangor, Me.
  2. *John Lewis*, b. 29 Nov. 1843.
  3. *Samuel Howe*, b. 10 June 1845.
170. v. JONATHAN, b. 2 Sept. 1813.
- vi. EUNICE HARRIET, b. 23 Aug. 1816; d. 11 Jan. 1881, in Lexington, Mass., unm.
- vii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 11 Jan. 1819; m. 3 Oct. 1843, James C. Sharp of Dorchester, Mass. They lived in Dorchester, where she d. 3 Feb. 1888; he was living in 1897.



Children born in Boston :

1. *Alice Conley*, b. 4 Oct. 1846; d. 10 Aug. 1848.
2. *Elizabeth Badlam*, b. 28 Aug. 1848.
3. *Edward*, b. 4 Sept. 1850; m. 26 Oct. 1876, S. Louise Robinson.
4. *Clement*, b. 17 June 1852; d. 30 June 1852.
5. *Howard Rosseel*, b. 24 Sept. 1853; m. 6 July 1881, Annie S. Baker.
6. *Everett Howe*, b. 19 Aug. 1857; m. 12 Dec. 1888, Nellie M. Daniels.

- viii. ANN MARIA, b. 25 Aug. 1821; m. 13 Dec. 1842, Elisha Henry Preston of Dorchester; she d. 4 July 1887.

Children born in Dorchester :

1. *Clarissa Myra*, b. 21 Oct. 1843.
2. *Ellen Maria*, b. 11 July 1845.
3. *William Henry*, b. 12 Dec. 1846.
4. *Anna Maria*, b. 11 April 1849.
5. *Charles Henry*, b. 23 Oct. 1853.
6. *Edith Lee*, b. 22 March 1856.

- ix. MARTHA LEE, b. 12 Dec. 1826; m. 17 July 1860, William E. Tolman of Pawtucket, R. I., formerly of Dorchester.

Children born in Pawtucket :

1. *William Howe*, b. 2 June 1861.
2. *Julia Comstock*, b. 12 July 1862.
3. *Alice Lee*, b. 14 Feb. 1866.

86. JACOB<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 June 1788; married 20 Aug. 1812, JANE WITHINGTON, daughter of Edward and Eunice (Tucker) born in Dorchester, 3 May 1790. They lived in Boston many years. He died in Brookline, Mass., 23 March 1869; she died in Chelsea, Mass., 22 Jan. 1855.

Children born in Boston :

- i. HANNAH HARRIET,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 Sept. 1813; m. 11 Dec. 1836, Raymond Cole. They lived in Boston; she d. in Newton, 1901.

Children born in Boston :

1. *Martha*.
2. *Harriet Frances*, b. 13 Sept. 1847.

- ii. JACOB ALONZO, bapt. 1 Oct. 1815; d. 5 April 1823.

171. iii. EDWARD WITHINGTON, b. 28 Oct. 1817.

- iv. CAROLINE, b. 3 Oct. 1823; m. 14 June 1843, Henry Davenport, son of Elijah and Susan (Ward) Davenport, b. 18 Nov. 1811; she was living in New York, 1897.

Children born in Roxbury :

1. *Annie Ward*, b. 9 Feb. 1850.
2. *Francis Henry*, b. 27 March 1851.
3. *George Howe*, b. 17 June 1852.

- v. FRANCES MARIA, b. 13 June 1826; m. 4 Oct. 1848, Anson Hardy, b. in Chatham, Mass., 27 April 1824, son of Isaac and Betsey (Eldredge) Hardy. He d. in Newton, Mass., 18 May 1876; she was living in Chicago, Ill., in 1897.

Children :

1. *Anson*, b. in Boston, 8 Aug. 1849.
2. *Francis Alonzo*, b. in Liverpool, Eng., 28 Jan. 1851.
3. *Helen*, b. in Dorchester, 8 May 1855.
4. *Walter Badenach*, b. 28 May 1856.



- 5. *Emily Jane*, b. in Boston, 12 Dec. 1860.
- 6. *Carolyn*, b. 25 Aug. 1866.
- 172. vi. JACOB ALONZO, b. 22 July 1830.

87. JOSIAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Lemuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milton, Mass., 19 March 1771; married 19 July 1796, LUCY BARRON SHATTUCK, daughter of Dr. Benjamin and Lucy (Barron) Shattuck of Templeton, Mass., born 10 April 1774. They lived in Templeton where he was a practicing physician, and a very prominent man; he served as one of the selectmen for several years, and also was Town Clerk, and a representative to the legislature in 1825 and 1827. He was a member of Mass. Medical Society in 1804, and died in Templeton, 24 Jan. 1843; she died in Watertown, N. Y., 21 May 1857.

Children born in Templeton:

- i. JOSIAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 23 April 1797; d. 17 June 1808.
- ii. BENJAMIN SHATTUCK, b. 7 Aug. 1799; d. 17 Sept. 1829, unm., at Templeton.
- 173. iii. LEMUEL BARRON, b. 25 May 1802.
- iv. LUCY BARRON, b. 28 Aug. 1806; m. 4 Dec. 1827, Dr. John White, son of James and Sally (Miles) White of Westminster, Mass., b. there in 1800. He graduated from the Medical Dept. of Brown University, about 1825, and practiced medicine in Westminster, about twenty-five years, then moved to Watertown, N. Y., in 1852, where he d. 19 Aug. 1868. She moved to Ithaca, N. Y., and d. in Clinton, N. Y., 18 Feb. 1880.

Children born in Westminster:

- 1. *Mary Jane*, b. 5 Feb. 1829.
- 2. *Lucy Shattuck*, b. 25 Nov. 1830.
- 3. *John Lane*, b. 5 Dec. 1832.
- 4. *Ellen Richards*, b. 14 Feb. 1835.
- 5. *Josiah Howe*, b. 3 Feb. 1837.
- 6. *Mary Miles*, b. 18 Dec. 1840.
- 7. *Charles Hudson*, b. 2 Sept. 1843.
- 8. *Abby Matilda*, b. 2 March 1847.
- v. REBECCA ELIZABETH, b. 8 Sept. 1809; m. 20 May 1836, Rev. Samuel Wallace Clark, son of John and Rebecca (Wallace) Clark, b. in Hancock, N. H., 15 Dec. 1795, d. in Greenland, N. H., 17 Aug. 1847; she d. in Amherst, N. H., 18 Nov. 1889.

Children born in Greenland, N. H.:

- 1. *John Howe*, b. 16 April 1837. (M.D., U.S.P.)
- 2. *Lucy Barron*, b. 26 June 1840.
- 3. *William Wallace*, b. 5 Dec. 1844.
- vi. JOSIAH, b. 27 June 1812; d. in Templeton, 6 Sept. 1858, unm. He was a lawyer in N. Y. City.
- vii. GEORGE CHEYNE, b. 20 Aug. 1815 (his name was recorded as "George Cheyne Shattuck," but afterwards he dropped the Shattuck); m. 25 Dec. 1837, Mary Ann Buttrick, dau. of John and Sally (Farrar) Buttrick, b. in Pepperell, Mass., 23 July 1820. He d. in San Leandro, Alameda Co., Calif., 29 Dec. 1873. She d. in Calif., 11 Oct. 1898; no children.

88. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., about 1764; married 24 Dec. 1793, HANNAH



HOMER, who died; he married second, 25 Oct. 1801, SALLY RHOADES. They lived in Boston, where he and his father carried on business as turners, under the name of John Howe and Son. The original pillars of the State House were turned by them. He was a member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. in 1792, Ensign in 1802. He was Selectman of Boston in 1816, and a member of the Common Council in 1822, under the new City government.

Children born in Boston:

- i. MARY HOMER,<sup>7</sup> bapt. 27 April 1794.  
By second wife:
- ii. JOHN, bapt. 22 Aug. 1802.
- iii. SARAH, bapt. 22 Aug. 1802.
- iv. JACOB RHODES, bapt. 12 Feb. 1804; d. 11 Feb. 1807.
- v. HARRIET, bapt. 8 Dec. 1805.
- vi. JACOB RHODES, bapt. 14 Feb. 1808.
- vii. HANNAH HOMER, bapt. 26 Nov. 1809.

89. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., baptized 8 Jan. 1769; married 17 Nov. 1793, REBECCA HARRIS, who died 1 Feb. 1806; he married second, 7 June 1806, SALLY BEARD, who died 26 Dec. 1852, aged 90 years. They lived in Boston.

Children born in Boston:

- i. REBECCA,<sup>7</sup> bapt. 14 June 1794.
- ii. NANCY, bapt. 14 June 1794.
- iii. NATHANIEL, bapt. 30 July 1797; m. 23 Oct. 1825, Sarah Mills, d. 13 Aug. 1836, aged 39 yrs.
- iv. HANNAH COOME, bapt. 19 Aug. 1798.
- v. SAMUEL HARRIS, bapt. 29 Sept. 1799.
- vi. ROBERT HARRIS, bapt. 4 Jan. 1801.
- vii. SUSANNA T., d. 13 June 1822, aged 20.
- viii. DAVID, bapt. 3 June 1804.
- ix. JAMES, bapt. 14 July 1805.

90. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., and baptized 28 Feb. 1773; married 14 Feb. 1796, SALLY GEDNEY BAXTER, daughter of Paul and Hannah (Gedney) Baxter. They lived in Boston where he died 30 Nov. 1846.

Children born in Boston:

- i. HANNAH BAXTER,<sup>7</sup> bapt. 27 Nov. 1796.
- ii. THOMAS, bapt. 22 July 1798; he is probably the Thomas Howe who d. in Boston, 1 May 1829, aged 31 yrs.
- iii. SALLY GEDNEY, bapt. 9 June 1800; m. 27 Sept. 1827, Capt. John Adams. She d. 29 Aug. 1881.
- iv. GEORGE, bapt. 31 Oct. 1802.
- v. M. STODDARD, bapt. 28 Dec. 1806.
- vi. LORANA, bapt. 2 April 1809.
- vii. MARY ANN, bapt. 16 June 1811.
- viii. ADELINÉ, bapt. 26 Sept. 1813.
- ix. ———, bapt. 7 April 1816.



91. ROBERT<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., and baptized in Aug. 1777, married 28 Oct. 1800, NANCY FRENCH.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ROBERT,<sup>7</sup> bapt. 17 May 1801; d. 2 Oct. 1813, aged 13 yrs.
- ii. LOISA, bapt. 10 Feb. 1805.
- iii. MARY ANN, bapt. 24 Feb. 1805.
- iv. WILLIAM HAYWARD, bapt. 4 Oct. 1807.
- v. SYBELLA FRENCH, bapt. 26 March 1809.
- vi. HAMILTON HARRIS, bapt. 16 June 1811.
- vii. NANCY, b. ———; called eldest daughter of Robert, m. 29 Nov. 1830, Benjamin Comey. She d. in Reading, Kans., 1836.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Isabel Harris*.
2. *Hannah Watts*.
- viii. CHARLES, bapt. 31 Jan. 1813; d. 14 Feb. 1851.
- ix. RACHEL WEBB, bapt. 24 July 1815.

92. RICHARD SURCOMB<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., about 1760; married (name of wife not given). He was in the army, and appointed Ensign 25 June 1782, in the 4th Mass., promoted to Lieut. 2nd U. S. Infantry 4 March 1791, assigned to 4th Sub-Legion, 4 Sept. 1792, Capt. 27 Nov. 1792.

Children:

- i. ANNIE L.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Boston, about 1792; d. 2 Dec. 1820, aged 28.

93. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., about 1763; married 6 March 1791, ALICE SUMNER; she died, and he married second, 27 Feb. 1800, MARY ROSS. (It is quite probable that he was the Thomas How who died in Boston 9 Aug. 1824, aged 61 years.)

Children born in Boston:

- i. MARY SURCOMB,<sup>7</sup> bapt. 18 Dec. 1791; she was living in Providence, R. I., in 1844. (There was a Mary S. Howe who d. in Boston, 20 Sept. 1852, aged 59 yrs.)
174. ii. RICHARD SURCOMB, bapt. 10 March 1793.
175. iii. THOMAS, bapt. 2 March 1794.
- iv. WILLIAM, bapt. 22 March 1795.
- v. JAMES RIDGWAY, bapt. 5 June 1796.
- vi. ALICE SUMNER, bapt. 18 March 1798; m. ——— Horner, before 1844.
- vii. FRANCES, b. ———; m. W. H. Thompson of Newburyport, Mass.
- By second wife:
- viii. SARAH ROSS, bapt. 19 Sept. 1802.

94. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was probably born in Boston, Mass. (date not given); he married 8 Nov. 1795, REBECCA BASS, daughter of Gillam and Rebecca (Wimble) Bass, born in Boston, 27 Sept. 1771. He was a carpenter, and died in Savannah, Ga., in April 1802. She died in Boston, 12 June 1864, aged 92 years, 8 months, 11 days.



## Children born in Boston :

- 176. i. JOHN,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 Feb. 1796.
- ii. REBECCA BASS, b. 15 Dec. 1797; d. 11 Oct. 1883, unm.
- 177. iii. WILLIAM, b. 28 May 1800.

95. JOSEPH NEALS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Edward C.*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., baptized 5 April 1772; married 11 Sept. 1794, PATTY GRIDLEY, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Harris) Gridley; she died 26 March 1819, aged 44 years. He married second, 28 July 1825, REBECCA THAYER CALEF. He died in Milton, Mass., 28 Feb. 1847, aged 74 years. His name was originally Joseph Howe, but it was changed to Joseph Neals Howe, by an act of the Legislature, 15 March 1805.

## Children :

- 178. i. JOSEPH NEALS,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1795.
- ii. EDWARD C., bapt. 26 Nov. 1797; d. in Aug. 1802, aged 5 yrs.
- iii. MARTHA, bapt. 1 Dec. 1799; d. 3 April 1822.
- 179. iv. SAMUEL GRIDLEY, b. 10 Nov. 1801.
- v. EDWARD COMPTON, bapt. 13 Feb. 1803; m. 18 Sept. 1827, Elizabeth Barker.
- vi. MARIA SMITH, b. about 1805; m. 14 July 1831, Edwin Babcock; he d. 15 Nov. 1831; she m. 2nd. 12 Oct. 1837, Thomas B. Wales Jr.

## Children :

- 1. *Joseph*.
- 2. *Thomas*.
- vii. ELIZABETH GRIDLEY, b. about 1807; d. 19 May 1861, unm.
- viii. JEANNETTE MONROE, b. about 1809; m. 9 March 1848, Thomas B. Wales Jr.; no children.
- ix. CAROLINE A., b. about 1811; d. 12 Dec. 1815, aged 4 y. 9 mo.

96. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Edward C.*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., baptized there 17 April 1774; married (name not given) and died before 22 June 1816.

## Children :

- i. EDWARD J.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. LOUISA.

97. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 9 July 1781; married 22 Sept. 1803, MARY HARVEY.

## Children :

- i. MARY ANN,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 July 1804; d. 2 July 1866, unm.
- ii. CORDELIA, b. 23 June 1806; m. 23 June 1829, George A. Elliot of Boston (?). She d. in Roxbury, Mass.; they had two children (son and daughter).
- iii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 18 Aug. 1808; d. 8 Oct. 1828.
- iv. HARVEY C.
- v. SARAH DAVIS, b. 4 Oct. 1810; d. 16 Sept. 1829.
- vi. CHARLES ELLIOT, b. 2 Dec. 1813; lost at sea, 1838.
- vii. GEORGE GUSTAVUS, b. 26 May 1816; d. 25 May 1869, unm.



98. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 24 Feb. 1784; married 17 Nov. 1808, REBECCA HAYWARD of Concord, Mass., daughter of Jonas Hayward. She died 6 Feb. 1820, and he married second, in 1821, SARAH L. SYMMES, she died 23 March 1837; he married third, 17 May 1849, MRS. ELIZABETH W. (BUTTERFIELD) BUTTERS; she died 27 Nov. 1872, aged 84 years; he died 2 Oct. 1872, in Medford, Mass.

Children born in Medford:

- i. JOSEPH HAYWARD,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 Feb. 1810; d. 8 June 1841, unm.
- ii. JOHN BARRETT, b. 9 Jan. 1812; d. 21 May 1845, age 33.
- 180. iii. HUMPHREY BARRETT, b. 17 July 1818.
- iv. ALBERT, b. 30 Jan. 1820; d. 30 Nov. 1842, unm.
- 181. v. HENRY WAITE, b. 27 Aug. 1823.
- 182. vi. GEORGE, b. 31 May 1825.

99. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Halifax, N. S., 8 Sept. 1784; married 16 Oct. 1808, HENRIETTA HIANs, daughter of Capel and Martha Hians, born in Halifax, 2 Aug. 1790. They lived in Halifax, where he became the successor of his father as King's printer, and was for many years Deputy Post-master General of Nova Scotia and New Brunswick. She died 9 April 1840, and he died 18 Jan. 1843.

Children:

- i. MARTHA JANE,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1812; m. in 1838, H. M. Watson. She d. in Halifax, 9 June 1845.
- 183. ii. JOHN, b. 3 June 1814.
- iii. KATHERINE, b. 17 Nov. 1816; m. 17 Nov. 1842, F. S. Sieve-wright.
- iv. WILLIAM MINNS, b. 7 Dec. 1818; m. 25 June 1845, Catherine L. White (see Who's Who); d. 5 June 1888, at Summeside, P. E. I.
- v. SARAH MINNS, b. in 1820; m. in Jan. 1848, I. E. Hosterman, d. in Halifax, 18 June 1889.
- vi. HENRIETTA, b. in 1827; m. 1 Jan. 1851, Henry Phipps Otty; she d. 23 June 1893, in St. John, N. B.

Children:

- 1. *Elizabeth Crookshank*, b. 28 Nov. 1851; m. 20 Feb. 1877, Alfred William Savary of Halifax, and Judge of the County Court. In 1898 he was living at Annapolis Royal, N. S., one of the editors of a history of the County of Annapolis, a member of the N. S. Historical Society, and the American Historical Association, the author of the Savary Genealogy. She d. 8 Oct. 1887.
- 2. *Henry*, b. 26 March 1853; d. 24 May 1853.
- 3. *Hetty Howe*, b. 21 July 1854; d. 20 Sept. 1854.
- vii. CHARLOTTE, b. 3 May 1830; m. 26 Aug. 1858, C. O. Hosterman, son of Thomas Hosterman. They lived in Halifax, where he d. 7 March 1870; she was living there in 1898.

Children:

- 1. *Eliza Caldwell*, b. 29 May 1859.
- 2. *John Howe*, b. 1 Nov. 1860.
- 3. *Charles Sieve-wright*, b. 26 April 1862.



4. *Sarah Minns*, b. 14 June 1864.
5. *Harold Edward*, b. 20 March 1866.
6. *Alexander Hattie*, b. 15 Feb. 1869.

100. DAVID<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Halifax, N. S., 15 Nov. 1790; married 9 Oct. 1813, MRS. ELIZABETH MARY (GETSHENS) FITZGERALD, widow of Edward Best Fitzgerald of London, Eng., and daughter of Capt. Jacob and Elizabeth (Tuffs) Ferguson Getshens, born in Halifax, 27 March 1789. Her first husband was born in London, Aug. 1778, and was drowned in Halifax Harbor. She had two children by her first marriage: Rev. Henry J. Fitzgerald and Capt. Edward B. Fitzgerald. They were brought up with the children by her second marriage. They lived in Halifax, N. S., until about 1820, when they moved to St. Andrews, N. B. He was drowned in St. Margaret's Bay, Halifax Co., in 1826, she died 29 Nov. 1866, in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children, first six born at Halifax, N. S., and the last three at St. Andrews, N. B.:

- i. DAVID,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 May 1814; not liking his Christian name, he called himself "*John C.*" He was a physician and practiced medicine in Niagara Falls, N. Y., and d. there 29 April 1863.
184. ii. WILLIAM, b. 9 April 1815.
- iii. CHARLES CASIMIR STEWART, b. 14 March 1816; d. at Halifax, 23 Nov. 1819.
- iv. ELIZABETH MARY, b. 29 June 1817; m. 12 May 1841, Elias Rendall 2nd., b. at Sheldon, Devonshire, Eng. They lived St. Johns' Newfoundland, where she d. 20 Aug. 1843; he d. there 23 Feb. 1862.  
Children:  
  1. *Ada Augusta*, b. in March 1842.
  2. *Elizabeth Mary Fitzgerald*, b. 20 Aug. 1843.
- v. MARY JANE, b. 9 Sept. 1818; m. 7 July 1843, John Russell Stewart, b. P. E. Island. They lived in Halifax, N. S., until about 1856, when they moved to Pecatonica, Ill.  
Children born in Halifax, except the last:  
  1. *Jessie*, b. 19 Dec. 1845.
  2. *Fanny Elizabeth*, b. in 1849.
  3. *Mary*, d. young.
  4. *William*.
  5. *Henry*.
  6. *Dugald*.
  7. *Mary Jane* (called *Stella*), b. in Pecatonica, Ill., in 1857.
- vi. CHARLES CASIMIR STEWART, b. 3 Nov. 1819; m. Eleanor Heath, dau. of Lieut. Col. Heath. They lived in England, and he d. 30 Nov. 1870, while on a voyage from Calcutta. She d. in Liverpool, Eng., 28 July 1856; no issue.
- vii. AUGUSTA HATCH, b. 12 Dec. 1820; m. ——— Leonard of Sandwich, Mass. She d. 26 May 1895; he was living in Buffalo, N. Y., 1897.  
Children:  
  1. *Alfred Randall*, b. 15 July 1855.



- viii. MARIA LOUISA, b. 3 Feb. 1822; m. 23 April 1843, Alfred Randall, son of William Randall of Limerick, Ire.; she d. in Chicago, Ill., 7 April 1874.

Children:

1. *Augusta Howe.*
2. *William Howe*, b. about 1844.
3. *Ella.*

- ix. HARRIET CLARK, b. 10 May 1824, at Halifax, N. S.; m. in 1851, Henry A. Newton. She d. in New Orleans, La.; no issue.

101. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Halifax, N. S., 15 Dec. 1804; married 2 Feb. 1828, CATHERINE SUSAN MACNAB, daughter of Capt. John and Ellen (Davis) MacNab. (Capt. John MacNab was of the Nova Scotia Fencibles.) At the Howe Family Gathering in Framingham, Mass., in 1871, he delivered the principal address. He died in Halifax 1 June 1873, and his widow died there 5 July 1890.

A sketch of his life is given here, as written by his son Sydenham Howe of Middleton, N. S.

Joseph Howe at the age of 15 entered the office of the "Halifax Gazette" conducted by his father and brother, and served there until 1826. In company with J. D. Spike he published "The Acadian" during 1827. At the end of the year, Mr. Howe purchased "The Nova Scotian" and conducted that paper with marked ability until 1841. In 1835, having published a letter reflecting on the magistracy of Halifax, and their management of public institutions, Mr. Howe was tried for criminal libel. No lawyer being willing to conduct his case, he defended himself in a speech of over six hours. "The Jury retired for ten minutes, when they returned with a verdict of Not Guilty." The breathless silence in which it was heard was broken by shouts of applause from immense crowds in and around the court house. After receiving the congratulations of his friends who were immediately about him, the defendant begged leave to return thanks to the Court for the kindness and consideration which had been extended to him throughout the trial. He trusted he had taken no liberty to which a British subject was not entitled but he felt that the court might, as had been done elsewhere, have broken his argument by interruptions, and tied him up within narrower limits. On leaving the Province building he was borne by the populace to his home, amidst deafening acclamations. The people kept holiday that day and the next.

Musical parties paraded the streets at night. All the sleds in town were turned out in procession, with banners; and all the ranks and classes seemed to join in felicitations on the triumph of the press. The crowds were briefly addressed by Mr. Howe, from his window who besought them to keep the peace, to enjoy the triumph in social intercourse round their own firesides; and to teach their children the names of the *twelve men* who had established the *freedom of the press*.



The magistrates resigned in a body and the city of Halifax was shortly afterwards incorporated.

Up to this time Mr. Howe had been only known as a journalist, and not as a public speaker. A general election coming on in Nov. 1839, he was nominated as a member of the House of Assembly for his native county, and elected by a majority of upwards of a thousand. He immediately took a leading part in the business of the house, advocated changes in the constitution, and by voice and pen urged the abolition of the old "government by family compact" and the establishment of "Responsible Government." After some years of constitutional agitation, Mr. Howe and his friends had the satisfaction of seeing their views prevail and the system of Responsible Government firmly established in Nova Scotia and the neighboring provinces. Mr. Howe was accused of being disloyal and of sympathizing with the rebels in Canada, but defended himself in public letters and speeches from all such charges. He has been aptly named "The Father of Responsible Government" as it is largely to his exertions that the provinces are indebted for this great boon.

In 1838 Mr. Howe drafted a memorial to the British Government, asking for the establishment of steam communication between Great Britain and her possessions in North America, which led to the establishment of the well known "Cunard" line.

In 1835 he had published a series of articles pointing out the advantages to be derived from railway communications between the several parts of the Province, but it was not till 1854 that he secured the necessary legislation. In that year he became Chief Commissioner of Railways, and in 1855 opened to traffic the first section of the railway from Halifax to Windsor.

Mr. Howe took a deep interest in the cause of Education and though unable when in power, to secure an act establishing a free school system, he nobly supported the measure when it was introduced by his political opponents and thereby put this great blessing within the reach of all.

Mr. Howe's aim through life was to advance the interests of his native Province and of the great Empire of which she forms a part. He was intensely loyal to the British Crown, but did not hesitate to assert that colonists were entitled to all the rights and privileges enjoyed by residents of the British Isles, and as early as 1854, in a speech which attracted much attention on both sides of the Atlantic, advocated the "Organization of the Empire" by granting colonists the right to share in the Imperial Councils, and to become eligible to the highest positions in the Army, Navy, Diplomatic and Civil Services. He never failed to impress upon the Imperial authorities the fact that unless the colonists were fairly treated, they would be led to assert their independence, not by becoming annexed to the United States, but by setting up for themselves. Lo-



renzo Sabine, in his "Loyalists of the American Revolution," says of Mr. Howe "His speeches and Public Letters" published in Boston in 1858, contain demands upon the Home Government for the extension of Colonial rights and privileges which have no parallel in the documentary history of the Revolution. In a word this son of a loyalist speaks in bolder tones than any whig of 76 dared to do in his loftiest mood."

Mr. Howe sat in the House of Assembly of Nova Scotia from 1837 to 1854, and 1859 to 1863, a large portion of which time he was the recognized leader of the liberal party and for some years leader of the Government. In 1862 he was appointed British Fishery Commissioner under the Reciprocity Treaty with the United States, and served until the abrogation of the treaty. In 1867 he was elected member of the House of Commons of Canada, but being opposed to the terms of the "Confederation Act" and to the manner in which Nova Scotia was forced into the union, he spent two years in striving for a repeal of the Act, finding this impracticable he negotiated for "Better Terms" and having secured to the Province a large sum of money, he entered the Dominion Government and remained a member of it till May 1873, when he was appointed Lieutenant Governor of Nova Scotia. This position he did not long fill. His health had been failing for some time and on the 1st of June 1873 he passed suddenly away. His death was universally regretted. "Joe Howe" was known and loved in every hamlet and he was sincerely mourned by thousands. A public funeral was accorded him. A life size portrait hangs in the Legislative Hall of Nova Scotia and his native city is about to erect a statue of her honored son.

As a litterateur Mr. Howe was known in all the provinces as well as in the neighboring republic and the Mother Country. His speech on Reciprocity at the Detroit convention in 1863; at the Burns Centenary in Boston in 1857; Shakespeare Oration in Halifax in 1864, are productions of which none need be ashamed, while his speech at the Family Gathering in 1871 will be of more immediate interest to members of the "Howe" Family.

Mr. Howe was also a poet and some of his pieces attracted attention when the author was only 16. A volume of "Poems and Essays" published after his death contains many of his best productions, and shows the versatility of his genius and his intense love for his native land.

As a statesman and an orator it is doubtful if British America has produced his equal. He swayed audiences at will, moving them to laughter or tears, while his political foresight appears simply marvelous. He had read largely, travelled extensively and lost no opportunity of gaining knowledge. His unfailing good humor gained personal friends even among political opponents.

He never forgot a face, rarely a name, and was accessible



at all times to the humblest citizen. He sought power and influence, not for his own benefit, but for the good of his country, and died poor because he was too honest to consider his own interests.

Children born in Halifax:

- i. MARY,<sup>7</sup> b. 9 May 1829; d. 12 May 1829.
- ii. ELLEN, b. 3 Dec. 1830; m. 22 Oct. 1851, Cathcart Thompson of Cornwallis, N. S.

Children:

1. *Cathcart Howe*, b. in Cornwallis, 8 Aug. 1852.
2. *Mary Ellen*, b. in Cornwallis, 17 Jan. 1854; m. Admiral Sir George Knowles.
3. *James Renny*, b. in Halifax, 9 Oct. 1855.
4. *Joseph*, b. in Halifax, 8 Jan. 1858.
5. *Albert Edward*, b. in Halifax, 10 July 1860.
6. *Catherine Christian*, b. in Halifax, 21 June 1867.
- iii. MARY, b. 29 Nov. 1832; d. 1 Nov. 1853.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 7 July 1834; d. at Cookstown, Queensland, 24 Aug. 1888, unm.
- v. SOPHIA, b. 13 Aug. 1836; d. in Halifax, 13 Aug. 1837.
- vi. JAMES, b. 24 July 1839; d. in Halifax, 14 Oct. 1839.
- vii. FREDERICK, b. 5 Oct. 1840; he served in the Civil war, in an Ohio regiment, after the war he returned to Canada, and about 1874 or 75 he returned to United States.
185. viii. SYDENHAM, b. 3 March 1843.
- ix. JOHN, b. 16 May 1846; d. in Halifax, 20 June 1856.
186. x. WILLIAM, b. 27 July 1848.

102. DAVID<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Castine, Me., 5 Aug. 1810; married 31 March 1836, SARAH FRANCES MEAD, daughter of Noah and Margaret (Lawrence) Mead of Castine, born there 14 Jan. 1815. He died 14 Sept. 1892, at Lincolnville, Me., and she died there Nov. 1892. He followed the sea until 1844, was Master of several vessels in the foreign trade, among them the ships "St. James" and "Sea Lion." In 1844 he went into business in Lincolnville, Me. He was a public spirited man and much respected, he was Asst. Assessor of Internal Revenue from 1862 to 1867, and Collector from 1867 to 1872, was Selectman six years, and Chairman of the Board four years.

Children:

187. i. WILLIAM LAWRENCE,<sup>7</sup> b. in Castine, 3 May 1838.
- ii. DAVID MEAD, b. 27 July 1840; d. 10 Dec. 1864, unm. (Washed overboard from Barque, Anna Walsh bound from Liverpool, Eng., to New York.)
188. iii. GEORGE WITHERLE, b. in Lincolnville, 19 March 1846.
- iv. SARAH MARGARET, b. in Lincolnville, 24 Dec. 1847; m. 19 June 1893, George Bullock, son of Levi and Caroline (Duncan) Bullock, b. in Northport, Me., 4 July 1848, Res. Lincolnville in 1897; no children.
- v. ANNA REBECCA, b. in Lincolnville, 20 April 1849; m. 21 Oct. 1874, Edward Martin Coleman, son of Hugh and Ann Maria (Bussey) Coleman, b. 26 Sept. 1843; she d. 17 June 1878; he m. 2nd. 26 Sept. 1882, Nellie Racliff; no children.



- vi. CAROLINE MEAD, b. in Lincolnville, 30 Aug. 1853; m. 2 June 1888, Edwin Plummer Bowker of Brookline, Mass., son of Watts Henry and Julia Maria Bowker. They lived in Brookline.

Children:

- i. *Margaret*, b. 14 Dec. 1892; d. 21 Sept. 1895.

- vi. MARY ALICE, b. in Lincolnville, 9 Feb. 1855, was living in Lincolnville in 1897.

103. JOSHUA<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Abington, Mass., about 1792; married 13 Feb. 1814, NANCY WALES, daughter of Joshua and Nancy Wales, born about 1795. He died in Abington, 9 Dec. 1814, aged 22 years. He was called Capt. at the time of his death. She died 1869.

Children born in Abington:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 May 1814; m. 18 Jan. 1848, Dr. Alfred C. Garratt, and settled in Hanover, Mass.; she d. 16 May 1853; he d. 1854.

Children:

1. *Joshua Howe*.  
2. *Alfred Hallock*.

104. MOSES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 1 Sept. 1781; married 10 Nov. 1802, ANN M. H. MUNROW of Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

189. i. FRANCIS REED,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 Aug. 1803.  
ii. AN INFANT, d. in Sept. 1804.  
iii. STEPHEN BLACKMAN, b. about 1805; lost at sea.  
iv. MARY BETHIAH, b. 17 Nov. 1807; m. 5 Dec. 1826, John G. Clogston, b. in Goffstown, N. H., 4 June 1803; d. in Chelmsford, Mass., in Oct. 1867; she d. there in Jan. 1893.

Children born in Dorchester, except the last:

1. *John Francis*, b. 8 Aug. 1832.  
2. *William H. S.*, b. 29 April 1834.  
3. *Mary Ann Hildreth*, b. 15 May 1836.  
4. *Benjamin S. M.*, b. 2 Oct. 1838.  
5. *Bertha Munroe Wilson*, b. 18 June 1841, at Goffstown, N. H.



## SEVENTH GENERATION.

105. MOSES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Simon*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sterling, Mass., in Feb. 1789; married 8 Feb. 1811, HANNAH MOWER who was born 25 April 1793. They lived in Bridgewater, Vt., until 1820, but later they moved to Woodstock, Vt. The old homestead was said to be on the line between Bridgewater and Woodstock. He is supposed to have died in Vermont in 1855. She died in Manchester, N. H., 5 Jan. 1867.

Children:

190. i. NORMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. in Bridgewater, Vt., 23 Nov. 1812.  
 ii. HANNAH Z., b. in Bridgewater, 2 Dec. 1815; m. 7 Sept. 1837, William P. Brooks of Hancock, N. H., and lived at Salmon Falls, N. H.

Children:

1. *George Brooks*.  
 2. *Georgiana*.

191. iii. JAMES MUNROE, b. in Bridgewater, 16 Aug. 1817.  
 iv. SOPHIA, b. in Bridgewater, 6 Feb. 1820; d. 12 Oct. 1824.  
 v. MOSES, b. in Woodstock, Vt., 16 Oct. 1821; d. 28 Nov. 1844.  
 vi. DIANA, b. in Woodstock, 1 March 1824; d. 19 Aug. 1826.  
 vii. FRANCIS A., b. in Woodstock, 20 July 1826; d. 29 July 1827.  
 viii. PHILANDER D., b. in Woodstock, 1 Aug. 1828; m. 7 Jan. 1854, Rozina Godfrey, who was b. in Strafford, Vt.; no children.  
 ix. CLARA S., b. in Woodstock, 21 Sept. 1830; m. 1 May 1847, Alfred H. Flanders of Warner, N. H., and lived in Lawrence, Mass.; where he d. in 1854. She m. 2nd. 19 Jan. 1860, Warren F. Sargent; he d. 12 Jan. 1905; she d. in Lawrence at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Nellie Rollins.

Children:

1. *Emma Flanders*, b. in Lowell, Mass., in Sept. 1850; m. ——— Sherman.  
 2. *Clara Flanders*, b. in Lawrence, Mass; d. age 20y. 4m.  
 3. *Nellie Sargent*, b. in Lawrence, 19 April 1865; m. 4 Nov. 1891, Sidney Rollins; they live in Lawrence.

106. ISAAC<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 7 Jan. 1788; married 24 Oct. 1819, BETSEY STOWE WILLIAMS, daughter of John and Sally Battelle (Stowe) Williams of Dover, Mass., born 25 Oct. 1801. They lived in Dover, Mass., where he died 25 Sept. 1878, she died there 23 Nov. 1889.

Children born in Dover:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Jan. 1821; m. 17 May 1849, Albert Leland Smith, son of Draper and Anna Smith, b. 30 April 1820; d. 10 May 1876. They lived in Dover in 1897.

Children born in Dover:

1. *Draper*, b. 6 Oct. 1851; m. in July 1876, Henrietta Woodward.  
 2. *Frank*, b. 11 June 1854; m. 17 Oct. 1888, Jennie G. Allen.



3. *Joseph*, b. 17 March 1860; m. in June 1887, Sarah R. Parmenter.
- ii. LOUISA BATTELLE, b. 9 March 1823; m. 2 June 1844, Joseph Allen Smith, b. 24 April 1813; d. 21 July 1886; she lived in Dover in 1897.  
Children born in Dover :
  1. *Annie Leland*, b. 14 Aug. 1847.
- iii. JOHN WILLIAMS, b. 19 Dec. 1825; d. 20 Dec. 1825.
- iv. MARY WILLIAMS, b. 10 May 1828; m. 10 June 1849, Abner Lewis Smith, son of Ebenezer and Rebecca Smith, b. 23 Jan. 1823; d. 15 Aug. 1876. They lived in Dover, Mass.  
Children :
  1. *Charles Hunt*, b. 5 April 1850; m. 14 Nov. 1876, Mary H. Humphrey.
  2. *Allen Francis*, b. 27 Sept. 1862; m. 15 May 1888, Idella D. Norton.
  3. *George Melancthan*, b. 4 Nov. 1869; d. 22 Sept. 1890.
- v. JOHN WILLIAMS, b. 18 Sept. 1830; m. Mary Elizabeth Bacon, b. Nov. 30, 1831, daughter of Silas and Polly (Colburn) Bacon of Newton, Mass.; she d. 1 May 1904. They lived in Newton.
- vi. MARTHA ANN, b. 9 May 1834; lived in Dover.
- vii. GEORGE LUTHER, b. 6 Oct. 1837; lived in Dover.
- viii. ISAAC HENRY, b. 27 Aug. 1844; m. 25 Dec. 1868, Abbie Maria Proctor, daughter of George and Susan Proctor of Chelmsford, Mass., b. in Sterling, Mass., 8 July 1844; he d. in Fitchburg, Mass., 25 Jan. 1871; she m. 2nd. 1 Jan. 1880, Pliny Merrick Harwood, and lived in Littleton, Mass.; no children.

107. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 4 Oct. 1807; married 28 Sept. 1828, LOUISA CUTTING, daughter of Nathan and Louisa Cutting of Templeton, Mass. They lived in Holliston, Mass., where he died 11 June 1873, she died there 29 Dec. 1891.

Children :

- i. NANCY ELIZA,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 April 1829; d. 29 Nov. 1844.
- ii. LUTHER, b. 3 Aug. 1836; lived in Holliston, Mass.
- iii. ANN MARIA, b. 13 Sept. 1839; d. 1842.
- iv. ALONZO, b. 14 Feb. 1841; m. 23 Nov. 1868, Mary Abbie Holbrook; no children.

108. FRANCIS DANA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Adam*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in South Reading, now Wakefield, Mass., 20 May 1808; married SOPHIA B. EMERSON, daughter of Edward Emerson of Malden, Mass. They lived in that part of Malden, now Melrose.

Children born in Melrose :

- i. FRANCIS EDWARD.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. CHARLES A.
- iii. MINERVA, b. ———; m. Curtis Gordon, and lived in Melrose, Mass.



109. SAMUEL JOHN SPRAGUE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Adam*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in South Reading, now Wakefield, Mass., 20 Jan. 1809; married ELIZA ANN CLARINBOLD of Melrose. They lived in Melrose a few years, then moved to Stoneham where his wife died in March 1870.

Children:

- i. ELIZA ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1835; m. Harvey W. Brown of Wakefield.
- ii. JOSEPH WARREN, b. about 1842; m. and lived in Stoneham.

110. WILLIAM CLEMENT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Adam*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wakefield, Mass., in Oct. 1811; married MRS. ZILLA COLLINS; he married second, JERUSHA SMITH of Provincetown, Mass.; he married third, BETSEY BAKER. He was a shoemaker and a sailor, and lived in Boston, Mass., where he died about 1860.

Children:

- i. ZILLA,<sup>8</sup> lived in Provincetown.  
By second wife:
- ii. ASENATH MORRIS, m. ——— Hopkins.
- iii. JANE, m. and lived in Boston.  
By third wife:
- iv. A DAUGHTER.

111. JOSEPH WARREN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Adam*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stoneham, Mass., 24 May 1818; married SARAH OLIVER, daughter of Ezekiel and Sarah (Green) Oliver, born in South Reading, Mass., 23 Oct. 1818. They lived in Melrose, Wakefield and Stoneham, Mass. He was a shoemaker.

Children born in Wakefield:

- i. FRANCES WARREN,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 March 1841; d. in 1864, unm.
- ii. LUCY ELLEN, b. 30 June 1842; m. George A. Northey.

Children:

- i. Cora Belle, b. in Oct. 1868.
- iii. SARAH, d. young.
- iv. WILLIAM CLEMENT MORTIMER, m. Harriet ———. He was in 4th Mass. Cavalry, lived in Boston; no children.
- v. MARIA JOSEPHINE, b. ———; m. William H. Martin of Melrose.

Children:

- i. Sarah Josephine, b. in Oct. 1869.
- vi. SARAH ALBERTINE, b. ———; m. Frank Duby, lived in Stoneham, Mass.
- vii. FREDERICK, d. young.
- viii. WALTER, d. young.
- ix. CORA BELLE, d. young.
- x. MARY, d. young.

112. ADOLPHUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leominster, Mass., 8 Sept. 1812; married 7 Dec. 1833, LUCRETIA G. FAIRBANKS, born in Leicester, Mass., 13 March 1816. They lived in Sterling, Grafton and



Westboro, Mass. He died in Westboro, 2 Sept. 1868, she died there 24 Jan. 1891.

Children:

- i. JOHN ADAMS,<sup>8</sup> b. in Westboro, 14 Nov. 1836; d. in Grafton, 23 June 1837.
  - ii. JOHN RODOLPHUS HAMILTON, b. in Sterling, Mass., 6 Aug. 1838; he served in the Civil War, in the 36th N. Y. Vols., and 12th N. Y. Cavalry.
  - iii. SARAH MALINDA, b. in Grafton, Mass., 2 Sept. 1840; m. 17 July 1862, Augustus Smith Sibley, b. in Oxford, Mass., 4 Jan. 1836. He served in the Civil war, in the 15th Mass. Vols. and d. in Grafton, Mass., 20 Feb. 1871; she m. 2nd. 28 May 1872, James Monroe Sibley.
- Children:
1. *Elmer Ellsworth*, b. in Berlin, Mass., 13 Jan. 1868.
  2. *Nellie Adelle*, b. in Grafton, Mass., 17 April 1873.
192. iv. EDWARD AUGUSTUS, b. in Grafton, 13 March 1842.
  193. v. CHARLES EDWIN, b. in Grafton, 11 Aug. 1846.
  194. vi. GEORGE LEONARD, b. in Grafton, 9 Sept. 1848.
  - vii. HANNAH JANE, b. in Upton, Mass., 20 Aug. 1851; m. in May 1870, Louis P. Louff; she d. in Upton, 24 Nov. 1883.
  - viii. ISAAC DANIEL, b. in Grafton, Mass., 4 Nov. 1854; d. 5 Dec. 1854.
  - ix. IDA FRANCES, b. in Grafton, 1 Oct. 1856.
  - x. ADA FLORENCE, b. in Grafton, 29 Nov. 1858; m. in May 1876, Joseph Duprez of Grafton; he served in the army in the Civil war, d. in Grafton, in March 1890.

113. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leominster, Mass., 27 July 1816; married 5 June 1842, CAROLIN MARIA LAGGETT, born in Hereford, Eng. He died in Framingham, Mass., 22 Nov. 1890, she died there in 1898.

Children:

- i. ISAAC NEWTON,<sup>8</sup> b. in Hartford, Ct., 6 Feb. 1844; m. 7 Aug. 1880, Abbie Jane Gay, b. 18 Sept. 1855 at Framingham, Mass. He was a soldier in the Civil war, in Co. K. 8th Kans. Vols. They lived in Framingham, Mass.

114. EMORY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leominster, Mass., 22 Jan. 1821; married 28 Aug. 1845, MARY B. CURLEY, born in Roxbury, Mass., 24 Dec. 1831. They lived in Boston and Charlestown, Mass. He died in Boston, 4 March 1887.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM HENRY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston, 12 Feb. 1848; d. 4 June 1848.
195. ii. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Boston, 9 Dec. 1849.
- iii. JAMES FRANKLIN, b. in Boston, 5 Sept. 1852; d. 2 Oct. 1859.
- iv. MARY HENRIETTA, b. in Charlestown, 2 Feb. 1856.

115. HENRY GOSS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leomoinster, Mass., 16 April 1823; married 19 July 1849, MARY A. WALKER, daughter of Rev.



Lawson and Mary Walker, born in Charleston, Vt. She died in Leominster, Mass., in Aug. 1854; he married second, 3 Oct. 1855, MARY ANN FOSTER, daughter of George and Mary Foster of Lunenburg, Mass. They lived in Leominster and Lunenburg, Mass. He died in Leominster.

Children:

- i. MARY ANN FLORENCE,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 May 1850, in Leominster; m. 16 Aug. 1866, Edward William Delavan Elleck, son of William and Mary (Ames) Elleck of Leominster; she m. 2nd. 13 Sept. 1879, Albert Wheelock Allen, son of Harvey and Hannah Allen, d. in Townshend, Vt., 8 July 1843. They lived in Leominster.

Children:

1. *Mary Walker*, b. in Leominster, 4 Oct. 1867.
2. *Alice Maude*, b. 22 July 1870.
3. *Grace Maria*, b. 15 Sept. 1873.
4. *Ethan*, b. 18 March 1882.
- ii. HARRIET E., b. 27 April 1856; d. 15 Sept. 1856.
- iii. EDWARD EVERETT, b. in Lunenburg, 10 Sept. 1857; m. 22 Feb. 1890, Katie A. Hughes; they lived in Lunenburg.
- iv. HATTIE ALLEN, b. in Lunenburg, 31 Aug. 1858; d. 9 June 1859.
- v. ADELIN, b. in Lunenburg, 6 April 1860.
- vi. JENNIE M., b. 22 Nov. 1861; d. 10 Feb. 1892, unm.

116. EBENEZER WILSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jasper*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 18 Aug. 1817; married 30 May 1843, SARAH ANN BLANCHARD of Harvard, Mass., born 15 Nov. 1822. He died in Worcester, Mass., 9 Sept. 1885.

Children:

- i. CHARLES HENRY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Lancaster, Mass., 4 May 1845; served in the army in the Civil war, and d. in a Confederate prison, 27 Aug. 1864.
- ii. HERBERT FRANKLIN, b. 30 Oct. 1850; d. 19 July 1852.
- iii. CALVIN WILLARD, b. 8 June 1853; d. 14 Nov. 1854.
196. iv. EDWARD FRANCIS, b. in Clinton, Mass., 22 Aug. 1855.
197. v. WALTER MURRAY, b. in Clinton, Mass., 26 June 1858.

117. HORATIO BARDWELL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jasper*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*, *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 12 Dec. 1823; married 5 Jan. 1847, MARTHA HOWE, daughter of Moses and Eunice (Dadmun) Howe of Bolton, Mass., born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 July 1823. They lived in Clinton, Mass., where he died 8 Oct. 1892, she died there 2 July 1896.

Children:

- i. CLARENCE NELSON,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Nov. 1853; d. 28 April 1856.

118. JESSE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bridgton, Me., 16 Feb. 1786; married 23 March 1809, LYDIA DUNHAM, born Aug. 16, 1784, daughter of Asa Dunham, a Revolutionary Soldier. They lived in



Sumner, Me., she died 20 Dec. 1841. He married second, 1 Jan. 1843, BETSEY SHURLIEF. He died 2 March 1870.

Children:

- 198. i. HENRY,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Jan. 1810.
- 199. ii. JACOB FOSTER, b. 30 Nov. 1811.
- 200. iii. JEREMIAH, b. 18 April 1814.
- 201. iv. JESSE, b. 11 April 1816.
- v. ELI, b. 8 April 1818; m. Mrs. Paulina Howe, widow of his brother Benjamin.
- 202. vi. CYRUS HAMLIN, b. 24 Sept. 1820.
- vii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 25 Sept. 1822; m. Paulina Baker; they lived in Lincoln, Me., where he d. 19 June 1851.
- 203. viii. EDWIN WALLACE, b. 5 Feb. 1825.
- 204. ix. WILLIAM RUTHVEN, b. 15 April 1827.

119. JEREMIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bridgton, Me., 14 May 1794; married SYLVIA BENSON, daughter of Jephtha and Silence (Churchill) Benson. Her father was a Revolutionary soldier. They lived in Sumner and Paris, Me. He died in Paris, in Feb. 1889.

Children:

- 205. i. CHARLES,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 Aug. 1816.
- ii. POLLY, b. 15 Jan. 1818; m. her cousin, Jacob Foster Howe, and lived in Sumner, Me.; she d. 6 Jan. 1899.
- iii. ADALINE H., b. 10 Jan. 1822; m. 31 March 1851, Abel Stetson. He d. 29 Oct. 1891; she d. 20 Jan. 1905.

Children:

- 1. *Cornelia Buxton*, b. 27 Sept. 1852; m. John Franklin Moody.
- 2. *Carlton Beecher*, b. 28 Feb. 1855; m. Molly Bigelow.
- 3. *Rollin Neak*, b. 15 Sept. 1866; m. 21 Dec. 1890, Addie B. Heald; he m. 2nd. 4 Nov. 1904, Elva L. Heald.
- 206. iv. HIRAM, b. 9 Oct. 1826.
- v. ANGERONE, b. 3 Dec. 1834; m. Dr. George W. Turner; she m. 2nd. Samuel C. Irish.

Children:

- 1. *Lucia Angerone*, b. 15 April 1857; m. C. B. Bailey; she d. 1904.

120. JACOB<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*David M.*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 17 March 1787; married EUNICE LAKE, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca (Blake) Lake of Chichester, N. H., she died 13 June 1816; he married second, in May 1817, MARTHA (LAKE) MAXWELL, widow of Benjamin Maxwell, and daughter of Robert and Hannah (Blake) Lake of Chichester. They lived in Epsom, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 28 Sept. 1859, she died there (date not given).

Children born in Epsom:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 Feb. 1808; m. James Wiggin, son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Haynes) Wiggin, b. in Epsom, in Jan. 1806; d. 27 Feb. 1862; they lived in Epsom, N. H. She d. in Lowell, Mass., in June 1885.



## Children:

1. *Eunice*, b. ———; d. young.
  2. *James*, b. ———; d. unm.
  3. *Jacob*, b. ———; d. unm.
  4. *Elizabeth*, b. ———; d. young.
  5. *Hannah*, b. ———; m. Leonard Evans of Newburyport, and lived in Lowell, Mass.
  6. *Eliphalet*, b. ———; m. Abigail Satley of Chichester, N. H., and lived in Chichester.
  7. *Nathaniel*, b. ———; m. Mary Hill of Chichester.
- ii. SARAH KNOWLES, b. 29 Dec. 1810; m. 20 Sept. 1834, Jonathan Kendall, b. in Tewksbury, Mass., 5 July 1810. They lived in Lowell, Mass., where he was a merchant, and where he d. 14 Feb. 1884; she d. there 18 Aug. 1874.

## Children born in Lowell:

1. *Jonathan*, b. 14 Dec. 1835; d. young.
  2. *Charles Amos*, b. 24 April 1837; d. young.
  3. *George Marcellus*, b. 9 May 1839.
  4. *Jonathan*, b. 19 July 1842; he was a merchant in Chichester, N. H.
  5. *Sarah Maria*, b. 31 Aug. 1845; m. 27 May 1875, Rev. George M. Howe (see John Howe Family).
207. iii. DAVID, b. about 1812.
208. iv. JOSEPH S., b. 20 June 1814.
- v. BENJAMIN, b. about 1815; d. young.
209. vi. GEORGE W., b. about 1817.
- vii. EUNICE LAKE, b. 15 July 1819; m. Hazen Kimball Leavitt, son of Jonathan and Rebecca (Lake) Leavitt, b. in Chichester, N. H., 23 Dec. 1816. They lived in Chichester, where he was a farmer, and where she d. 27 Dec. 1885.

## Children born in Chichester:

1. *Jonathan Howe*, b. 2 Jan. 1842.
  2. *Edward Pickering*, b. 11 July 1844.
  3. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. 20 May 1846.
  4. *Zachary Taylor*, b. 20 July 1848; d. young.
  5. *Herbert Trull*, b. 23 Sept. 1850.
  6. *Julius Fremont*, b. 10 Aug. 1854.
  7. *Rebecca*, b. 12 Nov. 1858; d. young.
210. viii. BENJAMIN M., b. about 1821.
- ix. JOSIAH DRAKE, b. 31 Jan. 1823; d. in Epsom, 6 May 1885, unm.
- x. CROSBY, b. about 1825; d. in Epsom, aged about 2 years.
- xi. ANDREW JACKSON, b. about 1827; d. in Epsom, unm.
211. xii. JOHN ROWELL, b. 8 Aug. 1829.
- xiii. JULIA ANN, b. about 1831; m. 1 June 1851, Herbert T. Sanborn, son of Dudley and Dorothy (Sanborn) Sanborn, b. in Chichester, N. H., where they lived, and where she d. in 1851; no children.
- xiv. JACOB, b. about 1833; d. in Epsom, in 1854, unm.
- xv. MARTHA, b. about 1836; m. Andrew P. Card, son of Daniel Card of Dover, N. H., where they afterward lived.

121. THOMPSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwood, Me., about 1806; married ALMIRA ———, born about 1808, and died in Greenwood, prior to 1880. They lived in Greenwood, where he was a farmer.



## Children born in Greenwood:

- i. JEREMIAH N.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1839; was living in Greenwood, in 1880, unm.

122. IRA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwood, Me., about 1808; married DEBORAH ———, born about 1806. They lived in Greenwood, where he was a farmer, and where he died prior to 1880.

## Children born in Greenwood:

- i. MARGARET,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1836.
212. ii. IRA ROBERT, b. about 1841.
- iii. GEORGE G., b. about 1843.

123. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Reuben*,<sup>6</sup> *Philemon*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 17 Oct. 1787; married 15 Sept. 1814, REBECCA GIBSON of Rowley, where he died 1 Sept. 1845, aged 58 years.

## Children born in Rowley:

- i. SUSAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Nov. 1814; m. 3 April 1834, Daniel J. Hale.

## Children:

1. *Thomas Howe*, d. unm.
- ii. LUCY JANE, b. 30 May 1817; m. 8 June 1843, William Littlefield; he d. in the army.

## Children:

1. *Susan*, m. Samuel Wakeham and lived in Topsfield.
2. *Henry*, d. young.
3. *Charles Thomas*, lived in Ipswich, Mass.
4. *Frank*, lived in Rowley.
5. *Oscar*, residence unknown.
6. *Nella*.

124. REUBEN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Reuben*,<sup>6</sup> *Philemon*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 16 Oct. 1792; married 18 April 1815, ELIZABETH DICKINSON, daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Saunders) Dickinson, born 24 Oct. 1790. They lived in Rowley where she died 8 Nov. 1834. He died 1852.

## Children born in Rowley:

- i. ELIZABETH SAUNDERS,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 Jan. 1816; m. David Saunders, son of David and Priscilla (Nelson) Saunders, b. in Rowley, 9 July 1812. They lived in Rowley where he was a wheelwright and a farmer.

## Children:

1. *Susan Howe*, b. 19 Sept. 1836.
2. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 31 May 1838; m. Thomas W. Hicken, a native of Prince Edward Island.
3. *David Henry*, b. 29 Nov. 1829; m. Anna F. Fort, and lived in Baltimore, Md., where he was a music teacher.
4. *Lucy Jane*, b. 28 March 1841; d. 14 Sept. 1842.
5. *Albert Arndille*, b. 29 Oct. 1843; d. 1 June 1844.
6. *George Dallas*, b. 19 April 1845; d. 20 April 1845.
7. *Marcia Ann*, b. 15 June 1847; m. Nelson Harriman Colson, and lived in Beverly, Mass.



8. *Sarah Jane*, b. 29 April 1849; d. in Oct. 1849.

9. *Ina Jane*, b. 23 Oct. 1854.

213. ii. AMOS WOOD, b. 16 Jan. 1819.

214. iii. HUMPHREY SAUNDERS, b. 7 May 1821.

iv. EBEN IRA, b. 20 Aug. 1824; d. 22 Aug. 1849, unm.

125. MOSES WOOD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Reuben*,<sup>6</sup> *Philemon*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 26 Aug. 1795; married 27 Dec. 1831, MARY CHENEY. They lived in Rowley.

Children:

i. CHARLES EDWIN,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Oct. 1832; d. 13 Dec. 1853.

ii. LUCY MARY, b. 26 Sept. 1834; m. George H. Dole, 16 Nov. 1859.

126. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>6</sup> *Philemon*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 5 July 1812; married OLIVE JEWETT, daughter of Moses and Abigail (Todd) Jewett, born in Ipswich, Mass., 28 Oct. 1814. They lived in Ipswich where he was a farmer but later became a manufacturer of heels.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. BENJAMIN JEWETT,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Feb. 1837; m. Caroline Augusta Averill, daughter of Ephraim and Lydia (Potter) Averill of Ipswich. He was a foreman in the Shoe Dept. in the Prison at Sing Sing, N. Y.

ii. SARAH MARIA, b. 8 Sept. 1839.

215. iii. GEORGE AARON, b. 29 Aug. 1843.

iv. OLIVE ABBY, b. 1 Dec. 1850; m. 28 Sept. 1871, Edwin Adams, son of Thomas Adams of Newbury, Mass., and lived in Rowley, Mass.

v. VANDELIA, b. 7 Jan. 1853; m. Ira Oscar Davis of Farmington, N. H.

127. WILLIAM FREDERICK<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>6</sup> *Philemon*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 10 Aug. 1814; married 30 Nov. 1842, SUSANNA ELIZA POTTER. They lived in Ipswich, Mass., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. ELIZA.

ii. GEORGE.

iii. A SON.

128. ABIJAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Townshend, Vt., 7 Feb. 1779; married MARGARET ———. She was born about 1779. They lived in Jamaica, Vt.

Children:

216. i. SPOONER,<sup>8</sup> b. in Jamaica, Vt., 20 Sept. 1801.

217. ii. ABIJAH, b. in Jamaica, Vt., about 1804.

218. iii. ASA, b. in Jamaica, Vt., 4 April 1814.

219. iv. ALVA, b. in Jamaica, Vt., about 1818.

And five daughters (names not given).



129. BENJAMIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1770; married HANNAH JOHNSON. They lived in Townshend, where he died about 1858.

Children:

- i. HITT<sup>8</sup>, b. about 1794; m. Elam Cobleigh.  
Children:
  - 1. *Clarinda*.
  - 2. *Ruffin*.
- 220. ii. BENJAMIN, b. about 1796.
- iii. JOHN, b. about 1798; m. in Ogdensburg, N. Y., and d. about 1834.
- 221. iv. CLARK, b. about 1800.
- 222. v. HORACE, b. about 1802.
- 223. vi. ROSWELL, b. about 1807.
- vii. HANNAH, b. ———; m. Zebulon Jeffts.  
Children:
  - 1. *Frederic*.
  - 2. *Lydia*.
  - 3. *Charles*.
  - 4. *Ellen*.
- 224. viii. ALONZO, b. about 1812.
- ix. MITTY, b. about 1816; m. Riley Howe (her cousin).

130. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Townshend, Vt. (date not given), married POLLY HARRINGTON (ancestry not given.) They lived in Townshend.

Children:

- 225. i. RICE,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1803.
- 226. ii. CHENEY, b. about 1811.
- iii. MARY, b. ———; d. young.

131. ROGERS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1776; married LYDIA FURNESS of Greenwich, Mass., born about 1780. They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where he died 5 April 1836, aged 60 years, she died there 4 April 1867.

Children:

- 227. i. LUCIUS,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1802.
- 228. ii. JOSEPH G., b. about 1808.
- iii. GILMAN, b. about 1810.
- iv. CHESELTON ELLIS, b. about 1812; d. young.
- v. PERCILLA, b. about 1814; d. 6 Jan. 1866.
- 229. vi. CHESELTON ROMANZO, b. about 1823.

132. DAVID<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1781; married PERSIS ADAMS. They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where she died, and he married second, LUCY ADAMS. She was born about 1794, and died 15 Aug. 1847, aged 53 years. He died 2 March, aged 67 years.

Children:

- 230. i. JUNIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 Oct. 1805.



- ii. WILLIAM, b. 12 Sept. 1806; m. Amanda Roberson; she d. 1 April 1858, aged 44 yrs. 9 ms. 19 ds.; no children.
- iii. RANSOM, b. 6 Nov. 1808.
- iv. ORVILLA, b. 7 Dec. 1810.
- v. SEMANTHA, b. 23 Nov. 1812.
- vi. LUSETTA, b. 1 Feb. 1815.

By second wife:

- vii. MARY REED, b. 29 March 1818.
  - viii. DAVID, b. 2 July 1820; d. 4 March 1872.
  - 231. ix. SENECA A., b. 18 Aug. 1822.
  - x. BETSEY, b. 12 Sept. 1825.
  - xi. EMILY, b. 17 March 1827.
  - xii. MASON, b. 21 Nov. 1828; d. 24 Oct. 1899.
  - xiii. AURELIUS C., b. 6 July 1831; d. 19 March 1892.
  - xiv. CALISTA MARIA, b. 28 Feb. 1833.
  - 232. xv. OSMORE O., b. 28 April 1835.
133. GARDNER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1783; married MITTY ADAMS, who was born in Mass., about 1784. They lived in Townshend, where he died prior to 1870. She survived him several years.
- Children:
- 233. 1. RILEY,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1808.
134. DANIEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milford, N. H., 5 Dec. 1776; married 16 June 1804, SALLY BLUNT, daughter of John and Sarah (Eames) Blunt, born 1 Jan. 1782. They lived in Foxboro, Mass., where he died 8 July 1863, she died there 27 Sept. 1870.
- Children:
- 234. i. DANIEL,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1807.
  - ii. SARAH ANN, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 28 Dec. 1808; d. 27 May 1872.
  - iii. CAROLINE GOLDSBURY, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 1 Feb. 1811; d. young.
  - 235. iv. FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 1 May 1813.
  - v. URANIA, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 2 June 1815; m. 4 Dec. 1835, Ellis Austin Willard; d. 22 Sept. 1862.
  - vi. ABRAHAM, b. in Peterboro, N. H., 25 July 1818; went west at an early date.
  - vii. MARTHA WHITTEMORE, b. in Winhall, Vt., 9 May 1821; m. Carrie Allen, and had two children.
  - viii. MARSHALL WHITTEMORE, b. in Winhall, Vt., 7 May 1823; m. Carrie Allen and had two children.
135. ISAAC<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milford, N. H., 2 July 1781; married 15 Oct. 1809, ESTHER TOWNE, daughter of Israel and Hannah (Abbott) Towne, born in Stoddard, N. H., 24 June 1788. He was a blacksmith, and first settled in Milford, where he lived four years, and then moved to Stoddard, where he died 26 Feb. 1858, she died in Sullivan, N. H., 23 Aug. 1871.



## Children:

236. i. ISAAC PORTER,<sup>8</sup> b. in Milford, N. H., 10 Dec. 1810.  
 ii. GARDNER TOWNE, b. in Stoddard, N. H., 23 Feb. 1813; d. unm.  
 iii. HANNAH ABBOTT, b. in Stoddard, 27 Dec. 1814; m. 30 March 1849, Asa Leland of Sullivan, N. H.; he d. there 9 April 1867; she afterwards moved to Framingham, Mass., where she d. 8 March 1892.
237. iv. AARON TOWNE, b. in Stoddard, 7 Feb. 1819.  
 v. RHODA EVANS, b. in Stoddard, 9 Sept. 1821; m. in 1850, George Sherburn Willey of Maine. They lived a few years in Worcester, Mass., and later they lived in Stoddard, N. H. He served in the Civil war, in the 23d Regt. Mass. Vols. and was killed at Arlington Heights, Va. She d. in Sullivan, N. H., 21 June 1879.

## Children:

- i. *Aaron George*, b. in Worcester, Mass., 1 Oct. 1852; m. 20 March 1879, Lydia Mary J. Dutton.

136. BENAIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milford, N. H., in Jan. 1790; married 5. Dec. 1815, MARTHA JONES of Hillsboro, N. H., she was born about 1797, died in Milford, N. H., 14 April 1858. He died there 25 Jan. 1857.

## Children born in Milford:

- i. HARRIET M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 July 1817; m. 3 Sept. 1837, Richard M. Dolliver, and settled in Levant, Me.; she d. in Kenduskeag, Me., 25 Oct. 1892.
238. ii. MARY ANN, b. 18 Sept. 1818; d. 12 June 1832.  
 iii. STEPHEN H., b. 10 Oct. 1821.  
 iv. CHARLES C., b. 7 Feb. 1825; d. 12 Feb. 1826.  
 v. LUCY M., b. 9 Nov. 1826; d. 8 Feb. 1866, unm.  
 vi. FREDERICK B., b. 7 Oct. 1828; m. 4 June 1857, Eliza A. Francis, daughter of Thomas W. and Sarah (Watts) Francis of St. Louis, Mo. They lived in Los Angeles, Calif.  
 vii. JOHN G., b. 8 Jan. 1831; d. 30 Jan. 1831.  
 viii. GEORGE W., b. 18 Feb. 1832; went West.  
 ix. WILLIAM H., b. 13 Dec. 1833; lived in Poultney, Vt., and d. 2 Dec. 1900.  
 x. MARY JANE, b. 30 April 1836; m. 15 June 1856, Jonathan Morgan Burdick, and lived in Milford.

137. MOSES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milford, N. H., in 1793; married 30 Sept. 1817, HULDAH S. GOODWIN, daughter of David and Huldah (Morse) Goodwin, born in Milford, 6 Dec. 1796. He was a cooper, and lived in Milford, where she died 3 June 1820, he died there 24 April 1852.

## Children:

- i. MOSES LORENZO,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 July 1819; d. 17 Jan. 1820.

138. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amherst, N. H., 24 Oct. 1784; married 22



Oct. 1815, MARTHA CRAIGE, who died 9 Dec. 1830, aged 38 years; he married second, in 1832, ELIZA GOULD, daughter of Stephen Gould, she died 16 Aug. 1847, and he married third, 6 March 1849, NANCY WITT. A few years before his death he moved to Jaffrey, N. H., where he died 25 March 1863.

Children born in Peterboro, N. H.:

- i. ELEANOR,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 June 1816; m. Nathan Leathers, and d. 9 Dec. 1861.
- ii. JONATHAN, b. 3 Oct. 1817; d. 17 Dec. 1852.
- iii. JAMES, b. 23 July 1819; m. 21 Jan. 1846, Mary Ann Whiting; d. 16 Oct. 1821.
- iv. J. SAMUEL, b. 20 July 1821; moved to Calif; he d. about 1899.
- v. MONTGOMERY, b. 28 Sept. 1823; m. Elizabeth A. Schenck; went to Calif. and settled in Oakland.
- vi. MARTHA, b. 28 Nov. 1825; m. Joseph Boardman, and moved to Calif.; she d. in Oakland about 1893.
- vii. SARAH JANE, b. 25 Feb. 1828; m. Albion P. Dresser; m. 2nd. John Sanderson of Springfield, Mass.

By second wife:

239. viii. ELBRIDGE, b. 6 Sept. 1833.
  - ix. ELIZABETH MINERVA, b. 23 Dec. 1834; m. Jackson Clement.
- Children:

i. *Freddie A.*

- x. ALFRED, b. 13 April 1837; m. Georgiana Thomas. They lived in Dracut, Mass.; she was living in Lowell, Mass., in 1922. They had two children.
240. xi. ALLISON G., b. 16 April 1839.
- xii. FRANCIS, b. 14 Aug. 1841; d. 24 March 1843.
- xiii. FRANCIS, b. 26 Sept. 1843. He served in the Civil war, and was killed at Fair Oaks, Va., in 1863.

By third wife:

- xiv. LOUIS, b. 7 June 1850; settled in Sheboygan, Wis.
- xv. ELTON, b. 19 April 1854; d. 1875.

139. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Peterboro, N. H., 6 June 1791; married 1 May 1823, RACHEL TWISS, she died 22 Jan. 1852, he died 18 Sept. 1872.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL R.,<sup>8</sup> b. 31 July 1824.
241. ii. GEORGE, b. 5 Feb. 1828.

140. CHARLES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Peterboro, N. H., 2 April 1795; married 11 Dec. 1823, BETSEY M. POWERS, daughter of Whitcomb and Miriam (Bond) Powers. They lived in Peterboro, several years, then moved to Lowell, Mass., where he died 1 April 1866.

Children:

- i. MARY A.,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 Oct. 1824; m. 7 March 1846, George W. Haines of Lowell, Mass.
- ii. CHARLES G., b. 10 April 1826; d. 11 Sept. 1828.
- iii. LYDIA E., b. 27 May 1828; m. 13 Jan. 1862, Josephus Emery of Nashua, N. H.



- iv. CHARLOTTE A., b. 4 July 1830; m. 14 April 1849, Ira Bickford of Lowell, Mass.
- v. AMANDA J., b. 20 March 1832; m. 10 March 1855, Samuel Easter of Lowell, Mass., where she d. 12 Aug. 1867.
- vi. CHARLES H., b. 21 March 1834.
- vii. EDWIN G., b. 12 May 1836; m. 18 May 1857, Jane Howe of Lowell, Mass.
- viii. MIRIAM B., b. 11 Nov. 1839; m. 2 Jan. 1858, Edward Hosmer of Lowell, Mass.

141. ASAHEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Peterboro, N. H., 19 July 1802; married FANNIE SPOFFORD, daughter of Amos and Mary (Taggart) Spofford, born 5 Feb. 1802. They lived in Peterboro, where he died 13 Aug. 1844, aged 42 years. She died there 23 April 1846.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 June 1824; m. Jane Sanford.
- ii. FANNY J., b. 13 Aug. 1826; m. Moses Adams; she m. 2nd. Franklin G. Crowell.
- iii. SUSAN E., b. 18 Dec. 1828; m. Freeman C. Tupper.
- iv. MARY A., b. 30 Oct. 1832; d. 3 Oct. 1834.
- v. AMOS S., b. 6 Aug. 1835; d. 27 Aug. 1835.
- vi. LOUISA L., b. 25 July 1836; d. 24 Sept. 1844.

142. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amherst, N. H., about 1782; married SALLY EDES of Peterborough, N. H., she died and he married second, NANCY ———, who was born about 1800, she died at the age of 84 years. They lived in Temple, Me.

Children born in Temple:

- i. LOUISA,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Oct. 1805; m. Benjamin Perley.
- 242. ii. JOSEPH E., b. 5 April 1807; m. Betsey D. Leeman.
- iii. ELIZABETH E., b. 22 Oct. 1808; m. Abiel Wilkins.
- iv. SALLY, b. 28 Feb. 1810; d. young.
- v. JOHN J., b. 22 April 1811; m. Laura A. Jackson.
- vi. SALLY, b. 14 Jan. 1814; m. Charles Kimball.
- vii. DAMARIS W., b. 17 Jan. 1815; m. Simon Hardy.
- viii. ELZINA, b. 7 March 1817; d. young.
- ix. ELZINA, b. 8 March 1818; d. young.
- x. ELZINA C., b. 20 Oct. 1819; m. ——— Brown.
- xi. LUCY, b. 7 Dec. 1821; m. John C. Brown.
- xii. AARON D., b. 20 Feb. 1824.

By second wife:

- xiii. MARTHA A., b. 1 Oct. 1830.
- xiv. MELISSA A. L., b. 1 Oct. 1830.

143. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amherst, N. H., about 1784; married SALLY TAGGART of Pittston, Me., she was born about 1786.

Children born in Temple, Me.:

- i. ELIZA,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1812.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 16 June 1814.
- iii. MARY, b. 3 March 1816.



243. iv. JAMES M., b. 1 March 1818.  
 v. JOEL, b. 6 March 1820; m. Sarah J. ———.  
 vi. SARAH, b. 24 July 1822.  
 vii. JONAH S., b. 1 Oct. 1824; m. Mary J. ———.  
 viii. SERENE, b. 27 Aug. 1826.
144. JOEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Peterboro, N. H., 24 Aug. 1792; married SALLY PIERCE, she died in Londonderry, Vt., 1 Dec. 1818; he married second, 9 Aug. 1819, REBECCA D. WAKEFIELD, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Damon) Wakefield of Londonderry, born 12 May 1801. He lived in Londonderry, Landgrove, Winhall and Manchester, Vt., and in Esmond, Ill., where he died 29 Oct. 1856. She died there 1 Sept. 1863.  
 Children:
- i. MARY,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); m. Loren Derby, and lived in Pawlet, Vt., where she died.  
 Children.  
 1. *Alvira*.  
 2. *Alice*, d. young.  
 3. *Alice*.  
 4. *Julia*.  
 5. *Lucy*.
- ii. SARAH, b. (no date given); m. John Hurley.  
 Children:  
 1. *George*.  
 2. *Elisha*.  
 3. *John*.  
 4. *Sarah*.  
 5. *Addie*.
- iii. JOEL, b. (no date given); m. Mary Gleason.  
 By second wife:
244. iv. FREDERICK WAKEFIELD, b. in Londonderry, Vt., 20 Feb. 1820.  
 v. ARATHUSA, b. in Landgrove, Vt., 27 Jan. 1822; m. Truman Hogaboom; she m. 2nd. William J. Soper.  
 Children by 1st marriage:  
 1. *Hiram*.  
 2. *Clarissa*.  
 3. *William*, d. in Mound Valley, Kans., in Feb. 1896.  
 Children by 2nd marriage:  
 4. *Albertha*.
245. vi. ELHANON WINCHESTER, b. in Winhall, Vt., 2 March 1825.  
 vii. WILLIAM, b. in Manchester, Vt., 10 Nov. 1827; d. young.  
 viii. ROSETTA H., b. in Manchester, 8 March 1829; m. 28 April 1845, Stephen Monroe Estabrook, and d. in Illinois, 15 May 1858.  
 Children:  
 1. *Rosetta*, b. in Manchester, 12 Feb. 1852; m. 11 Feb. 1869, Luther Scott.
- ix. HELEN LEONORA, b. in Manchester, Vt., 19 March 1831; m. 8 Oct. 1848, Martin B. Wellman, b. 10 Aug. 1824; d. 7 Sept. 1881; she m. 2nd. 8 Nov. 1883, Leroy Hollister; he d. 10 Dec. 1887; she m. 3d. 3 May 1889, Hibbard Pride. She d. in Portlandville, N. Y., 14 July 1902.



## Children:

1. *Sanford L.*, b. 9 Sept. 1849; d. 20 March 1852.
  2. *William L.*, b. 22 July 1854.
- x. FRANCES A., b. in Manchester, Vt., 24 March 1833; m. Leeds Parks; she m. 2nd. Ashmun Patridge; she d. in Independence, Kans., in 1893.  
 Children by 1st marriage:  
 1. *Gertrude*.  
 Children by 2nd marriage:  
 2. *Ashman Lyman*.
246. xi. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Manchester, 4 March 1835.  
 xii. ADELIA M., b. in Manchester, 14 June 1837; m. Charles Weed; she m. 2nd. ——— Woodard.  
 Children by 1st marriage:  
 1. *Eva*.  
 2. *Ella*.  
 Children by 2nd marriage:  
 3. *Nellie*.
- xiii. ABIGAIL D., b. in Manchester, 25 Aug. 1839; d. young.
247. xiv. JAMES MONROE, b. in Manchester, 28 June 1842.  
 xv. EMMA JANE, b. in Manchester, 20 March 1846; m. 27 Jan. 1884, Andrew Bohannon, and lived in Sycamore, Ill. He d. 2 March 1901.
145. JESSE M.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Temple, Me., about 1804; married EMMA ———. They lived in Temple.  
 Children born in Temple:  
 i. RUFUS,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Feb. 1828; m. Victoria ———.  
 ii. ANNA JANE, b. 26 Jan. 1830.  
 iii. DAVID, b. 26 Feb. 1832; m. Martha F. ———.  
 iv. WARREN, b. 30 Aug. 1834.  
 v. ESTHER B., b. 23 Nov. 1837.  
 vi. ELIZABETH, b. 8 Aug. 1840; m. Simeon Cushman.  
 vii. LEVI, b. 17 Dec. 1843.  
 viii. ELLEN VICTORIA, b. 20 Dec. 1845.
146. ELIJAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 21 Oct. 1792; married 2 March 1826, PRUDENCE CLARK, daughter of Maj. Jacob and Prudence (Stow) Clarke of Dedham, born 24 Oct. 1802, died 9 May 1832; he married second, 18 Nov. 1834, JULIA ANN GAY, daughter of Moses and Mehitable (Holmes) Gay of West Dedham, now Westwood, Mass., born 5 Aug. 1803. They lived in Dedham, where he died 30 Nov. 1880, she died there 12 Dec. 1880.  
 Children born in Dedham:  
 248. i. ELIJAH,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 Sept. 1828.  
 ii. WILLIAM, b. 1 May 1832; d. in Dedham, 19 Aug. 1832.
147. CALVIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 15 March 1799; married 5 June 1822, POLLY RICHARDS, daughter of Luther and Polly Battelle) Richards, born 28 May 1795. He was a student in



Harvard College, 1820-22, and was master of the First Middle School 1825, and Preceptor at Milton Academy, Milton, Mass., 1827-28. He died 27 June 1829, at Dedham, she died there 21 May 1863.

Children:

- i. CALVIN NEWTON,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 March 1825; d. 12 Nov. 1825.

148. ISAAC<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 28 Sept. 1801; married 18 May 1825, ANN REED of Lexington, Mass., daughter of Sweethin and Anna (Wyman) Reed, born 19 March 1799. They lived in Dedham and Boston, he died in Roxbury, Mass., 1 July 1854, she died in Lexington, Mass., 15 July 1874.

Children:

- i. ISAAC FRANCIS,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dedham, 27 Sept. 1826; d. 18 Nov. 1830.
- ii. ANN THERESA, b. in Boston, 9 July 1828; m. 1 Nov. 1875, Francis Wyman, son of James and Anna (Porter) Wyman of Lexington, Mass.; he d. in Lexington, 16 Jan. 1886; she d. there 5 Dec. 1898; no children.
- iii. ISAAC FRANCIS, b. in Boston, 31 May 1831; d. 10 Dec. 1832.
- iv. ISAAC FRANCIS, b. in Boston, 12 July 1837; he went to Oregon in 1862, and is supposed to have been killed in an Indian massacre; he was unm.

149. JOSEPH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 10 Dec. 1804; married 8 April 1838, EIZABETH CHILD, daughter of Isaac and Betsey (Wellington) Child, born in Waltham Mass., 1 Dec. 1809; died in Somerville, Mass., 15 Nov. 1874. They lived in Lexington, and Somerville, Mass., where he died 26 Nov. 1876.

Children born in Lexington:

- i. MARY BULLARD,<sup>8</sup> b. 7 Oct. 1839; m. 25 Feb. 1880, Warren Franklin Flint, son of James and Almira (Batchelder) Flint, b. in Middleton, Mass., 16 Aug. 1844; he d. in Somerville, Mass., 8 March 1917; she d. in Malden, Mass., in 1923. They lived in Somerville; no children.
- ii. WARREN BURTON, b. 15 Feb. 1842; d. 19 July 1858.
249. iii. JOSEPH MINOT, b. 12 March 1845.
250. iv. WILLIAM SADLER, b. 19 Aug. 1847.
- v. ELIZABETH CHILD, b. 7 Jan. 1850; d. in Somerville, 28 Nov. 1879.

150. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 6 Nov. 1802; married 25 Aug. 1831, MARY BUSHNELL, daughter of Rev. Jedediah and Elizabeth (Smith) Bushnell of Cornwall, Vt., born 25 June 1808, died 18 Sept. 1832; he married second, 19 Dec. 1836, MRS. SARAH ANN McCONNELL, a widow, and daughter of Andrew and Ann (Hoffmire) Walthour, of Walthourville, Liberty Co., Ga., born 5 Oct. 1803. He graduated with first honors of class at Middlebury College, Vt., in 1822; and at Andover Theological Seminary in 1825, and was by that in-



stitution appointed Abbott Scholar. In 1828 he was appointed Phillips Professor of Sacred Theology in Dartmouth College, and remained there three years, during which time (Aug. 7, 1827) he was ordained to the ministry. In Jan. 1831 he went South, and taught under the direction of the Synod of South Carolina and Georgia, in the Presbyterian Theological Seminary at Columbia, S. C., and in the same year he was elected Professor of Biblical Literature in that institution, and held that position during the remainder of his life, doing more than any other to shape its policy and advance its interests.

In 1865 he was moderator of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church of the United States held at Macon, Ga. In Nov. 1881 the semi-centennial of his professorship was celebrated by the alumni association of the Seminary at Columbia, S. C. He was author of a History of the Presbyterian church in South Carolina in two volumes, and of a volume (published in 1844) on Theological Education, and of various pamphlets, addresses and Contributions to the Southern Presbyterian Review of which he was an associate editor. He received the following degrees: A. M. from Middlebury and Dartmouth Colleges, in 1827, D. D. from University of North Carolina in 1833, and L. L. D. from Oglethorpe University in 1871. He died in Columbia, S. C., 15 April 1883, and his widow died there 14 April 1885.

In person Dr. Howe was above the medium height, of massive frame, with strongly marked features, and of unassuming but imposing appearance. While of retiring disposition, he displayed, when emergencies required, great vigor and resolution, and to a remarkable degree he inspired in the students who came under his charge a life long love and respect for their teacher.

#### Children:

- i. GEORGE,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 April 1838; d. 27 Oct. 1841.
- ii. WALTHOUR, b. 13 Feb. 1840; d. 11 Nov. 1859.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 13 Jan. 1842; he was an officer in the Confederate army in the Civil war, and died 2 Feb. 1862, at Camp Camden, near Centreville, Va.
- iv. SARAH EMILIE, b. 30 Dec. 1843; m. 24 June 1863, Rev. Edward Melvin Green, D.D., son of James and Sarah Ann (James) Green, b. 10 Sept. 1838. He was a graduate of Oglethorpe University, Ga., in 1859, and of Columbia Theological Seminary in 1863. He was a Chaplain in the Confederate Army and after the close of the war he was pastor of various Presbyterian churches in Georgia and North Carolina. In 1897 he was pastor of the Presbyterian church in Danville, Ky. She d. 13 Nov. 1890, and he m. 2nd 14 Oct. 1896, Mrs. Fannie Emma Anderson.

#### Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. 4 Oct. 1864.
2. *Edward Melvin*, b. 10 June 1867; M.D.; in 1919 he was Superintendent of the Pennsylvania State Lunatic Hospital at Harrisburg.
3. *George Howe*, b. 10 June 1871; D.D.S.; in 1919 he



was dental surgeon at the Georgia State Sanitorium at Milledgeville.

4. *Marion Palmer*, b. 20 May 1875; d. in Colorado.

v. MARION LOUISE, b. 3 Feb. 1846; d. 31 Jan. 1853.

251. vi. GEORGE, b. 29 Jan. 1848.

151. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 20 Nov. 1811; married 5 Sept. 1841, CATHERINE WILLARD, daughter of Josiah and Prudence (Morse) Willard of Wilton, Me., born in Keene, N. H., 26 Jan. 1819. He graduated from Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., in 1827, and was two and a half years in Dartmouth College. For many years he operated a machine shop in South Braintree, Mass. His wife died in Boston, 20 Jan. 1886. He died there 26 July 1893.

Children:

252. i. GEORGE,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 May 1842.

ii. EDWARD WILLARD, b. in Braintree, Mass., 27 Aug. 1846; m. 29 April 1880, Abbie Anna Newell, Daughter of Lucius and Abigail Weeks (Burley) Newell, b. in Boston, Mass., 14 June 1851. He was educated in the public schools of Braintree, graduating from the high school in 1864; he entered Middlebury, Vt., College and graduated in 1869; a member of the Phi Beta Kappa Society, and Chi Psi Fraternity. Soon after graduation he entered the employ of the City of Boston, in the engineering department and continued in that service for many years. His work has been of a general civil engineering character. In 1874 he was appointed assistant engineer, and in that capacity has had charge of a large amount of important work. He held that position until 1914, from 1878 to 1897 he acted as engineer for the Boston Park Department, having been assigned to that work by the City Engineer. He is a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, the Boston Society of Civil Engineers, of which he was President in 1907, the Massachusetts Highway Association, he is a member of the Mass. Society of Colonial Wars and the Sons of the American Revolution, he is also a member of the Appalachian Mountain Club of Boston, of which he was President in 1902, and the Unitarian Club of Boston, he was President for 18 years of the Merchants Co-operative Bank of Boston, the largest of these institutions in the State. Since 1871 Mr. Howe has been a resident of Boston; no children.

iii. MARY CATHERINE, b. 2 Jan. 1850; d. 7 April 1884, unm.

152. CHARLES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joshua*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 7 July 1797; married 7 Dec. 1820, LUCY WILLIAMS, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Elizabeth (Tolman) Williams of Dorchester, Mass., born there 25 Sept. 1796. He was a blacksmith in early life, but later he became a merchant, and was treasurer of the Dorchester Savings Bank, and also was Treasurer of the Town of Dorchester. He was for thirty seven years a deacon



of the Second Church in Dorchester, where he died 21 Jan. 1869. She died in Boston, 20 March 1872.

Children born in Dorchester :

- i. CHARLES,<sup>8</sup> b. 7 April 1822; d. 17 April 1822.
- ii. CHARLES, b. in Jan. 1824; d. 21 Aug. 1825, aged 19 mos.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 10 Oct. 1825; d. 15 Dec. 1836.
- iv. GEORGE HENRY, b. 18 Dec. 1827; d. 31 Jan. 1832.
- v. JOSHUA FRANCIS, b. 18 July 1830; d. 6 Jan. 1870, unm.
- vi. CHARLOTTE WOOD, b. 8 Oct. 1836; d. 6 Dec. 1843.

They also had an adopted daughter, Margaret.

153. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amasa*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brewer, Me., 24 Sept. 1805; married ANNE PEAKES, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Combs) Peakes, born in Fairfield, Me. They lived in Holden and Eddington, Me., she died 18 Jan. 1892, he died in Bangor, Me., 6 Oct. 1892. The first two children were born in Holden, the others in Eddington.

Children :

- i. SUSAN THOMAS,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 April 1833; m. 12 June 1853, John Edward Stockwell, son of Right and Experience (Eddy) Stockwell of Eddington, b. 11 May 1827. They lived in Eddington and Bangor, Me.  
Children :
  1. *Ada Prescott*, b. in Bangor, 25 May 1856; d. young.
  2. *Nettie Right*, b. in Eddington, 27 March 1863; d. 10 Jan. 1865.
  3. *Edward Davis*, b. in Eddington, 23 May 1867.
253. ii. AMASA, b. 25 May 1835.
254. iii. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, b. 21 July 1837.
- iv. ANN ELIZA, d. in infancy.
- v. MELZAR BREWSTER, b. 11 Oct. 1841; he served in the Civil war, in the 32nd Regt. Me. Vols. He lived in Bangor, in 1896.
255. vi. LAWSON WOODBURY, b. 15 June 1843.
- vii. ANNA LORINDA, b. 14 Feb. 1846; m. 1 Jan. 1870, Arthur R. Merrill, son of William and Mary D. (Rich) Merrill of Eddington, b. 16 Oct. 1844. They were both living in Eddington in 1896.  
Children born in Eddington :
  1. *Celia Muzzy*, b. 11 Jan. 1871.
  2. *Earl Clinton*, b. 8 April 1872.
  3. *Walter Marion*, b. 4 April 1875.
- viii. ABBIE MELISSA, b. 25 Sept. 1849; m. 25 Dec. 1870, James Wilton Rowe, son of Seth and Mary Melvina Rowe of Oldtown, Me. He served in the Civil war, in the 22nd Me. Vols. under Gen. Banks, and in Co. I. 1st Regt. New Orleans Vols. He d. in Oldtown, 26 April 1891; she was living in Bangor, in 1896.  
Children :
  1. *Seth Leon*, b. 21 Sept. 1872.
  2. *Annie Bernice*, b. 7 May 1878.
256. ix. WESLEY CUMMINGS, b. 24 Jan. 1852.
- x. LIZZIE BURRILL, b. 3 Aug. 1855; m. 2 Jan. 1885, Harry True Fletcher, son of Abner Fletcher of Milton, Me., b. 9 Oct.



1853. They lived in Eddington, Me., a few years; both were living in Bangor in 1896.

Children:

1. *Flora Elizabeth*, b. in Eddington, 9 Oct. 1887.
2. *Harry True*, b. in Eddington, 7 April 1889.
3. *Elden Parker*, b. in Castine, Me., 3 Oct. 1891.

154. CALVIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amasa*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Me., 14 Aug. 1812; married 5 Aug. 1838, LORINDA C. DAVIS, daughter of Joseph and Phebe (Mann) Davis of Eddington, Me., born 22 Jan. 1822, died in Eddington, 5 June 1845; he married second, ANN RELIEF SPENCER, daughter of Benjamin and Comfort (Paige) Spencer of Eddington, born in 1825, died in Eddington, 26 Nov. 1855; he married third, 9 Nov. 1862, MRS. ELIZA W. TOZIER, widow of Alonzo Tozier, and sister of his first wife. He died in Eddington, 30 Sept. 1873.

Children born in Eddington:

- i. ELVIRA HORTENSE,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1839; m. 7 Sept. 1861, Plummer Hilman Parsons, son of Harvey More and Eliza (Nye) Parsons of Eddington, b. 5 April 1835. They lived first in Eddington, afterwards in Bradley, Me., and later they went to Sacramento, Calif., where they were both living in 1897.
- Children:
  1. *Jennie Florence*, b. in Eddington, 27 Aug. 1862.
  2. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. in Bradley, 19 Oct. 1864.
257. ii. HENRY MALCOLM, b. 22 May 1841.
- iii. SARAH FISHER, b. 18 April 1848; m. 15 June 1868, John Horace Collins, son of William and Sarah (Rowell) Collins of Bradley, Me., b. 18 July 1838. They were both living in Eddington in 1897.

Children:

1. *Laura Abbie*, b. in Bradley, 14 Feb. 1871.
- iv. HARRIET LUELLA, b. 17 Dec. 1850; m. 24 Dec. 1870, Leslie Kellen, son of John and Henrietta (Meservy) Kellen of Brewer, Me., b. 14 Aug. 1849; both were living in 1897 in Bangor.

Children born in Brewer:

1. *Bertram Leslie*, b. 27 Nov. 1871.
2. *John Calvin*, b. 28 Oct. 1873.
3. *George Morton*, b. 27 Oct. 1875.
- v. ABBY ANN, b. 7 June 1858; m. in July 1888, George Parker Andrews, son of Rufus Dustin and Almira S. (Smith) Andrews, b. in Hudson, N. H., 9 Feb. 1868; she d. 6 Dec. 1893; he was living in Nashua, N. H., in 1897; no issue.

155. WARREN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., in Dec. 1807; married 3 Nov. 1831, SUSANNA FRENCH, daughter of Alpheus and Ruth (Hunt) French, born in Milton, Mass., 27 Sept. 1808; died 28 June 1869. He died in Boston, 25 Nov. 1851.

Children:

- i. SARAH FRANCES,<sup>8</sup> b. in Nov. 1835; d. 11 Dec. 1836.



- ii. ALPHEUS THAYER, b. about 1839; d. in Boston, 13 Aug. 1839.
- iii. ALPHEUS THAYER, b. about 1841; d. in Milton, 4 Nov. 1842.
- iv. GEORGE WARREN, b. about 1847; d. in Boston, 28 Nov. 1870, unm.
- v. ABBIE LAVINA, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 31 May 1849; m. 16 Jan. 1869, John A. Locklin, son of John A. and Fannie Locklin, b. in Underhill, Vt., in 1848. They lived in Milton, Mass., in 1897.

Children:

- 1. Sadie Abbie, b. 6 Dec. 1870.
- 2. Leon Tilden, b. 18 June 1875.

There were two other children who d. in infancy.

156. JOHN HAWES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 1 May 1819; married 3 Dec. 1844, ELIZABETH TOLMAN HALL, daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth (Tolman) Hall. He died in Dorchester, 7 Oct. 1860; she married second, 10 Dec. 1865, Edward G. Foster.

Children born in Dorchester:

- i. STEPHEN HALL,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 July 1847; d. in Dorchester, 19 Feb. 1900, unm.

157. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookline, Mass., 14 March 1792; married 3 Dec. 1818, HANNAH WILLIAMS HEATH, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Williams) Heath of Brookline, Mass., born 20 April 1799. He was in the lumber business in Boston for many years, his partner being Thomas Howe (his cousin). He was also a director in the Rutland and Burlington R. R. while it was building. He represented Brookline in the Legislature in 1847 and 1848. He was President of the Boston and Maine R. R. for six years, and later became President of the Eastern R. R. The two railroads had not been in harmony, and Mr. Howe united their interests, for which he received much credit.

For a short time in the war of 1812 his company garrisoned one of the forts in Boston Harbor; for this service he received a warrant of 160 acres of land from the Government.

In 1861 he presided over the first war meeting in Brookline, and gave this land warrant to the committee to be bestowed upon the first family whose head should fall a victim to the war. He died in Brookline 1 April 1869, and she died there 3 April 1883.

Children born in Brookline:

- 258. i. JOHN,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 Sept. 1819.
- ii. HANNAH WILLIAMS, b. 2 March 1821; d. 27 Sept. 1839.
- iii. FREDERICK HEATH, b. 27 May 1826; d. 7 July 1826.
- 259. iv. FRANCIS EDWARD, b. 4 July 1828.
- v. MARY HEATH, b. 28 April 1830; m. 27 Sept. 1855, Henry Fuller Dana, son of Hon. Anderson Greene, M.D. and LL.D., and Eliza (Fuller) Dana, b. in Pittsford, Vt., 3



May 1820. They lived in Brookline where he d. 15 Feb. 1874; she was living in Brookline in 1898.

Children born in Brookline:

1. *Florence*, b. 3 Aug. 1857.
2. *Mary*, b. 13 June 1859.
3. *Grace Heath*, b. 5 Jan. 1863.
4. *Katherine*, b. 16 Feb. 1873.

260. vi. LINDSAY IRVING, b. 8 Feb. 1841.

158. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 19 Aug. 1800; married 3 June 1832, ELIZABETH HOLMAN FULLER of Kingston, Mass., daughter of Josiah and Lucy (Bradford) Fuller, born 12 July 1812; they lived in Dorchester and Chelsea, Mass., where he died 5 Feb. 1851.

Children:

261. i. ALFRED FULLER,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dorchester, 12 March 1833.

159. THEODORE LYMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 9 Oct. 1815; married 14 May 1846, LOUISA A. FIELD, daughter of Enos and Elizabeth H. (Blake) Field, born in Dorchester, Mass., 8 Jan. 1823. He died in Dorchester, 21 Jan. 1881, she was living in Dorchester in 1897.

Children born in Dorchester:

262. i. EDWARD ROBINSON,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 Feb. 1847.
- ii. ELLA LOUISA, b. 13 Nov. 1848; d. there, unm., 14 July 1924.  
She compiled a good deal of the matter relating to the Howes of Dorchester.
263. iii. THEODORE LYMAN, b. 21 Jan. 1851.
264. iv. HENRY FIELD LYMAN, b. 28 April 1855.
- v. ANNIE ELIZABETH, b. 3 March 1859; d. in Dorchester, 25 July 1906.
- vi. LUCY CURTIS, b. 25 Oct. 1857; m. 30 June 1896, Peter Julius Casey of Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Robert Pierce*, b. 8 Dec. 1897.

160. JAMES THEODORE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 4 July 1809; married 29 Aug. 1838, MARTHA NEAL JENKINS, born 4 Aug. 1819, died 3 Oct. 1880, he died 5 March 1885.

Children:

265. i. JAMES THEODORE,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 May 1839.
- ii. MARTHA NEAL, b. 14 Oct. 1844; d. 29 Jan. 1849.
- iii. EDWARD JENKINS, b. 27 May 1848; d. unm., 1 Feb. 1911, in Dorchester.
- iv. HENRY CLAPP, b. 9 Sept. 1851; d. 1 Jan. 1854.
- v. ELIZABETH CLAPP, b. 16 Oct. 1853; m. 9 Sept. 1882, Hezekiah Eugene Bolles, b. 6 Jan. 1853, in Waterford, Conn.; d. 28 Oct. 1910, at Dorchester, Mass. She d. ——— at Dorchester. He was an attorney-at-law. He made a collection of antique furniture said to be worth \$100,000,



which he presented in 1909 to the Metropolitan Museum of Art in New York.

- vi. FREDERIC, b. 2 May 1857; d. 26 May 1857.
- 266. vii. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. 23 Sept. 1861.
- viii. MARTHA JENKINS, b. 19 March 1864; d. 2 Jan. 1866.

161. ABRAHAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Warwick, Mass., 9 Aug. 1801; married SARAH ANN BARNETT, born in Walpole, N. H., in 1809, died 2 Jan. 1845 in Morrisville, N. Y.; he married second, in June 1849, MRS. JANE (BARNETT) WALKER, born 23 Aug. 1800, widow of Levi Walker, and sister of his first wife, she died at Red Wing, Minn., 23 Aug. 1861; he married third, 12 May 1866, MRS. HELEN GERTRUDE (LONGSTREET) SEXTON. She died in Red Wing, Minn., 31 Oct. 1882, he died there 16 Jan. 1889.

Children born in Morrisville:

- i. GEORGE BARNETT,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1834; d. in 1840.
- 267. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 16 Oct. 1836.
- iii. ELIZABETH BARNETT, b. 10 Sept. 1839; m. 9 March 1865, Walton Ruthven Craig, son of Francis and Hannah (More) Craig, b. 20 April 1839. They were both living at Royalton, Wis., in 1897; no children.

162. ABIATHAR<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Warwick, Mass., 17 July 1803; married 5 Aug. 1831, MARY ANN ROBINSON, daughter of John and Sally (Ray) Robinson, born in Newton, Mass., 26 June 1800; died in Westmoreland, N. H., 28 Sept. 1885. He died there 27 July 1887.

Children born in Cambridge, Mass.:

- i. ABIATHAR,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 June 1834; d. 24 Sept. 1851, in Westmoreland.
- ii. MARY LOUISA, b. 18 Aug. 1836; m. 5 April 1881, James Buffum, son of Erasmus and Hepsy (Thayer) Buffum, b. at Westmoreland, N. H., 8 Aug. 1820; d. there 18 April 1889; she m. 2nd. 12 Nov. 1890, Daniel Sischo, son of Samuel and Betsey (Young) Sischo, b. at Sunapee, N. H., 4 June 1831. Both were living in 1897 in Westmoreland; no children.

163. JAMES BLAKE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 26 Feb. 1814; married in 1842, CAROLINE RAYMOND, born in Manlius, N. Y., 30 Sept. 1820. He died at Panama, while returning from California in 1850, she was living in Red Wing, Minn., in 1897.

Children born in Racine, Wis.:

- i. GILBERT,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 Feb. 1843; d. 23 July 1860.
- 268. ii. FRANCIS BLAKE, b. 18 Jan. 1846.

164. EDWARD SHAW<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*, *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 26 Aug.



1821; married 6 June 1849, LAURA FAXON BILLINGS, daughter of John and Lydia (Faxon) Billings of Quincy, Mass., born there 25 Dec. 1823. They lived in Quincy and Dorchester, Mass. He died in Parkersburg, W. Va., in Nov. 1889, and she died in Quincy, 7 April 1890.

Children:

- i. FLORA ELSENA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dorchester, 25 July 1850; was living in Weston, Mass., in 1897.
- ii. MARY ISABELLA, b. in Dorchester, 29 Aug. 1852; m. 29 Nov. 1886, Benjamin Varnum Howe, son of Moses Giles and Lydia Worcester (Varnum) Howe of Cambridge, Mass.; both living in Weston, Mass., in 1897. (See James How Family.)
269. iii. EDWARD E., b. in Quincy, Mass., 18 Aug. 1863.
- iv. EDITH MARIA, b. in Dorchester, 5 Sept. 1857; m. 17 Jan. 1893, Charles H. Simpson of Marshalltown, Iowa. They were living in Eldon, Iowa, in 1897.
- v. LYDIA BILLINGS, b. 8 Jan. 1861; m. 23 Jan. 1893, Lorenzo Dow Ray of Marshalltown, Iowa; they were living in Eldon, Iowa, in 1897.

165. ALLEN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 14 Nov. 1824; married 12 April 1859, ANN AURELIA BICKFORD, daughter of Aaron and Elizabeth (Houdlett) Bickford of Dresden, Me., born there 2 Dec. 1829, they went to Minn., he died in Red Wing, 3 April 1902, she was living in St. Cloud, Minn., in 1902.

Children:

270. i. HIRAM,<sup>8</sup> b. in Cleveland, O., 9 Jan. 1860.
- ii. LIZZIE HOUDLETT, b. in Cleveland, O., 15 Nov. 1861; m. 16 Sept. 1890, Henry Charles Ahlers, son of Charles and Caroline (Behrnd) Ahlers of Red Wing, Minn., b. there 12 July 1863; both were living in Red Wing in 1897.  
Children born in Red Wing:
  1. *Harriet Howe*, b. 27 July 1891.
  2. *Allen Howe*, b. 20 May 1894.
- iii. HATTIE BICKFORD, b. in Cleveland, O., 15 April 1864; d. 23 Aug. 1865.
- iv. ALLEN, b. in Cleveland, O., 12 Feb. 1867; living in Boston, Mass., in 1897.
- v. WILLIAM BICKFORD, b. in Red Wing, Minn., 29 May 1869; was living in Kansas City, Mo., in 1897.
- vi. WALTER, b. in Red Wing, Minn., 19 Jan. 1872; was living in Hornellsville, N. Y., in 1897.

166. WILLIAM BELL WHITE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James B.*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Claremont, N. H., 21 March 1823; married 12 Dec. 1850, CATHERINE GADSDEN EDWARDS. He graduated from the University of Vermont, in 1844, ordained deacon in the Protestant Episcopal Church in 1847, and Priest in 1849, was in charge of various churches in South Carolina and in Oct. 1871, was consecrated Assistant Bishop and became the sixth Bishop of the diocese in Decem-



ber of the same year; was author of various published sermons and addresses. He died 25 Nov. 1894.

Children:

- 270a. i. WILLIAM BELL WHITE,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 Nov. 1851.
- ii. GADSDEN EDWARDS, b. 5 Nov. 1854.
- iii. HARRIET EDWARDS, b. 22 Sept. 1857.
- 270b. iv. JAMES BLAKE, b. 7 July 1860.
- v. CATHERINE GADSDEN, b. 23 Sept. 1862; d. 1863.
- vi. CHRISTOPHER GADSDEN, b. 16 Feb. 1865; m. 23 Dec. 1908, Martha Perry Foster.
- vii. JOHN BADLAM, b. 9 Sept. 1866; d. in April 1867.

167. ENOS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 4 Jan. 1803; married 24 Dec. 1829. MARY TOLMAN, daughter of Stephen and Mary (Pierce) Tolman of Dorchester; born 13 Dec. 1808, she died there 30 Sept. 1849; he married second 1 Nov. 1854, BATHSHEBA H. BROWN, daughter of Daniel and Annie (Griffith) Brown, born in Andover, Mass., in Aug. 1809, she died in Dorchester, Mass., 26 June 1870. He died in Stoneham, Mass., 28 Oct. 1892.

Children:

- i. MARY EMELINE,<sup>8</sup> b. 7 Feb. 1833; m. 20 Oct. 1869 (as his third wife) John Atherton Tucker, son of Atherton and Joanna (Trow) Tucker of Milton, Mass., b. in Dorchester, Mass., 28 Aug. 1802, and d. there 10 Jan. 1802. His widow was living there in 1897.  
Children born in Dorchester:
  - 1. *Atherton Howe*, b. 26 June 1871.
- ii. ELLEN MARIA, b. 9 Jan. 1835; m. 22 Dec. 1858, Joshua Frost French, son of Edward and Lydia French, b. in Tewksbury, Mass., 15 May 1823, and d. there 15 Oct. 1896; she was living there in 1897.  
Children born in Tewksbury:
  - 1. *Eliot Howe*, b. 7 Oct. 1859.
  - 2. *Arthur Joshua*, b. 19 July 1861.
  - 3. *Albert Francis*, b. 14 Nov. 1862.
  - 4. *Harriet Maria*, b. 20 June 1865.
  - 5. *Mary Ellen*, b. 29 Dec. 1866.
- 271. iii. ALBERT, b. 14 Dec. 1836.
- iv. CATHERINE FRANCES STONE, b. 12 Oct. 1838; m. 28 March 1865, George Erastus Dresser of Stockbridge, Mass., son of John and Martha Gibson (Kirby) Dresser, b. 7 June 1834; both were living in Stockbridge in 1897.  
Children:
  - 1. *George*, b. 13 May 1867; d. 19 May 1867.
- 272. v. ISAAC, b. 13 Dec. 1841.
- vi. CLARISSA, b. 8 Oct. 1843; m. 19 April 1871, Perez Chapin Jones, son of Sewall L. and Mary A. Jones, b. in Pownal, Me., 29 June 1840; both were living in Stoneham, Mass., in 1897.  
Children born in Stoneham:
  - 1. *Arthur Chapin*, b. 18 Nov. 1877.
  - 2. *Clara May*, b. 11 May 1881.



168. HARVEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 March 1807; married 24 Oct. 1833, FRANCES WARREN BAKER, born 6 April 1815. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 31 April 1875, she died there 9 May 1893.

Children born in Dorchester:

- i. ISAAC AMBROSE,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 Aug. 1834; d. 30 June 1862, unm.
- ii. FRANCES, b. 19 Aug. 1837; d. 30 April 1870, unm.
- iii. LUCY ANN, b. 28 July 1839; d. 1 Aug. 1839.
- iv. HARRIET ELIZA, b. 20 June 1840; d. 23 June 1840.
- v. CHARLES, b. 9 June 1843; d. 12 June 1843.
- vi. GEORGE, b. 5 Nov. 1847; d. 5 Nov. 1847.
- vii. EMMA, b. 9 Aug. 1850; d. 26 Aug. 1850.
- viii. SARAH LOUISE, b. 27 July 1853; m. 31 Dec. 1874, Jacob M. Morrison, b. 21 Oct. 1843, and d. 3 Feb. 1895; she was living in Dorchester, in 1897.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Fannie Howe*, b. 7 April 1878.
2. *Mabel*, b. 4 Oct. 1880.
3. *Wallace H.*, b. 7 Jan. 1886.

169. SAMUEL ALBERT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 1 July 1807; married 26 Jan. 1836, EMELINE CHENEY NICHOLS, daughter of Horace E. and Rebecca (Howard) Nichols of Middlebury, Vt., she died in Springwater, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1891, he was living there in 1897.

Children born in Springwater except the first:

- i. HARRIET EMELINE,<sup>8</sup> b. in Santa Marta, So. Amer., 26 March 1837; m. 2 Sept. 1867, Abraham Barzilla Purdy, son of Simmons and Mary H. (Dusenbury) Purdy, b. in Peekskill, N. Y., 3 March 1831; he d. in New York, N. Y., 27 June 1873; she was living in Springwater, N. Y., in 1897; no children.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Springwater, 15 Dec. 1840; m. 21 July 1861, Hartley J. Bullard; she d. in Momence, Ill., 9 May 1864; he d. a few years later; no children.
- iii. SAMUEL WASHINGTON, b. 22 Feb. 1843; d. 27 Feb. 1868, at Springwater, N. Y., unm.
273. iv. JONATHAN, b. 4 Dec. 1846.
- v. JACOB HENRY, b. 3 Oct. 1848; d. 27 May 1865, at Springwater, unm.
- vi. MARTHA LEE, b. 9 Nov. 1852; m. 7 Dec. 1875, Horace Knowles, son of Daniel and Cynthia (Beers) Knowles, b. 18 April 1846; he d. in Caneadea, 22 June 1879; she d. in Springwater, N. Y., 31 July 1881.

Children born in Springwater:

1. *Harriet Emma*, b. 11 May 1878.

170. JONATHAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 2 Sept. 1813; married 14 May 1844, MRS. ELLEN (BELLOWS) WHEELOCK of Boston, widow of Giles Wheelock, and daughter of Josiah and Mary (Sparhawk) Bellows, born in 1805, died 12 May 1858; he



married second, 6 Nov. 1863, LIZZIE ROBIE STEARNS, daughter of Henry and Sophia Stearns of Springfield, Mass., she died in Boston, Mass., 16 Feb. 1864, aged 33 years, he died in Milton, Mass., 25 Jan. 1897, aged 83 years.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ROBIE STEARNS,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 Feb. 1865.

171. EDWARD WITHINGTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*, *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 28 Oct. 1817; married 20 April 1842, LOUISA DAMMERS, daughter of John Henry and Amelia Elizabeth (Rauschner) Dammers of Boston, Mass., born there 15 Oct. 1817, died in Newton, Mass., 30 Jan. 1888. He died in Dorchester, Mass., 1 Dec. 1858.

Children:

- i. EMMA LOUISE,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston, Mass., 30 July 1845; m. 22 Jan. 1874, Erasmus Darwin Miller of Dorchester, Mass., son of Erasmus D. and Louisa (Clark) Miller; he d. in Dorchester, 23 Aug. 1889; she d. in Providence, R. I., 29 Nov. 1879.

Children born in Providence:

- i. *Louis Leprilite*, b. 9 May 1875.
- ii. EDWARD WITHINGTON, b. in Dorchester, 15 Dec. 1847; m. 10 June 1878, Henriette Ball Andrews, daughter of Erasmus Jones and Caroline Frances (Brigham) Andrews, b. in Boston, Mass., 6 May 1849, d. 18 Feb. 1881; he married second, 30 April 1895, Ethie Maria Bigelow, daughter of Dr. Henry and Matilda Ann (Poole) Bigelow of Newton, Mass., b. in Buxton, Me., 4 Feb. 1844; both were living in Newton, in 1897; she d. in Newton, Feb. 5, 1919, a widow; no children.

172. JACOB ALONZO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 22 July 1830; married 1 Jan. 1870, REBECCA DAVIS LOMBARD, daughter of Edward and Sarah Lombard of Gorham, Me., born in Gorham, 20 Oct. 1832, died in Malden, Mass., 3 Nov. 1894. He served as Sergt. in Co. A. 13th Regt. Mass. Vols. and was mustered out as Capt. 1 Aug. 1864, and later held an appointment in the Custom House in Boston; he lived in Malden, where he died 12 Feb. 1907.

Children born in Boston:

- i. SARAH JENNIE,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 Oct. 1870; was living in Malden, unm., in 1897.

173. LEMUEL BARRON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Lemuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*, *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Templeton, Mass., 25 May 1802; married 1 Jan. 1828, RUTH ANN RICHARDSON, daughter of John and Catherine (McFarland) Richardson of Templeton, born there 30 March 1813. They lived in Templeton, where he died 29 April 1870, she died there 22 Aug. 1877.

Children born in Templeton:

- i. BENJAMIN SHATTUCK,<sup>8</sup> b. in Oct. 1829; d. 19 May 1833.



- ii. LUCY BARRON, b. 19 Sept. 1831; m. 7 Aug. 1862, James Madison Huie, son of Robert and Laura (Wilmoth) Huie, b. in Newfane, N. Y., 18 June 1820; he d. in Monrovia, Calif., 9 April 1897. She was living there in 1897.

Children born in California:

1. *Lucy Barron*, b. 15 Nov. 1864, at San Francisco, Calif.
2. *Ellen Lee*, b. 2 April 1867, at Alvaredo, Allameda Co., Calif.

- iii. CATHERINE MCFARLAND, b. 19 Sept. 1831; m. 24 April 1879, Ainsworth Knight, son of Jason and Sally (Whittemore) Knight, born in Phillipston, Mass., 14 Aug. 1817. He d. in Templeton, 15 May 1893; she was living there in 1897; no children.

- iv. ANN RICHARDSON, b. 10 May 1838; m. 26 Oct. 1864, John Brooks, son of John and Sarah (Fairbanks) Brooks, b. in Templeton, 4 May 1828. He served in the Civil war as 1st Lieut. in Co. A. 21st Regt. Mass. Vols., and d. in Templeton, 24 Feb. 1901.

Children born in Templeton:

1. *John*, b. 10 Nov. 1865.
2. *Edwin Adams*, b. 30 May 1867.
3. *Charles Howe*, b. 12 Oct. 1870.
4. *Leonard Stone*, b. 24 Sept. 1872.

174. RICHARD SURCOMB<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., where he was baptized 10 March 1793; married 30 Sept. 1819, EMMA LINCOLN, (ancestry not given).

Children:

- i. EMMA LINCOLN,<sup>8</sup> (she was under 10 in 1828); d. 27 May 1844.

175. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., where he was baptized 2 March 1794; married 27 Sept. 1821, SUSAN MAKEPEACE LARKIN, daughter of Ebenezer Larkin, born in Boston in 1797, and died in Cambridge, Mass., 13 March 1862. He was said to have been a merchant, and died at New Orleans, La., about 1830.

Children born in Boston:

274. i. GEORGE WILLIAMS,<sup>8</sup> b. 9 July 1822.
- ii. SARAH HOLMES, b. 31 March 1824; m. 27 Aug. 1849, Benjamin Franklin Humphrey, son of Noah and Mary (Parker) Humphrey, b. in Pelham, Mass., 19 Sept. 1823; they were living in Somerville, Mass., in 1900.

Children:

1. *Charles Edgar*, b. in Boston, 15 June 1850.
2. *Frank Herbert*, b. in Cambridge, 18 March 1857.
3. *Susan Gertrude*, b. in Cambridge, 29 April 1860.
- iii. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 31 Aug. 1826; d. in Somerville, 23 March 1853, unm.

176. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 6 Feb. 1796; married 18 Oct. 1822, LYDIA LARRY, daughter of John and Abigail Larry.



They lived in Boston, where she died 20 Feb. 1858, aged 57 yrs. and 10 mos. He died there 6 Jan. 1879.

Children born in Boston:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 Dec. 1822; d. in Maine, 1828.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 8 Dec. 1822; m. 6 June 1846, Charles Hubbard Badger, b. in Boston, 26 May 1822, d. there 7 Sept. 1854; she was living in 1897.

Children:

- i. *Charles Winship*, b. 31 Dec. 1848.
275. iii. JOHN CHASE, b. 6 Nov. 1827.
- iv. MARIA B., b. (date not given); d. 12 Nov. 1854, aged 21 years.

177. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 28 May 1800; married 30 Oct. 1825, SARAH ABRAMS PERKINS, daughter of John and Phebe (Greene) Perkins of New Bedford, Mass., she died 17 April 1831, and he married second, 18 June 1835, MARY CATHERINE GODFREY, daughter of James and Susan (Briggs) Godfrey of Newport, R. I. They lived in New Bedford, where he died 22 April 1884, she died 4 Dec. 1891.

Children born in New Bedford:

- i. SARAH PERKINS,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 July 1826; d. 20 Aug. 1851, unm.
- ii. MARY REBECCA, b. 19 July 1828; m. 1 Nov. 1855, George Edmund Hinckley, and lived in San Francisco, Calif., where he died 22 July 1882; she died there 27 June 1886.

Children born in San Francisco:

1. *Mary Kate Godfrey*, b. 28 July 1857.
2. *Nellie Maud*, b. 28 July 1859.
3. *George Edmund*, b. 9 Nov. 1860.
4. *William Howe*, b. 4 Aug. 1862.
5. *Lillie*, b. 16 Jan. 1864.
6. *Charles Herbert*, b. 28 Sept. 1865.
7. *Henry Lawrence*, b. 28 March 1871.
- iii. WILLIAM JOHN, b. 10 July 1830; d. 10 Sept. 1830.

By second wife:

276. iv. HENRY JAMES, b. 28 Dec. 1836.
- v. CATHERINE ANSTIS, b. 29 Nov. 1839; was living in New York City in 1896.
- vi. WILLIAM WIMBLE, b. 23 Aug. 1841; d. in New York City, 23 March 1899, unm.
- vii. FRANCES, b. (date not given); d. in New York City, 25 March 1897, unm.

178. JOSEPH NEALS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph N.*,<sup>6</sup> *Edward C.*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*, *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., about 1795; married 18 Sept. 1822, ELIZABETH KNEELAND HARRIS, daughter of William Harris, she died in Sept. 1829; he married second, 17 July 1831, ELIZABETH MORRELL, daughter of James and Mary (Glover) Morrell, born in Boston, 20 Jan. 1796. They lived in Boston, where he died 27 Jan. 1866, she died there 18 Oct. 1870.



Children born in Boston:

- i. MARTHA ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1823, bapt. 28 Dec. 1823; m. 7 Oct. 1844, N. Austin Parks.

Children:

1. *William Howe Austin*, b. 1845.

By second wife:

- ii. ANN JANETTE, b. in 1832; d. 31 May 1900, unm.
- iii. ELIZA, b. in 1834.
- iv. MARIA LOUISE, b. in 1837; m. Capt. John Quackenbush.

179. DR. SAMUEL GRIDLEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph N.*,<sup>6</sup> *Edward C.*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 10 Nov. 1801; married 27 April 1843, JULIA WARD, daughter of Samuel and Julia Rush (Cutler) Ward, born in New York City, 27 May 1819. He graduated Brown University in 1821, and Harvard Medical School in 1824. Soon after his graduation he went to Greece, where the Greek revolution was in progress, and tendered his services in behalf of the revolutionists and later became surgeon-general of the Greek Fleet.

Later he returned to America and helped to raise money and supplies for the Greeks and also to found a colony of Greek exiles at Corinth. So highly were his services appreciated that they gained for him the title of "The Lafayette of the Greek Revolution" and they were commemorated by Whittier in the poem "The Hero." He completed his medical education in Paris, and returned to America in 1831. Going to Prussia soon afterwards to take supplies to the Polish refugees there, he was arrested and imprisoned for about five weeks in Berlin by the Prussian authorities.

Returning to America he devoted the remainder of his life to philanthropic work of various kinds, such as educational and prison reforms. He was conspicuous in his efforts to improve the methods for the education of the blind. In 1844 he became superintendent of the Massachusetts Institution for the Blind, retaining that position to the end of his life.

His sympathies were always with the oppressed, and as might be presumed, he was an uncompromising opponent of slavery. He was one of the founders, and was for a time the editor of "The Commonwealth," an anti-slavery paper established in Boston in 1851. During the Civil war he was a member of the Sanitary Commission, and also served with Robert Dale Owen and James McKay on a commission to inquire into the condition of the freedmen.

In 1863 he was made chairman of the Massachusetts Board of State Charities and wrote the annual reports from 1865 to 1874.

In 1870 he was appointed, together with Benjamin F. Wade and Andrew D. White, to investigate and report on the resources and condition of the inhabitants of San Domingo.

He was the author of the "Historical Sketch of the Great Revolution" which passed through several editions, and contributed many articles to the magazines and newspapers upon



educational and philanthropic subjects. He received from Brown University the degree of L. L. D. and was the recipient of many medals and diplomas from European countries in recognition of his services in behalf of the blind. His wife, Julia Ward Howe, was no less noted in America. She became known in literature in early life and is the author of many volumes and of numerous contributions to the magazines. She is best known, however, as the author of the world famous poem "The Battle Hymn of the Republic" first published in the *Atlantic Monthly*. She was also widely known throughout America as a lecturer. She made the cause of the advancement of women her life work, and was prominently identified with many organizations, having that cause in view. He died in Boston, 9 Jan. 1876, she died in Boston 18 Oct. 1910.

Children:

- i. JULIA ROMANA, b. in Rome, Italy, 12 March 1844; married 31 Dec. 1870, Michael Anagnos, son of Demetrios A. Theodore and Kallina Panajiotes, b. at Papington in the Jannina province of Epiros, 7 Nov. 1837. He graduated at the University of Athens, and afterwards studied law for three years, but he went into the newspaper work through patriotic motives and became editor of a leading Athenian paper. In 1867 he became assistant to Dr. Samuel G. Howe in distributing the American supplies and money for the relief of the Cretan refugees. A warm friendship between the two men led Mr. Anagnos to come to Boston, where he later succeeded Dr. Howe as director of the Perkins Institution and Mass. Asylum for the Blind, a position which he held for many years; she d. in Boston, 10 March 1886; no children.
- ii. FLORENCE MARION,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston, Mass., 25 Aug. 1845; m. 15 Nov. 1871, David Prescott Hall, son of David Priestly Hall, b. 15 Nov. 1845; he was an attorney in New York City, and 1899 they were living in Plainfield, N. J.

Children:

1. *Samuel Prescott*, b. in Boston, 13 Sept. 1872. He graduated Harvard in 1893.
2. *Caroline Minturn*, b. in Portsmouth, R. I., 25 Aug. 1874.
3. *Henry Marion*, b. in New York City, 1 April 1877; he graduated Harvard in 1899.
4. *John Hall*, b. in Portsmouth, R. I., 20 June 1881.
- iii. HENRY MARION, b. in Boston, Mass., 2 March 1848; m. 9 April 1874, Fannie Gay, daughter of Willard and Mary Ann (Bishop) Gay, b. in Troy, N. Y., 9 April 1851. He died at Bedford Hills, N. Y., 14 May 1922 and she d. 26 March 1926, at Nassau, N. P., Bahamas, W. I.; no children. He graduated from Harvard University in 1869, A.M. in 1872, and from the Mass. Institute of Technology, in 1871. He studied the manufacture of steel at the Bessemer Steel Works at Troy, N. Y., and in 1872 became superintendent of the works of the Joliet Iron and Steel Company at Joliet, Ill. He was actively engaged in metallurgical manufacture until 1883, making one important



trip to Chili and later designing and building the works of the Orford Nickel and Copper Co. at Capelton, Canada, and at Bergen Point, N. J. From 1883 to 1897 he lived in Boston, was a consulting metallurgist, an expert in metallurgical patent cases and a lecturer on metallurgy at the Mass. Institute of Technology. In 1897 he accepted the chair of metallurgy at Columbia University, N. Y. At the Paris Expositions in 1889 and 1890 he was a juror in the class of "Mining and Metallurgical Processes," and in 1893 he was president of the jury on "Mines and Mining" at the World's Columbian Exposition. Prof. Howe was a member of many scientific and technical societies, having been president of the American Institute of Mining Engineers during the International Engineering Congress at Chicago in 1893. He was a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and a non-resident member of the American Philosophical Society of Philadelphia, an honor paid only to scientists of high attainments. He has enriched metallurgical literature with about a hundred papers and memoirs, all of them valuable, some of them classical. In 1890 appeared his treatise on "The Metallurgy of Steel," a monumental work, which called forth the admiration of the metallurgical world and which will forever testify to the magnitude of the intellectual power of its author. His writings, crowned by this masterly production, brought his speedy recognition by the scientific societies of the world, among which stand foremost the award of the Bessemer gold medal—the highest distinction to which a metallurgist may aspire and which was presented to him in 1895. He has also received from the German Society for the Promotion of Industry its gold medal—the highest distinction which it can bestow upon a foreigner. The Franklin Institute of Philadelphia also presented him with its highest award, the Elliot Cresson gold medal. He has also received the decoration of Chevalier of the Legion of Honor, France.

- iv. LAURA ELIZABETH, b. in Boston, Mass., 27 Feb. 1850; m. 17 June 1871, Henry Richards, son of Francis and Anne Hallowell (Gardiner) Richards of Gardiner, Me., b. in England, 17 July 1848. They lived in Gardiner, Me.

Children:

1. *Alice Maud*, b. in Boston, 24 July 1872, graduate of Smith College.
  2. *Rosalind*, b. in Gardiner, 30 June 1874.
  3. *Henry Howe*, b. 23 Feb. 1876; (A.B. Harvard 1898).
  4. *Julia Ward*, b. 30 Aug. 1878.
  5. *Maud*, b. 7 Nov. 1881; d. 11 Oct. 1882.
  6. *John*, b. 13 Feb. 1884.
  7. *Laura Elizabeth*, b. 12 Feb. 1886.
- v. MAUD, b. in Boston, Mass., 9 Nov. 1854; m. 7 Feb. 1887, John Elliott, b. in London, Eng., 22 April 1858; he was an artist, and lived for a time in Rome, Italy.
- vi. SAMUEL G., b. in Boston, 25 Dec. 1859; d. 17 May 1863.

180. HUMPHREY BARRETT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Medford, Mass., 17 July 1818; married 30 May 1852, SUSAN ESTHER WITHINGTON, daugh-



ter of Henry and Eunice (Blanchard) Withington, of Medford, born there 20 April 1829. They lived in Lynn and Medford, Mass., he died in Medford, 30 Aug. 1855, she was living there in 1897.

Children born in Lynn:

- i. FANNY REBECCA,<sup>8</sup> b. 23 Oct. 1853; m. 16 Oct. 1873, James N. North, b. in Nova Scotia, 23 Sept. 1842; they lived in Brookline, Mass.

Children:

1. *Bessie Rebecca*, b. in Medford, 12 Nov. 1874.
2. *Marion Howe*, b. in Boston, 15 March 1876.
3. *Norman Howe*, b. in Swampscott, Mass., 16 Sept. 1886.
4. *Cedric Carleton*, b. in Marblehead, Mass., 24 June 1894.
- ii. ELIZABETH WITHINGTON, b. 6 July 1858; was living in Medford in 1897.
- iii. HORACE JOSEPH, b. 2 Jan. 1860; m. 31 Oct. 1899, Stella Smith Weston, daughter of George Marshall and Sarah Peterson (Smith) Weston, b. in Springfield, Ill., 30 March 1877. They lived in Yonkers, N. Y., in 1900. He was assistant engineer on the "Subway" in Boston, in 1897, and later on those of New York. He died at Yonkers, N. Y., 21 Jan. 1911. He left three sons and one daughter.

181. HENRY WAITE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Medford, Mass., 27 Aug. 1823; married 17 Feb. 1853, NANCY SYMMES, daughter of Zachariah and Nancy (Richardson) Symmes of Woburn, Mass., born 3 Feb. 1824. He died in Medford, 31 March 1858.

Children:

- i. LUCY WYMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 May 1855; d. 16 Sept. 1855.

182. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Medford, Mass., 31 May 1825; married 17 Nov. 1853, ANGELINE AMELIA JOHNSON, daughter of Samuel and Angelina (Waite) Johnson, born about 1829, she died in Medford, 9 Oct. 1854; he married second, 13 June 1866, MARY BARNES, daughter of Daniel Hayes and Sarah (Damon) Barnes, born in Lunenburg, 18 April 1847, where they were both living in 1897.

Children:

- i. AMELIA JOHNSON,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 Oct. 1854; d. 18 May 1858.
- ii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 3 March 1867; d. 30 July 1870.
- iii. MARY EDITH, b. 30 Dec. 1873; m. 3 June 1896, Charles Edwin Woods, M.D., son of Charles Henry and Anna Agenora (Matthew) Woods, b. in Henniker, N. H., 23 April 1863. They lived in Lunenburg, Mass.

Children:

1. *Arnold Howe*, b. 16 May 1897.

183. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Halifax, N. S., 3 June 1814; married in 1838, MARY



ELIZABETH WHITE, daughter of Sheriff White of St. John, N. B. He was appointed Postmaster of St. John in 1836, and a few years after was appointed Postmaster General of New Brunswick. When the latter office was made political, he still retained the postmastership of the city, and held that office for forty years, being superannuated in 1876. He died 3 Jan. 1898.

Children born in St. John:

- i. ELIZABETH WHITE,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 July 1840; m. in 1862, William Archdeacon, R.N. He d. at Tenby, So. Wales, 23 Jan. 1893; she lived there in 1898.
- ii. LOUISA CATHERINE, b. 22 Feb. 1842; m. 8 April 1863, Thomas Hanford of St. John. He d. 3 May 1870; she was living there in 1898.
- iii. SARAH GEORGIANA, b. 29 Aug. 1844; m. 4 Sept. 1872, Charles Edward Brown of Halifax, N. S.; he d. in San Diego, Calif., 16 Sept. 1893; she lived in Halifax, where she had one son and three daughters.
277. iv. ARTHUR, b. 22 Sept. 1852.
278. v. JOSEPH, b. 5 Aug. 1855.

184. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Halifax, N. S., 9 April 1815; married 1 June 1848, MARGARET NIXON, daughter of Joseph and Susanna Frater (Sawers) Nixon, born in Edinburgh, Scotland, 12 Nov. 1818. They lived in Halifax, where he died 8 June 1886, she was living there in 1897.

Children born in Halifax:

- i. WILLIAM SAWERS,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 May 1849; d. at St. Thomas, W. I., 19 Nov. 1866, unm.
- ii. DOUGLAS, b. 4 July 1850; m. 29 June 1889, Mrs. Sarah Ann (Church) Paysant, widow of Alonzo Paysant, and daughter of Thomas and Mary Church of Falmouth, N. S., b. about 1841. They lived in Halifax, N. S., where he was Deputy Registrar of Probate; she d. 23 May 1893; no children.
- iii. ELIZABETH MARGARET, b. 8 Jan. 1851; d. 24 Feb. 1868, unm.
- iv. ISABELLA NIXON, b. 14 Nov. 1853; m. 8 Sept. 1874, James Pennington, son of Albert and Margaret (O'Sullivan) Pennington, b. in London, Eng., 16 Sept. 1843. They were living at L'Equille, Annapolis Co., N. S., in 1897.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. in Halifax, 1 Oct. 1875.
2. *Margaret Howe*, b. in Halifax, 15 Dec. 1876.
3. *Louise Alberta*, b. in Halifax, 7 Oct. 1878.
4. *Amy Kingsland*, b. in Halifax, 4 Feb. 1880.
5. *Emmie Grace*, b. in Bedford, N. S., 26 May 1885.
6. *Alfred Heney*, b. in Halifax, 13 Nov. 1886.
7. *Frederic James*, b. in Halifax, 3 Jan. 1890.
8. *Harold Percy*, b. in Halifax, 11 June 1891.
9. *Edwin Scrase Barnewall*, b. in Halifax, 30 July 1893.
- vi. HENRY JOSEPH, b. in Nov. 1855; d. 22 May 1859.
279. vii. FRANK CROSSLEY, b. 4 July 1857.
- viii. AGNES PURVIS, b. 12 May 1859; m. in May 1881, William Dunn Ward, b. in Scotland, about 1856; he d. in Boston,



Mass., 14 Jan. 1890; she m. 2nd 27 Oct. 1896, William Holloway, son of William and Isabella (Sutherland) Holloway, b. in Halifax, 4 July 1871. They were both living in Halifax in 1897.

Children:

- i. *Edith May*, b. in Feb. 1882; d. in Dec. 1884.

185. SYDENHAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Halifax, N. S., 3 March 1843; married 26 April 1870, FANNY WESTPHAL MACNAB, daughter of James Burris and Sarah (Currie) MacNab, born in Cornwallis, N. S., 3 Feb. 1844; died in Middleton, N. S., 23 Jan. 1920. He entered the Navy in 1855 and served as Naval Cadet and Midshipman in various ships on North American, West Indies and Mediterranean stations. In 1860, having been invalided from the latter, he spent several months in the hospital in England, and was advised to leave the service and try whether his native air would prove beneficial; he returned to Halifax, and his health being re-established, he entered the civil service of the Province in 1861 and served until 1863, when he retired, owing to a change of government. He then spent four years in mercantile life, but in 1867 he was appointed Deputy Treasurer of the Province, which position he resigned to enter the service of the Dominion in 1869; in 1870 he was appointed Dominion Auditor at Halifax and held the office until it was abolished in 1887, when he retired on a pension. In 1892 he moved to Middleton, Annapolis Co., N. S., where he was engaged in farming. For some years Mr. Howe acted as Private Secretary to his father, but since the death of the latter, has taken no special interest in politics. He was one of the original members of the N. S. Historical Society, and for eight years held the office of Secretary.

Children born in Halifax:

- i. PHILIP WESTPHAL,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Feb. 1871; d. 16 Feb. 1890.
- ii. SYDENHAM JAMES, b. 21 March 1872; m. 9 June 1897, Georgina Mitchell, daughter of Dr. William and Sarah (McKensie) Mitchell of New Glasgow, N. S., b. 25 April 1873. They lived at Sperbrooke, N. S.
- iii. MARY EMILY, b. 6 Dec. 1874; d. 23 Feb. 1877.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 25 July 1877; d. at Middleton, N. S., 6 April 1903.
- v. JOHN ROSS, b. 29 Nov. 1881; d. at Kingston, Jamaica, 23 June 1918.
- vi. FANNY MYRTLE, b. 25 Aug. 1883.

186. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Halifax, N. S., 27 July 1848; married 23 Sept. 1873, HELEN F. ROSS, daughter of Very Rev. James Ross, D. D., Principal of Dalhousie College, Halifax, she died at Ottawa, Ont., 11 March 1877, and he married second, 4 March 1884, MAGGIE J. CLARK, daughter of Robert Clark of New Edinburgh, Ottawa. He died at Ottawa, Ont., 28 April 1890. His widow married second, 16 Oct. 1897, Alexander Burnett, son of G. F. Burnett.



## Children born in Ottawa::

- i. JOSEPHINE,\* b. 17 Sept. 1874; d. at Calgary, 24 July 1909.
- ii. HELEN, b. 22 Feb. 1877; m. at Calgary, in April 1919, Arthur C. Hare, a widower who returned from the war, and who d. in Edmonton in June 1919.

## Children:

- 1. *Helen Ross*, b. 31 Jan. 1920.

187. WILLIAM LAWRENCE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Castine, Me., 3 May 1838; married 20 Dec. 1863, AMANDA RUBY GARDNER, daughter of Henry and Ruby (Holbrook) Gardner of Northport, Me., born 24 Sept. 1842. They were both living in Lincolnville, Me., in 1897.

## Children:

- i. ISABELLA SARAH,<sup>8</sup> b. in Northport, Me., 30 July 1866; m. 9 May 1894, Marcellus Griffin, son of Peleg and Elizabeth (Herrick) Griffin, b. in Lincolnville, 3 June 1860. They lived in Lincolnville.

## Children:

- 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 27 Dec. 1901.

- ii. MARY CAROLINE, b. in Lincolnville, Me., 22 Aug. 1870; m. 13 Sept. 1893, Leonard Raymond Coombs, son of Lucellus Jason and Beulah Barbara (French) Coombs, b. in Lincolnville, 8 March 1867. They lived in Lincolnville.

## Children:

- 1. *Raymond Howe*, b. 14 March 1896; m. in June 1924, Elizabeth Orr.
- 2. *Ruby Isabella*, b. 9 July 1898.
- 3. *Colin Lawrence*, b. 13 May 1903.
- iii. REBECCA ANNA, b. in Lincolnville, Me., 3 Sept. 1879; d. 30 Aug. 1896.

188. GEORGE WITHERLE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lincolnville, Me., 19 March 1846; married 24 Sept. 1873, EVELINA AMANDA SHERMAN, daughter of Royal and Louise (McCoob) Sherman of Lincolnville, born there 14 May 1854.

## Children born in Lincolnville::

- i. ROYAL SHERMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Oct. 1874; living unm. in Lincolnville in 1897.
- ii. GEORGIA LAWRENCE, b. 7 May 1878; living unm. in Lincolnville in 1897.

189. FRANCIS REED<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born Dorchester, Mass., 14 Aug. 1803; married 6 July 1828, BETSEY C. PICKETT, daughter of William and Dorcas Pickett, born in Boston, Mass., 23 Oct. 1801, she died there 1 June 1852; he married second, in 1854, MRS. MARY ANN PECK, born in Pawtucket, R. I., 24 April 1815. He died in Braintree, Mass., 24 May 1879. His widow died in Roxbury, Mass., 1 Oct. 1896.



## Children born in Boston:

- i. MARTHA ANN GALE, b. 18 May 1829; d. 6 June 1849.
- 280. ii. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. 4 March 1831.
- 281. iii. GEORGE STEPHEN, b. 24 May 1833.
- iv. FANNIE ELIZABETH, b. 8 Dec. 1839; m. 27 July 1859, Daniel Webster Teele, son of Thomas and Susan (Frost) Teele of Somerville, Mass. He d. and she m. 2nd 6 June 1890, Charles Ingalls Craibe of Boston.

## Children:

- 1. *Lula Howe*, b. in So. Boston, 15 Nov. 1864; m. ———  
Bowditch.
- 2. *Fred Elmer*, b. in Boston, 11 Dec. 1870.
- 3. *Bessie Francis*, b. in Braintree, 19 Nov. 1881.



## EIGHTH GENERATION.

190. NORMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>7</sup> *Simon*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bridgewater, Vt., 23 Nov. 1812; married 30 May 1842, SARAH LYON, daughter of Daniel and Polly (Prince) Lyon. They lived in Chester, Vt., a few years, then moved to Manchester, N. H., where he died 25 June 1852.

Children:

282. i. NORMAN W.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Chester, Vt., 28 Aug. 1843.  
 ii. ELLEN S., b. in Chester, Vt., 23 July 1846; m. Luther Randall, and d. in Dec. 1906.  
 iii. LYMAN M., b. in Manchester, N. H., 5 Dec. 1849; m. Jennie Higgins.  
 iv. HARRIET M., b. in Manchester, N. H., 17 March 1852; d. 19 July 1853.
191. JAMES MUNROE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>7</sup> *Simon*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bridgewater, Vt., 10 Aug. 1817; married 11 March 1842, DELIGHT H. WALKER of Barnard, Vt., she died, and he married second, 22 Jan. 1847, ISABEL E. WILDER, who was born in Ludlow, Vt., 8 Dec. 1826. They lived in Springfield, Vt., a few years, then moved to Manchester, N. H., where he lived for over thirty eight years; he died there 18 Aug. 1885, she died there 15 Jan. 1908.

Children:

283. i. DENNIS W.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Springfield, Vt., 20 Dec. 1842.  
 284. ii. CHARLES FORREST, b. in Manchester, N. H., 4 March 1851.  
 iii. MARIETTA E., b. in Manchester, N. H., 30 April 1852; m. 20 April 1880, Josiah C. Collins, b. in Deerfield, N. H., 7 Feb. 1851, and d. in Manchester, N. H., 23 June 1907. She lived in Manchester, until 1923, when she went to California, and is now (1927) living with her brother, Dennis W.  
 iv. ALBERT A., b. in Manchester, in July 1855; d. there in Nov. 1857.
192. EDWARD AUGUSTUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Adolphus*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Grafton, Mass., 13 March 1842; married 15 Feb. 1872, JULIA HUBBARD of Brookfield, Mass., she died there 22 March 1892. He served in the Civil war, in the 21st Regt. U. S. Infantry.

Children born in Brookfield:

285. i. HOMER ADOLPHUS,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 Oct. 1875; m. in June 1896, Myra Sampson of West Brookfield, Mass.  
 ii. EDNA, b. 22 May 1878; m. in May 1894, Edgar Moulton of Fiskdale, Mass.  
 iii. EDITH, b. 22 May 1878; twin sister of Edna.  
 iv. VIOLA ESTELLE, b. 27 Jan. 1881.  
 v. MARION ISABELLA, b. 1 March 1883.



193. CHARLES EDWIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Adolphus*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>1</sup> born in Grafton, Mass., 11 Aug. 1846; married in May 1879, MARY ELIZA WILDER. He married second, MARIA T. TOWNE. He married third, in May 1888, CARRIE LOUISE TOWNE. They lived in West Brookfield, and Ware, Mass., where he died 11 Jan. 1889. He served in the Civil war in Co. D. 4th Mass. Cavalry.

Children:

- i. CHARLES ALONZO,<sup>9</sup> b. in West Brookfield, 18 July 1880; d. 15 Oct. 1880.
- ii. VIVA ETTA, b. in Ware, 6 March 1882.

By second wife:

- iii. CLIFTON JOHN, b. in Ware, in Oct. 1887; d. in 1888.

By third wife:

- iv. ARTHUR JOHN, b. in Ware, 3 Sept. 1888.

194. GEORGE LEONARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Adolphus*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>1</sup>), born in Grafton, Mass., 9 Sept. 1848; married 30 Nov. 1878, MELLITIAH OCEANIA NEWCOMB. He served in the Civil war, in the 5th Regt. N. Y. Veterans. They lived in Brookfield, and Westboro, Mass.

Children:

- i. ADALBERT NORTON,<sup>9</sup> b. in Westboro, 3 March 1879.
- ii. GERTRUDE MAE, b. in Brookfield, 29 Aug. 1880.
- iii. VERA REINE, b. in Brookfield, 5 July 1882; d. there 29 March 1893.

195. GEORGE EDWIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Emory*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>1</sup>), born in East Boston, Mass., 9 Dec. 1849; married 22 Oct. 1868, MARY ELIZABETH WAYSON, born in Annapolis, Md., 18 Jan. 1852. They lived in Annapolis.

Children born in Annapolis:

286. i. JAMES FRANKLIN,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 March 1869.
- ii. JOHN EDWARD, b. 7 July 1870; d. 9 Nov. 1870.
- iii. SUSIE ELIZABETH, b. 2 Sept. 1872; m. 12 Aug. 1894, Robert Hanbaugh.
- iv. ELLA, b. 12 Sept. 1874; m. 14 March 1895, Henry McAleer.
- v. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 7 May 1879.

196. EDWARD FRANCIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Jasper*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>1</sup>), born in Clinton, Mass., 22 Aug. 1855; married 7 Dec. 1881, ETTA LOUISE COLE, daughter of George H. and Elizabeth E. (Stratton) Cole, born 4 Feb. 1856.

Children:

- i. JAMES WILLARD,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1886.
- ii. FLANNER ELIZABETH, b. 20 Sept. 1889.
- iii. GEORGE COLE, b. 16 Feb. 1894.

197. WALTER MURRAY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Jasper*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>1</sup>), born in Clinton, Mass., 26 June 1858; married 15 March 1887, ANNIE MAUDE PATTERSON, born in Sept. 1868.



## Children:

- i. WALTER EDWARD,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 Feb. 1889.

198. HENRY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jesse,<sup>7</sup> Jacob,<sup>6</sup> Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Bridgton, Me., 17 Jan. 1810; married LUCINDA PRENTISS, daughter of Henry Prentiss; she died 30 Dec. 1845; he married second, (int. 13 Feb. 1847) LUCY C. NEWBERT, daughter of Philip Newbert of Waterboro, Me., born 10 Jan. 1815. They lived in Paris, Sumner and Norway, Me., he died in Norway, 6 April 1877, she died 24 Oct. 1884.

## Children:

287. i. CLINTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 May 1836.  
 ii. JULIA, b. in Paris, Me., 27 July 1844; m. Amasa Heald, and lived in Grinnell, Iowa.

## Children:

1. Alice, b. 28 March 1863; m. in Sept. 1892, Wilmot H. Wheeler.
  2. Lucinda Prentiss, b. 25 Nov. 1864; d. 4 Nov. 1883.
  3. Henry Howe, b. 6 Oct. 1866.
  4. Mary Cummings, b. 24 May 1868.
  5. Charles, b. 6 April 1870; d. 7 Dec. 1874.
  6. Ernest, b. 18 Jan. 1872.
  7. Benjamin Hart, b. 26 Nov. 1873; d. 22 Jan. 1898.
  8. George Millard, b. 17 Oct. 1875.
  9. Herbert Clinton, b. 22 Oct. 1877.
  10. Arthur, b. 13 March 1883; d. 13 Sept. 1884.
  11. Edward Paul, b. 26 July 1887.
- iii. SAMUEL HENRY, b. 19 March 1849; m. Emma Trefethern of Portland, Me. They lived in Grinnell, Iowa, and Luverne, Minn. He d. in Portland, Me., 18 Nov. 1904.

199. JACOB FOSTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jesse,<sup>7</sup> Jacob,<sup>6</sup> Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Bridgton, Me., 30 Nov. 1811; married 6 March 1833, POLLY HOWE (his cousin) daughter of Jeremiah Howe; they lived in Sumner, Me., where he died 31 May 1865.

## Children:

288. i. FREELAND,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Dec. 1833.  
 ii. LESTER M., b. 20 April 1845; d. 8 April 1846.  
 289. iii. FRANK W., b. 29 Jan. 1849.

200. JEREMIAH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jesse,<sup>7</sup> Jacob,<sup>6</sup> Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Sumner, Me., 13 April 1814; married MARY TUCKER, daughter of Benjamin Tucker of Norway, Me. They lived in Norway, Portland and Deering, Me. He died 19 Dec. 1894.

## Children:

- i. LYDIA JANE,<sup>9</sup> b. 18 Dec. 1840; m. Rev. Joseph C. Snow, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.

## Children:

1. Frederick.
  2. Charles.
290. ii. EMERY ALTON, b. 17 Aug. 1847; lived in Auburn, Me.



201. JESSE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sumner, Me., 11 April 1816; married 14 Oct. 1843, REBECCA GIBSON, daughter of Samuel Gibson of Norway, Me., born 23 Nov. 1821. He was a physician, and lived in Norway, where he died 25 Feb. 1875, she died 26 Oct. 1884.

Children:

- i. ELLEN FRANCES,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 Dec. 1844; d. 11 April 1852.
- ii. IZAH TENNEY, b. 26 March 1848; m. 19 Oct. 1881, John R. Sanborn; he d. in Bangor, Me., 1893.
- iii. REBECCA GIBSON, b. 13 June 1850; d. 22 April 1852.

202. CYRUS HAMLIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sumner, Me., 24 Sept. 1820; married 28 Feb. 1843, ARDELIA P. COBURN. They lived in Paris, Me., and Gorham, N. H. He died 19 March 1896, and she died 21 March 1896.

Children:

291. i. JESSE C.,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 Feb. 1845.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 13 Dec. 1848; m. 16 March 1869, George E. Buck.

Children:

- i. *Lula Adine*, b. 8 May 1874; m. Gershom Bickford; they lived in Berlin, N. H.

203. EDWIN WALLACE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sumner, Me., 3 Feb. 1825; married 23 March 1851, MARY ANN BEAL, daughter of Ezra Fluent and Mary Ann (Bennett) Beal, born 17 Oct. 1828; he married second, ABBA D. HILL of Wiscasset, Me., they lived in Norway, Me., where he died 10 Feb. 1890.

Children:

- i. CHARLES W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 July 1852; m. Abbie Dodge, and lived in Norway, Me., and in Rochester, N. H.; no children.
- ii. FRANK HERBERT, b. 22 Jan. 1861; m. Annie Armstrong; they lived in Norway, Me., and later they moved to Allston, Boston, Mass., where he was a member of the Legislature in 1902 and 1904.

204. WILLIAM RUTHVEN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bridgton, Me., 15 April 1827; married 10 Sept. 1855, CHARLOTTE E. HALL, daughter of Orra Hall, born 26 June 1832. They lived in South Paris, Me., where he died 7 July 1895.

Children:

- i. CLARA ISABELLE,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 Nov. 1856; m. Minot L. Whittle, and lived in Paris, Me.

Children:

- i. *Robert Lincoln*, b. 26 Nov. 1896.
- ii. GEORGE MORSE, b. 8 March 1859; d. 12 Oct. 1859.
292. iii. FREDERICK RUTHVEN, b. 7 Oct. 1862.
- iv. HANNIBAL COBURN, b. 21 Nov. 1865; m. Cora Parlin; they lived in Paris, Me., where he d. 7 Dec. 1901; she d. 16 April 1904.



205. CHARLES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah,<sup>7</sup> Jacob,<sup>6</sup> Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Sumner, Me., 14 Aug. 1816; married CLARISSA SHAW BENT, daughter of Otis and Hannah (Walker) Bent, born in Paris, Me., 18 April 1817. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he died 11 March 1891. She married second, Charles Young.

Children:

- i. CHARLES LAFORST,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); m. Annie Martin. He served in the Civil war, as color sergeant of the 9th Regt. Me. Vols., and received a medal for bravery, and d. 13 May 1891.
- ii. GEORGE C., b. (no date given); he lived in Boston, Mass.

206. HIRAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah,<sup>7</sup> Jacob,<sup>6</sup> Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Paris, Me., 9 Oct. 1826; married HARRIET J. BUCK, and lived in Sumner, Me.

Children:

- i. LUTHER CARMON,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 Feb. 1854; m. Druzilla J. Babb; d. in St. Petersburg, Fla., 12 June 1927.
- ii. LOTTIE A., b. in Aug. 1864; m. Lennie P. Merrill. and lived at Rumford Falls, Me., in 1927.

Children:

1. *Ralph H.*
2. *Hattie Josephine*, m. O. J. Murray.

207. DAVID<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jacob,<sup>7</sup> David,<sup>6</sup> Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Epsom, N. H., in 1809; married SARAH LOCKE, born in Chichester, N. H. They both died in Woodstock, Ct.

Children:

- i. WESLEY.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. FRANK.
- iii. MARY JANE.

208. JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jacob,<sup>7</sup> David,<sup>6</sup> Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Epsom, N. H., in 1813; married MARY AYER, born in Lowell, Mass. He died in Lowell, in 1881 or 1883.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH MONROE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Lowell, July 1839.
- ii. OREN SATURLAY, b. in Lowell (no date given); served in the Civil war, and was killed at Spottsylvania in 1864; unm.
- iii. ANNIE, b. in Lowell, 19 March 1852; m. in May 1872, Frederick William Sargent, b. in Lowell, Mass., 20 Feb. 1846; she was living in Richmond, Va., in 1897.

Children born in Lowell:

1. *Frances Leonora*, b. in Feb. 1874.
2. *Charles Francis*, b. in Feb. 1876.
3. *Annie Louise*, b. in Feb. 1882.

209. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jacob,<sup>7</sup> David,<sup>6</sup> Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Epsom, N. H., about 1818; mar-



ried MARY STANIELS, born in Chichester, N. H., about 1817; they lived in Epsom, where he died.

Children:

- i. GEORGIANNA.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. MARY ANN.

210. BENJAMIN M.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*JACOB*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Epsom, N. H., about 1821; married BETSEY RICHARDSON, born in Northwood, N. H. He died in Epsom, N. H.

Children:

- i. GEORGIANNA.<sup>9</sup>

211. JOHN ROWELL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Epsom, N. H., 8 Aug. 1829; married 11 May 1854, MEHITABLE KELLEY HAINES, daughter of Malachi and Sally Haines of Chichester, N. H., born there 18 Dec. 1833. They were both living in Concord, N. H., in 1897.

Children born in Chichester:

- i. LOUISE CARTER,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 June 1855; lived in Concord, N. H.
  - ii. FLORA ELVESTA, b. 24 April 1858; m. 25 Sept. 1877, Eben Smith Tenney, son of Jacob P. and Hannah Richardson (Hackett) Tenney of Canaan, N. H., b. in Tunbridge, Vt., 8 May 1854. They lived in Concord, N. H.; no children.
  - iii. SADIE HAINES, b. 18 July 1861; d. 17 May 1867.
293. iv. GEORGE BRIDGES, b. 17 Dec. 1865.

212. IRA ROBERT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ira*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwood, Me., about 1841; married S. ELLEN ———, born about 1843. They lived in Greenwood, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Greenwood:

- i. IRA S.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1866.
- ii. LUCINDA F., b. about 1868.
- iii. MARY H., b. in May 1870.
- iv. ANNIE A., b. about 1873.
- v. GRACE E., b. about 1877.
- vi. MAUDE I., b. in July 1880.

213. AMOS WOOD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Reuben*,<sup>7</sup> *Reuben*,<sup>6</sup> *Philemon*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 16 Jan. 1819; married in 1839, SARAH K. DANIELS, daughter of Philemon and Lucy (Howe) Daniels, she died in Oct. 1853; he married second, in June 1854, LUCY WOOD DANIELS, sister of his first wife. They lived in Rowley.

Children:

- i. NATHANIEL LYMAN,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 April 1843.
- ii. LUCY ELMIRA, b. in June 1845.
- iii. SUSAN DOLE, b. in Sept. 1848.



214. HUMPHREY SAUNDERS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Reuben*,<sup>7</sup> *Reuben*,<sup>6</sup> *Philemon*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rowley, Mass., 7 May 1821; married in Nov. 1844, ABIGAIL JANE WORCESTER, and lived in Georgetown, Mass.

Children born in Georgetown:

- i. MARY LIZZIE,<sup>9</sup> b. 18 March 1846.
- ii. JAMES PARKER, b. in May 1848.

215. GEORGE AARON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>7</sup> *George*,<sup>6</sup> *Philemon*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 29 Aug. 1843; married SUSAN EVELINE TODD, daughter of Henry and Mehitable (Burbank) Todd. They lived in Rowley, where he was a shoemaker.

Children:

- i. ALMAR EDDIE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Jan. 1865.
- ii. HATTIE EVELINE, b. in Sept. 1867.

216. SPOONER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 20 Sept. 1801; married 19 May 1822, PHEBE BRIGGS of Dartmouth, Mass. They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died 4 Jan. 1841; she married second, James Howe, and died in Sept. 1883.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. JEROME B.,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 March 1824; m. Mary ———.
294. ii. ELIAS S., b. 3 Sept. 1825.
295. iii. WERDEN A., b. 16 March 1827.
- iv. SALOME C., b. 2 March 1830; d. young.
296. v. ADONIRAM J., b. 5 June 1832.
- vi. FANNIE S., b. 3 Oct. 1833; d. young.
- vii. RUTH N., b. 4 Jan. 1836; m. H. J. Stewart.
297. viii. MARTIN VAN BUREN, b. 7 April 1837.
298. ix. ANDREW JACKSON, b. 11 Nov. 1838.
- x. DELIA D., b. 11 Dec. 1839; m. Asa Whitney, and lived in Dummerston, Vt., in 1898.

217. ABIJAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>8</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 8 Jan. 1805; married HOPEWELL R. ———. She was born in Mass., about 1794. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a stonemason. He died there 21 Dec. 1876. She died 16 Feb. 1880.

Children born in Jamaica:

299. i. LYSANDER W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 Nov. 1829.
300. ii. JAMES F., b. about 1833.
- iii. PHEBE A., b. about 1835.

218. ASA<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 4 April 1814; married CYNTHIA WELLMAN, born 31 May 1814. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer. She died there 17 Dec. 1879. He married second, 25 Aug. 1880, MARY P. SEVERANCE. He died there 23 Dec. 1893, she died there 17 Dec. 1879.



## Children born in Jamaica :

- i. ASA, b. about 1839; m. 26 Nov. 1874, Ellen F. Thompson.
- ii. MINERVA C., b. 17 Jan. 1838; d. 14 July 1863.
- iii. MARCIA, b. 11 Feb. 1840; m. 18 Feb. 1861, John Sanderson, and d. 14 Dec. 1863.
- iv. CHARITY L., b. 21 Dec. 1841; d. 6 Feb. 1865, unm.
- v. FILENA, b. 8 Nov. 1843; m. Lowell A. Pierce, and d. 8 Aug. 1871.
- vi. TITUS, b. 17 Oct. 1848; m. Angeline E. Stone. He d. 7 Aug. 1905.
- vii. ESLEY M., b. about 1853; m. 12 Aug. 1877, Laura R. Ellis, b. 13 March 1856, d. 1 April 1901.
- viii. CHARLES, b. 17 Feb. 1859; m. 4 July 1879, Ida L. Osborne, daughter of Henry and Marion Osborne, of Peterboro, N. H. She d. 21 Oct. 1882, aged 22 years.

219. ALVA<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1818; married JULIA A.—, born about 1823. They lived in Londonderry, Vt., where he was a shoemaker.

## Children :

- i. ELVIN A.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1844.
- ii. OSMORE M., b. about 1845.
301. iii. ZENNO D., b. about 1847.
- iv. LESTER C., b. about 1849.
- v. HEBERT H., b. about 1853.
- vi. JULIA A., b. about 1856 (twin).
- vii. MARY A., b. about 1856 (twin).

220. BENJAMIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1796; married SOPHIA JENNISON; she was born about 1796, and died about 1870. They lived in Townshend, Vt., where he was a farmer.

## Children born in Townshend :

- i. MARY,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1818; m. 14 March 1857, Richard Everett of Worcester, Mass.; no children.
- ii. LELAND, b. about 1821; m. and lived in Townshend in 1870; later he went to California.
- iii. SOPHIA, b. about 1824; m. Jerome Parker of Worcester, Mass.

## Children :

1. *Ida*, b. in 1850.
2. *Leland*, b. in 1852.
302. iv. OSCAR, b. about 1826.
303. v. BENJAMIN, b. about 1829.
304. vi. ALPHONSO, b. about 1834.
- vii. ELLEN, b. about 1840; m. Benjamin Briggs of Swanzey, N. H.

221. CLARK<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>1</sup> *Abraham*<sup>2</sup>), born in Townshend, Vt., in Aug. 1800; married in Dec. 1820, PHILENA FARR, born about 1800, died prior to 1880. He was living in Townshend in 1880, where he was a farmer.



## Children born in Townshend:

- i. A DAUGHTER,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1821; d. same year.
  - ii. PHILENA, b. about 1824; m. Lorenzo Sprague.
  - 305. iii. ABRAHAM F., b. about 1827.
  - iv. TWIN SONS, b. about 1832; d. same year.
222. HORACE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1802; married LYDIA HOWE, (his cousin) born about 1804. They lived in Townshend.
- Children:
- i. HORACE JUDSON,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1833.
  - ii. LUCIAN, b. about 1842.
223. ROSWELL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1807; married SYLVIA FREEMAN of New Bedford, Mass., born about 1808. They lived in Jamaica, Vt.
- Children:
- i. CHARLES A.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1831.
  - ii. ANNJENETTE S., b. about 1833.
  - iii. BENJAMIN F., b. about 1839.
  - iv. AGNES.
  - v. EUGENIA, b. about 1846.
224. ALONZO<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>1</sup> Abraham<sup>2</sup>*), born in Townshend, Vt., 20 April 1812; married CONTENT SHERMAN of Fairhaven, Mass., born 13 Feb. 1813; and died 14 Jan. 1893 in Jamaica, Vt. He died 17 April 1878.
- Children:
- i. SOPHIA,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1831.
  - ii. LYDIA, b. about 1836.
  - iii. MARY, b. about 1838.
225. RICE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1803; married PHEBE ———, born about 1812. They lived in Townshend, where he was a carpenter, she died 14 Sept. 1883, aged 81 years, 11 months.
- Children:
- i. ANGELINE,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1833.
  - ii. MARY, b. about 1837.
  - iii. JULIA, b. about 1840.
226. CHENEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1811; married (name not given). He was a physician, and lived in Townshend.
- Children:
- i. MARY, b. about 1845.



227. LUCIUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Rogers,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1802; married CLARISSA ———. They lived in Jamaica until after 1850, when they went west.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. EMMONS,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1832.
- ii. VIORNA, b. about 1834.
- iii. LYDIA, b. about 1836.
- iv. JANE, b. about 1838.
- v. AMELIA, b. about 1840.
- vi. URIAH, b. about 1843.
- vii. ROGERS, b. about 1845.
- viii. HENRY, b. about 1849.

228. JOSEPH G.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Rogers,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1808; married PRISCILLA SPAULDING. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer. He died there 14 March 1822, aged 74 years.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. EVANDER,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1836.
306. ii. HANNIBAL F., b. about 1838.
- iii. LOUISA, b. about 1841; m. 15 Jan. 1874, William B. Bogle; she d. 21 April 1875.
- iv. LOVINA, b. about 1844; m. Sept. 1865, Edward A. Sweet.
- v. SARAH, b. about 1846.
- vi. EZRA, b. about 1852.

229. CHESELTON ROMANZO<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Rogers,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1823; married EMMA ANN RICE. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer, and where he died 10 Jan. 1866. She died 20 Dec. 1877, aged 48 years.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. EMMA J.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1852; m. Frank H. White.
307. ii. EDWARD R., b. 10 Jan. 1857.
308. iii. SHERMAN R., b. 15 Nov. 1865.

230. JUNIA<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*David,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jamaica, Vt., 11 Oct. 1805; married ALMIRA JONES, daughter of Isaac Jones, born 25 Nov. 1814. She died his widow, 6 Feb. 1887. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer. He died 2 Sept. 1880.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. HENRY J.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1835; killed at Wilderness, 6 May 1864.
- ii. EZRA R., b. about 1837.
- iii. POLLY A., b. 30 Aug. 1838; d. 14 May 1857.
309. iv. ORA T., b. about 1840.
- v. OSCAR W., b. about 1842.
- vi. LUCY D., b. about 1843.
- vii. PHEBE M., b. about 1845.
- viii. GEORGE R., b. about 1847.



- ix. CAROLINE C., b. about 1849; m. 13 Aug. 1866, Milton L. Howard.
  - x. ELLA R., b. about 1851; m. 26 Jan. 1876, Lysander A. Davis.
  - 310. xi. FRANK W., b. about 1854.
  - xii. FLORA E., b. 10 June 1859; m. ——— Howard, and d. 17 March 1901.
231. SENACAC A.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 18 Aug. 1822; married LUCINA A. ———, who was born about 1830. They lived in Jamaica where he was a farmer.
- Children born in Jamaica:
- i. ROSE N.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1852.
  - ii. HARLAND, b. about 1854.
  - iii. LILLA DELLA, b. in Sept. 1858; m. 1 Sept. 1879, Dexter A. Legate.
  - iv. OLIN D., b. 11 June 1862.
  - v. BIRDIE E., b. 5 Jan. 1865.
  - vi. OLA L., b. 27 Dec. 1867.
  - vii. EFFIE E., b. 28 March 1872.
232. OSMORE O.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 22 April 1835; married 19 Dec. 1866, VIORNA M. WHITNEY, who was born about 1845. They lived in Jamaica where he was a farmer; he died in Jamaica, 29 March 1892.
- Children born in Jamaica:
- i. JANE D.,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 Dec. 1869.
  - ii. NELLIE A., b. 25 Oct. 1872; d. in Feb. 1874.
  - 311. iii. RALPH O., b. 20 Feb. 1877.
  - iv. ORRA D., b. 20 Feb. 1879.
  - v. MARDIN, b. 26 Jan. 1881.
233. RILEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1808; married MITTY HOWE, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Johnson) Howe, born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1816. He died prior to 1860; she married second, Edwin Chase of Townshend, Vt.
- Children:
- i. GARDNER H.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1840.
  - ii. JOHN C., b. about 1841.
  - iii. MARCIA, b. about 1843.
  - iv. MARY E., b. about 1845.
234. DANIEL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milford, N. H., 12 Oct. 1807; married in Pembroke, Mass., 17 Oct. 1830, HANNAH LINCOLN COOK, daughter of Peleg and Abigail (Standish) Cook of Pembroke, born 31 Oct. 1811. They lived in Braintree, Mass., several years. He died in Ipswich, Mass., 1 Dec. 1880, she died 4 Dec. 1889.



## Children born in Braintree:

- i. DANIEL WILLIAM,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 July 1831; m. in Braintree, 30 June 1860, Clarissa Nancy Minchin, daughter of John Henry and Clarissa (Penniman) Minchin. He died 20 Nov. 1861.
- ii. LOUISA JANE, b. 19 July 1834; d. 26 Dec. 1835.
- 312. iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 28 April 1836.
- 313. iv. GEORGE ANDREW, b. 11 Oct. 1838.
- 314. v. THEODORE CUMMINGS, b. 4 May 1846.

235. FREDERICK WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Pawlet, Vt., 1 May 1813; married 1 Sept. 1838, ALBA COBB of Pawlet, Vt. They moved to Ill. He died at Crystal Lake, Ill., in the winter of 1860. She died 15 March 1888.

## Children:

- i. DESDEMONA ANNETTE,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 June 1841; m. James Wilson, and lived in Palatine, Ill.
- ii. HENRY, b. 9 April 1844; d. in Woodstock, Ill., in 1873.
- iii. JULIA, b. 3 Feb. 1847.
- iv. SHELDON, b. 14 Feb. 1851; m. Jean Dell.

236. ISAAC PORTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Milford, N. H., 10 Dec. 1810; married 4 June 1840, LORINDA JENKINS, daughter of Capt. Benjamin and Sarah (Read) Jenkins, born in Stoddard, N. H., 18 Dec. 1816. They lived in Stoddard, N. H., where he died 15 Oct. 1858. His widow was living there in 1901.

## Children born in Stoddard:

- i. SARAH ESTHER,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 Oct. 1842; m. 19 Nov. 1857, Edmund H. Minard of Stoddard, N. H., b. in Marlow, N. H., 30 Jan. 1840. He served in the Civil war, in Co. A. 8th Regt. N. H. Vols., and was discharged for wounds received in action. He d. 29 June 1884; she was living in Stoddard, in 1901; no children.
- ii. GARDNER TOWNE, b. 30 March 1847; d. 20 Sept. 1848.
- 315. iii. NORMAN ALVAH, b. 9 Sept. 1852.

237. AARON TOWNE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Stoddard, N. H., 7 Feb. 1819; married 14 March 1850, BETSEY DAVIS BROWN, daughter of Newell and Mary (Hall) Brown of Hancock, N. H., born in Marlow, N. H., 25 Dec. 1830. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where she died 22 Sept. 1853. He died in Sullivan, N. H., 29 June 1878.

## Children:

- 316. i. GARDNER TILLOTSON,<sup>9</sup> b. in Worcester, 6 Nov. 1851.

238. STEPHEN H.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benaiah,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Milford, N. H., 10 Oct. 1821; married 30 Nov. 1843, MELVINA MARIA COGSWELL, daughter of Harvey and Emily (Morgan) Cogswell, born in Randolph, Vt., 23 Feb. 1819, and died in Milford, N. H., 2 Dec. 1890;



he married second, 30 June 1892, MRS. MARY A. BURDICK, widow of Rodney W. Burdick, and daughter of Thomas J. and Lucy (Clark) Clark, born in Amherst, N. H., 17 June 1844. They lived in Milford, N. H., where he was a machinist; he died there 11 Sept. 1896.

Children born in Milford:

- i. LIZZIE A.,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 Dec. 1846; m. 20 Jan. 1869, Edmund J. Parker, son of Josiah M. and Maria (Cash) Parker, of Amherst, N. H. They lived in Milford, where she d., 20 July 1872.
- ii. ALONZO P., b. 18 July 1848; d. 14 Feb. 1849.
- iii. CLARA E., b. 13 Jan. 1850; d. 4 Aug. 1851.
- iv. WILLIE E., b. 28 Feb. 1850; d. 20 Feb. 1863.

239. ELBRIDGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Peterboro, N. H., 6 Sept. 1833; married 3 Oct. 1859, HENRIETTA FELCH, they lived in Hancock, and Peterboro, N. H.

Children:

- i. ALBION P.,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 March 1860.
- ii. J. EVERETT, b. 7 Sept. 1869.
- iii. DANA BURDETT, b. in Oct. 1873.

240. ALLISON G.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Peterboro, N. H., 12 June 1839; married SARAH HASKELL of Troy, N. H. He died 3 March 1872.

Children:

- i. NELLIE,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 Aug. 1871.

241. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Peterboro, N. H., 5 Feb. 1828; married 9 Oct. 1851, SARAH J. WILKINS, she died 4 May 1860; he married second, 10 Sept. 1863, ABBIE BROWN of Lynn, Mass. They lived in Lynn, Mass.

Children:

- i. KATIE JANE,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Dec. 1856.

242. JOSEPH E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Temple, Me., 5 April 1807; married 20 Jan. 1833, BETSEY D. LEEMAN, born 5 March 1809. They lived in Hallowell, Me.

Children:

- i. JOHN,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 Nov. 1833.
- ii. JOSEPH E., b. 18 Aug. 1835.
- iii. SARAH E., b. 20 Dec. 1837.
- iv. FRANKLIN B., b. 17 Jan. 1840.
317. v. CHARLES K., b. 3 Oct. 1842.
- vi. EUGENE L., b. 4 Sept. 1845.
- vii. GEORGE A., b. 27 Feb. 1848; m. and lived in Napa City, Calif.; they had one son b. about 1868.



243. JAMES M.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James,<sup>7</sup> Joel,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Temple, Me., 1 March 1818; married 30 July 1857, REBECCA JANE CHANDLER, born 15 Oct. 1840. He died in Jan. 1868. She married second, ——— Woodward.

Children:

- i. LILLIE GEORGIANNA,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 March 1858; d. in 1862.
- ii. FREDERICK H., b. 28 April 1863.

244. FREDERICK WAKEFIELD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel,<sup>7</sup> Joel,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Londonderry, Vt., 20 Feb. 1820; married 2 May 1841, SOPHIA GREEN of Peru, Vt. They lived in Ohio a few years, then returned to Vermont for a few years, then moved to Ill., later they moved to Iowa, and were living in 1902 in Randalia, Iowa.

Children:

318. i. JOEL W.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Delaware, Ohio, 13 Dec. 1842.
- ii. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Delaware, Ohio, 4 Nov. 1844; d. in Dustin, Ill., 8 Oct. 1859.
319. iii. CHARLES M., b. 25 April 1847.
- iv. SOPHIA E., b. in Manchester, Vt., 17 March 1849; m. 1 Oct. 1866, William Garlock; she m. 2nd 15 March 1890, Allen Fox.

Child by first husband:

- i. *Mary Elizabeth.*
320. v. WILLIAM HENRY, b. in Dorset, Vt., 17 Oct. 1851.
- vi. ARTHUR E., b. 4 Oct. 1854; d. 3 Dec. 1855.
- vii. LOSA LEE, b. in South Grove, Ill., 6 March 1855; m. 2 Sept. 1875, Charles Pooler; she m. 2nd, in July 1884, William Shadbolt.

Children by first husband:

1. *Eva.*
2. *May.*
3. *Robert.*
321. viii. FREDERICK W., b. in Dustin, Ill., 20 Jan. 1865.

245. ELHANAN WINCHESTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel,<sup>7</sup> Joel,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Winhall, Vt., 4 March 1825; married 3 July 1848, PAMELIA J. SOPER of Dorset, Vt., daughter of John and Eliza (Viall) Soper. He was a self-made man, receiving his early education in the common schools of Manchester, Vt. He began the marble business in South Dorset, Vt., in 1853 and afterwards in Northfield, Vt. He was appointed Postmaster at South Dorset, Vt., in 1850 and held the office five years. He served as deputy sheriff of Washington County for twenty years, and in 1890 he was appointed high sheriff, holding the office four years. He died in Northfield, Vt., 26 Feb. 1896.

Children born in Northfield:

322. i. FRANK LEE,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 March 1859.
- ii. WILBUR CLARK, b. 19 June 1863; m. 21 June 1887, Abbie Whitcher of Wentworth, N. H.; graduated Norwich University and was living in Nashua, N. H., in 1902.
- iii. HELEN ELIZA, b. 2 Nov. 1868.



246. GEORGE EDWIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel,<sup>7</sup> Joel,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Manchester, Vt., 4 March 1835; married MARY ———. He served in the Civil war, in Co. A. 105th Regt. Ill., Inf. and died of wounds at Chattanooga, Tenn., 14 Aug. 1864, and was buried in the National Cemetery there.

Children:

- i. EDDIE,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); d. in infancy.

247. JAMES MONROE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel,<sup>7</sup> Joel,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Manchester, Vt., 28 June 1842; married 2 Oct. 1865, ELLEN CARLILE. He served in Civil war, in Co. B. 8th Ill. Cavalry, from the 7th Aug. 1861 to the 22 July 1864. They lived in Ogden, Iowa.

Children:

- i. EMMA,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 June 1867.  
 ii. HARRISON, b. 27 May 1871.  
 iii. ALBERT, b. 11 Jan. 1880; m. 15 Jan. 1902, Bertha Webb.

248. ELIJAH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elijah,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Thomas,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Dedham, Mass., 27 Sept. 1828; married 4 Jan. 1857, JULIA ANN HUNT, daughter of Oliver and Persis Gibson (Forbush) Hunt of East Douglas, Mass., born 19 July 1833. He fitted for college in Dedham, and at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., graduated from Amherst College, (A. B. 1849, A. M. 1852). He was a teacher in the High School at South Hadley, Mass., in the High School at East Douglas, Mass., and in the Academy at South Wilbraham, Mass., afterwards he was a book-keeper in the Shoe and Leather Bank in Boston, Mass., for ten years, and later, for twelve years, he was agent in New England for Park Bros. Black Diamond Steel Works of Pittsburg, Pa. He lived in Dedham, Mass., where he was Secretary and Treasurer of the Norfolk Mutual Fire Insurance Co. and Secretary of the Dedham Mutual Fire Insurance Co. He died 7 May 1898.

Children born in Dedham:

323. i. OLIVER HUNT,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 May 1860.  
 ii. FRANCIS ELIJAH, b. 3 Aug. 1864; d. 7 Oct. 1865.  
 324. iii. WALTER CLARKE, b. 21 June 1872.

249. JOSEPH MINOT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Thomas,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Lexington, Mass., 12 March 1845; married 23 Jan. 1873, MARY MELISSA SMITH, daughter of Stephen and Melissa (Marvin) Smith of Templeton, Mass., born in Boston, Mass., 4 Aug. 1847. They lived in Somerville, Mass., where she died 2 Nov. 1892. He died in Burlington, Mass., 20 Feb. 1927.

Children born in Somerville:

- i. CORA ISABEL,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 June 1876; m. 14 April 1920, George Henry Hartley, b. in Sheffield, England, 14 March 1859, son of Edward and Sarah (Sharman) Hartley. Res. in 1927 in Malden, Mass.



- ii. RUTH MAY, b. 12 July 1878; m. 30 April 1907, William E. Young, b. in Dartmouth, Nova Scotia, 16 Dec. 1873, son of Edmund and Sophia (Manley) Young; res. in 1927 at West Somerville, Mass.

250. WILLIAM SADLER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lexington, Mass., 19 Aug. 1847; married 12 Feb. 1884, LILLIAN FLORENCE HOWE, daughter of Joel and Nancy (Richardson) Howe, born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 12 April 1852. He died in Somerville, Mass., 8 June 1913. She was living in Somerville, Mass., in 1927.

Children born in Somerville:

- i. WILLIAM STUART,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 April 1890; m. 8 April 1922, Alice Cornelia Bullock, dau. of Edward Warren and Harriette (Kelly) Bullock, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 29 Feb. 1892. Res. in 1927 in Somerville, Mass.

251. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Columbia, S. C., 29 Jan. 1848; married 1 Jan. 1874, ANNIE WILSON, daughter of Prof. Joseph R. Wilson, D. D., of Columbia, S. C., and sister of President Woodrow Wilson. He graduated from the South Carolina University at Columbia, S. C., in 1868, and graduated from the Medical Department of the same institution in 1870; he then attended the Tulane University at New Orleans, La. He also took a special course of study in New York City, and for several years he practiced in Columbia, S. C., and became noted in specialties of the eye, ear and throat. He was a professor in the South Carolina College for women, and was twice president of the Columbia Medical Society, and was one of the founders of the Columbia Hospital and was the surgeon at the hospital at the time of his death, and was one of the prominent citizens of Columbia. He died in Columbia, 20 April 1895. His widow died at New London, Ct., 16 Sept. 1916.

Children born in Columbia:

- i. JOSEPH WILSON,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 Dec. 1874; m. 23 Sept. 1899, Virginia Peyton Knight of Baltimore, Md.; they lived in New York City, and in 1916 in Primos, Pa.
- ii. GEORGE, b. 3 Oct. 1876; he was a graduate of Princeton University, and in 1927 was professor of Latin at the University of North Carolina.
- iii. JESSIE WOODROW, b. 30 Oct. 1878; d. 30 Jan. 1884.
- iv. ANNIE, b. 31 March 1891; m. Perrin Cothran of Raleigh, N. C.

252. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Braintree, Mass., 24 May 1842; married 26 Sept. 1871, HARRIET ELIZABETH TOZIER, daughter of Bryant and Winnie Ann (Pushaw) Tozier of Waterville, Me., born 30 June 1843. He served in the U. S. Navy in the



Pacific Squadron, during the Civil war, and died in Somerville, Mass., 9 Dec. 1881. She died in Lexington, Mass., 3 Feb. 1918.

Children:

- i. GEORGE EDWARD,<sup>9</sup> b. in Waltham, Mass., 22 Feb. 1873; graduated Mass. Institute of Technology in 1895; m. 18 Dec. 1905, Alice M., dau. of Reuben S. and Sarah Ellen (Harvey) Jennings, b. in Chicago, Ill., 28 Nov. 1872.
  325. ii. ARTHUR BRYANT, b. in Waltham, Mass., 16 Dec. 1874.
  326. iii. WILLIAM STOWELL, b. in Somerville, Mass., 30 Jan. 1879.
253. AMASA<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Amasa*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brewer, Me., 25 May 1835; married 21 June 1864, LOUISE T. PRATT, daughter of Benaiah and Elizabeth A. Pratt of Presque Isle, Me., born in Phillips, Me., 7 July 1843. They lived in Presque Isle, where he was engaged in the manufacture of shingles, and where he was postmaster, in 1897.
- Children born in Presque Isle:
327. i. VIVIAN EDWARD,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 Sept. 1866.
  - ii. LEON SELDEN, b. 18 Aug. 1868; was living in Presque Isle, in 1896, unm.
  - iii. CLIFFORD PRATT, b. 10 July 1870; d. 5 June 1876, in Presque Isle.

254. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Amasa*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Eddington, Me., 21 July 1837; married 1 Jan. 1874, MARY E. SWEET, daughter of Ambrose and Orpha Sweet of Eddington, Me., born 22 April 1851, died 2 March 1890. He was a carriage manufacturer and was living in 1896 in Fitchburg, Mass. He enlisted in the army 31 Aug. 1862, and was in battles of North Anna River, Spottsylvania, Cold Harbor and Petersburg, and was discharged by reason of wounds, 18 Feb. 1865.

Children born in Eddington, Me.:

- i. MYRTLE CHRISTINE,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 Dec. 1874; m. 6 Oct. 1896, James Prichard Titcomb, son of George Albert and Eva (Jewett) Titcomb; they lived in Merrimac, Mass., in 1898.

Children:

- i. *Bernard Howe*, b. 30 Dec. 1897.

255. LAWSON WOODBURY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Amasa*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Eddington, Me., 15 June 1843; married 24 Dec. 1874, LUCIE PRISCILLA BAILEY, daughter of Warren Kirby and Abbie Chase (Silloway) Bailey of West Newbury, Mass., born 27 May 1849. They were both living in Merrimac, Mass., in 1896.

Children born in Merrimac:

- i. CLIFFORD ROLLINS, b. 24 Sept. 1881; m. 30 Aug. 1906, Clara Belle Chaff,<sup>9</sup> daughter of Thomas and Mary (Grant) Chaff, b. 6 Nov. 1886.



256. WESLEY CUMMINGS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Amasa*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Eddington, Me., 24 Jan. 1852; married 29 March 1883, ABBIE CLEMENT MORSE, daughter of Elbridge M. and Eliza J. Morse of Merrimac, Mass., born 8 Nov. 1855. They were both living in Fitchburg, Mass., in 1896, where he was a carriage manufacturer.

Children, the first two born in Salisbury, Mass., the others in Merrimac:

- i. HAROLD MORSE,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 March 1884; d. 13 Feb. 1885.
- ii. HELEN MORSE, b. 4 Oct. 1885; d. 16 March 1889.
- iii. MAURICE WILTON, b. 26 Aug. 1891.
- iv. MILDRED CLEMENT, b. 16 Feb. 1893.
- v. MARY ETTA, b. 11 April 1894.
- vi. MALCOM HOWARD, b. 4 April 1895; d. 3 Oct. 1900, at Fitchburg, Mass.

257. HENRY MALCOLM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Calvin*,<sup>7</sup> *Amasa*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Eddington, Me., 22 May 1841; married 7 Sept. 1871, CLARA ANNA MERRILL, daughter of Joseph True and Luella Sarah (French) Merrill of South Hampton, N. H., born 1 July 1848. He enlisted as a private in the 18th Regt. Me. Vols. and later was Quarter-master Sergeant of Battery D. 1st Maine Artillery. (The regiment was nearly annihilated in the battle of Petersburg, 18 June 1864.) From 1867 to 1894 he lived in Merrimac, Mass., where he was engaged in the manufacture of carriage wheels. Since 1894 he has lived in Providence, R. I., where he was a member of firm of H. M. Howe & Co. They were both living there in 1896.

Children born in Merrimac:

- i. LUELLA JOSEPHINE,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 July 1873; m. 29 June 1892, Frederick Cunningham, son of David and Mary (Perry) Cunningham of Carleton, N. B., b. 25 Dec. 1867. They were both living in Providence, in 1897.

Children born in Providence:

- i. *Howard Malcom*, b. 6 June 1895.
- ii. LORINDA MALCOM, b. 26 Sept. 1874; m. 9 Aug. 1894, Howard Wilbert Nowell, son of Joseph and Hannah (Sawyer) Nowell of Merrimac, Mass., b. 16 May 1872. They were both living in Merrimac, in 1897.
- iii. HARRY RUTHFORD, b. 5 March 1877.
- iv. ARTHUR MERRILL, b. 25 April 1881.

258. HON. JOHN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 24 Sept. 1819; married 1 March 1842, LOUISA GODDARD, daughter of Samuel and Mehitable (Dawes) Goddard of Dorchester, Mass., born in Manchester, Eng., 17 Dec. 1819, she died in 1843; he married second, 27 Dec. 1854, EMMA DANA, daughter of Anderson Green M. D., LL. D., and Eliza (Fuller) Dana, born in Pittsford, Vt., 22 Nov. 1833. He graduated Boston Latin School in the same class with Rev. Edward Exerett Hale. He



engaged in the lumber business in Boston with his father, later in the foundry of Mr. Ballard at Ballardvale, Mass., and afterwards he was with Blake and Darricott in the iron business. In 1850 he went to Brandon, Vt., where he became identified with the iron interests of the state, and was the originator and manufacturer of the weighing scales that bear his name, the celebrated "Howe Scales." He served as State Senator from Rutland Co., Vt., in 1865 and 1866, and thus was the third John Howe in his line to bear the title of "Hon." Soon after the breaking out of the Civil war, he was appointed by Gov. Frederick Holbrook to manage the business of State aid for the families of Vermont soldiers, and entered upon his duties 15 Nov. 1861; in this work he manifested great energy and devotion and unusual kindness and sympathy, so that he gained the name of the "Soldiers Friend." Innumerable trusts were committed to him in public and private life and he was one of the originators and a director of the State Reform School at Waterbury, Vt. Although not a college man, he received the complimentary title of "A.M." from the University of Vermont. He had marked mechanical tastes and executive ability. As an organizer, his capacity was unlimited; he was a man of large and generous nature, ready sympathies and great public spirit and patriotism. He died in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1870. His widow was living in Brandon, Vt., in 1898.

Children:

- i. ANNIE LOUISA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Boston, Mass., 1 April 1843; m. 21 June 1865, Hon. Henry Francis Field of Rutland, Vt., son of Willard Morton and Minerva Kimball (Davenport) Field, b. in Brandon, Vt., 8 Oct. 1843. He held various public positions besides serving in both branches of the Legislature. He was County Treasurer, and Cashier of the Rutland Co. National Bank. They were both living in Rutland in 1898.

Children born in Rutland, Vt.:

1. *John Henry*, b. 4 Oct. 1866.
2. *John Howe*, b. 12 Feb. 1871.
3. *William Henry*, b. 18 April 1877.
- ii. GERTRUDE HEATH, b. in Brandon, Vt., 23 Sept. 1856; d. there 21 Jan. 1858.
- iii. JOHN, b. in Brandon, Vt., 30 Nov. 1860; d. there 9 Jan. 1862.
- iv. ELIZA DANA, b. in Brandon, Vt., 3 Aug. 1862; m. 28 Jan. 1886, Charles Frederick Weigle, son of George and Margaretha (Herzog) Weigle, b. in Lafayette, Ind., 28 May 1862; both were living in Lafayette in 1898.

Children:

1. *Margarita Howe*, b. in Brandon, Vt., 24 Nov. 1886.
2. *Edith Dana*, b. in Lafayette, Ind., 2 Feb. 1897.
- v. EDITH, b. in Brandon, Vt., 24 Dec. 1869; she was living there in 1898.

259. COL. FRANCIS EDWARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 4 July 1828; married 25 Sept. 1857, SARAH ELIZABETH HAUGH-



MONT, daughter of Eder V. and Elizabeth (Woram) Haughmont, born in New York, 2 Oct. 1838. He went to New York City about 1856, and engaged in the wholesale dry goods business with the firm of B. G. Wainwright & Co. He became prominent during the Civil war in caring for the troops who passed through New York City. At first he took them into his house and his store; soon after he was made the agent at New York, for Mass., Me., N. H., and Vt., and later Ind., Minn. and Wis. It was his duty to care for the soldiers from these states who had occasion to pass through the city, either on their way to the front, or on their return to their homes. In the prosecution of this work, he established the New England Rooms at 194 Broadway, where the soldiers obtained aid and were cared for in illness. During that period over 80,000 men from different states were cared for at those rooms. He was a member of the Staff of Gov. Andrew of Mass., in 1861, and of the staff of Gov. Dix of New York in 1862. President Lincoln made him Quartermaster with the rank of Colonel. In 1870 he was appointed Agent of the Treasury Department by President Grant. In 1878 he resigned, to accept the appointment of Pension Agent, which position he held until near the close of the Grant Administration, when he moved to Boston and engaged in business. He was the President of the day at the Howe Family Gathering in Framingham in Aug. 1871. He died in Washington, D. C., 23 May 1883. His widow married second, Dr. D. B. St. John Roosa of New York, son of Chas. B. and Amelia E. (Foster) Roosa, born in Bethel, N. Y., 4 April 1838; she was living in N. Y. City in 1898.

Children born in N. Y. City:

- i. EDAR HAUGHMONT,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 June 1859; m. 11 Nov. 1881, Marie Charlier, daughter of Prof. Elie Charlier of New York; he m. 2nd 29 Oct. 1890, Mary Ellen Butterworth, daughter of Hon. Benjamin and Mary (Seiler) Butterworth, b. 1 Nov. 1866, at Mainville, Ohio. He d. in New York City, 30 Oct. 1890; no children. He was educated at a military school; he omitted the first part of his name and was known as "Haughmont Howe;" he was secretary to Mr. Pearson, postmaster of New York. Later he was U. S. Despatch Agent in N. Y. and after that Representative of the State, War, and Navy Departments at Washington, D. C.

260. LINDSAY IRVING HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 8 Feb. 1841; married 23 April 1864, GERTRUDE NOTT, daughter of Joel Benedict and Margaret (Cooper) Nott and grand-daughter of President Nott of Schenectady, N. Y. They were both living in New Rochelle, N. Y., in 1898.

Children:

- i. GERTRUDE LINDSAY,<sup>9</sup> b. in New York City, 12 Sept. 1865; m. 7 June 1888, William Brenton Welling, son of Charles



Hunt and Katherine Celia (Greene) Welling (and a descendant of Roger Williams), b. in Philadelphia, 19 Jan. 1852. They were living in New Rochelle, N. Y., in 1898.

Children born in New York City:

1. *William Brenton*, b. 8 Sept. 1889.
  2. *Charles Hunt*, b. 10 Nov. 1890.
  3. *Lindsay Howe*, b. 24 Nov. 1892.
  4. *Gertrude Nott*, b. 10 Feb. 1896.
- ii. MARJORIE COOPER, b. in Brookline, Mass., 23 Dec. 1868; m. 11 March 1891, Herbert Augustus Weeks, son of Edward and Lucy (Payne) Weeks, b. at Oyster Bay, L. I., N. Y., 23 June 1859. They were living in New York City in 1898.
- Children:
1. *Marjorie Cooper*, b. in New York City, 9 April 1893.
- iii. JOANNA NOTT, b. in Brookline, Mass., 15 Oct. 1870; m. in Oct. 1897, William Harman Brown, son of William Harman and Lucretia (Titus) Brown of New York, b. 30 Nov. 1872. They were living in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1898; no children.

261. ALFRED FULLER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>7</sup> *George*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 March 1833; married 9 April 1854, CAROLINE MARIA FROST, of Bangor, born in Standish, Me.

Children:

328. i. CHARLES FREDERICK,<sup>9</sup> b. in Dorchester, 14 Oct. 1855.

262. EDWARD ROBINSON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Theodore L.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 Feb. 1847; married 30 Oct. 1878, ANNETTE GLIDDEN, daughter of Robert T. and Emma A. Glidden, born in Dorchester, 26 Sept. 1857, and lived in Dorchester. (An Edward R. Howe died in Auburndale, Mass., Nov. 8, 1915.)

Children:

i. MARION ANNETTE,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 Jan. 1880.

263. THEODORE LYMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Theodore L.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 21 Jan. 1851; married 11 Sept. 1877, MARY A. WILBUR, daughter of Horatio and Sarah Raine Wilbur, born in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), Mass., 30 Sept. 1852. They lived in Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

- i. BRADFORD LYMAN,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 June 1881.
- ii. CHESTER ELMER, b. 3 Oct. 1882.

264. HENRY FIELD LYMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Theodore L.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 28 April 1855; married 12 April 1884, JULIA A. HANSCOM. He died in Dorchester, 13 Oct. 1891. They lived in Dorchester. She died in Dover, N. H., in Oct. 1899.



## Children born in Dorchester :

- i. HARRY FIELD,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 Feb. 1884; d. 20 July 1900.
- ii. BESSIE EMILY, b. 21 Feb. 1884.
- iii. ELLA MARGUERITE, b. 8 May 1892; d. 12 Aug. 1895.

265. JAMES THEODORE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*James T.*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 18 May 1839; married 1 Nov. 1865, JOSEPHINE LOVENA BADWELL, born 2 April 1843, died 16 April 1878. He died in Winchester, Mass., 15 March 1906.

## Children :

- i. JAMES THEODORE,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 June 1866.
- ii. MARTHA NEAL, b. 8 March 1868; m. 15 March 1893, George Adams Woods.

## Children :

- 1. *Josephine*, b. 3 May 1894.
- 2. *George Bryant*, b. 6 May 1896.
- 3. *Helen Martha*, b. in Nov. 1900.
- iii. ALICE JOSEPHINE, b. 15 Oct. 1869; d. 4 Nov. 1876.

266. WILLIAM FRANCIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James T.*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 30 Sept. 1861; married 16 Nov. 1887, ALICE BELLE TOOSLEY. They lived in Dorchester.

## Children :

- i. WILLIAM FRANCIS,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 Dec. 1888.
- ii. EDWARD JENKINS, b. 28 Sept. 1892.

267. ABRAHAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>7</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Morrisville, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1836; married 2 Nov. 1859, MARY H. SEXTON, born in Michigan, 4 Oct. 1836; she died 9 March 1883, at Red Wing, Minn.; he married second, MRS. NETTIE (HASTINGS) CLARK, widow of A. J. Clark. They were living in Faribault, Minn., in 1897.

## Children :

- i. ABRAHAM,<sup>9</sup> b. 1869, in Red Wing, Minn., and d. there 1894.

268. FRANCIS BLAKE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James, B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Racine, Wis., 18 Jan. 1846; married in 1869, EMMA VEEDER, born in Milwaukee, Wis., 23 Aug. 1848. He died in Huntsville, Ala., 12 Jan. 1897.

## Children born in Red Wing, Minn. :

- i. JOHN GILBERT,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 Feb. 1870.
- ii. FRANCIS PETER, b. 23 Nov. 1872; d. 13 Feb. 1873.
- iii. CARRIE LOUISE, b. 19 Oct. 1874; d. 28 Aug. 1876.
- iv. MYRA EMMA, b. 10 May 1877.
- v. WILLIAM JAMES, b. 19 July 1880.
- vi. CATHERINE GERTRUDE, b. 23 Nov. 1882.
- vii. FRANK RAYMOND, b. 19 Oct. 1884.
- viii. EDWARD BAKER, b. 12 July 1886.



269. EDWARD E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edward S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Quincy, Mass., 18 Aug. 1863; married 2 Nov. 1892, MARY LOCADA VARNUM, of Marshalltown, Iowa, where they were living in 1897.

Children:

- i. HARRY ELLISON,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 Sept. 1893.
- ii. BENJAMIN VARNUM, b. 14 Jan. 1896.

270. HIRAM HOWE (*Allen*,<sup>7</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Cleveland, O., 9 Jan. 1860; married 15 June 1886, ALICE LUCY WILSON, daughter of Prof. Horace B. and Mary Jane (Chandler) Wilson of Red Wing, Minn., born 29 Sept. 1862. He was Treasurer of Goodhue Co., Minn., in 1902.

Children born in Red Wing:

- i. HORACE ALLEN,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 July 1888.
- ii. FRANK WILSON, b. 18 Nov. 1890.
- iii. HELEN MARY, b. 24 April 1895.

- 270a. WILLIAM BELL WHITE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William B. W.*,<sup>7</sup> *James B.*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 2 Nov. 1851; married in 1880, LOUISE PRESTON KING. He lived in Charleston, S. C., where he was a civil engineer.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM BELL WHITE,<sup>9</sup> b. in July 1881; m. in 1910, Theo Hart. He was a physician, and lives in Charleston. They had two children, Theo and Louise King.
- ii. LOUISE KING, b. in 1885; d. in 1886.
- iii. MARY CAMPBELL, b. 3 Nov. 1895; d. 24 Nov. 1899.

- 270b. JAMES BLAKE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William B.*,<sup>7</sup> *James B.*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 7 July 1850; married 25 Feb. 1865, ROSE BUTLER FORD. They lived in Charleston, S. C., where he was a lawyer.

Children:

- i. CATHERINE GADSDEN,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 Sept. 1886; m. 6 July 1922, Richard Goodfellow.

Child:

- i. *Catherine Howe*, b. 17 March 1924.
- ii. ELLEN FORD, b. 20 March 1888; m. 6 Sept. 1923, John Goodfellow.
- iii. WILLIAM BELL WHITE, b. 1 Nov. 1889.
- iv. ROSE FORD, b. in Dec. 1897; m. 6 Sept. 1923, Raymond H. Ensign.
- v. JAMES BLAKE.
- vi. DRAYTON FORD.

271. ALBERT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Enos*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 Dec. 1836; married 8 Nov. 1865, LYDIA FRENCH DRESSER, daughter of Henry and Margaret (French) Dresser, of Stockbridge, Mass., she died in Hampton, Va., 1 Feb. 1896. At the first call of troops in 1861, he enlisted in Co. K. 8th Regt. Mass. Vols.



and served as corporal. He again enlisted in 1862, and served as 1st sergeant in Co. A. 49th Regt. Mass. Vols. on the 26th of May 1863, he volunteered as one of the "forlorn hope" at the storming of Port Hudson. On the 13th of July 1863, he was taken prisoner at Donaldsonville, was paroled and taken Ship Island; he rejoined his regiment at Baton Rouge, and served until the regiment was mustered out in 1863. In Dec. 1863 he went to Fortress Monroe, and served as clerk of the Freedman's Bureau under Capt. Charles B. Wilder. In 1867 he had charge of transferring the old hospital wards into school buildings for the Hampton Normal and Agricultural Institute, started at Hampton by Gen. S. C. Armstrong for the colored race in 1868. In 1870 he became farm manager at the Institute, and in 1902 he was holding the position of Superintendent of Industries.

Children born in Hampton:

- i. HENRIETTE WILDER,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 Dec. 1867; she was living in Hampton in 1902, unm.
329. ii. HARRY DRESSER, b. 12 Jan. 1872.

272. ISAAC<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Enos*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 13 Dec. 1841; married 17 July 1883, MRS. SARAH E. GRANT, (a widow) daughter of Jacob and Mary E. (Jones) Miller, born in St. Louis, Mo., 29 Aug. 1852. They were both living in San Antonio, Texas, in 1897.

Children:

- i. ISAAC,<sup>9</sup> b. in Springfield, Mo., 19 Sept. 1885.

273. JONATHAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Samuel A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springwater, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1846; married 21 Dec. 1871, SABRA WILCOX, daughter of Daniel and Nancy B. (Ward) Wilcox, born in Springwater, 2 April 1849; she died there 21 Aug. 1875. He was living there in 1897.

Children born in Springwater:

- i. ALBERT WILCOX,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 Aug. 1875.

274. GEORGE WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 9 July 1822; married 26 Jan. 1848, MARY LARKIN DODD, daughter of John and Rebecca (Flagg) Dodd, born in Provincetown, Mass., 11 Nov. 1823. He died in Cambridge, Mass., 26 July 1862. She was living in Boston in 1901.

Children born in Boston:

- i. MARY ELEANOR,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 June 1849; m. 27 April 1898, Charles Henry Williams, son of John and Elizabeth Williams, b. in Salem, Mass., 15 April 1852. They were living in Boston in 1901; no children.
- ii. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. 1 March 1851; m. 2 June 1887, Emma Selina Abare of Winchendon, Mass., b. in New York City,



16 May 1867. They were living in Boston in 1901; no children.

330. iii. GEORGE LARKIN, b. 20 Jan. 1853.

275. JOHN CHASE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 6 Nov. 1827; married 5 April 1860, MARY GORE RIPLEY, daughter of George and Harriet (Souther) Ripley, of Cohasset, Mass., born 5 May 1834, and died there 21 Aug. 1893; he married second, 13 Oct. 1897, MABEL ALLISON YATES, daughter of William and Alice M. (Boyd) Yates of Gloucester, Mass. Mr. Howe in 1859 formed the partnership of "Howe & French" of Boston, dealers in paints, oils, drugs and manufacturers supplies, of which firm he remained the head until his death. He was President of the American Writing Machine Co., (manufacturing the Caligraph) from 1885 to 1893. He was a director in the North American Insurance Co., The Boston Penny Savings Bank, and various other corporations. He was a man of marked public spirit and always alert to the commercial interests of Boston. His early efforts in exposing the under-valuation of imports led to the formation of the Home Market Club. He died in Cohasset, Mass., 25 Sept. 1901.

Children born in Boston:

i. MARIE,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 Jan. 1861; m. 24 July 1897, Walter Yates, son of William and Alice M. (Boyd) Yates of Gloucester, Mass. They were living in Boston in 1901; no children.

331. ii. GEORGE RIPLEY, b. 15 Sept. 1862.

276. HENRY JAMES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Bedford, Mass., 28 Dec. 1836; married SARAH ELIZABETH TERRY, daughter of Frank and Lydia (Weaver) Terry of Fall River, Mass. They lived in New Bedford, and Boston, Mass., where he died 11 Feb. 1893. She died 9 March 1896.

Children born in New Bedford:

i. FRANK DELMA,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 June 1862; m. Margaret A. Brennan, daughter of John and Mary Brennan of Boston; he m. 2nd Hattie Evelyn Howe, daughter of George and Susan Howe of Ipswich, Mass.; he m. 3d Nellie J. Mayall, daughter of John and Sarah Mayall of Exeter, N. H.

277. ARTHUR<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in St. John, N. B., 22 Sept. 1852; married MARY ELIZABETH DOHERTY, daughter of Charles and Mary Elizabeth Doherty of St. John. He died there 30 June 1891; his widow was living there in 1898.

Children born in St. John:

i. MARY,<sup>9</sup> b. 18 June 1876; d. 10 Jan. 1898.  
 ii. BEATRICE, b. 8 Dec. 1878.  
 iii. GEORGE, b. 8 June 1884.  
 iv. JOHN, b. 26 March 1890.  
 v. ARTHUR, b. 1 Nov. 1891.



278. JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in St. John, N. B., 6 Aug. 1855; married 19 April 1893, AGNES MARY BLASDELL, daughter of James Cameron and Emma Mary Blasdell. In 1898 he was Inspector of the North West Mounted Police, and was mentioned several times for his bravery, and was wounded at Duck Lake, in the second Riel rebellion.

Children:

- i. JOSEPHINE AUDREY,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 May 1898.

279. FRANK CROSSLEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Halifax, N. H., 4 July 1857; married 9 Dec. 1883, SARAH JANE BARBOUR, daughter of Thomas and Alice Barbour of Sydney, C. B., born about 1866. They were living in San Francisco, Calif., in 1897.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM JOSEPH,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 Nov. 1885, at San Francisco, Calif.  
 ii. ALICE MARGARET, b. 28 Jan. 1888, at Cape Breton, N. S.

280. WILLIAM FRANCIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Francis R.*,<sup>7</sup> *Moses*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 4 March 1831; married 9 Jan. 1854, EMMA WELLMAN, daughter of Jacob and Sophia Wellman, born in Weston, Mass. in 1839; she died in Boston 26 April 1855, aged 17 y. 7 m. He married second, 13 Jan. 1856, JENNIE SMITH, born 27 July 1836, at Boston. He died in Boston, 9 March 1895. She died there 17 Sept. 1904.

Children born in Boston:

332. i. EDWARD WELLMAN,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 March 1855.  
 ii. EVA, b. 30 Oct. 1856; d. 9 Sept. 1857.

281. GEORGE STEPHEN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Francis R.*,<sup>7</sup> *Moses*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 24 May 1833; married 25 March 1857, MARY JANE SHERMAN, born 6 Feb. 1837 in Lincoln, Mass. He died in Roxbury, Mass., 13 April 1906.

Children:

- i. EDWIN ALLYN,<sup>9</sup> b. in Weston, Mass., 4 March 1858; d. in Boston, 27 May 1877.  
 ii. GEORGE FRANCIS, b. 18 Jan. 1859; d. in Boston, 6 March 1910; m. Adelaide Winship Palmer. She d. 12 Sept. —. He was a sergeant in Boston Police Dept.  
 iii. CHARLES EVERETT, b. 4 June 1870; lived in Boston.



## NINTH GENERATION.

282. NORMAN W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Norman*,<sup>8</sup> *Moses*,<sup>7</sup> *Simon*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chester, Vt., 28 Aug. 1843; married 1 Jan. 1870, LUCY A. HALL, daughter of Hiram and Lucy A. (Goodell) Hall, born in Springfield, Vt., 9 June 1844. They lived in Springfield, Vt., where he died June 10, 1910; she died in Jan. 1912.

Children:

- i. ALBERT N.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Springfield, Vt., 12 March 1877; m. Nellie Cady who d. in 1915; he m. 2nd 6 June 1918, Gladys Covey, b. 15 June 1884. They were living in Springfield, Vt., in 1927.

283. DENNIS W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Moses*,<sup>7</sup> *Simon*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Vt., 20 Dec. 1842; married 1 Jan. 1861, AMANDA E. GRAY, daughter of Joseph Gray, born in Plymouth, Me., 25 Aug. 1842. They lived in Machester, N. H., Chicago, Ill., and later they went to Long Beach, Calif., where she died 10 Aug. 1919.

Children:

- i. GEORGE M.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Plymouth, Me., 23 Jan. 1862; d. 1 Nov. 1862.

284. CHARLES FORREST<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Moses*,<sup>7</sup> *Simon*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Manchester, N. H., 4 March 1851; married 19 Sept. 1876, FLORA E. SHERMAN, daughter of Reuben and Addie (Little) Sherman, born in Lisbon, N. H., 10 June 1851. They lived in Manchester, N. H., until 1888, then in Chicopee, Mass., until 1904, in Holyoke, Mass., until 1918, when they moved to Oxford, Mass., where he died 17 June 1921.

Children:

333. i. JAMES FORREST,<sup>10</sup> b. in Manchester, N. H., 2 Jan. 1878.
- ii. PERRY SHERMAN, b. in Manchester, N. H., 6 Sept. 1879; m. 25 Sept. 1910, Mary Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Rev. Charles and Elizabeth (Lippincott) Smith; they are now (1927) living in Worcester, Mass.

285. HOMER ADOLPHUS HOWE (*Edward A.*,<sup>8</sup> *Adolphus*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 29 Oct. 1875; married 6 July 1896, MYRA SAMPSON, daughter of Perez Benjamin and Armina (Barlow) Sampson, born in West Brookfield, Mass., 3 May 1879. They lived in Brookfield and Ware, Mass. He died in Ware, Mass., 24 March 1922; she was living in Ware in 1926.

Children:

- i. MILDRED ESTELLA,<sup>10</sup> b. in Brookfield, Mass., 31 Dec. 1897; m. in Ware, 18 Aug. 1917, William E. Eldredge of Ware.
- ii. EARLE FREEMAN, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 1 Jan. 1900; killed at Apremont Woods, France, 8 April 1918.



- iii. HERBERT FREDERICK, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 2 March 1901; m. 23 Dec. 1923, Bertha Mae Collins of Ware, Mass.
- iv. MILTON HOMER, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 14 May 1902.
- v. HAROLD RAYMOND, b. in Ware, Mass., 14 Oct. 1905.

286. JAMES FRANKLIN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*George E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Emory*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Annapolis, Md., 21 March 1869; married 14 Aug. 1889, CLARA JEANETTE HOLLIDGE, born in Washington, D. C., 30 March 1867.

Children born in Washington:

- i. LYDIA IRENE,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 May 1890.
- ii. GRACIE LANBONN, b. 9 Sept. 1891.
- iii. NORMAN CLIFTON, b. 30 Oct. 1893.

287. CLINTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Henry*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paris, Me., 25 May 1836; married ELIZA JANE HEALD, daughter of Washington Heald; he married second, SARAH C. BARROWS, daughter of Dea. Joseph Barrows of Hebron, Me. They lived in Sumner, Me.

Children born in Sumner:

- i. HELEN,<sup>10</sup> b. (no date given); m. W. W. Mayo, and lived in Hebron, Me.

Children:

- i. *Helen Howe*, b. 8 May 1891.
- ii. HENRY PRENTISS, b. 13 Dec. 1861.
- iii. CLINTON CARROLL, b. 5 April 1865.
- 334. iv. JOHN PRENTISS, b. 22 Feb. 1867.
- 335. v. PAUL HART, b. 7 Aug. 1870.
- vi. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. (no date given); lived in Grindstone, Me.

288. FREELAND<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Jacob F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sumner, Me., 5 Dec. 1833; married 5 Dec. 1857, MARY L. FIELD, born 22 Jan. 1836. They lived in Norway, Me.

Children born in Norway:

- i. FANNIE ROBERTINE,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 Nov. 1858; m. 10 March 1885, Arthur Eben Morrison of South Berwick, Me.

Children:

- i. *Robley Howe*, b. 10 Jan. 1886.
- 336. ii. GEORGE ROBLEY, b. 4 Aug. 1860.
- iii. FREELAND, b. 30 May 1870; m. 20 July 1906, Sarah L. Brown, daughter of George Walter Brown of Bangor, Me. He graduated Colby University, Waterville, Me., 1894, graduate student in Biology Johns Hopkins University 1898, and Harvard University 1900, research scholar U. S. Fish Commission, Woods Hole, Mass., 1898-1900. Engaged in newspaper work in New York City 1894-1897, and since then engaged as chemist and bacteriologist in Philadelphia, Harrisburg and Pittsburg, Pa. Author of various biological and other scientific contributions published in biological bulletins of the U. S. Fish Commission, American Naturalist, Engineering Record and other scientific publications, and of various tracts



on water filtration and purification; also author of the *Jacob Howe Genealogy* 1905; he was living in Pittsburg in 1906.

289. FRANK W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Jacob F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sumner, Me., 29 Jan. 1849; married ESTELLE COLE, and lived in Sumner, Me., and Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. HARLEY HAZEN,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 March 1871; m. in Boston, Mass., 19 March 1906, Mrs. Della D. Huckins, widow of Charles R. Huckins, and daughter of John and Della L. Crosland, b. in Portland, Me., in 1873.
- ii. LAURA ALMIRA, b. 27 Aug. 1873; d. 1 Dec. 1887.
- iii. MARY ESTHER, b. 18 Nov. 1875; m. Dr. Joseph Abbott Niles, and lived in Rumford, Me.

Children:

- i. *Abbott Howe*.

290. EMERY ALTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Norway, Me., 17 Aug. 1847; married JULIA A. YOUNG, daughter of John C. and Mary (Jones) Young, born in Livermore, Me., 23 Oct. 1860, and died in Auburn, Me., 29 March 1920. They lived in Auburn and Turner, Me., and New York City. He was a salesman of woolen goods, and died in North Turner, Me., 14 April 1915.

Children:

- i. FRANK A.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Auburn, Me., 28 Nov. 1879.
337. ii. ARTHUR E., b. in No. Turner, Me., 10 May 1885.

291. JESSE C.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Cyrus H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paris, Me., 21 Feb. 1845; married 27 Jan. 1868, SARAH J. FARNUM; he married second, 19 Jan. 1881, ALTHEA NOYES. They lived in Paris, Me.

Children born in Paris:

338. i. FREDERICK J.,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 June 1869.
- ii. ETHEL MAY, b. 4 May 1882.

292. FREDERICK RUTHVEN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William R.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paris, Me., 7 Oct. 1862; married 30 March 1892, CHRISTIE RING, daughter of John H. and Elizabeth (Robinson) Ring, born in St. John, N. B., 1 March 1865. They lived in Waltham, Mass., where he was an employee of the Waltham Watch Company. He died in Waltham, 9 June 1921.

Children born in Waltham:

339. i. ARTHUR R.,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 Oct. 1895.
340. ii. WILFRED L., b. 18 Sept. 1897.
- iii. F. BEVAN, b. 15 Jan. 1905.



293. GEORGE BRIDGES<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John R.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chichester, N. H., 17 Dec. 1865; married 19 June 1895, HELEN FRANCES HARDY, daughter of Dr. Charles S. and Emma (Folsom) Hardy, born in Cambridge, Mass., 19 Oct. 1870. She died in Milton, Mass., 3 March 1920. He was living in Quincy, Mass., in 1897.

Children:

- i. MALCOLM STEWART,<sup>10</sup> b. in Dedham, Mass., 22 June 1896.
- ii. HAROLD W.
- iii. LOUISE.

294. ELIAS S. HOWE (*Spooner*,<sup>8</sup> *Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 3 Sept. 1825; married SARAH A. DENSMORE. They lived in Townshend, Vt., where he died, and she married second, 16 Feb. 1879, John P. Robinson.

Children:

341. i. CHARLES L.,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1859.
- ii. IDA M., b. about 1872.

295. WERDEN A.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Spooner*,<sup>8</sup> *Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 16 March 1827; married MARY F. ———, who was born in Vermont, about 1830.

Children:

- i. LIZZIE M.,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1856.

296. ADONIRAM J.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Spooner*,<sup>8</sup> *Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 5 June 1832; married SARAH M. ———, who was born in Vermont about 1828. They lived in Londonderry, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. GEORGE H.,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1853.
- ii. SARAH E., b. 10 Oct. 1857.
- iii. ELLEN M., b. about 1859.
- iv. ZENO, b. about 1861 (twin).
- v. ZINA, b. about 1861 (twin).
- vi. FREDERICK M.

297. MARTIN V. B.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Spooner*,<sup>8</sup> *Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 7 April 1837; married 22 Jan. 1860, SULTINA METCALF of Ashburnham, Mass. They lived in Ashburnham, Mass., until about 1870, when they moved to Gardner, Mass., where they were living in 1896.

Children:

- i. ALICE M.,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 Jan. 1861; m. 30 Oct. 1883, George W. Spaulding; they now live in Gardner.
- ii. HERBERT L., b. 22 Aug. 1863; m. 22 Jan. 1886, Dora Hatstat, and is now living in Gardner.



- iii. LENETTE G., b. 2 May 1865; d. 22 July 1866.
- iv. GEORGE M., b. in Erving, Mass., 5 May 1871; m. 31 Dec. 1895, Frances I. Brown, and is now living in Gardner, Mass.

298. ANDREW J.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Spooner*,<sup>8</sup> *Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 11 Nov. 1838; married LAURA G. ———. They lived in Orange, Mass., in 1880.

Children:

- i. ZENO.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. JUDSON, b. about 1875.

299. LYSANDER W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Abijah*,<sup>8</sup> *Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 17 Nov. 1829; married ELVIRA N. ———, born about 1834. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer, and died there 23 Dec. 1877.

Children:

- i. LYSANDER,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1860.
- ii. MARY E., b. about 1863.
- iii. CLARA G., b. 20 March 1865.
- iv. JENNIE M., b. 7 July 1871; d. 27 Dec. 1894, unm.
- v. FRANKLIN, b. 9 Dec. 1876.

300. JAMES F.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Abijah*,<sup>8</sup> *Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1833; married HANNAH A. ———, born about 1834. They lived in Brattleboro, in 1870, and in Newfane, Vt., in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. FRANK B.,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1865 (an adopted child).

301. ZENO D.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Alva*,<sup>8</sup> *Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vermont, about 1847; married ABBY E. ———, born in Vermont, about 1848. They lived in Londonderry, Vt., in 1870, and lived in Windham, Vt., in 1880, where he was a farmer. Later he moved to Claremont, N. H.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK Z.,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1868.
- ii. EARL A., b. about 1870.
- iii. CARLOS J., b. about 1872.
- iv. ADA I., b. about 1874.
- v. ALFRED S., b. about 1878.

302. OSCAR<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1826; married OLIVE DAVIS of Royalston, Mass.; she died, and he married second, FLORINDA PIERCE of Windham, Vt.; she died, and he married third, SUSAN PLUMB of Halifax, Vt. They lived in Townshend, Vt., in 1870, and in Halifax, in 1880.



## Children:

- i. CARRIE,<sup>10</sup> b. in 1856; d. the same year.

## By second wife:

- ii. CHARLES, b. about 1859.

303. BENJAMIN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1829; married MINERVA CRAWFORD, born 17 Jan. 1838, died 14 July 1893; he married second (name not given). They lived in Townshend.

## Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1869.

304. ALPHONSO<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin,<sup>8</sup> Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1834; married MARGARET ———.

## Children:

- i. LELAND.<sup>10</sup>  
ii. BENJAMIN.  
iii. ALPHONSO.

305. ABRAHAM F.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Clark,<sup>8</sup> Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1828; married MARY ANN STOWELL, who was born about 1832. They lived in Townshend, where he was a farmer; he died there in 1889, she died there in 1897.

## Children born in Townshend:

- i. ELLEN,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1851; m. Watson Corey.  
ii. JULIA V., b. about 1856; m. Cortez Barrett.  
iii. ADDIE, b. about 1859; m. William Lawrence.  
iv. EMMA A., b. about 1863; m. Ernest Burbee.  
v. SINA G., b. about 1866; m. Dr. George T. Gale.  
342. vi. ABRAHAM L., b. about 1870.  
vii. KATIE M., b. about 1873; d. aged 14 years.

306. HANNIBAL F.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Joseph G.,<sup>8</sup> Rogers,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1838; married 13 Aug. 1866, MARIA M. FESSENDEN, daughter of Alonzo and Emily E. Fessenden. They lived in Jamaica.

## Children:

343. i. DELBERT L.,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1870.  
ii. VINNIE LOUISA, b. 23 Aug. 1875.

307. EDWARD ROMANZO,<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*C. Romanzo,<sup>8</sup> Rogers,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jamaica, Vt., 10 Jan. 1857; married NETTIE S. MORSE, daughter of Abiel and Juliet (Ramsdell) Morse, born in Jamaica, 16 Feb. 1864. He was engaged in lumbering until 1902, when he moved to Worcester, Mass., where he engaged in trucking business.



## Children:

- i. EMMA JESSIE,<sup>10</sup> b. in Wardsboro, Vt., 19 Nov. 1884.

308. SHERMAN R.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*C. Romanzo,<sup>8</sup> Rogers,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jamaica, Vt., 15 Nov. 1865; married 27 April 1892, MINNIE RICE, daughter of John F. and Carrie Rice, born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 18 July 1870. He moved from Jamaica, Vt., to Shrewsbury, Mass., in 1889, where he engaged in farming.

## Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. EDITH,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 July 1893; d. in April 1895.
- ii. FRANKLIN EDWARD, b. 20 July 1895.
- iii. FRED ASHLEY, b. 12 July 1898.
- iv. SHERMAN RAYMOND, b. 7 Sept. 1900.
- v. HAROLD RICE, b. 22 May 1905.
- vi. A DAUGHTER, b. 8 Nov. 1906.

309. ORA T.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Junia,<sup>8</sup> David,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1840; married 10 June 1860, MARY SHEPHERD. He served in the army and was killed at the battle of Cold Harbor, Va., 12 June 1864.

## Children:

- i. HERBERT H.,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 July 1861; m. 28 Sept. 1881, Nora L. Sprague.

310. FRANK W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Junia,<sup>8</sup> David,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1854; married SOPHRONIA TOWLE. They lived in Jamaica where he was a farmer.

## Children born in Jamaica:

- i. WILLIE O.,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 Feb. 1877.
- ii. WALTER JUNIA, b. 18 Jan. 1879.
- iii. O. I., b. 20 April 1883 (a son).
- iv. IDA, b. 9 Aug. 1885.
- v. A SON, b. 12 July 1887.

311. RALPH O. HOWE (*Osmore O.,<sup>8</sup> David,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jamaica, Vt., 20 Feb. 1877; married 17 March 1902, FANNIE DUNBAR; they lived in Jamaica.

## Children:

- i. OSMORE,<sup>10</sup> b. 13 Aug. 1902.
- ii. MARY IRENE, b. 22 Aug. 1905; d. 28 Oct. 1905.
- iii. EVA VIORNA, b. 26 Oct. 1906.

312. CHARLES HENRY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Daniel,<sup>8</sup> Daniel,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Braintree, Mass., 28 April 1836; married 26 Nov. 1857, in East Cambridge, Mass., SUSAN MAXWELL, daughter of ——— and Susan (Austin) Maxwell, born in Halifax, N. S., 3 Feb. 1849; she died 21 Feb. 1863, and he married second, 6 June



1867, LUCY SARAH BROWN, daughter of Benjamin Cheney and Mary (Manning) Brown of Ipswich, Mass.; she died in Salem, Mass., 3 Sept. 1889. He served in the Civil war, in Co. F. 14th Mass. Heavy Artillery.

Children:

344. i. CHARLES HERBERT,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 Sept. 1859.

345. ii. FRANK EMMONS, b. 17 Dec. 1862.

By second wife:

iii. DANIEL WARREN, b. 15 March 1868.

346. iv. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 20 Oct. 1869.

v. HARRY CLIFTON, b. 29 July 1871.

vi. SUSAN JANETTE, b. 26 April 1874; m. 27 June 1894, in Danvers, Mass., Frank Tibbetts Russell, son of James Needham and Augusta McIntire Russell.

vii. RUTH MARY, b. 19 Sept. 1876.

viii. RICHARD HENRY MANNING, b. 14 Jan. 1879.

ix. LUCY SARAH, b. 2 Nov. 1882.

313. GEORGE ANDREW<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Daniel,<sup>8</sup> Daniel,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Braintree, Mass., 11 Oct. 1838; married in East Dedham, Mass., 18 Nov. 1859, CAROLINE ABBIE GUILD of West Roxbury, daughter of Abner and Mary (Fairbanks) Guild. He died 23 March 1888, and she died 4 March 1903.

Children:

i. GEORGE ELMER,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 Feb. 1865.

ii. MARY LINCOLN, b. 29 March 1868; d. 10 Jan. 1869.

iii. ETTA LOUISA, b. 24 Sept. 1871.

314. THEODORE CUMMINGS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Daniel,<sup>8</sup> Daniel,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Braintree, Mass., 4 May 1846; married 17 March 1867, SARAH ELIZABETH BROWN, daughter of Jonathan Ball and Elizabeth (Clark) Brown, born in Ipswich, Mass. He served in the Civil war, as 1st Lieut. Co. D. 3rd Regt. Mass. Cavalry. They lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children:

347. i. WILLIAM ALWYN,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 Aug. 1867.

ii. THEODORE FREDERIC, b. 29 Aug. 1876; m. in Ipswich, Mass., 14 Aug. 1904, Mabel Sophia Chickering, daughter of Charles Henry and Mary (Coney) Chickering, b. 21 Nov. 1882.

315. NORMAN ALVAH<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Isaac P.,<sup>8</sup> Isaac,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Stoddard, N. H., 9 Sept. 1852; married 26 July 1886, ALICE M. WALDRON, daughter of Albert and Fannie (Howard) Waldron. He died 9 March 1899.

Children:

i. ETHEL FLORA,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 May 1887.



316. GARDNER TILLOTSON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Aaron T.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Issac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 6 Nov. 1851; married 24 Dec. 1874, STELLA ELLIS, daughter of Samuel and Sophia (Hyde) Ellis of Keene, N. H., born in Waitsfield, Vt., 11 Dec. 1855. They lived in Keene, N. H.

Children:

- i. ETHEL RHODA,<sup>10</sup> b. in Keene, N. H., 16 July 1876; m. 11 Jan. 1899, John A. Dennison, and lived in Keene.
- ii. EDITH MARY, b. in Winchendon, Mass., 18 June 1878; m. 14 Feb. 1901, H. E. W. Bean, and lived in St. Albans, Vt.

317. CHARLES K.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Joseph E.*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hallowell, Me., 3 Oct. 1842; married FLORA GENEVA MASON.

Children:

- i. LINWOOD MASON,<sup>10</sup> b. 31 Dec. 1865.

319. JOEL W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Frederick W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Joel*,<sup>7</sup> *Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Delaware, Ohio, 13 Dec. 1842; married 20 Jan. 1868, SARAH GIFFORD.

Children:

- i. EDITH.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. JEROME.
- iii. EFFIE.

319. CHARLES M.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Frederick W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Joel*,<sup>7</sup> *Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Landgrove, Vt., 25 April 1847; married in Aug. 1865, MARY LEMMONS. He married second, 5 April 1882, ELLA F. RUFISON.

Children:

- i. JOY.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. RALPH.
- iii. MARIE.
- iv. CHARLES.

320. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Frederick W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Joel*,<sup>7</sup> *Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorset, Vt., 17 Oct. 1851; married LAURA WYLLYS.

Children:

- i. GEORGE.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. JOHN.
- iii. HATTIE.
- iv. PEARL.
- v. ORA.

321. FREDERICK W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Frederick W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Joel*,<sup>7</sup> *Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dustin, Ill., 20 Jan. 1865; married 20 Dec. 1893, LAURA B. STAPLES of Randalia, Ill.

Children:

- i. CECIL MAY.<sup>10</sup>



322. FRANK LEE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Elhanan W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Joel*,<sup>7</sup> *Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northfield, Vt., 20 March 1859; married 22 Sept. 1881, LILLIAN E. MOORE of Dorset, Vt. He was educated in the Northfield Academy and Norwich University. He enlisted in Co. F. 1st Vt. National Guard, Dec. 1875, and served as captain of that company, in the Spanish-American war, and in 1899 was appointed major of that regiment, and has held various town offices. They lived in Northfield, where he was engaged in the marble business.

Children born in Northfield:

- i. HAROLD MOORE,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 July 1882.
- ii. MURIEL LILLIAN, b. 16 Oct. 1884.

323. DR. OLIVER HUNT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>8</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 29 May 1860; married 26 Nov. 1889, MARTHA DRESSER PAUL, daughter of Ebenezer and Susan (Dresser) Paul of Dedham, Mass., born in Dedham, 1 Nov. 1865, graduated A. B. Boston University 1888. He was educated in the public schools of Dedham, Clerk in Norfolk County Registry of Deeds 1878-1881, he graduated from the Medical School of Harvard University 1886, house surgeon and assistant to Supt. of Boston City Hospital, 1885-1887, member of Mass. Medical Society, American Medical Association, ex-president Mass. Medico-Legal Society, medical examiner for district No. 2 of Norfolk County since 1887; a trustee of Cohasset Savings Bank, a trustee of Cohasset Free Public Library since 1899, member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, of the Boston Society of Natural History, and of the Appalachian Mountain Club, and president of the South Shore Nature Club. Writer of several historical chapters in "Cohasset Genealogies and Town History" 1909, chief compiler of the portion of this Howe Genealogy relating to Abraham How of Roxbury, and writer of articles "The Personal Relation of the Physician to his Patients" (Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 1910) and "Historical Evolution of European Nations" Education (April, May 1915). Since 1887 he has lived in Cohasset, Mass., where he is engaged in the practice of medicine.

Children born in Cohasset:

348. i. PAUL,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 Feb. 1893.
349. ii. JULIAN CHEEVER, b. 24 Oct. 1895.
- iii. RICHARD WITHINGTON, b. 26 Jan. 1899; married 10 April 1926, Marian Elizabeth Decker, daughter of Edwin Stanton and Florence Ann (Dunn) Decker, b. in Malden, Mass., 27 Dec. 1902. He was fitted for college at Cohasset High School and Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., where he graduated 1917. Enlisted in the U. S. Naval Reserve, 6 April 1917 (the day U. S. entered the war). Called into active service the 11th of July 1918, at Camp Hingham, and later Bumkin Id; U. S. N. Rifle Range,



Wakefield, Mass., and Yale Naval Training Unit, Yale College, to inactive duty the 21st of Dec. 1918. Honorably discharged 6th of April 1921. Graduated A. B. Yale College, 1921. Entered employ of Dillon Read & Co., Boston, Mass., associated with The Atlantic Merrill Oldham Corporation of Boston in April 1926. They live in Cohasset, Mass.

- iv. HENRY FORBUSH, b. 15 Jan. 1905. He fitted for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., where he graduated 1922. "Eagle" Boy Scout. Graduated A. B. Yale College 1926. Now (1927) a student in the Medical School of Harvard University.

324. DR. WALTER CLARKE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>8</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham, Mass., 21 June 1872; married 26 Feb. 1906, AMELIA MARIA ELY, daughter of Judge Frederick David and Eliza Baldwin (Whittier) Ely, born in Dedham, Mass., 22 Feb. 1874. He was fitted for college in Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., graduated from Amherst College A. B. 1894; A. M. 1899; graduated from the Medical School of Harvard University M. D. 1898. House surgeon at the Children's Hospital, Boston, Mass., 1897-8; house physician at Boston City Hospital, 1899-1901; house physician at Boston Lying-In Hospital 1901-2. Member Visiting Surgical Staff (rectal dept.) Boston Dispensary 1903-1910. Member Visiting Surgical Staff of Boston City Hospital, 1903-1917. Assistant in Surgery Harvard Medical School, and in Graduate School of Medicine, July 1907-1917. Secretary of Graduate School of Medicine, Harvard, 1913-1917. Fellow American College of Surgeons; member American Medical Association; American Association Advanc' Sci.; New England Surgical Society; Mass. Medical Society; Mass. Medical Benevolent Society; Boston Surgical Society, Inc. Boston Society of Medical Sciences; Boston Society of Natural History; Boston Medical Library; Boston Medical History Club; Bostonian Society; Alpha Delta Phi. Clubs: Harvard (of Boston); University (of Boston). He resides at 303 Beacon Street, Boston, Mass., where he is engaged in the practice of surgery.

Children born in Boston:

- i. FREDERICK ELY,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 Nov. 1908; student in 1927 in Phillips Academy.
- ii. EMILY, b. 22 Nov. 1909; student in 1927 in The May School, Inc., Boston, Mass.

325. ARTHUR BRYANT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waltham, Mass., 16 Dec. 1874; married 17 Oct. 1900, in Somerville, Mass., MARION LOUISE GOODING, daughter of Henry A. and Mary Isabel (Wellington) Gooding, born in Somerville, 21 Jan. 1877. He was employed for several years by the Mt. Vernon National Bank of Boston, and was later with the



banking house of Thompson Towle & Co. of Boston. Since then he has been connected with the Dry Goods firm of L. P. Hollander & Co. of Boston. They are (1927) living in Lexington, Mass.

Children:

- i. ISABEL,<sup>10</sup> b. in Somerville, 4 Aug. 1906; grad. Mt. Holyoke College, 1928.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. in Lexington, 25 May 1908.

326. WILLIAM STOWELL,<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Somerville, Mass., 30 Jan. 1879; married 26 June 1907, EVA SALOME KAMMER, born in Germany. He was employed by the S. A. Woods Machine Co. of Boston, Mass., and by the Fairbanks Co. of Montreal, P. Q., until 1911, when he became connected with the Granite State Mowing Machine Co. of Hinsdale, N. H., where he has since resided. He is also President of the Production Machine Co. of Greenfield, Mass.

Children:

- i. CATHERINE,<sup>10</sup> b. in Boston, Mass., 17 April 1910; d. 29 April 1910.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. in Boston, 12 Sept. 1911; d. same day.
- iii. WILLIAM KAMMER, b. in Hinsdale, N. H., 24 Dec. 1915; d. 26 June 1918.
- iv. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. in Boston, Mass., 20 July 1921.

327. VIVIAN EDWARD<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Amasa*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *Amasa*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Presque Isle, Me., 10 Sept. 1866; married 24 June 1896, JENNIE E. LINDOW, daughter of Edward Melvin and Margaret Ann (Graham) Lindow of Woodstock, N. B., born 1 Dec. 1876. They were living in Presque Isle in 1900.

Children:

- i. EDWARD AMASA,<sup>10</sup> b. in Woodstock, N. B., 25 Jan. 1898.

328. CHARLES FREDERICK<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Alfred F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>7</sup> *George*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 Oct. 1855; married 1 Oct. 1884, LUCY HOLMES, born in Kingston, Mass., 12 July 1859. He was engaged in business in Barbadoes in 1896.

Children born in Kingston:

- i. HAROLD H.,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 Jan. 1886.
- ii. EDWARD S., b. 3 May 1887.
- iii. NATALIA F., b. 15 April 1891.

329. HARRY DRESSER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Albert*,<sup>8</sup> *Enos*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hampton, Va., 12 Jan. 1872; married 8 Nov. 1898, ELIZABETH WINGATE, daughter of Alexander Bell and Nancy Catherine (Aults) Wingate, born in Tyrone, Pa., 21 May 1876. He graduated from Cornell University in 1892; received degree M. D. from Uni-



versity of Pa. in 1893. They live in Hampton, Va., where he is engaged in the practice of medicine.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH DRESSER,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 May 1904

330. GEORGE LARKIN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Cambridge, Mass., 20 Jan. 1853; married 15 April 1882, ALICE J. JONES, born in Victoria, B. C. They lived in Seattle, Wash., in 1901.

Children born in Victoria:

- i. AVIS ETHEL,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 July 1883.
- ii. IRENE MARY LARKIN, b. 2 June 1885.

331. GEORGE RIPLEY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John C.*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 15 Sept. 1862; married 21 Dec. 1889, LYDIA NICKERSON LOWE, daughter of James and Sybil Augusta (Pope) Lowe, born in Hull, Mass., 12 Jan. 1867. They lived in Cohasset, Mass., where he died 28 April 1909.

Children:

- i. DOROTHY,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 Sept. 1891, in Cohasset.

332. EDWARD WELLMAN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Francis R.*,<sup>7</sup> *Moses*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>3</sup> *Israel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 4 March 1855; married 27 April 1876, LOUISE F. NUTE, she died 31 March 1877; he married second, 15 Feb. 1880, LUCY E. REMLY. Was a druggist. Lived in Gloucester; removed to Boston in 1911. Last appears in Boston Directory in 1913.

Children by second wife:

- i. WELLMAN REMLY,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 Jan. 1883; d. 21 Aug. 1886.
- ii. CHESTER LESLIE, b. 12 Sept. 1884; m. 25 Feb. 1909, Mrs. Sarah Curtis; she d. 11 Feb. 1910.
- iii. NELLIE MAY, b. 2 Nov. 1895.



## TENTH GENERATION.

333. JAMES FORREST<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Charles F.*,<sup>9</sup> *James M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Moses*,<sup>7</sup> *Simon*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Manchester, N. H., 2 Jan. 1878; married 10 Oct. 1901, MARY ELIZABETH TABOR, daughter of Jesse P. and Nellie A. (Willoughby) Tabor, born in Worcester, Mass., 31 March 1877. They are now (1927) living in Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. ELIZABETH ISABEL,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 Sept. 1902; m. 5 Nov. 1922, Charles Clinton Alvord, son of Clinton and Mary Sanford (Newton) Alvord, b. in Worcester, 19 Dec. 1898. They now (1927) live in Worcester:  
Children born in Worcester:
  1. *Marjorie Frances*, b. 19 March 1924.
  2. *James Clinton*, b. 9 Aug. 1925.
- ii. NELLIE FLORA, b. 2 Dec. 1903; m. 15 July 1924, Roger Howard Bryant, son of Otis and Alice (Delano) Bryant, b. in Wareham, Mass., 10 July 1898. They now (1927) live in Worcester, Mass.

334. JOHN PRENTISS<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Clinton*,<sup>9</sup> *Henry*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sumner, Me., 22 Feb. 1867; married LIZZIE C. RYERSON, and lived in Norway, Me.

Children:

- i. HELEN,<sup>11</sup> b. 10 Sept. 1890.
- ii. CHARLES CARROLE, b. 17 Sept. 1892; d. 24 Nov. 1893.
- iii. ORA, b. 23 Dec. 1894.
- iv. CHARLES RYERSON, b. 11 Oct. 1896.

335. PAUL HART<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Clinton*,<sup>9</sup> *Henry*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sumner, Me., 7 Aug. 1870; married JENNIE A. MERRILL. They lived in Waterford, Me.

Children:

- i. ALTON LEWIS,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 Oct. 1892.
- ii. HAROLD HARTLEY, b. 23 Jan. 1895.

336. GEORGE ROBLEY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Freeland*,<sup>8</sup> *Jacob F.*,<sup>9</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sumner, Me., 4 Aug. 1860; married in April 1888, EMMA J. BOARDMAN of Hartford, Ct. They lived in Norway, Me.

Children:

- i. MARJORIE MAY,<sup>11</sup> b. in Auburn, Me., in May 1890.

337. ARTHUR E.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Emery A.*,<sup>9</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Turner, Me., 10 May 1885; married 27 May 1907, BERNICE D. NORCROSS.



## Children:

- i. ARTHUR E.,<sup>11</sup> b. 21 June 1913.
- ii. COLBY D., b. 16 Oct. 1916.

338. FREDERICK J.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Jesse C.*,<sup>9</sup> *Cyrus H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paris, Me., 19 June 1869; married 20 June 1895, ANGIE B. McLELLAN.

## Children:

- i. REGINALD M.,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 Sept. 1897.

339. ARTHUR R.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Fred R.*,<sup>9</sup> *William R.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waltham, Mass., 26 Oct. 1895; married 23 Jan. 1920, JANET ROGERS, daughter of Howard P. and Persis (Stewart) Rogers, born in June 1901 in (Allston) Boston, Mass. He enlisted as a private in the 2nd Light Artillery in June 1917 and was discharged in Dec. 1918. He is now (1927) Asst. Vice President of the Ludlow Manufacturing Associates.

## Children:

- i. NANCY,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 Jan. 1921.
- ii. JOHN ROGERS, b. 24 April 1923.

340. WILFRED L.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Frederick R.*,<sup>9</sup> *William R.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waltham, Mass., 18 Sept. 1897; married in Feb. 1922, ETHEL BALTZER of Waltham, Mass. They live in Sharon, Mass.

## Children:

- i. PRISCILLA,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 Dec. 1923.
- ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 11 Nov. 1925.

341. CHARLES L.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Elias S.*,<sup>9</sup> *Spooner*,<sup>8</sup> *Abijah*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1859; married 1 Feb. 1879, ALICE M. ALDRICH. They lived in Jamaica.

## Children born in Jamaica:

- i. FREDERICK C.,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 Dec. 1879.
- ii. WALTER JAMES, b. 21 Feb. 1881.

342. ABRAHAM L.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Abraham F.*,<sup>9</sup> *Clark*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1870; married ADDIE CLARK. They lived in Townshend.

## Children:

- i. ABRAHAM FREDERICK,<sup>11</sup> b. about 1891; m. and has five children.
- ii. ARTHUR LORENZO, b. about 1893; m. and has four children.
- iii. RAYMOND WALTER, b. about 1895; m. and has three children.
- iv. RALPH OSMER, b. about 1897; unm.
- v. EVA MARY ANN, b. about 1899; d. 1917.
- vi. KATHERINE ADDIE, b. about 1901; m. and has two children.
- vii. CARLENA EMMA, b. about 1904; unm.



343. DELBERT L.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Hannibal F.*,<sup>9</sup> *Joseph G.*,<sup>8</sup> *Rogers*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1870; married CATHERINE A. MCGILLICK. He lived a few years in Jamaica, Vt., then moved to Brattleboro, Vt., where he is now (1928) living.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK LORENZO,<sup>11</sup> b. in Jamaica, 7 June 1904.
- ii. HARRIET, b. in Jamaica, 26 Aug. 1906.

344. CHARLES HERBERT<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Charles H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>8</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Braintree, Mass., 20 Sept. 1859; married in Chester, N. H., 26 Dec. 1883, MARY ADELAIDE FITZ, daughter of Luther and Elizabeth (Hazelton) Fitz of Chester, N. H., born 10 Aug. 1854. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the Class of 1881; after his graduation, he was principal of the High School at West Newbury, Mass., where he remained two years. He then went to Groton, Mass., where he had the High School for five years; he then went to Adams, Mass., in a similar capacity for seven and one-half years. While in Adams he was one of the trustees of the Public Library, and President for three years of the Berkshire County Teachers Association. He was then called to Wakefield, Mass., to take charge of the High School in that town, which position he held until his death. In Wakefield he was actively engaged in all that pertained to education, he was several years Chairman of the Sweetser lecture course committee, president of the Wakefield Teachers Association, president of the Middlesex County Teachers Association, a member of the Massachusetts Teachers Association, representing the Wakefield High School, the New England Association of College and Preparatory Schools; a member of Golden Rule Lodge, F. A. M. of Wakefield, the Congregational Church, and was a director in the Wakefield Cooperative Bank. He died in Wakefield, 20 Dec. 1918.

Children born in Groton:

- i. LUTHER MAXWELL,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 Nov. 1884; was living in Wakefield in 1918.
- ii. ALICE GARDNER, b. 1 Feb. 1887; she was a special teacher in Rochester, N. Y., in 1918.

345. FRANK EMMONS<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Charles H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>8</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Braintree, Mass., 17 Dec. 1862; married in Ipswich, Mass., 23 May 1883, NELLIE JEWETT, daughter of Eben William and Selenda (Worcester) Jewett of Georgetown, Mass., born 20 Nov. 1861. They lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. LORENZO THURSTON,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 Aug. 1884; d. 22 July 1885.
- ii. FRANK LINCOLN, b. 26 Sept. 1886.



346. GEORGE WILLIAM<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Charles H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>8</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 20 Oct. 1869; married in Salem, Mass., 15 Dec. 1892, GEORGIA LILLIAN ROBINSON, daughter of George and Annie (Lufkin) Robinson. They lived in Salem, Mass.

Children:

- i. BEATRICE LILLIAN,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 Nov. 1894.
- ii. EVERETT CLIFTON, b. 6 Aug. 1896.
- iii. WILLIAM ELMER, b. 10 May 1899; d. 10 Oct. 1899.

347. WILLIAM ALWYN<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Theodore C.*,<sup>9</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>8</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Aug. 1867; married FANNIE STEWART EHRLACHER, daughter of Martin and Catherine (Philbrook) Ehrlacher, born 1 Oct. 1866. They lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children:

- i. BERTRAM CHESLEY,<sup>11</sup> b. 9 Aug. 1886.

348. PAUL<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Oliver H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>8</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>1</sup> born in Cohasset, Mass., 3 Feb. 1893; married 22 June 1918 DOROTHY RHODES, daughter of Wallace Marion and Mary Etta (Ayer) Rhodes of Wellesley, Mass., born in Hyde Park, Mass., 23 Jan. 1894. She graduated A. B., Wellesley College, June 1917. He was fitted for college at Cohasset High School and Worcester Academy where he graduated 1910. Graduated A. B., Dartmouth College, 1914. Was reporter for the Springfield Union, Springfield, Mass., from July 1914 to 25 April 1916, when he became reporter for the Boston Post, which position he held until 29 Oct. 1916. Nov. 12, 1916 he entered the employ of the American Felt Co. as sales secretary. May 15 1918 he entered the employ of the U. S. Shipping Board and later became Asst. Paymaster on S. S. Governor Dingley. On 3 Feb. 1919 he entered the employ of the Conn. Telephone & Electric Co. of Meriden, Ct., as first chief of inventory section of planning department and later was assistant to Secretary and assistant manager of signal department. He is now (1927) Agent for New York State for the same Company. They lived in Meriden until Nov. 1926, but now (1927) are living at 1401 Park St., Syracuse, N. Y.

Children born in Meriden:

- i. JULIA AYER,<sup>11</sup> b. 16 July 1919.
- ii. LYMAN HUNT, b. 26 July 1921.

349. JULIAN CHEEVER<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Oliver H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>8</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Cohasset, Mass., 24 Oct. 1895; married 14 May 1921, ELIZABETH PLATT HANNUM, daughter of Henry Oliver and Grace Van Wyke (Read) Hannum of Newton, Mass., born in Southwick, Mass., 7 Aug. 1897, a graduate of Wellesley Col-



lege A. B. 1919. He was fitted for college at Cohasset High School and Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., where he graduated 1914. He graduated Mass. Institute of Technology (course in Engineering Administration) 1918. Entered active service with Engineers, U. S. Army at Camp Lee, Va., served until Dec. 11, 1918, when he was honorably discharged, and commissioned 2nd Lieut. in the Officers Reserve Corps, Engineer Section. On 4 Jan. 1919 he entered the service of the George Frost Co. of Boston, as accountant, and later as superintendent of factory, and is now (1927) associated with the Samoset Chocolate Co. of Boston. They lived some years at Wollaston, Mass., and now (1927) living at Wellesley Farms, Mass.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM EASTMAN,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 Feb. 1922.
- ii. MARGARET HANNUM, b. 26 Jan. 1926.



# JAMES HOW

## OF ROXBURY AND IPSWICH, MASS.

There is no doubt that James How of Roxbury and Ipswich, and Abraham How of Roxbury were brothers, a fact that has been proven by court records; and that they were sons of Robert How of Hatfield Broadoak, Essex, England, has been proven by the family record kept by Abraham How, son of James How, the immigrant ancestor. James How probably came to this country with his father-in-law, John Dane, about 1635 or 36, and first settled in Roxbury, in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, where he was admitted freeman 17 May 1637. He married in the Parish of Bishop Stortford, Herts, England, 27 June 1628, ELIZABETH DANE, daughter of John Dane. That she was the daughter of John Dane is proven by the Will of John Dane, in which he mentions his daughter How. Dr. John Dane, Jr.; of Ipswich, Mass., in his biographical sketch, written in 1682, mentions his "sister How when she was a little girl as coming from Berkhamstead to Bishop Starford, Herts, England, where their father had a house," and he also states "I went to my Brother Hows father,"—"a very onest man."

From the old Account Book that was kept by Abraham How, son of James How, Sr., and used by such of his descendants as have inherited the old homestead in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass., to record births, marriages and deaths, and other miscellaneous items, we find the following entry: "Robbart How lived in Old England in Essex in ye Town of hatfield Broadoak wher Sir francis Barinton lived in Woodrow Green, James How senr son of sayd Robbart lived in bishop Starford in Old England in a place called hockerill in ye happy and gracious Rain of king James ye first."

Hatfield Broadoak, the residence town of Robert How, is a parish comprising about 9000 acres, with a population in 1920 of not more than 2000 souls. It is about twenty-five miles north of London, and about six miles southeast of Bishops Stortford, Hertfordshire. The title in general usage, Hatfield Broad-oak, was derived from a gigantic oak tree in Hatfield Forest, and the Church of the Parish has existed on the present site for a thousand years.

The parish registers, except for one page, dated 1558, are in an old paper book, commenced in 1550, and from that year are perfect. By direction of Mr. Fisher Howe of New York City, (a descendant of James How) the records of this parish were examined by his nephew, Dr. Archibald Murray in 1900; later Mr. Howe made a personal visit to Hatfield Broad-oak, and vicinity, and it is to him that we are indebted for this most valuable information concerning this branch of the Howe Family. He caused to be made several photo-stat copies of some of the pages of the parish register of Bishops Stortford, Herts.



The following are some of the entries as copied from that Parish Register.

## BAPTISMS.

1630. Mar. 13, Elizabeth How, dau. of James d.——  
 1633. Mar. 23, James How, son of James.

## MARRIAGES.

1628. June 27, James How of Hatfield and Elizabeth Dane of the Parish.

## BURIALS.

1629. May 14, the unbaptized child of James How.

All of the above undoubtedly refer to James How of Roxbury and Ipswich, his wife and children, but nothing further was discovered upon the records of that Parish.

The family record as shown in the old Account Book of Abraham How, (son of James senr.) of Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, provides a very solid foundation for the English ancestry of two of the sons of Robert How, namely:—James How of Roxbury and Ipswich, and Abraham How of Roxbury, immigrants to New England prior to 1640.

The old How Account Book mentioned above, (a vital feature of the family genealogy), is a volume of English origin, of 180 pages, each leaf numbered and inscribed upon both sides, and none of the original leaves are missing. The sheets measure 12 inches long by 7½ inches wide, the paper is of excellent quality, only the sheets at either end have suffered serious damage, the various inks used during the centuries, still retain their brilliancy, and all entries except those made upon pages mutilated, can be read without difficulty. The original binding, still in service, is of vellum, and is in good condition, but inevitably is worn through in places, and is so discolored as to resemble leather.

"Abraham How. His Book, 1682," is written upon the first page. Upon the death of Abraham How, the volume together with the old Homestead passed into the hands of his son Mark How; later the book with the homestead passed into the hands of Nathaniel How, son of Lieut. Mark How. The next one to inherit the homestead and the Account Book, was Emerson How, son of the above Nathaniel. The widow of Emerson Howe and her only child, Celia (Mrs. George A. Prescott), guarded with jealous care the old Account Book, as also many documents, ancient and exceedingly precious, concerning the How family. Soon after the death of Mrs. Prescott, the property was sold, and Mr. Prescott presented the Old Account Book to the Ipswich Historical Society.

James How and his wife were for some time members of Rev. John Elliot's church in Roxbury, as is shown by the printed church records, but no dates are given:

"James How."

"——— How the Wife of Jam<sup>s</sup> How."

Apparently at a later date, appears

"Abraham How."

"——— How, the wife of Abraham How."



James How and his wife remained in Roxbury only a few years, as he sold his house and land in Roxbury, 1 April 1641. Then he and his father-in-law, John Dane, with their families, journeyed northward to the new plantation, which had been recently named Ipswich, and there took up his permanent abode. At Ipswich in 1641, James How was made a Commoner; in 1641 he was granted six acres of upland; he was elected Town Constable in 1648, and in the following year he was chosen one of the seven men to "fix the Rates." He appears to have been a farmer and a weaver, and a man of excellent repute, as we learn from the Court Records, he was often styled Goodman How, a title of honor not often bestowed. In 1650 he was granted a tract of 100 acres located in the western section of Ipswich, known as "Ipswich Farms." There with additional acres purchased later, James How lived the remainder of his life, a period of fifty-four years. Later this part of the town was made a parish, known as Linebrook Parish. Land was set off very near to "the first House" to his son James Junr. The son John settled in Topsfield, but Abraham, the youngest son continued to live with his father. In 1682 he states in the "How Book," "Agreed with Thomas Perly to build me a barn forty too foot long and 22 foot wide and 12 foot between joynts and he is to set ye frame to clabord and shingall and 2 leantos all to be don compleat for ..... £31, 10, 00."

In 1684 he and his wife are named as members of the church in Topsfield. On the "21 day of January 1693-4," Elizabeth (Dane) How, wife of James How, died, after a wedded life of sixty-five years and seven months.

We find inscribed in the Old Account Book, by the hand of Abraham his son, "my father dyed 17 day of May 1702." There seems to have been considerable uncertainty as to the date of his birth; Judge Sewall in his diary of that year, says, "May 19th Mr. James How, a good man of Ipswich, 104 years old, is buried. Died I think on Lord's Day night, just about the time the News of the Kings Death was brought from Madero." Savage says, that at the time of his death, he was only 96, and it appears that in a deposition given by him in 1666, he stated his age at that time as 61, and again in a deposition dated 28 June 1692, James How senr. says, he is "aged about 94."

On the 12th day of January 1699-1700, James executed a "deed of gift" whereby he divided his property among his children. The body of the instrument was drawn by Nehemiah Jewett, "a man of affairs" resident in Rowley, who was also a witness, as was Isaac Foster Junr. and Love How, the latter a grand daughter of James.

The names of the children of James How were gained from various sources, but there may have been others, to us unknown.

#### Children :

- i. AN INFANT;<sup>2</sup> buried in England, 14 May 1629.
- ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. in England, 31 March 1630; probably d. young.
2. iii. JAMES, bapt. 23 March 1633.
3. iv. JOHN, b. about 1637.



- v. MARY, b. about 1638; m. 14 Dec. 1659, Nehemiah Abbott, son of George Abbott of Rowley, Mass. He d. in March 1706-7.  
Children:
1. *Mary*, b. 19 Nov. 1660; d. young.
  2. *Mary*, b. 1 Nov. 1665; d. 12 Dec. 1668.
  3. *Nehemiah*, m. Remember Fisk.
- vi. SARAH, b. about 1646; m. 5 Dec. 1666, John Bridges of Andover.  
Children:
1. *James*, b. 3 Jan. 1671.
  2. *Sarah*, b. ———; m. 2 April 1694, Samuel Preston, b. in Andover, Mass., 16 March 1646, d. 29 May 1717. She m. 2nd. 18 Oct. 1722, William Price of Ashford, Conn.
4. vii. ABRAHAM, b. about 1649.
- viii. REBECCA, b. about 1651; m. 1 May 1671, Stephen Barnard, son of Robert and Joan (Harvey) Barnard. He d. 12 Feb. 1722. She d. 15 April 1725.  
Children:
1. *John*, b. 25 March 1674.
  2. *Hannah*, b. 7 March 1678.
  3. *Nathaniel*, b. 30 Nov. 1682.
  4. *James*, b. 28 Dec. 1686.
  5. *Robert*, b. 28 March 1689.
  6. *Stephen*.

#### DEED OF GIFT OF JAMES HOW.

To all Christian people to whom this psent deed of Gift shall Come, James How of Ipswch, in ye County of Essex, within ye province of ye Massachusetts Bay in New England, Sendeth Greeting; Know yee yt whereas, I sd James hath by deed of gift giuen, bequeathed vnto his son James How years past houseing & Lands & Meadows wch he hath before yt time, Euer since possest & enjoyd & he haveing Lost sd deed (not long since) sd James hath by another deed Confirmed ye same to his sd Son wch wth other movable estate is the whole portion of sd Estate that he Intends him; & therefore only now sd James bestows on his sd son ten shillings Money wch is all yt sd parents allows sd son to claime or his heirs in his Real or personal Estate yt he is now possesd of al yt he shall dye Seized of. And whereas Sd parent hath giuen to his son John How of Topsfield Real & pesonall Estate wch he hath had Improuemt of; the same being ye part portion he Intends to giue him he thereby & hereby debars him for Claimeing any further pt in his Real or psonall Estate or any of his heirs for euer: except yt hereoff mentiond.

And nr as Sd parent hath giuen to Mary Abbat ye wife of Nehemiah Abbatt yt part of his Estate yt he did Intend her as her portion of his Estate, he Confirmes ye same to her yt she may be debard thereby & hereby of claimeing any further part of ye Real & psonall Estate yt he dyeth seizd of except yt hereafter mentioned. And wr as sd parent hath giuen to his daughter Rebecca Barnard at Andover, yt part of his Estate yt hee did intend her as her portion of his Estate he now giues her one Cow, hereby thereby debars her from claimeing any further part in his Estate.

And whereas Abraham How Son of sd James hath taken Care of sd parent in his old age, as well as of his mother deceased; & hath dischargd duty to sayd parents great Satisfacion & Content; In Consideration of yt parentall love & affection yt he beareth to his Sd Son Abraham & yt he may in some measure be Rewarded for his Care, paynes, Cost & Labour, tendr Care yt he hath had of Sd parents; Sd James by these



psents In Consideration of ye pmises, yt hee may be Enabled, Entouraged to ye Mentaineing of sd parent during his Naturall life; wch all things Necassary Comfortable, Credible; for the affording of sd parent an honourable funerall after his decease. Ye sd James ye parent hereby exonerats, aquits & dischargeth ye Sd Abraham & his heirs Executors & Administrs from any further payment; By these psents hath Giuen Granted Aliend Impoossed, Confirmed, doth by these psents giue, Grant, Confirme & deliver vnto sd Abraham & His heirs, Executors, Administrs & Assigns for Euer; all that sd parents houses Barns, orchards, tillage Lands, pasture Lands, Meadow Grounds Lying being Scittuate in ye bounds of Ipswch aforesaid beeath yt More or Less for Number of Acres, that is to say Sd parents house Lott bounded by Timothy pearleys Land & yt wch was winthropes Farme & Mr Nortons Farme Formerly; allso all ye plaine Land, old Lott Meadow & vpland yt belongs to sd parent not giuen away by sd parent boundd ye Vpland by Neh Abbatt son's Land Easterly by James How Junrs Land, westerly by stake & stones fixed; all wch is pbly wth in ye fence, pbly wth out ye fence, bounded by Ipswch Comon on ye westerly side; by Rowly Line on ye Northerly side, ye Meadow is bounded Easterly by Abra Fosters Land, westerly by James How junr Cor of Meadow as by ye bounds fixed, Joyneth to ye old Lott in pt, all ye sd parent Lands Mentioned or any other Not mentioned wth in ye bounds of Ipswch aforesd Not giuen, granted by sd parent wth all ye priviledges & appurtenances; Comon Rights, therevnto belonging; wth all ye Estate Right title claime Interst, demand of sd Parent in & to the pmises, Euery part thereof To haue & to hold, all ye sd Mentioned prmises. appurtenances vnto him the sd Abraham, his heirs Executors Administrs & Assigns for euer; wth out any Lett Suit or Deniall of him ye sayd parent James How or his heirs Executors Administrs or Assigns for Euer.

Further in Consideration of ye prmises ye sd parent giues, Grants vnto sayd Abraham How & his heirs for Euer, all the prsonall Estate yt he shall dye seizd & possest of except his Cow before Mentioned wch he ye sd parent at his decease giues & bequeathes vnto his daughter Rebeccah Barnard of Andover, his cloak yt his son John hath wch he giues to his sd son John; the ten shillings he hath giuen to his son James wch Abraham is to pay Emediatly after sd parents decease; sd parents bed and bedding vpon it wth Curtains & Vallance as it shall be found at Sd parents descease vnto his Mary Abbott all wch sd Lands & houseing ye sd parent Reserues his Improuement of dureing his Natural Life, If sd Abraham & his heirs, Executors & Administrs doe not peforme yt wch sd parent shall stand in need of for his support; the pesonall estate bequeathed to one or other of his children to befor sd parents use dureing his Naturall Life. In testimony hereof & for Confirmation of ye prmises sd parent hath herevnto set his hand & Seal this twelfth day of Jany Anno Dom; one thousand six hundred & ninty & nine or seventeen hundred.

Signed Sealed &	memorandum, sd parent giues to his Grand child
In prsence of	Sarah proctor daughter of Sarah Bridges his
Witnesses	Great chest noe More haueing giuen her mother
Isaac Foster junr,	her portion formerly
Loue how,	his
Nehemiah Jewett.	James X How
	mark

January the Twelf day 1699/700 Then James How of Ipsw personally appeared & acknowledged this Insteunt to be his free act & Deed.

Before me John Appleton J. Peace.



## SECOND GENERATION.

2. JAMES<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hatfield, Essex, England, baptized 23 March 1633; married 13 April 1658, ELIZABETH JACKSON, daughter of William and Deborah Jackson of Rowley, Mass., supposed to have been born in England about 1635. She was one of those unfortunate victims of the Salem witchcraft delusion. She was tried on 30 June 1692, and executed on Gallows Hill in Salem, Mass., 19 July 1692. The memory of her is now held in high esteem by her descendants. During the witchcraft craze some trouble had arisen between her family and that of one of her neighbors, and the neighbor's child, a little girl, having been attacked with some kind of fits, Mrs. How was charged with bewitching her, and in those times suspicion was fatal. The ministers were called in to see the girl and hear her testimony, and that of her parents, but though the family tried to persuade the girl to call "Goodwife How" a witch, she refused to do so. Mrs. How's bearing throughout the trial was such as to indicate the highest type of womanhood. Some of the witnesses testified that they "often heard her speaking of those persons that raised these reports of her and we never heard her speak badly of them, for the same. We never heard her revile any person that hath accused her with witch-craft, but pitied them and said I pray God forgive them for they harm themselves more than me."

The husband was stricken with blindness and one of the most touching scenes in the course of the prosecution, was the father being led by one of the daughters, twice a week to visit the mother in prison. One of the girls went to Boston, and sought executive clemency, but in vain. The story is sad and sickening in all its details, but it reflects no discredit upon the unfortunate victim. She spoke with prophetic accuracy when she said of those who were persecuting her, that they harmed themselves more than they did her; as Mr. Upham Wells says "There is no more disgraceful page in our annals, than that which details the testimony given at the trial and records the conviction and execution of Elizabeth How."

Later legal proceedings were instituted to recover damages for her execution, which resulted in an allowance being made in 1711, of £4-14 s, to Elizabeth's daughters Mary and Abigail, and to "James How, Martha How and Sarah How, being ye children of her only son John How, deceased." Among the receipts preserved in the Essex County archives "of ye relations &c of ye Sufferers in ye year 1692," is that of Isaac How (a descendant of Abraham How of Roxbury,) who married Elizabeth's daughter Deborah, as follows: "May 1, 1712, Recd on behalf of my wife Deborah How Two pounds Seven Shillings in full. Isaac How." James died 15 Feb. 1701-2.

His will dated 19 Nov. 1701, and proved 11 March 1701-2, mentions his daughter "Dabora," his other two daughters Mary



How and Abigail How, who have taken care of me for several years." The will also mentions "my deceased daughter Elizabeth Jackson's children," also "my grand-daughters Martha How and Sara (unmarried).

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>3</sup> b. 1 June 1661; m. Caleb Jackson, son of Nicholas and Sarah (Riley) Jackson, b. 25 April 1652; she d. 20 April 1701.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Feb. 1683.
2. *Mary*, b. 28 Nov. 1685.
3. *Caleb*, b. 20 June 1687.
4. *Abigail*.
5. *Joshua*, b. 2 Sept. 1696.
6. *An Infant*, d. 20 May 1698.
- ii. MARY, b. 25 Feb. 1664; d. 29 Jan. 1732 (a blind maiden).
5. iii. JOHN, b. 17 April 1671.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 1673; d. 16 Jan. 1753, "an old maid."
- v. DEBORAH, b. 11 May 1685; m. Isaac How of Roxbury (see Abraham How of Roxbury).

3. JOHN<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*James*<sup>1</sup>), was probably born in Roxbury, Mass., about 1637; according to the Essex Institute Quarterly, Vol. 20, p. 227, we find that he married MARY, daughter of Richard and Alice Clark, born 2 June 1642 (but according to the record furnished by Miss Margaret Howe of Danvers, Mass., he married MARY, daughter of Peter Cooper, born in Rowley, Mass., 2 June 1642); she died 2 March 1676-7; he married second, about 1678, SARAH TOWNE, probably a daughter of Edward Towne; she died, and he married third, MRS. SARAH DENNIS, widow of Thomas Dennis of Ipswich, Mass. He seemed to have been one of the early settlers of Topsfield, Mass., and shared in the first division of land in that town, at a meeting held the 14th of the 10th month 1661. His name appears as one of the Selectmen; he was chosen Constable 1675-8, Town Clerk 1679, Selectman in 1687, and held the title of Captain in 1687. The Essex County Records contain the copy of a deed from John How to his brother Abraham, viz:—

"Know all people to whom this wrighting may come that I John How, living in Topsfield, ——— doe give grant, bargain and sell to my brother Abraham, living in Ipswich, in the same county, a certain parcell of meadow of three acres, be it more or less, it being a piece of meadow given to the said John How by his honored father James How, ——— In witness whereof I have set my hand and seal this ninth day of April one thousand six hundred eighty four,"

Signed by James How senr.

John How.

According to the Court Records of Essex County, John and Ephraim How of Topsfield, appeared as witnesses against John Gould of Topsfield for seditious words against the colony by John Gould July 11, 1686, the court being held 19 Aug. 1686. According to the same records in 1655, John How was fined by



the court, and his father appeared and paid the fine. He died 16 Dec. 1728, aged 91 years; Sarah his widow died 6 May 1730. His will dated 19 May 1725, and proved 23 Dec. 1728, mentions, wife Sarah, sons, John, Benjamin and Joseph, also daughters Lydia, Sarah and Ann, and his daughter Lydia's child Isaac (under age). He names sons, Benjamin and Joseph as executors.

Children born in Topsfield:

- i. SARAH,<sup>3</sup> b. 12 Aug. 1665; m. 2 March 1685, John Thurlow of Newbury, Mass., son of Francis and Anne (Morse), b. in Newbury, 25 March 1660.

Children born in Newbury:

1. Mary, b. 10 Feb. 1687.
2. Sarah, b. 3 Oct. 1689.
3. Anne, b. 23 Feb. 1692; d. 11 Sept. 1703.
4. Lydia, b. 20 Aug. 1695.
5. Bethia, b. 3 March 1698.
6. Hannah, b. 9 Sept. 1701.
- ii. MARK, b. 17 Dec. 1666; not living in 1725.
6. iii. JOHN, b. 3 March 1669.
- iv. ANN, b. 6 March 1672.
- v. SAMUEL, b. 27 March 1676; not living in 1725.

By second wife:

- vi. JOSEPH, b. 28 April 1679; d. young.
- vii. MARY, b. 31 Jan. 1680-1; not living in 1725.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 22 March 1682-3; not living in 1725.
- ix. LYDIA, b. 20 Dec. 1686; d. 14 May 1732. Her brother Benjamin was appointed administrator of her estate 29 May 1732. She had a child named Isaac Cummings, b. 4 Dec. 1719, d. at Louisburg in 1746.
7. x. BENJAMIN, b. 5 Jan 1688.
- xi. HANNAH, b. 1 March 1690-1; d. 1 Nov. 1695.
- xii. ABIGAIL, b. 6 Aug. 1692; not living in 1725.
- xiii. JOSEPH, b. 30 Sept. 1697; m. 2 April 1729, Mrs. Phebe (Perkins) Goodhall, widow of Thomas Goodhall, and daughter of Elisha and Katherine (Towne) Perkins, b. 10 Aug. 1690, d. 5 June 1737. He d. 27 Feb. 1742.
4. ABRAHAM<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., about 1649. "Abraham How was maryed to Sarah Peabody ye 20th of March 1678." So wrote Abraham How in the Account Book, and on the same page, he records with care, the birth of each of his children. Sarah Peabody was the daughter of Francis and Mary (Foster) Peabody, and they settled on the homestead of his father, in that part of Ipswich, known as Linebrook Parish, and later became the owner. Many business transactions as shown in the same Account Book by his own hand, prove that he was, as his father had been, a weaver, while tilling his farm, and lending a hand to his neighbors. But interests other than weaving and farming, demanded his services. He credits himself in 1703, for one day with John How to view bounds and wrights evedence," "Four days to Court and one day to Ipswich before Mr. Apleton." He drew legal papers for members of his own family, and seems to have



maintained throughout his life, general oversight of their "occasions."

The basis of barter and exchange, also the fact that the family in general were well shod, is indicated by two entries in the Account Book:—"3 day of november 1692. Sould an axe to Thomas Knowlton at ye pris of five pound to be payed 3 pound in malt and forty shillings in shoues. 5,00,00" The opposite side of the ledger reads:

"Recaved of Thomas Knowlton by one payer of shouse for my father,— 00,03,00,"

and a payer of shoues for my mother 00,06,00,"

and a payer of shous for Abijah,

a payer of shoes for myself—self, 00,08,00,

& a payer of shoes for Increase 00,06,00,

and a payer of shoes Abraham How 00,04,00,

a payer of shoes—first shoes for a child 00,01,06,

one payer for marah How and a payer for hannah 00,12,00,

one payer for Love and one payer James How 00,12,00,

The following all inclusive-entries are grouped by Abraham How,—

"6 April 1701 Recaved by a whove & a whorley gige 00,00,06,"

"(no date) by making a coffin for my father 00,05,09,"

"1702 May, for hay 00,04,02,"

Claibords 00,03,0 ,"

Termination of the life of Abraham How is fixed by the following entered in the Book by his son, Mark: "My father was taken sick the 16 day of January 1717-18, and died the 21 day of the same month in the same year, Mark How." But he failed to supply his father's age. His widow died 29 Sept. 1732.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. LOVE,<sup>3</sup> b. 16 Jan. 1678; m. 1722, Samuel Porter, son of Joseph and Anne (Hathorne) Porter of Salem, b. 4 Aug. 1669, d. prior to 25 June 1750. In her will dated 12 July 1759, and proved 13 Sept. 1762, she mentions her brothers Abraham and Mark, and her grandsons Israel and Edmund Putnam. She was probably a second wife and the mother of Lydia, only child.

1. *Lydia*, m. John Putnam, son of John and Hannah (Cutler) Putnam of Salem, Mass.

8. ii. INCREASE, b. 13 April 1680.

9. iii. SAMSON, b. 13 Nov. 1682.

10. iv. ABRAHAM, b. 27 June 1686.

- v. ABIJAH, b. 17 Aug. 1689; m. (int. 23 June 1721) Hannah Dow. The records show the intention of marriage of Abijah How and Mary Brown, 10 March 1749, and again the intention of marriage of Lt. Abijah How and Rachel White of Gloucester, Mass., 30 Sept. 1752. There are no children mentioned.

11. vi. ISRAEL, b. 24 Jan. 1692-3.

12. vii. MARK, b. 28 March 1695.



## THIRD GENERATION.

5. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 17 April 1671; married HANNAH ——— (ancestry unknown). It is thought that she was a Brown, and perhaps a sister or a daughter of Nathaniel Brown of Haverhill, Mass. He died 22 May 1697, and his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate. She married, second, Ephraim Roberts of Haverhill.

## Children:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>4</sup> b. 13 June 1691; she was living in Rowley, Mass., in 1717, unm.
- ii. SARAH, b. 8 Feb. 1692-3; m. 28 Feb. 1711-12, Thomas Wood, son of Samuel and Margaret (Elithorpe) Wood, b. 4 Nov. 1689. She d. 21 Jan. 1714-5.

## Children:

1. Thomas, b. 11 Jan. 1712-3.
13. iii. JAMES, b. in Ipswich, 29 March 1694-5.

6. JOHN HOWE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Topsfield, Mass., 3 March 1669; married 27 Sept. 1697, SARAH CAVES. In the Registry of Deeds at Salem, Mass., there is a deed recorded from "John How of Middleton, Yoeman, to my son Mark of Middleton, Yoeman," dated 1731-2. Middleton was organized in 1728 from portions of the towns of Topsfield, Salem, Boxford and Andover. There is no doubt that John How of Middleton, was the son of Capt. John How of Topsfield.

## Children born in Boxford:

14. i. MARK,<sup>4</sup> b. 18 April 1701.
- ii. MARY, b. 3 April 1703; d. young.
- iii. SARAH, bapt. in Topsfield, 7 April 1706; m. 25 April 1733, Ebenezer Stiles, son of Ebenezer Stiles of Temple, N. H.

## Children:

1. Ebenezer, b. 10 Feb. 1733-4.
2. Ezekiel, b. 5 Oct. 1735.
3. Joseph, b. 15 July 1737.
4. Abner, b. 2 Aug. 1739.
5. Asa, b. 3 Nov. 1741.
6. John, b. 4 April 1744.
15. iv. JOHN, bapt. 6 March 1708-9.
- v. MARY, bapt. in 1711; m. 13 Jan. 1737, Samuel Farnum of Andover, Mass.
- vi. ZERUIAH, bapt. 15 May 1715; m. 21 April 1737, Paul Averill, son of Paul and Sarah (Andrews) Averill, b. in Topsfield, Mass., 16 Dec. 1711, d. 1805 or 6.

## Children born in Middleton:

1. Sarah, b. 26 July 1738.
2. John, b. 2 Jan. 1740.
3. Paul, b. 27 Sept. 1742.
4. Elijah, b. 28 April 1745.
5. Mark, b. 12 May 1747.
6. Sarah, b. 28 July 1750.
7. Mary, b. 11 May 1752.



8. *Joseph*, b. 6 Oct. 1757.

16. vii. JOSEPH, b. 7 Oct. 1719.

7. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Topsfield, Mass., 5 Jan. 1688; married 6 Dec. 1711, ALICE BRIDGES of Ipswich, Mass. His name appears on a list of church members in Topsfield 18 May 1751, but it is marked "dismissed." They lived in Topsfield, where the children were born. He probably moved to Sutton, Mass.

Children born in Topsfield:

- i. BENJAMIN,<sup>4</sup> bapt. 20 April 1712; d. young.
- ii. SARAH, b. 22 Oct. 1713; d. 2 Sept. 1734, unm.
- iii. BENJAMIN, bapt. 6 Oct. 1717.
- iv. JAMES, b. 20 July 1719.
- v. SAMUEL, b. 11 Feb. 1725-6; m. in Sutton, Mass., 3 Dec. 1751, Rebecca Gould. He served in the French and Indian war, and was living in Sutton in 1744-5.

8. INCREASE<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 12 April 1680; married (int. 23 April 1709) MARY WHIPPLE, who died 31 Aug. 1721; he married second, 10 Aug. 1723, SUSANNA KINSMAN, daughter of Joseph and Susanna (Dutch) Kinsman, born 16 Feb. 1700. They lived in Ipswich where he was an innkeeper, for many years. He died 29 Jan. 1754. His will dated 6 June 1752, was proved 11 Feb. 1756, in which he mentioned wife, Susanna, and the children named below, John being mentioned as a minor. His widow married second 23 Jan. 1762, Capt. John Smith of Ipswich. She died 26 Dec. 1781 in her 82nd year.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. PRISCILLA,<sup>4</sup> b. (probably) about 1710; m. 24 June 1731, Joshua Wilson.
- ii. MARY, bapt. 11 Oct. 1713; m. 20 May 1731, Jacob Brown.
- iii. JOSEPH, bapt. 7 Sept. 1718; d. 30 Jan. 1725.

By second wife:

- iv. SARAH, bapt. 12 July 1724; d. 4 Sept. 1724.
- v. SUSANNA, bapt. 13 Feb. 1725; m. 10 Feb. 1746-7, Samuel Swazey. She was a widow in 1763.
- vi. ELIZABETH, bapt. 7 March 1730; m. (int. 23 May 1747) Thomas Boardman.
- vii. JOSEPH, bapt. 4 Sept. 1737; m. (int. 9 Dec. 1758) Elizabeth Berry, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Berry; she d. 6 May 1759. He was a school teacher, and d. 26 March 1762, aged 25 years.
- viii. JOHN, bapt. 4 Nov. 1744; d. 7 Aug. 1752.

9. CAPT. SAMSON<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 13 Nov. 1682; married 8 June 1709, ALICE PERLEY, daughter of John and Mary (Howlett) Perley of Boxford, Mass., born in 1680. They went to Killingly, Ct., in 1709 where he bought the place called by the Indians "Nashaway," between waters, a beautiful point of land at the junction of the Quinebaug and French rivers. The local records say "1709



Samson How executed a deed whereby he purchased 36 acres, and also 60 acres of land in Killingly of Richard Dresser." In the deed dated 4 July 1709, he styles himself of "Mashamoquet," afterwards Pomfret, Ct., although his name does not appear on the Pomfret Records. Family tradition says that he was a man of giant proportions, being six feet and seven inches in height. He joined the church in Woodstock, Ct., that being the only church in the neighborhood. In 1715 he assisted in the organization of the church in Killingly, now East Putnam. In 1730 he transferred his membership to the new church in Thompson Parish, Killingly. He was prominent in all the town and church affairs, was Town Clerk in 1723, was licensed to keep a house of public entertainment in 1726, and was elected representative to the General Assembly of Ct., 1726 to 1732. In 1730 he was commissioned captain of the first military company in Killingly. He lived in that part of the town known as the Thompson Parish, where he died 3 Feb. 1736, and was buried with military honors, the first funeral of that kind in that part of the country. His tombstone bears the oldest date found in the "old burying ground" in Thompson, Ct. "Here lies buried the body of Capt. Samson Howe who departed this life Feb. 3, 1736, aged 53 years. The Memory of the Just is blessed." His will, dated 24 Jan 1736, is recorded in the probate records at Willimantic, Ct., in which he mentions wife, Alice, sons, Perley and Samson, and daughter Alice. He left a large estate, including two negroes, valued at £200, one Leah, being devised to his son Samson, and the other, Ceaser, to his son Perley. He named his wife and his two sons as Executors of his estate. His widow Alice died 19 July 1746.

Children born in Killingly:

17. i. PERLEY, b. about 1710.
18. ii. SAMSON, b. about 1711.
- iii. ALICE, bapt. 3 April 1720; m. Thomas Newell.

10. ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 27 June 1686; married (int. 31 Jan. 1712) HEPZIBAH ANDREWS, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Perley) Andrews of Salem Village, baptized at Topsfield, Mass., 5 July 1691. He settled in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, where his wife died 13 April 1753, aged 62 years. He died 6 March 1770, aged 83 years. His will dated 11 March 1762 and proved 26 March 1770, is on file in the Probate Court at Salem, Mass., in which he mentions the names of his children.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. MERCY,<sup>4</sup> b. 3 March 1713-4; m. (int. 15 July 1738) John Fowler, son of John and Mercy (Jacob) Fowler, bapt. in Ipswich, 7 March 1714-5, and d. 24 Oct. 1773, aged 61. He d. 9 Sept. 1803, aged 91 years.

Children born in Ipswich:

1. *Martha*, bapt. 22 April 1739.
2. *Mary*, bapt. 26 Oct. 1740.
3. *Hepzibah*, bapt. 22 May 1743; m. Samuel Perley.



4. *Sarah*, bapt. 3 Nov. 1745.
5. *John*, bapt. 21 Aug. 1748; d. young.
6. *John*, bapt. 14 Oct. 1750.
7. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 14 Oct. 1750 (twin sister of John).
- ii. JEMIMA, b. 6 Feb. 1715-6; m. Jeremiah Smith.
- iii. HEPZIBAH, b. 26 Feb. 1717-8; m. 1 Feb. 1753, Daniel Kimball.
- iv. SARAH, b. 4 Feb. 1719-20; m. 4 Aug. 1761, Caleb Pool of Gloucester, Mass., d. 26 Feb. 1770.
- v. RUTH, b. 19 April 1722; m. (int. 10 Jan. 1740) Samuel Perley, son of John Perley of Ipswich, b. 11 March 1713-4, and d. 10 April 1753.

Children :

1. *Samuel*, bapt. 12 Aug. 1742; m. his cousin Hepzibah Fowler, daughter of John and Mercy (Howe) Fowler. She d. in Gray, Me., 28 Aug. 1818. He grad. Harvard College, 1763, and became a Presbyterian minister, and preached in Moultonboro and Groton, N. H. Later he settled in Gray, Me. He was a member of the convention from Gray that ratified the Federal Constitution in 1788.
2. *John*, b. 22 Nov. 1743.
3. *Nathaniel*, b. 11 Oct. 1745; d. about 1779.
4. *Abraham*, b. 24 Dec. 1749; d. in 1776, unm.; a physician.
5. *Martha*, b. 9 Feb. 1752; m. Samuel Porter of Boxford, Mass., d. in Chester, N. H., 19 Jan. 1837.
6. *Ruth*, b. 29 Oct. 1757; (?) m. 19 Dec. 1768, Jonathan Ames, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Hunt) Ames of Boxford, Mass. She d. 5 June 1769.
19. vi. ABRAHAM, b. 2 Jan. 1724-5.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 30 Sept. 1728; m. (int. 26 Dec. 1761) Deacon Nymphas Stacy of Gloucester, Mass. She d. 9 Sept. 1768. They lived in Gloucester, Mass.

II. ISRAEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 24 Jan. 1692-3; married (int. 4 Sept. 1714) MERCY WARNER, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Dane) Warner, born 5 Nov. 1686. He was a physician and settled in Andover, Mass., where he was received into the church 4 June 1727. He died there, 15 July 1740, and his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate, 8 Sept. 1740. She died 20 Oct. 1765, aged 79 years.

Children :

20. i. ISRAEL,<sup>4</sup> bapt. in Ipswich, 29 Feb. 1715-6.
- ii. KETURAH, bapt. in Ipswich, 5 May 1717; m. 26 Nov. 1739, Philemon Chandler, son of Philemon and Elizabeth (Rogers) Chandler of Andover, b. 27 Oct. 1717, d. 18 Dec. 1788. She d. 30 June 1786, aged 69 years.
- Children :
1. *John*, b. 26 April 1740.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. 12 May 1744; d. 2 Feb. 17—.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Jan. 1749.
21. iii. DANIEL, b. 1 May 1719.
- iv. SARAH, b. in Sept. 1720; d. 11 Feb. 1721.
- v. SARAH, b. 7 Feb. 1721-2; m. 1 March 1744, John Ballard of Andover, son of Sherebiah and Lydia (Osgood) Ballard, b. 15 Feb. 1719-20.



## Children:

1. *Sherebiah*, b. 9 March 1745.
2. *Israel*, b. 4 Feb. 1747-8.
3. *Sarah*, b. 22 Feb. 1749-50.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 5 April 1724; m. 7 Feb. 1751, William Ballard of Andover, son of Josiah and Mary (Chandler) Ballard, b. 2 Oct. 1723. She was living, a widow, in 1790.

## Children born in Andover:

1. *Hannah*, b. 18 May 1751.
2. *Mary*, b. 15 May 1754.
3. *Lucy*, b. 7 July 1757.
4. *Sarah*, b. 17 Feb. 1760.
5. *William*, b. about 1764.
- vii. PRISCILLA, b. 24 June 1726; m. 29 March 1750, David Ingalls of Andover, Mass., son of Henry and Hannah (Martin) Ingalls, b. in Andover, 3 Jan. 1726. She d. 27 July 1807. He lived in Stoddard, N. H., and later in Londonderry, N. H., where he d. 31 July 1805.

## Children:

1. *David*, b. 19 Feb. 1751.
2. *Priscilla*, b. 1 Feb. 1753.
3. *Israel*, b. 27 Dec. 1754.
4. *Edmund*, b. 3 July 1757.
5. *Hannah*, b. 20 Feb. 1759.
6. *Mary*, b. 29 April 1761.
7. *Amos*, b. 14 March 1763.
8. *Nathaniel*, b. in May 1765.
9. *Aaron*, b. 19 May 1767.
10. *Sarah*, b. 5 June 1771.

12. MARK<sup>3</sup> HOW (*Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 28 March 1695; married, 20 Dec. 1722, HEPZIBAH PERKINS; daughter of Timothy and Edna (Hazen) Perkins of Topsfield, baptized 12 Oct. 1701; she died 30 Jan. 1759. He married second, 11 Oct. 1759, MARGARET (COGSWELL) PERLEY, widow of Amos Perley, and daughter of Lt. John and Hannah (Goodhue) Cogswell; she died 1 Sept. 1762; he married third, 26 April 1763, MRS. ELIZABETH BRADSTREET, (a widow). He inherited the old homestead, as also the old Account Book. He seemed to have many of his father's traits as a genealogist and the preservation of important papers. He maintained the business of weaving, but on a much larger scale; he tilled his farm, and employed others to aid him; he worked himself and charged for "myself and ye Tumbril and the Stears." But his abilities had a wider scope.

"12 March 1745," Jabez Rose is "deter by five days work dividing Land among the children of Edward Neland, deceast, at Eight shilings a day."

"11 Nov. 1745," Capt. John Smith is charged: "By going to Salem for things for Abr<sup>m</sup> Smiths burial," and "by copying Abr<sup>m</sup> Smiths Will."

In "July 1714" Samuel Potter was his debtor:

For wrighting his will	00,03,00,"
"by going to Town with ye Executors	00,02,00,"



"by wrighting a coppy of ye Will 00,01,00,"  
 "by 3 gallons Syder 00,02,00,"

The old Account Book, as also Town Records, show the births of his twelve children, as also the sad story of the misfortune that had befallen the family, when they lost eight of their children in the space of 23 days between Nov. 5th and the 28th 1736, of "cancre quinsy." Twenty three years had passed when the father made another entry to this long list:—

"16 June 1759, Philemon How died at Louisburg in ye armee with a violent fever."

By his own hand he is proved a considerate and liberal husband and father; also man-like, not self forgetting.

By the following itemized account, we may get a glimpse of the home life of the family in 1750-1754,—

"Amos Jewet, Credit Old tenor."

"April 1750, by parts of two days making clothes for thaniel, 01,00,0

9 June 1750 by making a coat for me 02,05,0

Dec. 1750 by making three coats for the boys & cutting jackits, 03,10,0

11 Feb. 1750, by part of a day making a coat for Philemon 00,12,0

7 August 1751 by making a linin Jacket for me 01,00,0

3 Dec. 1751 by mending pare of leather Britches for me 00,06,0

20 Dec. 1751 by part of a day making leather britches for mark 00,08,0

8 Dec. 1752 by making a gown for Hephzibah 00,06,0

24 Nov. 1753 by making a gown for hanah gloves & cape 01,07,0"

In 1757 he paid to the Rev. George Lessie, minister and teacher;

"by Mark, six months Learning," 06,00,0

Two years before Mark How donned the "leather britches" he had paid "Thomas Lord of Ipswich, hatter,"

"for a castor hat" 07,00,0

and in 1754, Ebenezer Stanwood is credited, old tenor; by a Wigg, 08,00,0

Ten years later, and Ebenezer Stanwood is credited at a much advanced price; "A Wigg" 15,00,0

He was a deacon of the church, and on the 23 Sept. 1749, when he was sixty years old, "Mark How, Gentleman" was commissioned by Governor Shirley as Lieutenant of the First Company of Foot, in the regiment commanded by Colonel Thomas Berry.

"An account of Soldiers under Lt. Mark Hows Command that have inlisted into his Magesties Service under Capt. Herick's Comman in the Defence of the North America, Michael Hologate, Mark How junr the fifteenth day of March 1755, Mark fisk, John Daniel, Ebenezer Davis, Jeremiah getchwel, under ye Command of Capt. Whipple of Ipswich, to Crown Point, 15 Sept. 1755, Allen Perley hired Nehemiah Abbot, his



room to go to Crown Point under Capt. Isaac Smith which shall go to Crown Point under Capt. Isaac Smith which shall go for Perleys turn."

The career, active, useful, versatile, of Mark How continued for more than four score years,—as appears by the following entry in the family Record Book, therein made by Nathaniel How, son of Mark, "17 February 1770, deacon mark How died, being in the 84th year of his age." His will dated 6 March 1767, was proved 27 Feb. 1770, in which he mentioned his sons, Mark and Nathaniel, and his daughter Hepzibah. The records show the marriage of the "widow Elizabeth How" to Caleb Pool, 19 June 1779.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>4</sup> b. 28 Nov. 1723; d. 18 Nov. 1736.
- ii. LOVE, b. 20 Dec. 1724; d. 28 Nov. 1736.
- iii. MOSES, b. 14 May 1726; d. 25 Nov. 1736.
- iv. LUCY, b. 20 Oct. 1727; d. 8 Nov. 1736.
- v. MARY, b. 23 April 1729; d. 15 Nov. 1736.
- vi. AARON, b. 30 April 1731; d. 18 Nov. 1736.
- vii. MARK, b. 8 March 1733-4; d. 24 Nov. 1736.
- viii. ABIJAH, b. 26 Jan. 1735-6; d. 21 Nov. 1736.
22. ix. MARK, b. 31 Dec. 1837.
23. x. NATHANIEL, b. 15 Sept. 1739.
- xi. PHILEMON, b. 23 June 1741; d. in the army at Louisburg, 16 June 1759.
- xii. HEPZIBAH, bapt. 22 Jan. 1743-4; m. 9 Feb. 1764, Daniel Chapman, son of Daniel and Mercy (Jewett) Chapman. He d. in 1799, aged 59 years.

Children:

1. *Dudley*, b. 19 May 1765.
2. *Daniel*, b. 5 March 1767.
3. *John*, b. 1 Aug. 1769.
4. *Hepzibah*, b. 10 Sept. 1770.
5. *Aaron*, b. 1 Jan. 1772.
6. *Mark Howe*, b. 14 April 1775.
7. *Lois*, b. 14 Oct. 1777.
8. *Jeremiah*, b. 5 May 1780.
9. *Moses*, b. 20 Sept. 1782.



## FOURTH GENERATION.

13. JAMES<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 29 March 1694-5; married 8 Jan. 1722-3, HANNAH FAULKNER, of Andover, Mass., daughter of John and Sarah (Abbot) Faulkner, and grand-daughter of Edmund Faulkner, the "first settler of Andover," and Dorothy Robinson his wife. His father died when he was but little over two years of age, and his mother married 10 Jan. 1702, Ephraim Roberts of Haverhill, Mass., (a widower). In 1711 he chose his "father-in-law" Ephraim Roberts as his guardian. In Nov. 1717, he bought of Timothy Swan of Charlestown, Mass., and for "46 pounds amount of money of New England or Province bills of credit," about 100 acres of land in that section of Haverhill, set off a few years later as Methuen, the farm being near World's End Pond, on the present Howe Street, and is commonly known as "The Taylor Farm." His wife Hannah, died there 27 Dec. 1759. He married second, 28 Aug. 1760, MRS. ELIZABETH SWAN, widow of Robert Swan, and daughter of Jonathan Farnum of Andover, Mass. He lived in Methuen where he was a farmer, and a highly respected citizen. He was chosen deacon of the church in 1732 and continued to hold position until his death, a period of thirty-nine years, then a special honor. He died there 22 Dec. 1771.

Children born in Methuen:

- 24. i. JAMES,<sup>5</sup> b. 27 Oct. 1723.
- 25. ii. JOHN, b. 15 June 1726.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 19 Sept. 1728; d. 1 Oct. 1728.
- iv. DANIEL, b. 19 July 1730; d. 8 June 1761.
- v. HANNAH, b. 2 April 1732; d. in March 1806, unm.
- 26. vi. ABIEL, b. 16 April 1734.
- 27. vii. JOSEPH, b. 18 March 1736.
- viii. SARAH, b. 22 Feb. 1738; m. 1 June 1758, Lt. Samuel Messer, son of Richard and Mehitable (Smith) Messer of Methuen, b. 30 June 1736; moved to New London, N. H., where he d. 27 Feb. 1811, aged 74 years. She d. 1 March 1823, aged 84.

Children:

- 1. Samuel, b. 26 Oct. 1759; d. 10 May 1763.
- 2. Martha, b. 2 Nov. 1760.
- 3. James Howe, b. 18 Oct. 1762.
- 4. Samuel, b. 17 July 1764.
- 5. Betsey, b. 5 May 1766.
- 6. Ruth, b. 9 June 1768.
- 7. Zaccheus, b. 6 Dec. 1770.
- 8. Sarah, b. in Oct. 1772.
- 9. Jacob.
- 10. Phebe.
- ix. TIMOTHY, b. 26 Feb. 1741.

14. MARK<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boxford, Mass., 18 April 1701; married 20 Dec. 1725 at Salem, Mass., LYDIA WILKINS of Salem; she died, and he married second, DORO-



THY ———, who died 23 Nov. 1739. He married third, 22 April 1740, MARY STEVENS of Andover, Mass.; she died 9 March 1752, and he married fourth, 4 June 1752, MRS. EUNICE (WHITE) KENNEY, probably widow of David Kenney of Danvers, Mass. He probably died about 1778. His will dated 21 April 1768, was proved 2 Nov. 1778, in which he mentioned his wife, Eunice, son Asa, and daughters, Lydia, Mary, Eunice and Sarah. Ephraim Fuller of Middleton, Mass., was named Executor. His widow died 2 Dec. 1803, aged 84 years and 29 days. The first four children died of "throat distemper" in 1739.

Children born in Middleton:

- i. MARK,<sup>6</sup> b. 13 June 1732; d. 20 Nov. 1739.
- ii. ASA, b. 13 Jan. 1734-5; d. 11 Nov. 1739.
- iii. LYDIA, b. 19 Sept. 1737; d. 23 Nov. 1739.
- iv. DOROTHY, b. 8 Aug. 1739; d. 19 Nov. 1739.

By third wife:

- v. LYDIA, b. 30 March 1742; was unkm. in 1778.
- vi. MARK, b. 30 Aug. 1743; d. 21 July 1746.
- vii. MARY, b. 28 April 1746; m. 20 Jan. 1768, John Stiles.
- viii. DOROTHY, b. 23 Dec. 1748.

By fourth wife:

- ix. EUNICE, b. 12 May 1753; m. 25 Aug. 1774, John Berry, son of Capt. Benjamin and Priscilla (Smith) Berry, b. in Andover, Mass., 13 Jan. 1755-6; she d. 22 Jan. 1838. He d. 25 Oct. 1832.
- x. SARAH, b. 15 Jan. 1755; m. Capt. Samuel Wilkins.
28. xi. ASA, b. 26 Nov. 1756.

15. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boxford, Mass., baptized 6 March 1708-9; married 6 May 1736, MARY DAGGETT of Salem, Mass., daughter of William and Mary (Nurse) Daggett, born 1 Nov. 1713, died in Topsfield, Mass., 2 March 1776-7.

Children born in Middleton:

- i. JEREMIAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 May 1737; d. 17 Dec. 1739.
- ii. MARY, b. 7 May 1739; m. 25 May 1763, Reuben Austin, son of Zebadiah and Sarah (Gutterson) Austin of Methuen, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where she d. 6 May 1771, aged 33. He may have moved to Atkinson, N. H., the next year.

Children born in Methuen:

1. *Ruth*, b. 9 Dec. 1763.
2. *Mary*, b. 10 June 1766.
3. *John*, b. 22 June 1768.
4. *Joel*, b. 22 Feb. 1771.
- iii. JOHN, b. 3 Oct. 1741; d. young.
- iv. ASA, b. 26 Dec. 1744; d. 11 Oct. 1751.
- v. JOHN, b. 19 Oct. 1745; d. 21 Oct. 1751.
- vi. JEREMIAH, b. 6 June 1747; d. 15 Oct. 1751.
- vii. MARK, b. 24 May 1750; he probably m. 18 April 1776 at Methuen, Mass., Anna Dodge of Boxford, Mass.



16. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boxford, Mass., 7 Oct. 1719; married 16 Feb. 1743, SARAH SHELDON of Salem, Mass. They lived in Middleton, Mass., until about 1760, when they moved to Wilmington, Mass.; they moved previous to 1775 to Hollis, N. H., as the records of Hollis show that Ephraim and Joseph Howe were tax-payers in that town in 1775, also that Ephraim, Joseph and John Howe of that town, served in the Revolutionary War, and the Census of 1790 shows that Ephraim Howe was living there that year. He had in his family at that time three males under 16 years, and three females. Hollis, N. H., was formerly a part of the West Parish of Dunstable, Mass. The records of Middleton show that the first seven children were born in that town.

Children :

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1744.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 13 July 1748; d. young.
- iii. ASIBAL, b. 11 Sept. 1750.
- 29. iv. EPHRAIM, b. 18 May 1753.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 26 Aug. 1754.
- vi. JOHN, b. 11 Dec. 1755.
- vii. LYDIA, b. 27 Jan. 1759.
- viii. PHEBE, b. in Wilmington, 4 May 1762.
- ix. MOLLY, b. 6 June 1764; m. 2 May 1784, Henry Butterfield of Dunstable, Mass.

17. REV. PERLEY<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Sampson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Conn., about 1710; married (int. 27 Sept. 1735) DAMARIS CADY, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Hosmer) Cady, baptized in Killingly 22 Sept. 1717. He graduated from Harvard College in 1731, ordained minister at Dudley, Mass., 12 June 1735, where he remained until 1744 or 45, when he moved to Killingly, Conn., where he died 10 March 1753. Family tradition says that he was in stature and strength equal to his father. His widow married second, 21 Nov. 1754, Rev. Aaron Brown, the successor of Rev. Perley Howe, as pastor. He died at Ashford, Conn., on the way home from the funeral of Rev. Joseph Howe 12 Sept. 1775. She died 4 Feb. 1776.

Children :

- i. REBECCA,<sup>5</sup> b. in Dudley, Mass., 27 Aug. 1736.
- ii. ALICE, b. in Dudley, 21 Jan. 1737-8; d. 22 July 1741.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Dudley, 1 May 1739; d. 21 July 1741.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. in Dudley, 27 Feb. 1741.
- 30. v. ISAAC CADY, b. in Dudley, 27 Feb. 1741.
- 31. vi. PERLEY, b. in Dudley, 3 Feb. 1742-3.
- vii. DAMARIS, b. in Dudley, 9 Feb. 1744-5; m. 11 Feb. 1768, Timothy Holton.
- viii. JOSEPH, b. in Killingly, Conn., 14 Jan. 1747. He graduated from Yale College in 1765. For a while he had charge of the public school in Hartford, Conn., and was afterward a tutor in Yale. He entered the ministry and was settled over the Old South Congregational Church in Boston. He was ordained at Hartford, 19 May 1773. In 1772 and 1773 he was a colleague of Dr. Lord in the ministry at Norwich,



Conn. In 1773 he was again called to the Old South Church in Boston. In 1775 he left Boston and went to Norwich, Conn., but his health failed and he died 25 Aug. 1775. He was noted for his literary acquirements and for his remarkable powers of elocution. He was never married.

ix. REBECCA, b. 30 May 1749; d. 30 May 1769 (see G. S.).

32. x. SAMSON, b. 26 July 1751.

18. SAMSON<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., about 1711; married 29 Dec. 1737, SARAH SABIN, daughter of Hezekiah and Zeruah Sabin, baptized 27 Sept. 1719, died in Middletown, Ct., 10 Aug. 1752. He married second, 5 April 1753, HANNAH FOOTE, daughter of Nathaniel and Ann (Clark) Foote of Colchester, Ct., born 17 April 1722. He moved to Middletown, about 1746. His name first appears on the records of that town, 22 Oct. 1746, and does not appear after 1755. From Middletown, Ct., he moved to Williamstown, Mass., about 1758, where he was an early settler and where he was known as "Lieut. Sampson." From there he moved to Williamstown, Vt., about 1788. The U. S. Census of 1790 shows that he was living there in 1790, and he died there about 1796. She died there 2 March 1803. The first four children were born in Killingly, Ct.

Children:

- i. SAMSON,<sup>5</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1739; no further record.  
 33. ii. HEZEKIAH, b. 28 Aug. 1741.  
 iii. SARAH, b. 12 Sept. 1743. The Census of 1790 shows that she was living in Providence, R. I., in 1790, probably unmarried, she having no family at that time. In a deed dated 4 Jan. 1800 from Sarah Howe of Providence, R. I., to Hezekiah Howe, for lots in Williamstown, Mass., it would show that she was still unmarried at that date.  
 iv. ALICE, b. 29 June 1745; no further record.  
 v. JONATHAN, b. 15 July 1747; d. 20 Aug. 1752.  
 vi. ALLACIA, b. 3 July 175-; no further record.

By second wife:

- vii. HANNAH, b. 3 Feb. 1754; m. 28 Dec. 1790, Daniel Worthington.  
 34. viii. PERLEY, b. 16 June 1755.  
 ix. DAMARIS, b. 7 July 1757; no further record.

19. ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 2 Jan. 1724-5; married (int. 14 Dec. 1752) LUCY APPLETON, baptized 19 March 1731-2. He was some times known as "Capt. Abraham Howe." His will dated 3 March 1797 and proved 4 Dec. 1797, mentioned names of several children, and also the children of his deceased son Abraham. He died 5 Nov 1797, aged 71 years. She died in Hopkinton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1824.

Children born in Ipswich:

35. i. ABRAHAM,<sup>5</sup> b. 18 Sept. 1754.  
 ii. JOHN, b. 8 Oct. 1756; d. 13 Jan. 1781 (?).  
 iii. LUCY, b. 29 Dec. 1760; m. (int. 3 Aug. 1786) Moses Boyn-



ton of Rowley, Mass., son of Nathan and Hannah (Todd) Boynton, b. 27 Nov. 1752, d. 19 Jan. 1823. She d. 4 Feb. 1848.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, b. 8 Nov. 1786; d. 17 Feb. 1789.
2. *Hannah*, b. 5 Oct. 1790.
3. *John*, b. 28 Oct. 1792.
4. *Lucy*, b. 6 Aug. 1794.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. 18 Sept. 1796.
6. *Caroline*, b. 7 Sept. 1802.

iv. AN INFANT, b. ———; d. 4 July 1763.

36. v. NATHANIEL, b. 6 Oct. 1764.

vi. ELIZABETH, b. 17 April 1767; d. 24 Aug. 1796, unm.

37. vii. JOSEPH, b. 18 Jan. 1771.

viii. MARK, b. 1 May 1773; d. 13 July 1776.

ix. SAMUEL, bapt. 19 May 1776; d. 20 May 1776.

20. ISRAEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., baptized 29 Feb. 1715-6; married in Stafford, Ct., 6 July 1741, SARAH WEST of Woodstock, Ct., he being then of Woodstock. They lived in Stafford, Ct., where she died 12 Jan. 1756. He married second, 25 Feb. 1758, HANNAH EDSON; she died in Stafford, 23 April 1792. He probably died previous to 1790.

Children:

38. i. ISRAEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 8 Sept. 1759.

ii. ASA, b. 26 May 1762; d. 27 March 1767. There were probably others.

21. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 1 May 1719; married 13 Dec. 1739, SARAH WIDGER, (ancestry unknown.) He was the first physician in Andover, Mass., and was noted for his skill in the treatment of the insane. The Provincial Congress on 14 June 1775, passed a resolution reciting that "Dr. How of Andover is prepared to receive insane patients and is well skilled in such disorders," and committing to his care Daniel Adams, a soldier in camp at Cambridge, Mass. It was probably Dr. Howe's reputation that influenced the selection of Andover as a place of retreat for the patriot James Otis after his mind had become deranged. He was probably twice married, as we find on records of Andover, the marriage of Dr. Daniel How and Susanna Tirrell of Abington, Mass., 5 March 1780. He died 1 Nov 1797, aged 78 years and 5 months.

Children born in Andover:

39. i. DANIEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 30 April 1740.

ii. ISRAEL, b. 6 Oct. 1741; d. 13 Nov. 1741.

iii. SARAH, b. 15 Jan. 1743.

iv. MERCY, b. 1 Nov. 1744; m. (int. 6 April 1767) Jeremiah Chapman of Ipswich.

v. MARTHA, b. 2 Aug. 1746; m. 25 July 1765, Eliakim Darling.

vi. WILLIAM, b. 29 March 1747-8; d. young.

40. vii. ISRAEL, b. 19 Sept. 1749.



- viii. MARY, b. 12 May 1752; m. 16 April 1771, Asa Brockelbank, son of Nathan Brockelbank of Rowley, Mass., b. 15 Aug. 1745. They lived in Rindge, N. H.

Children:

1. *Asa*, b. in Rowley, 30 Jan. 1773.
  2. *Eunice*, b. 31 Dec. 1773; d. 24 Nov. 1775.
  3. *Samuel*, b. 27 Nov. 1776.
  4. *Joseph*, b. 23 Aug. 1792.
  5. *Nahum*, b. 24 July 1794.
- ix. WILLIAM, b. 5 March 1754; d. 14 March 1754.  
 x. PRISCILLA, b. 2 April 1755.  
 xi. WILLIAM, b. 29 March 1757.  
 xii. PHEBE, b. 4 April 1762.

22. MARK<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Mark*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 31 Dec. 1736; married in Rowley, Mass., 6 March 1760, MARY PAYSON, daughter of Eliphalet and Edna (Prime) Payson, born 14 Jan. 1740-1. He became a physician and surgeon, and settled in Deerfield, N. H. He served in the army as a surgeon, and his name will be found in the list of officers of Col. Thomas Bartlett's Regt. July 1780, and also in Col. Scammell's Regt. He was a large, fleshy man and was injured by a fall from a horse about forty years before he died. His wife died in Dec. 1809. He then lived with his daughter Catherine, until his death in May 1818. They owned the covenant in Deerfield 14 Dec. 1760.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>5</sup> bapt. 18 Jan. 1761, in Rowley, Mass., and died aged past 90.
- ii. AN INFANT, b. 19 Jan. 1765, aged about five days.
- iii. DOLLY, b. ———; m. George Parker, and settled in Nottingham, N. H., where he was a tavern keeper and farmer; he d. in the War of 1812.

Children:

1. *Charles*, d. young.
  2. *Betsey*, b. ———; m. Franklin Brown, and d. in Rowley, in Aug. 1870.
  3. *George*, m. Catherine Boyen, and settled in Roxbury.
  4. *Edna*, b. ———; d. unkm., in Rowley.
  5. *Lucinda*, b. ———; d. in Dec. 1870.
  6. *Charles*, lived in Lynn, a morocco dresser.
- iv. JANE, b. ———; m. James Smith.  
 v. SALLY, b. ———; m. Paul Stevens of Meredith, N. H.

Children:

1. *Dolly*, m. ——— Leavitt.
  2. *William*.
  3. *Fanny*, m. ——— Stevens.
  4. *Paul*.
  5. *Fifield*.
  6. *Smith*.
  7. *Nancy*, d. unkm.
41. vi. ELIPHALET PAYSON, b. about 1779.  
 vii. CATHERINE, b. 15 July 1780; m. 6 Nov. 1803, John Shepard, son of Isaac and Comfort (Dame) Shepard of Orford,



N. H.; b. about 1778, and d. 15 Feb. 1828. They settled in Deerfield, where he was a cooper.

Children:

1. *Mary Packer*, b. about 1800; d. unm.
2. *Sarah Perkins*, b. 25 Nov. 1804; m. Nathan Dane.
3. *Eliphalet H.*, b. ———; m. Martha Smith.
4. *Isaac*, b. ———; m. Anna Hoag.
5. *Mark H.*, b. ———; m. ——— Bodge.
6. *Lucinda Smith*, b. ———; m. Henry Chase.
7. *John*, b. ———; m. Sarah ——— and lived in New Bedford, Mass.
8. *Edward Smith*, b. ———; m. Jane Barker.
9. *Elizabeth Packer*, b. ———; m. John Donallen.

42. viii. WILLIAM, b. about 1782.

ix. LUCINDA, b. ———; m. David Robinson of Deerfield, N. H., a farmer and lived in Deerfield.

Children:

1. *Catherine*, b. ———; m. Oliver Smith.
2. *Mary*, b. ———; m. and went West.
3. *Martha*, b. ———; twin sister of Mary, d. unm.
4. *Harrison*, b. ———; m. and lived in Lowell, Mass.
5. *Gardner*, b. ———; m. and had a family.
6. *Lucinda*, b. ———; m. Dexter Walker, no children.
7. *Sally*.

23. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Mark*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Sept. 1739; married 15 Nov. 1764, HANNAH EMERSON, daughter of Rev. John and Elizabeth (Pratt) Emerson of Topsfield, Mass.; born 19 May 1745. They lived on the old homestead of his father, originally that of James, where he died, 29 March 1809. His widow died 7 Feb. 1828.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. NATHANIEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 19 Feb. 1766; m. 20 Jan. 1795, Mehitable Green of Marblehead, Mass. They settled in Hollis, N. H., where he d. 12 Jan. 1840; no children.

43. ii. AARON, b. 8 April 1768.

iii. HANNAH, b. 4 Nov. 1770; m. Aaron Kinsman, and lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children born in Ipswich:

1. *Nathaniel*, m. ——— Brown, and lived in Ipswich.
2. *Hannah*, b. about 1797; d. about 1869, unm., aged 72.
3. *Jane*, b. ———; m. Moses Kinsman (her cousin).
4. *Charlotte*, b. ———; m. Elisha Brown, and lived in Ipswich.
5. *Clarissa*, twin sister of Charlotte, unm.
6. *Aaron*, b. ———; lived in Ipswich, unm.
7. *A twin* to Aaron; d. young.

44. iv. MARK, b. 5 July 1777.



## FIFTH GENERATION.

24. JAMES<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in that part of Haverhill, Mass., now Methuen, 27 Oct. 1723; married 6 Feb. 1752, JEMIMA FARNUM, daughter of David and Dorothy (Duncan) Farnum of Andover, Mass., born 21 March 1730. He was a farmer and lived with his father on the old homestead. He was chosen deacon of the church in 1764, and held that office for forty-two years. He was a very prominent man in the town, and held the position of Collector of Taxes under George II, and afterwards was the Town Treasurer. His wife died 16 June 1800, and he died 14 Jan. 1806.

Children born in Methuen:

45. i. JONATHAN,<sup>6</sup> b. 13 Aug. 1753.
46. ii. JAMES, b. 23 March 1755.
47. iii. DAVID, b. 18 Oct. 1756.
48. iv. JACOB, b. 9 April 1758.
49. v. ISAAC, b. 28 May 1760.
50. vi. FARNUM, b. 10 Nov. 1762.
- vii. SARAH, b. 19 April 1765; m. 9 Dec. 1783, Moses Emerson of Haverhill, Mass., and d. 5 March 1824.

Children:

1. *Joseph*, b. 11 Oct. 1784; d. young.
2. *Joseph*, b. 2 Dec. 1785.
3. *James*, b. 15 Dec. 1787.
4. *Isaac*, b. 19 Nov. 1790.
5. *Moses*, b. 12 Dec. 1793.
6. *Jeremiah*, b. 2 March 1796.
7. *Sally*, b. 30 March 1797.
8. *Betsey*, b. 13 March 1799.
9. *Jacob*, b. 2 June 1801.
10. *Jonathan*, b. 9 Dec. 1803 (triplet).
11. *David*, b. 9 Dec. 1803 (triplet).
12. *Hannah*, b. 9 Dec. 1803 (triplet).
13. *Mary*, b. 11 July 1806.
14. *Phebe*, b. 21 Feb. 1809.
- viii. DORCAS, b. 2 Nov. 1767; m. 29 May 1788, Ebenezer Carleton of Methuen, Mass.

Children born in Methuen:

1. *Rebecca*, b. 8 April 1789.
2. *Farnum*, b. 3 April 1791; was twice married.
3. *Jemima*, b. 31 Dec. 1792; m. and lived in Lynn.
4. *Ebenezer*, b. 14 Aug. 1794.
5. *Mehitable*, b. 12 Feb. 1800; m. Josiah Prescott of Methuen, Mass.
6. *Dorcas*, b. 15 Nov. 1801; m. James Kimball Jr. of Bradford, Mass.
7. *Lorena*, b. 22 July 1810; m. ——— Hodgeman.
- ix. LYDIA, b. 22 Sept. 1771; d. 4 Dec. 1827, unm.
- x. OLIVE, b. 17 Feb. 1776; m. 12 April 1796, George W. Hill. They lived in Methuen. He was b. in 1774, and d. 1808. She d. in 1864.

Children:

1. *Fanny*, b. 17 July 1791; m. Ephraim Lake.



2. *John W.*, b. 18 Nov. 1795.
3. *George*.
4. *Lucy* (probably m. John Carleton).
5. *Edwin* (drowned).
6. *Jefferson*, b. 20 Feb. 1805.
7. *Charles H.*, b. 19 Jan. 1807.

25. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 15 June 1725; married SARAH AYER of Haverhill, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer. He died 13 May 1807. She died 17 Jan. 1817.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. TIMOTHY,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 Feb. 1751; d. 30 Sept. 1753.
- ii. SUSANNAH, b. 10 Aug. 1752; d. 30 Sept. 1755.
51. iii. TIMOTHY, b. 3 Feb. 1754.
- iv. SUSANNAH, b. 24 Sept. 1756; m. 9 Oct. 1776, John Currier, son of Dea. Richard Currier of Methuen, b. 14 Jan. 1755. They lived in Methuen, where he d. 4 Jan. 1827. She d. 14 April 1846, aged 90.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, b. 1 July 1777; m. Merrill Morse.
2. *Tristram*, b. 2 Dec. 1780; m. Elizabeth Webster. He d. 20 Aug. 1820.
3. *Susannah*, b. 9 May 1796; m. 5 April 1831, Barzilla Adams.
- v. SARAH, b. 27 Nov. 1759; m. 26 Nov. 1778, Joseph Ayer of Haverhill, Mass., where they lived a few years, then moved to Londonderry, from there to Newhampton, where they lived until 1803, when they moved to Northfield, N. H., and later moved to Bolton, P. Q.

Children:

1. *Lydia*, m. David Anderson.
2. *Sarah*, b. 8 April 1784; m. 12 Sept. 1805, Moses Hazelton; no children.
3. *Peter*, b. ———; d. aged 17 yrs.
4. *Polly*, b. 25 March 1789; m. Moses Peasley. She d. 15 Aug. 1855. He d. 15 Oct. 1851.
5. *Betsey*, b. 13 May 1794; m. Joseph Randall.
6. *John*, b. 11 June 1797; m. Lois ———.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 11 July 1760; m. in 1796, Nathaniel Perkins of Atkinson, N. H. They moved to Newhampton, N. H.
52. vii. EBENEZER, b. 8 Sept. 1762.
- viii. MOLLY, b. 23 May 1764; m. in 1786, William Somes Kelley, son of Dea. John and Hannah (Hale) Kelley, b. 27 Sept. 1761. He was drowned in the Ipswich River, when he was going to market in Salem, when he was 77 years old. She d. 3 June 1826.

Children:

1. *Samuel*, b. 14 March 1789; m. Betsey Gage.
2. *Isaiah*, b. 12 Oct 1790; m. Lucy Eaton of Haverhill.
3. *John*, b. 27 May 1792; m. Hannah Hall.
4. *Lydia*, b. 20 Feb. 1794; m. John Woodbury of Salem, N. H.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. 3 May 1796; m. Rev. Caleb Dustin, and lived in Derry, N. H.
6. *Sarah*, b. 12 Feb. 1798; m. Asa Silver of Salem, N. H.



7. *Amos*, b. 8 Aug. 1800; m. Abigail Coburn, and lived in Cornish, N. H.
  8. *Prudence Brown*, b. 14 Jan. 1808; m. Ezekiel Foster, and lived in Salem, N. H.
  - ix. ELIZABETH, b. 23 May 1764; d. 23 July 1764.
  - x. ELIZABETH, b. 9 Nov. 1765; d. 28 Dec. 1792. She had one son, Philip, b. in Salem, N. H., 20 Dec. 1785.
  - xi. JOHN, b. 9 Feb. 1767; m. 15 April 1790, Betsey Page of Salem, N. H., and d. in Methuen, Mass., 30 March 1792.
  - xii. PERSIS, b. 26 Nov. 1769; d. 18 Sept. 1846, unm.
26. ABIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 16 April 1734; married 2 Dec. 1762, EUNICE PERKINS, of Methuen, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where she died 7 March 1826. He was a member of the military company in Methuen in Oct. 1774.
- Children born in Methuen:
53. i. ABIEL, b. 30 July 1765.
  - ii. MERCY, b. 25 Aug. 1767; m. 3 Oct. 1809, Richard Currier, as his third wife; no children.
  - iii. RUTH, b. 17 Jan. 1770; d. about 1806, unm.
  - iv. THOMAS, b. 24 April 1771; d. 19 July 1817, unm.
  54. v. ROBINSON, b. 26 March 1774.
27. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 18 March 1736; married 1 Nov. 1759, HANNAH CARLTON, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth Carlton of Methuen, Mass., born 29 Oct. 1737. They lived in Methuen where he died 16 May 1803. She died 13 May 1822.
- Children born in Methuen:
55. i. JOSEPH,<sup>6</sup> b. 10 Aug. 1760.
  56. ii. DANIEL, b. 8 June 1762.
  - iii. ANNE, b. 3 May 1764; m. 6 Nov. 1785, Jeremiah Bradley of Haverhill, Mass., where she d. 16 Oct. 1845.
- Children born in Haverhill:
1. *Nancy*, b. ———; m. ——— Horton, and went to Me.
  2. *Mary*, b. ———; m. Nathaniel Loud of Me.
  3. *Sarah*, b. ———; m. ——— Evans, and settled in Portland, Me.
- And two other daughters.
- iv. REBECCA, b. 12 Sept. 1766; m. 6 Oct. 1789, Jonathan Merrill of Methuen, where she d. 16 Feb. 1848.
- Children born in Methuen:
1. *Rebecca*, b. ———; m. William Carlton.
  2. *Hannah*, b. ———; m. Benjamin Osgood of Methuen.
  3. *Enoch*, b. ———; m. three times.
  4. *Jonathan*, b. ———; m. and had five children.
  5. *Jemima*, b. ———; m. Carleton Emerson.
  6. *Daniel*, b. ———; m. ——— Kimball of Bradford.
  - v. JOANNA, b. 1 Jan. 1769; m. in 1786, Isaac Frye Williams, and lived in Haverhill, Mass. She d. 13 Dec. 1822.
- Children:
1. *Levina*.
  2. *Eliza*.
  3. *Avoline*.



- vi. MARY, b. 17 Jan. 1771; d. 15 May 1772.
- vii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 12 Oct. 1772; m. 18 Jan. 1796, Betty Philbrick of Standish, Me., he being then of Berwick, Me., where they had two children, both of whom d. young. She d. and he m. 2nd Mrs. Elizabeth Pike, a widow, and a daughter of John Rollins. He d. in May 1841.
- viii. MOLLY, b. 15 May 1775; m. 17 Dec. 1795, Joseph Bodwell, son of Henry and Mary (Robinson) Bodwell of Boxford, Mass. She d. 30 Aug. 1848.

## Children:

- 1. MARY, b. 13 Sept. 1795; m. Patrick Fleming; no children.
- 2. Nathan, b. in Sept. 1797; m. Lucy White.
- 3. Robinson, b. 8 Oct. 1800; d. aged 15, of spotted fever.
- 4. Hannah, b. 9 June 1806; m. Benjamin Currier.
- 5. Hazen, b. 26 May 1808; m. Huldah Howe, daughter of Robinson Howe.
- 6. Christopher, b. 14 Oct. 1809; m. Eliza Cate; m. 2nd Almira Cate.
- 7. Persis, b. 23 Nov. 1811; m. Ebenezer Gage.
- 8. Elizabeth, b. 22 Feb. 1814; m. Asa Simonds.
- 9. Nancy, b. 16 March 1816; d. young.
- 10. Joseph Robinson, b. 18 June 1818; m. Eunice Fox; m. 2nd, Hannah Fox (sister of Eunice). He was elected Governor of Maine in 1886, and d. in Hallowell, Me., 15 Dec. 1887.
- 11. Henry Arnold, b. 27 Aug. 1820; m. Myra Jane Day.

28. ASA<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Mark*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Middleton, Mass., 26 Nov. 1756; married ELIZABETH FULLER, daughter of Timothy and Sarah (Smith) Fuller, born in Middleton, 24 Aug. 1756, and died 11 Nov. 1791, aged 35 years. He married second, 12 Dec. 1793, HEPsIBAH PEABODY, daughter of Col. Benjamin and Hannah (Black) Peabody, born in Middleton, 6 July 1766; died 18 Jan. 1836. In 1795 he was appointed guardian of his children by his first wife, Asa, Betsey and Abijah. He died 13 Feb. 1826.

## Children born in Middleton:

- i. ASA,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 Dec. 1781; d. 14 Dec. 1814.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Feb. 1783; m. 18 Sept. 1804, Jeremiah Esty, son of John and Hannah (Flint) Esty, b. in Middleton, 10 Jan. 1781. She d. in Middleton, 10 March 1863, and he d. there 14 Sept. 1870.

## Children:

- 1. Jesse, b. 15 Jan. 1805; d. 5 Aug. 1870.
- 2. Simon Forester, b. 17 Aug. 1807; d. 16 July 1884.
- 3. Jeremiah Augustus, b. 10 Dec. 1810; d. 21 Oct. 1874.
- 4. Elizabeth Howe, b. 9 May 1814; d. 30 Oct. 1878.
- iii. SARAH, b. 6 Feb. 1785; m. 10 May 1808, Allen Knight, son of Joseph and Mehitabel (Putnam) Knight, b. in Middleton, Mass., 25 July 1777. He d. there 14 July 1825. She d. 2 Feb. 1834.

## Children:

- 1. Sarah Howe, b. 4 March 1809; d. 19 March 1831.
- 2. Allen, b. 13 April 1811; m. 29 Jan. 1835, ———, and d. 4 July 1880.



3. *Elizabeth Fuller*, b. 14 July 1813.
4. *Alethea Putnam*, b. 23 Oct. 1815; d. 22 April 1826.
57. iv. *ABIJAH*, b. 20 March 1788.
- v. *TIMOTHY*, b. in Nov. 1789; d. in Oct. 1790.

By second wife:

58. vi. *BENJAMIN*, b. 26 Oct. 1794.
- vii. *MARK*, b. 15 Dec. 1796; d. 12 July 1801.
- viii. *LYDIA*, b. 30 Oct. 1798; m. 11 April 1822, Henry Lawrence Gould, son of Nathaniel and Lydia (Porter) Gould, b. in Middleton, Mass., 29 Sept. 1798; d. in Peabody, Mass., 19 Feb. 1865. She d. there 26 June 1870.

Children born in Middleton:

1. *Julia Ann Howe*, b. 21 Feb. 1823; m. 26 Sept. 1844, James W. Wilkins, and d. in Peabody in June 1904.
2. *Caroline Elizabeth*, b. 3 Sept. 1825; m. 12 May 1847, Cyrus R. Wilkins. They lived in Minneapolis, Minn., in 1904.
3. *Lydia Loretta*, b. 17 Dec. 1827; d. 11 May 1882.
4. *William Henry*, b. 24 Nov. 1829; d. 9 March 1830.
5. *Martha Hichborn*, b. 27 Jan. 1832; d. 18 Oct. 1875.
6. *Eliza Lawrence*, b. 1 Dec. 1835; d. 23 Jan. 1836.
- ix. *HANNAH*, b. 1 March 1801; m. 27 April 1831, Charles Peabody, son of Joseph and Sally (Upton) Peabody, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 4 May 1798; d. in Danvers, Mass., 8 June 1875. She d. there 16 Jan. 1881.

Children born in Danvers:

1. *Sarah Jane*, b. 4 Aug. 1832; she lived in Peterboro, N. H., in 1898.
2. *Charles Horace*, b. 6 April 1834; m. 16 Oct. 1877; d. in Danvers, 29 Jan. 1890.
3. *George Howe*, b. 5 Sept. 1836; m. 11 Oct. 1875, Augusta Mudge, and lived in Danvers.
4. *Hannah Prescott*, b. 18 Feb. 1839; d. in Danvers, 16 May 1881.
5. *Mary Maria*, b. 30 Dec. 1841; m. 4 July 1881, ——— Faulkner, and lived in Peterboro, N. H.
6. *Benjamin Augustus*, b. 4 May 1843; m. 28 Nov. 1872, and lived in Fargo, N. D., in 1898.
59. x. *MARK*, b. 25 Dec. 1803.
- xi. *GEORGE*, b. 5 Sept. 1806; d. 8 May 1807, in Middleton.

29. *EPHRAIM*<sup>5</sup> *HOWE* (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Middleton, Mass., 18 May 1753; married *MARY* ———. He probably moved with his father to Wilmington, Mass., and from there he moved to Hollis, N. H. He served in the Revolutionary war, in Capt. Reuben Dow's Company of minute men, who marched from Hollis, 19 April 1775.

Children born in Hollis:

60. i. *NICHOLAS DODGE*,<sup>6</sup> b. 12 May 1781.
- ii. *EPHRAIM*, b. 19 April 1783.
- iii. *MARY*, b. 26 June 1785.
- iv. *BETSEY*, b. 30 May 1787.
- v. *JOHN*, b. 11 Oct. 1789.
- vi. *JOSEPH*, b. 16 Feb. 1792.
- vii. *SARAH*, b. 16 June 1794.



viii. ISAAC, b. 28 Dec. 1797.

ix. SAMUEL, b. 25 Aug. 1799.

30. ISAAC CADY<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dudley, Mass., 27 Feb. 1741; married 12 Sept. 1765, DAMARIS BURCH of East Haddam, Ct. They lived in Killingly, Ct., many years, but it is said that they moved to East Haddam in their later years.

Children:

- i. ALICE,<sup>6</sup> b. 12 Aug. 1766; m. 9 Oct. 1785, Perley Phillips.
- ii. ORINDA, b. 3 June 1768; m. Ziba Harris, and had ten children.
- iii. AARON, b. 22 Dec. 1770; d. 5 Jan. 1773.
- iv. ISAAC, b. 16 Aug. 1773; d. 30 Sept. 1775.
- v. NEDEBIAH, b. — 1775; d. "April 4, 1776, aged 6 months."
61. vi. JOSEPH, b. 4 April 1777.
- vii. DAMARIS, b. in Killingly, 6 Oct. 1779; m. in Cheshire, Mass., 10 Dec. 1797, Oliver Greene of East Haddam, Conn.
62. viii. CADY, b. about 1782.
63. ix. THOMAS, b. 20 Oct. 1784.
64. x. SAMUEL, b. in 1785; m. Hannah Chapman.

31. PERLEY<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dudley, Mass., 3 Feb. 1742-3; married 12 Jan. 1764, TAMAR DAVIS, daughter of Daniel and Tamar (Towne) Davis, born in Oxford, Mass., 17 Oct. 1745. She died 31 Dec. 1771, and he married second, 29 Jan. 1775, ABIGAIL DEWOLF, born 1 July 1755. He was one of a committee in Killingly, Ct., which sent a letter of sympathy on 23 Aug. 1744 to their "brethren and fellow patriots of the Town of Boston." He was a cornet in the company of Capt. Samuel McClelland's Connecticut troops in the Lexington Alarm 1775; appointed Lieut. and afterwards Captain in Major Backus Regiment of Light Horse, 1777. On 1 Nov. 1776, Washington gave them "heartly thanks for their faithful services, and the cheerfulness and alacrity they have shown upon all occasions." Like many others of that time he impoverished himself by taking continental money for gold which he advanced to the government in the cause of Independence.

His second wife, Abigail De Wolf, was the daughter of Mark Anthony and Abigail (Potter) De Wolf, son of Charles De Wolf, and sister of Capt. James De Wolf, a former Senator from Rhode Island, and an owner of a number of privateers in the war of 1812. Among them was the "Yankee" which captured and destroyed British property to the amount of three millions of dollars." Abigail out lived her husband, the Probate Records at Hartford, Ct., showing that she was appointed administratrix of his estate 16 June 1795. She married second, Jeremiah Ingraham, and died 22 Feb. 1833.

Children:

- i. SARAH D., b. 9 Nov. 1764; m. 5 Oct. 1788, Luther Warren, b. 3 Oct. 1767; d. 6 Aug. 1839. She d. in June 1851.

Children:

1. *Perley*, b. 14 Feb. 1790; d. 14 March 1791. . .



2. *Albigence*, b. 3 Dec. 1791.
  3. *Lurana D.*, b. 20 Dec. 1793.
  4. *Miranda*, b. 23 Dec. 1795.
  5. *George*, b. 28 Jan. 1798.
  6. *Tamar Davis*, b. 4 March 1801.
  7. *Luther Anthony*, b. 28 Jan. 1803.
  8. *James*, b. 25 June 1805.
  9. *Sarah*, b. 2 June 1808.
  65. ii. JOSEPH CADY, b. 10 Sept. 1766.
  66. iii. PERLEY, b. 14 May 1768.
  - iv. REBECCA, b. 15 June 1770; m. 27 May 1794, Manser Warren, b. in Dudley, Mass., 31 Oct. 1767; d. in Belpre, Ohio., 27 Sept. 1822; she m. 2nd. 3 April 1826, Dr. Hobson Bebee of Athens, Ohio, who d. 28 Aug. 1834; she m. 3d. 20 Aug. 1839, Col. Ichabod Nye of Marietta, Ohio, b. in Tolland, Conn., 21 Dec. 1762; d. in Marietta, 27 Nov. 1840. She d. 16 Oct. 1850; she had four children by her first husband.
  67. v. ZARA DAVIS, b. 20 Dec. 1771.  
By second wife:
    - vi. ABIGAIL, b. 17 Oct. 1775.
    - vii. MARK ANTHONY DE WOLF, b. 29 April 1777. He was captain of the ship "Lavinia Cady" (named after his betrothed), and with his two brothers James and William, had completed a cruise around the world, and was daily expected home, when the vessel was wrecked off the coast of Cape Cod in 1802, and all were lost. None of the three brothers were married.
    - viii. WILLIAM, b. 4 Nov. 1778; lost at sea as above.
    - ix. JAMES, b. 2 May 1781; lost at sea as above.
  68. x. JOHN, b. 3 July 1783.
  69. xi. GEORGE, b. 18 Aug. 1791.
32. SAMSON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 26 July 1751, married 25 March 1774 in Killingly, HULDAH DAVIS, daughter of Dea. Daniel and Tamar (Towne) Davis, born in Killingly 9 May 1754. They lived in Killingly, Ct., where he became one of the prominent men of the town; was Town Clerk, and Treasurer of Killingly for several years, and he served in the Revolutionary war. In 1787 he was elected to the Hartford Convention to consider the proposed U. S. Constitution, and was elected representative to the General Assembly for more than thirty years. His wife died 8 Aug. 1811. He died in Pomfret, Ct., 7 Sept. 1824.
- Children born in Killingly:
- i. ABILENE,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 March 1775; m. 25 June 1795, Dr. Robert Grosvenor; d. 10 Aug. 1796.  
Children:
    1. *Robert Howe*, b. 26 April 1796.
  70. ii. AARON BROWN, b. 2 Dec. 1776.
  - iii. SAMSON, b. 21 Feb. 1779; d. 9 March 1780.
  - iv. ERASTUS, b. 17 Jan. 1781; d. in Milford, Mass., 22 June 1813, unm.
  71. v. HEZEKIAH, b. 9 July 1783.
  - vi. ELIZABETH, b. 19 May 1785; m. 17 April 1808, Smith Wilkinson, son of Ozias and Lydia (Smith) Wilkinson, b. 5



July 1781. He was a large mill owner, and d. 5 Nov. 1852.  
She d. 14 Jan. 1843.

Children:

1. *Abilene Howe*, b. 20 Sept. 1809.
2. *Rebecca*, b. 21 Aug. 1811.
3. *Augustus S.*, b. 21 Jan. 1813.
4. *Edmund*, b. 12 Oct. 1815.
5. *Elizabeth Macy*, b. 29 Nov. 1817.
6. *Nancy Williams*, b. 31 July 1820.

72. vii. ELISHA, b. 3 Sept. 1787.

viii. AUGUSTUS, b. 11 Feb. 1790; m. Arathusa Buck, d. 1 March 1874. They lived in Thompson, Conn., and Orange, N. J.; no children.

ix. SAMSON, b. 13 Aug. 1792; d. 14 Sept. 1859.

x. MARY, b. 14 Jan. 1795; m. 6 Dec. 1816, Rev. John Lauris Blake, D.D.; b. in Northwood, N. H., 21 Dec. 1788. He d. in Orange, N. J., 6 July 1857. She d. 11 Aug. 1885.

Children:

1. *Amanda V.*, b. 26 July 1818.
2. *Louisa Richmond*, b. 6 Feb. 1822.
3. *John Lauris*, b. 25 March 1831.

33. HEZEKIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samson*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 28 Aug. 1741; married in New Haven, Ct., in 1772, HANNAH BEERS, daughter of Nathan Beers, born in Stratford, Ct., 19 Nov. 1748. He was a captain of a ship at 19 years of age, and followed the sea the most of his life. He died of yellow fever on board his vessel as they were entering the New Haven Harbor, in 1775. His widow married second, in 1785 Capt. Elias Stillwell of the U. S. Army, born in New York in 1749; died in New Haven 16 June 1824. She died there 4 July 1796.

Children:

i. SALLY,<sup>6</sup> b. 22 Feb. 1773; m. 15 Oct. 1795, Capt. Amos Townsend, son of Robert and Hannah (White) Townsend, b. 3 June 1773. She d. 22 Feb. 1826, and he d. 21 Nov. 1855.

Children:

1. *Elias Stillwell*, b. 10 July 1796; d. 24 Oct. 1820.
2. *Amos*, b. 3 July 1798; m. Melissa H. Huntington of Becket, Mass.
3. *Infant son*, b. 13 July 1800; d. 14 July 1800.
4. *Sally*, b. 30 Sept. 1801; d. 30 April 1805.
5. *Hannah Maria*, b. 1 Dec. 1803; was living in 1871, unm.
6. *Robert*, b. 12 March 1806; d. 12 April 1807.
7. *Julia Ann*, b. 15 Feb. 1808; d. 3 June 1809.
8. *Emeline*, b. 11 March 1810; was living in 1871, unm.
9. *Eliza Collis*, b. 3 Feb. 1812; m. Abijah Bradley, 10 Sept. 1834. She was living in 1871.
10. *Sarah*, b. 20 March 1815; was living in 1871.

ii. HANNAH, b. 22 Feb. 1773 (twin sister of Sally); m. 29 July 1795, Solomon Collis, son of Daniel Collis of New Haven, Conn., b. 10 Jan. 1772, d. 30 Nov. 1824. She d. 16 Jan. 1854.

Children:

1. *Hannah Stillwell*, b. 17 May 1797; d. 4 March 1820.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. 23 April 1799; d. 10 Aug. 1866, unm.
3. *John Tucker*, b. 19 Feb. 1801; d. 8 Aug. 1870, unm.



4. *Solomon*, b. 11 Feb. 1803; d. 15 May 1860, unm.
5. *Jennette Little*, b. 13 Jan. 1805; m. D. P. Crosby of Hartford, Conn.; she d. 14 Jan. 1871; no children.
6. *Andrew Davis*, b. 25 May 1807; d. 20 Sept. 1829, unm.
7. *Julia Ann*, b. 3 Dec. 1809; d. 11 Dec. 1823.
8. *Augustus Howe*, b. 31 March 1812; d. 12 Oct. 1853, unm.
9. *Mary*, b. 15 Feb. 1815; m. William Tully Lee of Hartford, Conn., 22 Jan. 1845. She was living in 1871, a widow.

73. iii. HEZEKIAH, b. 25 March 1775.

34. PERLEY<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samson*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Middletown, Ct., 16 June 1755; married SARAH ———. They lived in Williamstown, Mass., until about 1789, when they moved to Williamstown, Vt. He served in the army during the Revolution as is shown by the Mass. State Archives.

*Perley Howe* entered service Dec. 16, 1776; disch'd March 22, 1777; muster roll, dated Ticonderoga Feb. 24, 1777.

Corporal, Capt. William Douglas's company, Col. Benjamin Symond's detachment of Berkshire County Militia.

*Also*, private, Capt. Enoch Noble's company, Col. Ezra Wood's regiment, enlisted May 20, 1778; disch'd Feb. 7, 1779; service at North River.

*Also*, private Capt. Israel Harris's company, Col. Benjamin Symonds (Berkshire County) regiment October 1780, marched to northern frontiers by order of Gen. Fellows on an alarm.

Mass. Rev. Records.

Children:

74. i. PERLEY,<sup>6</sup> b. in Williamstown, Mass., 30 April 1784.
75. ii. HEZEKIAH, b. in Williamstown, Mass., 8 April 1786.
- iii. ANN, b. in Williamstown, Mass., 21 May 1788.
- iv. SARAH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 15 May 1790; d. 8 March 1796.
- v. ENOCH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 19 May 1792.
- vi. ASA, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 24 June 1794.
- vii. HANNAH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 15 Feb. 1796; d. 28 Oct. 1802.
76. viii. JOHN DUNNING, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 11 Feb. 1798.
- ix. SARAH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 29 July 1801.

35. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 18 Sept. 1754; married 5 Feb. 1784. ELEANOR SPOFFORD, daughter of Abel and Eleanor (Poor) Spofford, born 9 Oct. 1763. They lived in Ipswich, where he died 8 Jan. 1795. In the Probate Records he is mentioned as Capt. Abraham How junr. late of Ipswich, Gentleman. He was noted for his musical taste and ability, a characteristic inherited by many of his descendants. As a soldier in the Revolution, he was brave and patriotic. His ensign's commission is still preserved, bearing date of 24 Aug. 1776, and signed by Benjamin Franklin.



## Children born in Ipswich:

- 77. i. ABRAHAM,<sup>6</sup> b. 5 Nov. 1784.
- 78. ii. ABEL, b. 3 Sept. 1786.
- iii. ELEANOR, b. 10 Oct. 1788; m. 30 May 1810, Asa Bixby, son of Benjamin and Margaret (Peabody) Bixby of Ipswich, b. 24 July 1786; d. 13 June 1858; she d. 20 Dec. 1868. They had eight children.

36. REV. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 6 Oct. 1764; married 3 Jan. 1792, OLIVE JONES, daughter of Col. John Jones of Hopkinton, Mass., born 28 March 1764; died in Hopkinton, 10 Dec. 1843, aged 79 yrs. 8 mos. 12 ds. He graduated Harvard College in 1786, and was ordained as pastor of the Congregational Church in Hopkinton, 5 Oct. 1791, and continued in that capacity until his death, 15 Feb. 1837, after an active service of 46 years. He was a man of marked ability, strong convictions and originality of thought. He was the author of many quaint and pointed sayings, and several of his discourses were widely circulated. Of these the most celebrated was his "Century Sermon," delivered on the 100th anniversary of the settlement of Hopkinton, which is a valuable history of the town, and received favorable mention in the *North American Review* of 1815, and gave him great celebrity in this country and in Europe. It has been said to be "one of the keenest and raciest productions of its kind that has ever issued from the American press." A fourth edition of it was published in 1851, with a memoir of the author by Rev. Elias Nason.

## Children born in Hopkinton:

- 79. i. APPLETON,<sup>6</sup> b. 26 Nov. 1792.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 4 June 1794; d. 27 Dec. 1815.
- iii. MARY JONES, b. 2 Feb. 1802; m. 13 Feb. 1827, Rev. Samuel Russell of Boylston, Mass.; d. 26 Nov. 1836.
- iv. LUCY ANN, b. 27 Aug. 1805; m. 19 March 1829, John Augustus Fitch, son of Elijah and Mary (Valentine) Fitch of Hopkinton, b. 8 Oct. 1803.

## Children:

- 1. *Appleton Howe*, b. 11 March 1830.
- 2. *Edward Payson*, b. 8 March 1832.
- 3. *John Witherspoon*, b. 31 May 1834.
- 4. *Mary Russell*, b. 17 Oct. 1836; d. 19 July 1837.
- 5. *Harriet Loud*, b. 17 July 1839; d. 1 Sept. 1841.
- 6. *Elijah*, b. 24 Oct. 1841.
- 7. *Calvin Webster*, b. 8 June 1843.
- 8. *Nathaniel Emmons*, b. 12 May 1845; d. 12 Oct. 1846.

37. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 18 Jan. 1771; married 7 Feb. 1793, MEHITABLE STICKNEY, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Stickney) Stickney of Rowley, Mass., born 27 July 1768, died 5 Oct. 1818. They lived on his father's old homestead in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, where he was a farmer and where he died 26 Nov. 1860.



## Children born in Ipswich:

- i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. 10 Nov. 1793; d. in March 1850; he was married.
- ii. MEHITABLE, b. 6 Oct. 1795; m. 1 Jan. 1818, Joseph Cogswell of Londonderry, N. H. She d. 1 March 1883.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 2 July 1797; m. John Colby of Boston.
- iv. MOSES, b. 27 July 1799; m. and d. at sea.
- v. PRISCILLA, b. 11 July 1801; m. 23 April 1821, Capt. John Bradstreet of Topsfield, Mass.; he d. and she m. 2nd. 18 Oct. 1834, Samuel Conant of Topsfield. She was living in 1885.
- 80. vi. SAMUEL, b. 28 June 1803.
- 81. vii. JOSHUA, b. 9 Sept. 1805.
- 82. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 4 Nov. 1807. He was a clergyman.
- ix. LUCY MARY, b. 10 Aug. 1810; lived in Nashua, N. H.
- x. AMOS, b. 9 Sept. 1813; he went away and has not been heard from for over thirty years.

38. ISRAEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stafford, Ct., 8 Sept. 1759; married 2 Dec. 1784, HANNAH WASHBURN, daughter of Solomon and Mary (Warner) Washburn of Stafford, born 6 April 1764. He was a member of Col. Canfield's Regiment in the Revolutionary war, and was at West Point in 1781, and was a pensioner under the act of 1832. He died in Stafford, 16 April 1845. She died there 27 Aug. 1850.

## Children born in Stafford:

- i. BETSEY,<sup>6</sup> b. 16 Feb. 1785; m. James Padelford of Stafford, where she d. 23 May 1852.  
Children:
  - 1. *Betsey Ann*, m. H. Goodrich.
  - 2. *Orrin*.
  - 3. *Harriet*.
  - 4. *Martha*, m. Martin Hunt.
- ii. POLLY, b. 16 Feb. 1785; m. Horace Orcutt of Stafford, and d. 24 Aug. 1853.  
Children:
  - 1. *Harvey*, m. Mary Ann Billings.
  - 2. *Almeda*, m. ——— Baldwin of Springfield, Mass.
  - 3. *Cordelia*, m. Hiram Vinton.
  - 4. *Marilda*, m. Samuel Warren.
  - 5. *Miranda*, m. ——— Greenleaf of Springfield, Mass.
- 83. iii. ASA, b. 21 March 1787.
- 84. iv. ELI, b. 27 April 1789.
- v. HANNAH, b. about 1791; m. Noah Cummings of Hardwick, Mass. She d. there 4 Jan. 1862.  
Children:
  - 1. *Calista*.
  - 2. *Luthera*, m. ——— Betts.
  - 3. *Frank*, m. Sarah Chapin of Boston, Mass.
  - 4. *Billings*.
  - 5. *Hannah Maria*.
- vi. LUCINDA, b. 17 Feb. 1794; m. Packard Edson of Stafford, Conn.; he d. and she m. 2nd. George Puffer of Stafford.
- vii. SALLY, b. 27 Nov. 1796; m. 21 Sept. 1820, Daniel Edson of Stafford, and d. there 17 Nov. 1857.  
Children:



1. *Cyrus*, m. Mrs. ——— Eaton; she d. and he m. 2nd. Mrs. ——— Holman.
2. *Julia Ann*, m. ——— Pelton.
3. *Collins*, m. Mary Johnson; she d. and he m. 2nd. ——— Goodrich.
4. *Sylvester*.
5. *Sylvania*, m. Levi Lull.
- viii. *ACHSAH*, b. 16 Dec. 1798; m. 2 Nov. 1820, James Francis of Stafford, and d. 25 Nov. 1871.  
Children:
  1. *John*, b. 27 May 1821; m. Angeline Brown of Montville.
  2. *Alvah*, b. 12 March 1823; m. Anna Draper of Norwich, Conn.; she d. and he m. 2nd. Elizabeth Geer of Norwich, Conn.
  3. *Mary Ann*, b. 29 June 1825.
  4. *Eugene*, b. 26 Feb. 1828; d. in California, 7 Aug. 1855.
  5. *Elizabeth*, b. 15 May 1830; m. Daniel Hickey.
  6. *Asenath*, b. 12 June 1833; m. David H. Whiton of Stafford.
  7. *Emily*, b. 7 June 1837; d. 26 Nov. 1843.
  8. *Amelia*, b. 9 Feb. 1842; m. Orrin C. Dimock of Stafford, Conn.
- ix. *ASENATH*, b. 21 June 1801; d. 17 Aug. 1899, unm.
- x. *ELEANOR*, b. 24 Feb. 1804; m. Marvin Cummings of Stafford, Conn. She d., a widow, 23 Oct. 1888; she was blind and lived with her sister, Asenath.
85. xi. *PARLEY*, b. about 1806.
- xii. *DANFORD*, b. about 1810; d. 14 Aug. 1854.

39. *DANIEL*<sup>5</sup> *HOWE* (*Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Andover, Mass., 30 April 1740; married 19 April 1764, *SARAH BANCROFT*, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Parker) Bancroft of Reading, Mass., (she was sister of the Rev. Aaron Bancroft of Worcester, Mass.) They lived in Andover, Mass., until 1771 when they moved from town.

Children:

- i. A CHILD,<sup>6</sup> b. 10 May 1765; d. 28 May 1765.
- ii. *SARAH*, b. 28 March 1766; m. ——— Hammond.
- iii. *PRISCILLA*, b. 10 April 1768; m. ——— Bliss; moved to Rochester, N. Y.
- iv. *ACHSAH*, b. 29 Dec. 1769; m. ——— Marcy.
- v. *DANIEL*, b. 13 Dec. 1771.
- vi. *WILLIAM*.
- vii. *PATTY*, b. ———; m. ——— Tracy.
- viii. *SAMUEL*.
- ix. *AARON*.

40. *ISRAEL*<sup>5</sup> *HOWE* (*Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Andover, Mass., 19 Sept. 1749; married *ELEANOR* ———. She died in Wilton, N. H., 22 Sept. 1775. He married second, 29 April 1777, *SUBMIT KEYES*, daughter of John and Abigail (Livermore) Keyes, born 2 Sept. 1747. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and was at the Battle of Bunker Hill. He early moved to Wilton, N. H., where he lived until 1785, when he bought a farm of 78 acres, with house, grist mill and



other buildings, in Princeton, Mass., (of his brother in law John Keyes) to which place he moved. He died there 25 Oct. 1816. She died there 28 Oct. 1816.

Children:

- i. ELEANOR,<sup>6</sup> b. 1 Sept. 1772; d. 7 Oct. 1775.
- ii. PHEBE, b. 26 Aug. 1774; d. 10 Sept. 1774.

By second wife:

- 86. iii. ISRAEL, b. 15 April 1778.
- iv. SUBMIT, b. 11 Oct. 1779; m. (int. 23 Jan. 1802) Abijah Parker Smith, son of Jonas and Mary (Parker) Smith, b. 12 Jan. 1772.

Children:

- 1. Abijah, lived in Waltham, Mass.
- 2. Jonas, lived in Rutland, Mass.; he was drowned.
- 3. Charles, lived in Rutland, Mass.; he was drowned.
- 4. Eleanor, m. ——— Batchelder; lived in Waltham.
- 5. George, lived in Warwick, Mass.
- 6. Phebe, m. ——— Garfield.
- 7. Sarah, m. ——— French, and lived in Waltham.
- 8. William.
- v. PHEBE, b. 6 April 1781.
- vi. ELEANOR, b. 28 Sept. 1784; m. 19 Sept. 1804, William Goodale of Boylston, Mass.
- 87. vii. WILLIAM, b. (no date given).
- viii. THOMAS, b. 14 March 1795.
- ix. DANIEL, b. (no date given).

- 41. DR. ELIPHALET PAYSON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Mark*,<sup>4</sup> *Mark*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Deerfield, N. H., about 1779; married NABBY ROBINSON of Deerfield. He was a physician, and lived in Maine, a few years, then lived in Meredith and Deerfield, N. H., and finally went to Boston, Mass., where he died.

Children:

- i. ADELAIDE,<sup>6</sup> b. ———; m. ——— Swift, an overseer in a factory in Lowell, Mass.
- ii. MARIA, b. ———; m. Josiah Johnson, and lived in Newburyport, Mass.
- iii. MILTON, b. ———; he lived in Boston, Mass., where he was a carpenter.
- iv. JANE, b. ———; m. and lived in Boston.
- v. GEORGE, b. ———; m. and d. a young man.

- 42. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Mark*,<sup>4</sup> *Mark*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Deerfield, N. H., about 1782; married HANNAH CHASE of Newburyport, Mass. They lived in Newburyport, where he was a shoemaker.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>6</sup> lived in Newburyport, unm.
- ii. ELIZABETH, m. ——— Carr.
- iii. WILLIAM, went South, m. and had a family.
- iv. SALLY, m. ——— Moore.
- v. MARY, lived in Newburyport, unm.
- vi. JANE.
- vii. GEORGE HENRY, went to Boston, where he died.
- viii. HENRY GEORGE, lived in Boston.



43. AARON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Mark*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 8 April 1768; married 28 June 1818, ELIZA PERLEY, daughter of Allen and Esther (Burpee) Perley, born 12 April 1799. (She was thirty-one years the junior of her husband). They lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, on a part of the farm of James and Abraham, where he died 1855.

Children:

- i. ELIZA,<sup>6</sup> b. 15 May 1819; m. William Perkins Perley, son of Jacob and Mary (Potter) Perley and lived on the old homestead; no children.

44. MARK<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Mark*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 5 July 1777; married 10 Dec. 1809, LUCY FOSTER, daughter of Jonathan and Lucy (Sumner), Foster, born in Ipswich, 6 March 1779. They lived on the original homestead of James How, where he was a farmer and a shoemaker. She died there 16 Nov. 1841. He died 13 Jan. 1853.

Children born in Ipswich:

88. i. NATHANIEL,<sup>6</sup> b. 16 March 1812.

89. ii. EMERSON, b. 23 Nov. 1813.

- iii. HANNAH, b. 25 April 1815; m. 29 Nov. 1836, Calvin Conant, son of William and Elizabeth (Foster) Conant; he d. 27 July 1843; she m. 2nd. Phineas Dodge Merrill, son of Benjamin Merrill of Georgetown, Mass. They lived in Georgetown, where he was a farmer; no children.



## SIXTH GENERATION.

45. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 13 Aug. 1753; married 23 Jan. 1783, HANNAH WEBSTER, daughter of Dea. Moses Webster of Haverhill, Mass.; she died 17 Sept. 1812, aged 59 years, and he married second, 3 Oct. 1814, MARY HERRICK, daughter of George D. and Mary (Pettingill) Herrick, who died 2 Feb. 1842, aged 75 years. He was one of Capt. James Jones' company, called out for the "Lexington Alarm"; was engaged in the Expedition for Canada, and witnessed, (as did his brother David,) the surrender of Gen. Burgoyne. Wounded and sick, he was absent from home so long as to lead to the belief he was dead, and prayers were offered for the bereaved family; whereupon suddenly, he appeared. The following Sunday was a period of rejoicing in Methuen, with a sermon from the text: "This my son, was dead, and is alive again." He lived in Methuen until his death, which occurred 26 April 1841.

Children born in Methuen:

90. i. THOMAS,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 Feb. 1784.

46. JAMES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 23 March 1755; married 23 Sept. 1784, LUCY FISHER daughter of Dea. Nathaniel and Hannah (Willard) Fisher of Needham, Mass.; born 8 June 1764. In 1776 he removed to Rochester, N. H., destined thereafter to be his home. He promptly enlisted in the First Battalion of New Hampshire militia, Pierse Long, Colonel, and as surgeon, was with that regiment at Ticonderoga in 1777. He served as a private soldier in 1778 in the Sullivan campaign in Rhode Island. He was, in 1791 a charter member of the N. H. Medical Society. "He was esteemed as a man and physician on account of his great natural talent and his benevolent disposition. He was emphatically a man of good deeds. The town elected him delegate to the Constitutional Convention in 1791, and sent him for three years to the Legislature." He died in Rochester, 13 Aug. 1807. His widow died 24 June 1836 in Boston, Mass.

Children born in Rochester:

- i. LUCY,<sup>7</sup> b. 7 Sept. 1785; m. 5 July 1812, Capt. Ephraim Dennett of Portsmouth, N. H. He d. in San Domingo, West Indies, 22 Oct. 1831, and she m. 2nd. 2 Dec. 1851, Dea. Josiah Vinton, son of Josiah and Anne (Adams) Vinton, b. in Braintree, Mass., 27 July 1777, and d. in Boston, 17 Oct. 1857. She d. in Framingham, Mass., 11 Dec. 1872, aged 87 years; no children.
91. ii. JAMES, b. 17 May 1787.
92. iii. GEORGE, b. 2 Oct. 1788.
93. iv. HALL JACKSON, b. 12 Feb. 1791.
- v. JOSEPH WILLARD, b. 2 Aug. 1793; d. 3 June 1800.
94. vi. CALVIN WHITING, b. 13 July 1796.
95. vii. FISHER, b. 3 Sept. 1798.
- viii. MARY, b. 9 Sept. 1801; d. 18 June 1802.



47. DAVID<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 16 Oct. 1756; married 18 May 1780, PERSIS WHITTIER, of Methuen; born 30 March 1761; died 8 July 1787. He married second, 9 Dec. 1787, BETSEY REDINGTON, daughter of Isaac Redington of Haverhill; she died 14 Feb. 1803, aged 42 years. He married third, 15 Nov. 1803, SARAH WHITE, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Brown) White, born 9 April 1757, died 13 Aug. 1831, aged 74 years. He was one of the "Minute men" who went to Cambridge on the "Lexington Alarm" and was in the battle of Bunker Hill. During the Revolutionary War he served as a private in Col. Paul Dudley's Regt. of the Mass. Line, and was in the battles of Harlem Heights and Trenton, and witnessed the surrender of Gen. Burgoyne's army. He was one of the guards who escorted the British prisoners across Massachusetts.

Throughout his military service he kept a diary, which together with a biographical sketch of the author, was published by Henry B. Dawson in 1865, noting the events of his army life in 1775 and 1777. While it is somewhat crude and meager, it is of great value for many reasons, and it is cited several times by Sir George Otto Trevelyan, Bart., in his "The American Revolution." The following extracts illustrate the character of the diary:—"Oct. 14, 1777. This morning we marched to Salletoga (Saratoga) with all the Regt. And at 10 o'clock the British Troops under the command of Gnrl Burgoin All Lay Down their Arams And marchd to our lines As prisoners of War. This afternoon we Drawd 4 Days provisions In Order for a march."

"(Nov.) 6. We marchd through Watertown and Cambridge, And marchd to Prospeck Hill (Somerville) and Left all the prisoners ,And ware all Dismissed. And we marched to Meneborny. Staid at Night."

"7. This morning we Set out for Home marchd through Whoburn & Wilmington And Andover & Got to Methuen at Night."

After the close of the war he settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he became a large land-owner and was engaged in general business, and was for many years prominently identified with public affairs and enterprises of the town of Haverhill. Died 10 Jan. 1842, aged 85 years.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. ABIAH,<sup>7</sup> b. in Methuen, 7 Sept. 1781; m. 9 March 1802, Robert Lapish and lived in Bangor, Me.  
Children:
  1. *Mary*, b. 28 March 1803.
  2. *Elizabeth*, b. in Dec. 1804; d. 2 May 1805.
- ii. BETSEY, b. 5 July 1783; d. 28 Feb. 1784.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Haverhill, 20 Feb. 1785; m. 8 July 1806, William Garland of Portsmouth, N. H.; b. 10 June 1775; d. 30 July 1820. She d. in Dover, N. H., 23 Aug. 1829.  
Children:



1. *William Augustus*, b. 14 May 1807; d. 31 March 1840, in New York City, unm.
2. *Elizabeth How*, b. 9 April 1809; m. 4 April 1827, Charles P. Hill. She d. 6 July 1835.
3. *David How*, b. 1 July 1810; d. 11 Dec. 1838, in Rye, N. H.
4. *Alfred Benjamin*, b. 25 Feb. 1812; d. 20 Jan. 1840, in St. Louis, Mo., unm.
5. *Caroline Persis*, b. 11 Dec. 1813; m. 25 Nov. 1835, Rev. Oliver Ayer. She d. 23 Sept. 1837 in Claremont, N. H.
6. *Thomas Berry*, b. 20 Aug. 1818; m. 11 Dec. 1842, Harriet Kimball, b. 13 Dec. 1823.
- iv. PERSIS, b. 19 April 1787; d. 3 Sept. 1787.  
By second wife :
  96. v. DAVID, b. 22 March 1789.
  97. vi. ISAAC REDINGTON, b. 13 March 1791.
  - vii. JAMES MARSH, b. 17 June 1796.
48. JACOB<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 9 April 1758; married 25 March 1788, HANNAH JOHNSON, daughter of Lt. Samuel Johnson of Salem. N. H., born 13 June 1766. They lived in Methuen, where he died 1 Sept. 1799.  
Children :
  - i. JAMES,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 Sept. 1789; d. in Albany, N. Y., about 1810, aged about 21 years.
  - ii. SAMUEL, b. 22 Feb. 1791; d. 11 May 1809.
  - iii. ABIAH, b. 19 July 1793; m. 11 April 1822, Joseph Brown of Bradford, Mass.  
Children :
    1. *Hannah*, b. 31 July 1822; d. 1894.
    2. *Charlotte Howe*, b. 24 Feb. 1824; m. Charles Bradley of Haverhill, Mass., d. in 1896.
    3. *Betsey Jane*, b. 24 Sept. 1825; m. ——— Brown of Boston, Mass.
    4. *Jacob Howe*, b. 8 Jan. 1827; d. in 1855.
    5. *Samuel Howe*, b. ———; m. Carrie Thaxter of Boston, d. in 1881.
    6. *Charles H.*, b. ———; m. Georgia Willey.
    7. *Mary Frances*.
    8. *Lydia A.*
    9. *Harriet C.*, b. ———; m. George E. Noyes, d. 1879.
    10. *Joseph Andrews*, b. ———; m. Maria Rollins of Boston.
98. iv. JACOB, b. 23 June 1795.  
v. CHARLOTTE, b. 12 Feb. 1799; d. 6 Nov. 1802.
49. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 29 May 1760; married 5 June 1784, MRS. LOIS (STEVENS) AYER, widow of Perley Ayer, and daughter of Ephraim Stevens, born in Amesbury, Mass., 5 Feb. 1756. He served in Col. Titcomb's Regt. in 1777, and in Col. Nath. Wade's Regt. in 1778. They lived in Haverhill, Mass., where he died 17 Jan. 1829. She died 9 Jan. 1837, aged 81 years.



## Children born in Haverhill:

- i. ELSIE,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 March 1785; m. William Merrill, and lived in the West Parish of Haverhill, where she d. 29 Aug. 1876.  
Children:
  - 1. *Lois*, m. Jesse Smith of Haverhill.
  - 2. *Abigail*, m. Samuel Knight of Atkinson, N. H.
  - 3. *Caroline*.
  - 4. *Isaac*, m. 20 Sept. 1836, Lucy Ann Howe, daughter of George Howe. He d. in Galesburg, Ill., 13 Dec. 1839.
  - 5. *William*, m. Priscilla ———.
  - 6. *Emily*, b. ———; m. Thomas Bradford of Derry, N. H.
- ii. PHEBE, b. 10 March 1787; m. 29 Nov. 1810, her cousin, Thomas Howe, son of Jonathan and Hannah Howe.
- 99. iii. MOSES, b. 22 Aug. 1789.
- iv. PERSIS, b. 26 Oct. 1791; m. (int 11 March 1810) Ebenezer Whittier, and lived in Winchester, Mass.  
Children:
  - 1. *Moses Howe*.
  - 2. *Persis*, m. J. Clark, and lived in Winchester.
  - 3. *Nathaniel*.
  - 4. *Lois Ann*.
- 100. v. ISAAC, b. 20 July 1794.
- 101. vi. PHINEAS, b. 6 July 1796.
- vii. LOIS, b. 21 March 1799; d. 1 July 1829.

50. FARNUM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Nov. 1762; married 3 May 1791, EDNA HALE of West Newbury, Mass., born there 18 Dec. 1768, and died 20 Dec. 1849. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. They lived in Newbury and Newburyport, Mass., where he died 3 Sept. 1852, aged 90 years.

## Children:

- i. SARAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 Oct. 1792; m. 29 Sept. 1814, William Wigglesworth, and d. 7 April 1831.  
Children:
  - 1. *Charlotte H.*, b. 9 July 1815.
  - 2. *Moses L.*, b. 21 Feb. 1817.
  - 3. *Charles William*, b. 8 Aug. 1818.
  - 4. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 15 Oct. 1820.
  - 5. *Caroline Edna*, b. 25 April 1822.
  - 6. *Rufus Howe*, b. 30 Jan. 1826.
- ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 4 Dec. 1795; m. 17 Dec. 1839, William Mace, d. in Newburyport, Mass., 20 Jan. 1887.
- iii. RUFUS, b. 3 July 1798; d. No. Orleans, Mass., 5 Sept. 1819.
- iv. CHARLES, b. in Oct. 1800; d. 4 Dec. 1800, aged 6 weeks.

51. TIMOTHY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 3 Feb. 1754; married 23 Jan. 1783, LYDIA CURRIER, daughter of Jonathan and Esther (Gage) Carrier of Methuen, Mass.; she died, and he married second, (int. 12 Oct. 1795,) ANNA or NANCY DOW, of Hopkinton, N. H.; born 7 July 1758; died in Sept. 1848, aged 90 years. He died 8 Sept. 1820.

## Children:

- 102. i. ISAIAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Aug. 1783.



103. ii. DANIEL, b. 4 Dec. 1786.  
 iii. SALLY, b. 17 July 1788; m. 18 July 1813, Joseph Jones of Wilmington, Mass. They lived in Westbrook, Me., where he d.  
 Children:  
 1. *Albert*, b. — 1813; m. Emma Bennett.  
 2. *John*, b. —; he left home when about 16.  
 3. *Jane*, b. —; m. and lived in Milwaukee, Wis.  
 4. *Maria*, b. —; m. Albert Bennett, and lived in Westbrook, Me.  
 5. *Sarah*, b. —; m. Thomas Ripley of Lynn, Mass.  
 6. *Caroline*, b. —; m. — Kemp of Portland.  
 7. *Ellen*, b. —; m. — Allen of Salem, lived in San Francisco, Calif.  
 8. *George*, b. —; m. — Tyler.  
 Five others who d. young.  
 iv. LYDIA, b. 17 April 1790; m. Nathan Pearson and lived in Wilmington, Mass.  
 Children:  
 1. *Daniel*, m. Martha Foster; he d. in July 1849.  
 2. *Charles Howe*, d. unm.  
 3. *Nathan*, m. Lucy Hodgman of Salem.  
 4. *Henry*, m. Sarah Emerson of Candia, N. H.  
 5. *Moses*, m. Mary Macumber of Charlestown, N. H.  
 6. *James Kendall*, m. Maria Pearson of Tewksbury, Mass.  
 7. *Rebecca*, m. William Allen.  
 8. *Dexter*, d. in California, unm.

52. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 8 Sept. 1762; married 8 June 1782, HANNAH MALLON, daughter of Capt. James and Hannah Mallon of Methuen, Mass. They lived in Methuen a short time, then moved to Salem, N. H., where they lived until about 1790, when they moved to New Hampton, N. H. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, served as a private in the company of six months men raised in Methuen in 1780, and as a private and a corporal in different companies commanded by Capt. James Mallon, one of which was in Lt. Col. Pitman's Regt., and another at Castle Island in Col. Hancock's Regt. Late in life he moved to Holderness, N. H., where he died 15 April 1829. She died there 15 April 1844.

Children:

104. i. EBENEZER,<sup>7</sup> b. in Methuen, 18 Feb. 1782.  
 105. ii. PARKER, b. in Salem, N. H., 29 March 1784.  
 106. iii. JAMES, b. in Salem, 17 Feb. 1786.  
 iv. HANNAH, b. in Salem, 7 Aug. 1788; m. John Mead of Meredith, N. H. He d. about 1810; she m. 2nd. Newell Berry of Centre Harbor, N. H. She lived in New Hampton with her first husband, but after her second marriage she lived in Holderness, N. H., and d. in Warren, N. H., with her daughter Hannah.  
 Children:  
 1. *Sally*, b. 31 Oct. 1805; m. Asa F. Merrill, son of John Merrill; she d. in Holderness.  
 2. *James*, b. —; m. Abigail Merrill, daughter of John Merrill and lived in Holderness.



3. *John Lyman*, b. ———; m. Caroline Harper of New Hampton, N. H., and lived in Hill, N. H.  
By second husband:
  4. *Royal T.*, was a trader in Boston, and d. in Melrose.
  5. *Lucretia*, m. Thomas Huckins, and lived in Holderness.
  6. *Almira*, m. Clement Upham, and lived in Lawrence, Mass.
  7. *William*, was three times m. and d. in Lawrence.
  8. *Hannah*, m. John Harris, and lived in Warren, N. H.
  9. *Warren Carleton*, lived in New York City.
  10. *Luther*, b. about 1830, settled in New York City.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. about 1791; m. 24 Sept. 1809, Phillip Howe of Methuen, Mass.
- vi. SUSAN, b. 20 March 1793; m. James Shaw, son of David and Susanna (Knowlton) Shaw of Holderness; b. 5 Oct. 1788; d. 19 Nov. 1851.  
Children:
  1. *Nancy*, b. 25 Aug. 1813; m. George A. S. Fowler.
  2. *James Mallon*, b. 22 Aug. 1818; m. Hannah H. Eastman.
  3. *Susan H.*, b. 5 Aug. 1823; m. John Shaw.
  4. *Marilla*, b. 25 Dec. 1832; m. David Alonzo Frederick.
- vii. SALLY, b. 2 May 1795; m. Thomas Eastman, and settled in Holderness, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he d. 12 Oct. 1858. She d. there 12 April 1861.  
Children:
  1. *Benjamin Holmes*, b. 25 Aug. 1815; m. Julia Merrill.
  2. *Hannah Shaw*, b. 2 March 1818; m. James M. Shaw.
  3. *Charles Cox*, b. 20 March 1820; m. Priscilla Jane Abbott.
  4. *George C.*, b. 25 March 1822; m. Lucy Wiggin.
  5. *Adeline C.*, b. 30 April 1824; m. Ebenezer Howe (her cousin).
  6. *Clementine G.*, b. 16 April 1826; d. aged 16 years.
  7. *Susanna S.*, b. 5 June 1828; d. aged 7 years.
  8. *John H.*, b. 31 March 1831; d. aged 21 years.
  9. *Stephen H.*, b. 13 April 1833; m. Phebe E. Sanborn.
- viii. NANCY, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 8 Aug. 1797; m. Jonathan Berry, brother of Newell Berry. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer. He was b. 21 June 1792, and d. 15 Oct. 1867. She d. 5 Dec. 1854.  
Children born in Holderness:
  1. *Dexter B.*, b. 14 May 1816; m. Jane Harriman.
  2. *Mary Jane*, b. 6 Feb. 1818; m. James Gardner of Methuen.
  3. *Lovina S.*, b. 20 Sept. 1819; m. Reuben Grant of Boston.
  4. *Arthur A.*, b. 26 March 1821; m. Adeline Sparks of Bangor, Me.
  5. *George Wheeler*, b. 8 Jan. 1823; lived in Boston.
  6. *Persis B.*, b. 4 Dec. 1826; lived in Lawrence, Mass.
  7. *Melissa T.*, b. 24 Sept. 1828; m. Horace Dudley of Laconia, N. H.
  8. *Sarah*, b. 21 Aug. 1830; m. Charles Jackson.
  9. *Asa E.*, b. 21 Aug. 1832; d. in Boston, unm.
  10. *Horace W.*, b. 9 Aug. 1834; lived in Boston.
  11. *John H.*, b. 10 May 1836; m. and lived in New Hampton, N. H.
  12. *Janette E.*, b. 17 March 1839; m. Simeon Rollins.



13. *Charles H.*, b. 24 Feb. 1841; m. Sarah Kimball, lived in Philadelphia.
14. *Napoleon Bonaparte*, b. 14 April 1843; lived in Williamsport, Pa.
- ix. PERSIS, b. 2 Oct. 1799; m. Samuel Blanchard, son of Thomas and Rachel (Keneston) Blanchard; b. in Holderness, N. H., 23 July 1797. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer and a brick maker.  
Children:
  1. *Samuel*, b. 20 Nov. 1822; m. Mary Ann Peasley.
  2. *Thomas Howe*, b. 25 Oct. 1824; m. Mary E. Craigue.
  3. *Nathaniel Ladd*, b. 28 July 1826; m. Rizpah Ann Gerry.
  4. *Kendall Howe*, b. 8 Aug. 1830; lived in Stoneham, Mass.
  5. *Lucinda Howe*, b. 23 Jan. 1833; was twice married.
  6. *Mary Jane*, b. 25 May 1835; m. Charles Shepard.
  7. *John Eastman*, b. 22 May 1838; m. Anna Hilton.
  8. *Horace Eastman*, b. 8 March 1841; lived in Stoneham.
  9. *Walter Eastman*, b. 8 July 1844.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. ———; m. Phineas Holmes and went West.
- xi. JOHN, b. 13 March 1804.
- xii. AARON, b. ———; d. young.
107. xiii. KENDALL, b. ———.
- xiv. ASENATH, b. 4 July 1809; m. John Frederick, and lived for a time in Holderness, N. H., then in Charlestown, Mass.  
Children:
  1. *Edgar*, lived in Stoneham, Mass.
  2. *Alonzo*.
  3. *Angeline*.

53. ABIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abiel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 30 July 1765; married in 1791, MARY WILSON, daughter of John and Alice (Barker) Wilson, born in Methuen, and died there. He married second, MARY JANE SYMONDS. They lived in Methuen, where he died 5 July 1850.  
Children born in Methuen.

- i. BELINDA,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 Jan. 1792; m. John Goodwin, son of John Goodwin of Reading, Mass., but d. soon after; no children.
- ii. ALICE, b. 24 July 1793; m. Merrill Pettengill, son of Enoch Pettengill of Methuen. They lived in Methuen, a few years, then moved to Andover, Mass. He d. in East Boston, Mass. After his death, she went to live with her daughter Harriet.  
Children:
  1. *Enoch* (twin).
  2. *A son*, d. young (twin).
  3. *Emeline*, b. ———; m. Fred Mason.
  4. *Jonathan Merrill*.
  5. *Mary*, b. ———; m. 1st. John Melville; m. 2nd. Stephen Wilson, and lived in Boston.
  6. *Charles*, b. ———; went to California, and no further record.
  7. *Caroline*, b. ———; m. Dr. Adoniram Locke of Portland, Me.
  8. *Harriet*, b. ———; m. Frank Bradford; m. 2nd. Edwin Butts, and lived in East Boston.
- iii. RUTH, b. 18 Aug. 1800; m. Stephen Hoyt, son of Ezra and Susannah (Weeks) Hoyt, b. in Canaan, N. H., 8 May 1802.



They lived in Methuen. • After that they lived in Andover, Boston, Lowell, Mass., Concord, and Salem, N. H., and about 1850 they returned to Methuen. He was a stage driver from Methuen to Boston 1825-1831, and from Haverhill to Boston a while, then drove the stage from Andover to Boston about a year. After that he kept the tavern in Andover for about three years. They had but one child.

Child:

- i. *Susan Maria*, b. 17 Jan. 1830; m. Edwin Butts, son of George and Salena (Wright) Butts. She d. 18 Feb. 1865.

109. iv. RUFUS, b. 1 Jan. 1804.

54. CAPT. ROBINSON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abiel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 27 March 1774; married 18 March 1801, HULDAH MESSER; she died 8 July 1805; he married second, 16 Oct. 1808, CATHERINE CURRIER, widow of Daniel Currier, and daughter of Dea. Jonas and Mary (Bailey) Richardson. They lived in Methuen.

Children:

- i. HULDAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 29 Aug. 1809; m. Hazen Bodwell, son of Joseph and Molly (Howe) Bodwell.

Children:

1. *Robinson*, b. ———; m. Susan Messer.
2. *Melville*, b. ———; went to Chicago.
3. *Emma*, b. ———; m. Leverett Messer.
4. *Mary Augusta*, b. ———; unm.
5. *Ella S.*, b. ———; m. Carl P. Dresser.
6. *Charles W.*, b. ———; d. young.
- ii. CATHERINE, b. 4 April 1812; d. 23 May 1862.
- iii. SOPHIA CURRIER, b. 22 Dec. 1818; m. Stephen Bodwell, son of Enoch and Abigail (Hibbard) Bodwell of Pelham.
- iv. MARY BROOKS, b. 19 May 1822; m. Rev. Willard R. Spaulding, a Universalist minister, b. 26 Jan. 1823. He was located in Cincinnati, Ohio, and d. 22 Dec. 1872.

Children:

1. *Willard*, b. 22 Dec. 1851.

55. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Aug. 1760; married 29 May 1787, JEMIMA MERRILL, daughter of Enoch Merrill of Methuen, born about 1765, and died 4 March 1788, aged 23 years; he married second, in May 1790, LYDIA EATON, daughter of Joseph Eaton of Haverhill, Mass. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and was in the battle of Saratoga and was one of the guards of the Hessian prisoners that were taken to Cambridge, Mass. He was a farmer and settled on the old homestead in Methuen, and became prominent in the town affairs. He died there 17 April 1829. She died there 23 Feb. 1831, aged 72 years.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. JEMIMA MERRILL,<sup>7</sup> b. 24 Feb. 1788; m. 24 Feb. 1814, John



Tyler of Pelham, N. H. They lived in Methuen, where she d. in 1867.

Children:

- i. *Joseph Howe*; he was the Hon. Joseph Howe Tyler of Winchester, Mass., who d. 11 July 1892.

By second wife:

110. ii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 31 March 1791.
111. iii. FREDERICK, b. 18 Oct. 1793.
112. iv. PHINEAS, b. 15 May 1797.
113. v. JOSEPH, b. 12 Aug. 1800.
- vi. MARY, b. 18 March 1804; m. Capt. Jesse Smith of Haverhill.

56. DANIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 8 June 1762; married 6 Aug. 1789, ABIGAIL MUSSEY, daughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Weeks) Mussey of Portland, Me., where she died 6 Sept. 1837. He died 16 Sept. 1819.

Children probably born in Portland:

114. i. JOSEPH,<sup>7</sup> b. 31 May 1791.
115. ii. JOHN, b. 30 Sept. 1793.
116. iii. DANIEL, b. 5 Oct. 1795.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 18 May 1800.
- v. CAROLINE MUSSEY, b. 15 Jan. 1803; m. Martin Gore.

Child:

- i. *Charles Martin*, b. in May 1829.

57. ABIJAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Mark*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Middleton, Mass., 28 March 1788; married 29 Oct. 1811, MARTHA BRIDGEMAN, daughter of Isaac and Theoda (Parks) Bridgeman, born in Hanover, N. H., 23 Dec. 1789, and died in Northfield, Vt., 5 June 1855. He graduated Dartmouth College, 1810. They lived in Hanover where he was a trader, until he was burnt out; later he taught school in the winter, and was a farmer in the summer. He taught school in Boxford and Middleton, Mass., and in Northfield, Vt.

Children:

- i. THEODA PARKS,<sup>7</sup> b. in Cambridge, Mass., 20 Nov. 1813; m. in March 1836, William Rice Tucker, son of Samuel and Alma (Rice) Tucker, b. in Claremont, N. H., 10 Nov. 1812. She d. in Northfield, Vt., 29 April 1845, and he d. there 21 Nov. 1880.

Children:

1. *Malverd Clarence*, b. 16 Dec. 1837.
2. *Ione Sophia*, b. 12 Nov. 1842, lived in Paris, Ill.
117. ii. ASA, b. in Middleton, Mass., 25 May 1816.
- iii. MARTHA ANN MARION, b. in Norwich, Vt., 27 Oct. 1819; m. 6 Dec. 1839, William Jones, son of William and Sally (Babbitt) Jones, b. in 1814, and d. in Northfield, in April 1889. She d. there 14 Dec. 1899.

Children:

- i. *Adelaide Frances*, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 21 Jan. 1844; m. 21 Jan. 1863, George Clark, and d. in Northfield, 25 Dec. 1891.
- iv. SOPHIA BRIDGEMAN, b. in Norwich, 12 Dec. 1821; m. 25 Jan. 1848, Thomas Sawyer, son of George W. and Polly (Kil-



lam) Sawyer, b. in Boxford, Mass., 28 March 1811. They lived in Boxford, Mass., where she d. 28 April 1893, and he d. there 22 April 1895.

Children born in Boxford:

1. *Thomas Killam*, b. 3 April 1849; lived in Newton, Mass.
2. *James Bridgeman*, b. 12 Dec. 1850; m. and lived in Bradford, Mass.
3. *Evie Sophia*, b. 23 Nov. 1853; lived in Orange, Mass.
4. *Susan Maria*, b. 27 Oct. 1855; lived in New York City.
5. *Isaac Howe*, b. 3 April 1858; m. and lived in St. Louis.
6. *Martha*, b. 22 Feb. 1862; d. 28 April 1869.
7. *Annette*, b. 12 Dec. 1863; m. Frank A. Manny of N. Y.
8. *John Herbert*, b. 11 Nov. 1865; d. 21 June 1872.

- v. HANNAH SAMANTHA, b. 9 Nov. 1823; m. 26 Nov. 1846, Thomas J. McGregor, son of Alexander McGregor; b. in Keith, Scotland, 20 Jan. 1823, and d. in San Francisco, Calif., 4 Oct. 1850; she m. 2nd. 20 Aug. 1859, Roys Jones, b. in Northfield, Vt., 21 Aug. 1810, and d. in Clinton, Iowa, 23 March 1875, where she was living in 1898.

Children:

1. *Cora Evelyn*, b. in Nova Scotia, 17 April 1848, m. 24 Oct. 1866, Lee U. Browning, and d. in Minneapolis, 14 June 1893.
2. *Martha Elizabeth*, b. 21 Jan. 1850; m. James Leslie and lived in Clinton, Iowa.

By second husband:

3. *Minnehaha*, b. in Hastings, Minn., 27 July 1861; d. 14 May 1878.
4. *Walter Howe*, b. 8 Oct. 1862; lived in New York City, 1898.
5. *Marion Sophia*, b. in Clinton, Iowa, 31 Jan. 1865; d. 13 Jan. 1875.
6. *Herbert Bridgeman*, b. 26 Dec. 1867; lived in Clinton.

118. vi. ISAAC BRIDGEMAN, b. 27 June 1827.

- vii. MIRAETTE WILHEMINA, b. 27 Nov. 1830; m. 2 April 1861, George W. Scott, son of Charles and Sarah (Widener) Scott, b. in New Lebanon, Ind., 10 March 1822, lived in Clinton.

Children:

1. *Charles Howe*, b. in Paris, Ill., 6 Sept. 1862, and lived in Clinton, Iowa.

58. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Mark*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*,<sup>1</sup>), born in Middleton, Mass., 26 Oct. 1794; married 13 June 1822, HANNAH BERRY, daughter of Andrew and Phebe (Hutchinson) Berry, born in Middleton, 25 Nov. 1799. They lived in Middleton, Mass., where he was a farmer. He died there 14 Sept. 1830. She died there 18 Nov. 1890.

Children born in Middleton:

- i. CAROLINE,<sup>7</sup> b. 31 July 1823; d. 23 Sept. 1825.
- ii. GEORGE, b. 4 Oct. 1826; m. 26 May 1852, Eliza Ann Perkins, daughter of Nehemiah and Eliza (Edwards) Perkins, b. in Wenham, Mass., 20 June 1825, and d. there 10 Feb. 1887. He d. there 11 April 1899; no children.
119. iii. BENJAMIN, b. 8 Aug. 1828.
120. iv. ASA, b. 18 June 1830.



59. MARK<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa, Mark,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Middleton, Mass., 25 Dec. 1803; married 20 Oct. 1836, AMELIA PERKINS daughter of Moses and Lucy (Williams) Perkins of Danvers, Mass., born 14 Jan. 1816, died 16 Dec. 1856. They lived in Danvers, where he died 17 Dec. 1861.

Children born in Danvers:

- i. HARRIET AMELIA,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 Nov. 1837; m. 12 June 1866, Oliver B. Coolidge of Danvers, and lived in Peabody, Mass., where she d. 4 June 1882.

Children:

- i. *Jennie*.  
ii. CYNTHIA JANE, b. 20 Sept. 1841; m. 13 April 1870, Ebenezer P. Trask. They lived in Peabody, where he was engaged in the milk business; no children.

60. NICHOLAS DODGE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Hollis, N. H., 12 May 1781; married ANNA FRENCH of Hollis, N. H. They lived in Hollis a short time, then moved to Merrimack, N. H.

Children:

121. i. NICHOLAS,<sup>7</sup> b. in Hollis, 11 Jan. 1803.  
ii. NANCY, b. in Merrimack, N. H., 18 Oct. 1804; m. Perez R. Jacobs of Charlestown, Mass.

Children:

- i. *George*, lived in Charlestown, a stencil cutter.  
iii. DORCAS, b. in Merrimack, N. H., 30 Aug. 1806; m. Stephen Fuller of Charlestown, Mass., where they afterward lived.

61. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac C.,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Killingly, Ct., 4 April 1777; married 20 June 1798, AMY REED. She was born in Cheshire, Mass., 11 Aug. 1777, and died in Phelps, N. Y., 1865. He moved to Cheshire, Mass., with his father when he was but 16 years of age. He lived in South Adams, Mass., until about 1806, when he moved to Deerfield, Oneida Co., N. Y., where he lived until late in life, when he moved to Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y., where several of his family had settled, and died there 3 July 1862.

Children:

- i. SUSANNAH,<sup>7</sup> b. in South Adams, 16 May 1799; m. 16 Sept. 1819, Otis Biddlecome; they lived in Phelps, N. Y.

Children:

- i. *Thomas*, b. 30 July 1820.  
ii. ALMIRA, b. in South Adams, 28 July 1801; m. 16 Jan. 1851, James Bushnell, and lived in Phelps, N. Y.  
iii. MALINTHA, b. in South Adams, 5 Nov. 1805; m. Nathan Patchen; he d., and she m. 2nd. Isaac Stoughtonburg. She d. in Phelps, 10 Aug. 1869.

122. iv. ISAAC CADY, b. in Deerfield, N. Y., 7 Dec. 1807.

- v. NANCY, b. in Deerfield, 26 May 1811; m. 16 May 1834, Rev. Lemuel Clark. She d. in Westford, N. Y.

Children:

- i. *Emily*, m. Irving Griggs, and lived in Westford, N. Y.  
2. *Susan*.



123. vi. IRA BURCH, b. in Deerfield, 24 Nov. 1815.  
 124. vii. LUCIUS LOTHROP, b. in Deerfield, 16 March 1819.

62. CADY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 21 June 1782; married 8 Oct. 1806, ANN COFFIN, who was born in Killingly, 5 Feb. 1787, died in Newport, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 14 Feb. 1811; he married second, 27 Dec. 1813, RACHEL MANN, who was born 28 June 1792. They went to N. Y. State, and settled in Newport, Herkimer County, where he died 1 June 1853.

Children born in Newport:

- i. NANCY,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 Sept. 1808; d. 18 Aug. 1809.  
 ii. ANNA, b. 16 June 1811; m. 18 Feb. 1829, Stephen Van Ama. They lived in Newport, N. Y.

By second wife:

- iii. JOSEPH, b. 18 Oct. 1814; d. 4 May 1854.  
 iv. SAMANTHA, b. 20 Oct. 1815; m. 15 Oct. 1846, Reuben Sweet. They lived in Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. *Jessie*, b. 18 Sept. 1853.  
 125. v. MANSON W., b. 24 May 1817; m. 24 June 1847, Emily Thompson. They lived in Newport, N. Y.

Children:

- i. *Warren*, b. 4 June 1858.  
 vi. MARSHALL, b. 10 June 1823; d. 5 Sept. 1828.  
 vii. MARSHA, b. 14 June 1828; d. 5 Sept. 1830.  
 viii. HARRIET, b. 27 Aug. 1831; m. 9 Sept. 1863, Henry Nichols. They lived in Clayville, N. Y.

Children:

- i. *William*, b. 15 June 1864.

63. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 20 Oct. 1784; married 1 Jan. 1810, ANN BIGELOW, daughter of John and Lydia (Spring) Bigelow, born about 1789, and died 19 Aug. 1863. They lived in Junius, N. Y., where he died 4 Oct. 1856.

Children:

- i. NANCY W.,<sup>7</sup> b. 30 Dec. 1810; d. 13 Aug. 1815.  
 126. ii. PERLEY P., b. 19 Jan. 1813.  
 iii. NANCY W., b. 6 Aug. 1815; d. 8 Oct. 1837, unm.  
 127. iv. WILLARD WELLS, b. 3 May 1817.  
 v. THOMAS L., b. 18 April 1819; d. 1 April 1832.  
 vi. MARTHA, b. 29 June 1821; m. 1 Sept. 1839, William Wyckoff Herbert; b. 13 Nov. 1811; d. 5 May 1861. She d. 26 Feb. 1844.

Children:

- i. *Nancy C.*, b. 20 Jan. 1840; was thrice m. and lived in St. Louis, Mo.  
 2. *Mary Bigelow*, b. 31 March 1842; m. Milton J. Coy.  
 3. *Martha A.*, b. 10 Jan. 1844; m. Edward C. Manning.  
 vii. HARRIET, b. 3 Feb. 1824; m. 3 Feb. 1846, John K. Loring; b. 4 Feb. 1821; d. 20 Jan. 1881. She d. 5 Dec. 1885.

Children:

- i. *Willard Howe*, b. 6 Nov. 1846; m. Mary F. Ritchie.



2. *Thomas B.*, b. 26 July 1850; m. Anna E. Finley.
- viii. HORATIO W., b. 24 May 1827; d. 13 Oct. 1828.
128. ix. WARREN H., b. 16 Aug. 1829.
129. x. CHARLES T. L., b. 1 Jan. 1832.
64. COL. SAMUEL <sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 17 Nov. 1787; married 12 May 1809, HANNAH CHAPMAN, (ancestry not given) born in Phelps, N. Y., 8 March 1790, died there 12 Nov. 1814. He married second, ANN ———, born 16 Nov. 1787, and died 28 Oct. 1823; he married third, 19 Sept. 1825, ANN R. HOOKER, born 8 May 1791, and died 8 Dec. 1841; he married fourth, in Oct. 1846, ANN M. WEBB, born 11 June 1790. In early life he moved with his parents to the western part of Massachusetts, and subsequently to Oneida Co., N. Y. In 1807 he removed to the town of Phelps where he had resided 54 years at the time of his death. In 1812 he was appointed Ensign of a company of infantry in Ontario Co., receiving his appointment from the Governor, Daniel D. Tompkins. He afterwards held in the same regiment, the office of Lieut., of Captain, and finally in 1825 he was appointed Lieut. Col. of the 71st Regiment of Infantry of N. Y. State Militia. In 1814 he served as Ensign and was stationed for some time at Ft. Erie. He was a wheelwright and carried on the business of wagon making. In 1828 he received an English paper, and in it he saw a cut of a velocipede. He studied on it and constructed one similar, and it is said it was the first velocipede ever made in this country. He rode around the village and the neighbors thought he had gone crazy, but he soon became disgusted with the excitement that he had caused, and he gave the wheel to his son Cady. Later he sold his farm, and bought a place in the village, where he died 31 Aug. 1861.
- Children born in Phelps:
- i. DAMARIS,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 April 1810; d. 13 Jan. 1813.
130. ii. CADY E., b. 10 May 1812.
- By second wife:
- iii. MARY, b. 12 April 1818; m. 14 Sept. 1840, Hezekiah Brown, b. in Deerfield, N. Y., 26 May 1811. They lived in Newport, N. Y.
- Children:
1. *Henrietta*, b. 9 May 1843; m. 10 Oct. 1867, A. E. Smith.
2. *Samuel*, b. 26 May 1845.
3. *Seymour*, b. 7 Jan. 1850; m. 28 Sept. 1870, Delia Hawkins.
131. iv. AUGUSTUS H., b. 22 March 1820.
- v. HANNAH, b. 7 Oct. 1823; m. Charles Coffin.
- Children:
1. *George*.
2. *Mary Ella*.
- By third wife:
- vi. HENRIETTA, b. 16 May 1827; d. 29 Sept. 1841.
- vii. MARSHALL, b. 2 Dec. 1829; d. in May 1853, unm.



65. JOSEPH CADY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 10 Sept. 1766; married at Chesterfield, Mass., 7 Nov. 1793, TABITHA RHODES, and lived in Chesterfield until 1799, when he moved to Pompey, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where he engaged in mercantile business for three years, then moved to Otisco, where he engaged in farming, and died there 27 July 1817. His widow died 17 March 1835.

Children:

132. i. PERLEY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Chesterfield, Mass., 24 July 1795.  
 ii. TAMAR, b. in Pompey, N. Y., 24 July 1801; d. 17 Jan. 1812.  
 iii. LUCY, b. in Otisco, N. Y., 16 Feb. 1806; m. 27 Sept. 1826, Silas Burleigh Lyon, b. 3 Dec. 1803. They lived in Otisco until 1855, when they moved to Elmira, N. Y., where she d. 11 March 1862; he d. 31 July 1890.  
 Children born in Otisco:  
 1. *Tabitha Angeline*, b. 2 June 1827; m. David S. Miller, and d. in 1894.  
 2. *Joseph Corydon*, b. in Aug. 1830; m. 8 June 1859, Sarah Frances Carr; d. 27 Jan. 1897.  
 3. *Dorris Pamela*, b. 23 Oct. 1834; d. young.  
 4. *Fidelia Abigail*, b. 17 July 1840; m. 26 Dec. 1897, Emerson Orris.  
 5. *Lucy Louisa*, b. 30 April 1844; was living in 1900, in Elmira, N. Y.

Carefully preserved among the family records, is a letter to his future father-in-law by Joseph Cady Howe, asking for his daughter Tabitha in marriage. The following is a copy:—

“Most respected Sir:—

After paying the warmest acknowledgments of Gratitude to you & your Lady for Civility and indulgence, These lines are to Solicit your - approbation and Consent in a manner wherein my future prospects of temporal felicity are most nearly Concerned. A subject perhaps, involving in it the present happiness or misery of your third daughter, permit me Sir to name it; Tabitha; It is that a treaty of Marriage may be entered upon and Concluded between myself and Miss Tabitha, the daughter I mentioned.

I need not inform you that I have neither Interest or Talents to recommend me; but if the Sincerest affection, and most honorable intentions are qualifications that may come under consideration, these are not wanting, and as I cannot, I dare not pretend the former, I readily confess my dependence will be upon that Providence that feeds the fowls, and clothes the Grass. It is part of my Creed, that a mans life does not consist in the abundance which he possesses. That a dinner of herbs under Some Circumstances, are preferable to a Stalled ox under the reverse. My friends, permit me to call you by this endearing appellation, We most earnestly and humbly ask your Blessing, Council and advice upon this important Subject. And waiting for your direction I take the liberty to Subscribe myself Your Most

Obedt Humble Servant Joseph C. Howe.

Mr & Mrs Rhoades,

Chesterfield Octor. 27<sup>th</sup> A D 1792.



66. PERLEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 14 May 1768; married 20 May 1798, PERSIS PUTNAM, daughter of Gen. Rufus and Persis (Rice) Putnam, born in Brookfield, Mass., 16 Sept. 1767, and died in Belpre, Ohio. He was one of the early settlers of Marietta, O., where he taught the first school kept by a male teacher in the old stockade. He went to Belpre, soon after his marriage, and in 1804 he was captain of the militia. On account of his proximity to Blennerhassett's residence, he was a witness at the trial of Aaron Burr. He died in Belpre, O., 17 May 1885 aged 87 years.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 July 1800; d. 23 Aug. 1823, unm.
- ii. PERLEY, b. 28 May 1802; d. 5 Oct. 1823, unm.
- iii. ABIGAIL PUTNAM, b. 31 Dec. 1804; m. 13 Nov. 1825, William Robinson Walker. They lived in Amesville, Ohio, where she d. in Dec. 1835; they had five children.
133. iv. RUFUS WILLIAM, b. 17 June 1807.
- v. PERSIS, b. 7 Sept. 1810.

67. ZARA DAVIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 20 Dec. 1771; married 8 June 1800, ABIGAIL HEWETT, born 20 March 1781. They lived in Pompey (now LaFayette), N. Y.; later they moved to Otisco, N. Y., and in 1818 they went to Strongsville, O., where he died 21 Sept. 1828. She died 28 Jan. 1861.

Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE,<sup>7</sup> b. 23 March 1801; m. 20 March 1828, William Fuller of Vermont, who d. 27 Aug. 1834; she m. 2nd. Frederick McNeill, who d. 22 Dec. 1860; she m. 3d. ——— Wight; she d. 2 July 1867; no children.
- ii. MINERVA, b. 6 Oct. 1804; m. 18 April 1826, Gamaliel Olds of Vermont. She d. 27 Jan. 1876; they had four children.
- iii. MANSUR WARREN, b. 11 Dec. 1806; m. Persis Kingsbury, and had four children.
- iv. AUGUSTUS PORTER, b. 6 Dec. 1808; m. 27 Dec. 1828, Harriet Bouse, who d. 27 Aug. 1834; he m. 2nd. 9 Sept. 1835, Mary Foster; they lived in Berea, Ohio; they had two children.
- v. ZARA DAVIS, b. 21 Feb. 1811; m. 15 Feb. 1837, Mary A. Bartlett, who was b. 15 Feb. 1818; they lived in Strongsville, Ohio; they had four children.
- vi. TAMAR, b. 13 June 1814; m. 4 May 1834, Joseph Hartman, by whom she had two children; she m. 2nd 24 Sept. 1844, James Rumery, and had seven children.
- vii. MARK ANTHONY, b. 19 Sept. 1819; d. 16 July 1825.

68. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 3 July 1783; married 7 Dec. 1806, LOUISA SMITH, daughter of Stephen Smith, and sister of Bishop Benjamin B. Smith of Kentucky, born 25 April 1789, and died 21 April 1834. His father, who was an ardent and active patriot of the Revolution, died while the son was a child, and his mother soon afterwards went to live in Bristol, R. I., her native



town, where kindred of the DeWolf family resided. He pursued his early studies and prepared for college under the tuition of Abner Alden, for a long period a celebrated school-master in Bristol. Immediately after graduating from Brown University, he studied law in the office of Hon. Benjamin Bourne (afterwards one of the Justices of the Supreme Court of Rhode Island) and was admitted to the bar in 1808. He soon attained an extensive practice in the Courts of R. I., and in the courts of the adjacent counties of Massachusetts, and was distinguished as an advocate, for his fidelity to his clients and his skill in addressing a jury. He was also fond of literary studies and frequently discussed in the newspapers the public questions of the times. He also delivered several public orations. He was a representative from Bristol for a number of years in the General Assembly of the State, and was identified with many of the leading social interests of the town. In politics he was at the beginning of his career a Federalist, and after that party had passed away he was a Whig. In 1841, on the accession of President Harrison, he was appointed Collector of the port of Bristol, and continued in that office until the close of President Taylor's administration. This interruption of his professional practice virtually terminated his connection with the bar and he subsequently occupied himself with the care of his farm near Bristol. In 1853 he went to live in Philadelphia, with his son and only child, Rev. Mark Antony DeWolf Howe, D. D. of that city, returning to Bristol every year to spend the summer months. He was a member of the Episcopal church, having been confirmed in its communion about four years before his death, which occurred in Philadelphia, 14 March 1864, aged 90 years.

Children:

134. i. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 April 1809.

69. GEORGE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 18 Aug. 1791; married 11 Sept. 1823, ABIGAIL TURNER. He was a ship master and died by an accident 22 Oct. 1838, at the age of 47 years.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL TURNER,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 July 1824; m. Rev. Edward Theodore Winkler, d. 6 July 1858.
- ii. ELIZA TURNER, b. 4 March 1826; m. 3 Nov. 1851, Theodore P. Bogert. She d. 1 July 1891.
- iii. HARRIETTE BALCH, b. 27 Jan. 1828; d. 13 March 1855, unm.
- iv. LAVINIA CADY, b. 2 Jan. 1831; m. 6 May 1847, Alexander Perry, son of Raymond Henry Jones and Mary Ann (DeWolf) Perry, and a nephew of Commodore Oliver H. Perry, b. 4 May 1822.

Children:

1. *William Hyslop Sumner*, b. 26 March 1848.
2. *Marianne DeWolf*, b. 2 Aug. 1850.
3. *Josephine DeWolf*, b. 14 June 1852.
4. *Elizabeth Marshall*, b. 30 Aug. 1855; d. 29 Dec. 1886.



- v. JULIA ANN DEWOLF, b. 6 March 1834; m. 20 Nov. 1855, Robert Q. Pinckney; d. 19 Nov. 1899.

70. AARON BROWN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samson*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 2 Dec. 1776; married 17 Jan. 1798, MARY COPP, daughter of Daniel Copp of Killingly. They lived in Killingly, where he died 19 Dec. 1805.

Children born in Killingly:

135. i. DAVID,<sup>7</sup> b. 3 Jan. 1800.  
 ii. HULDAH, b. 10 Feb. 1801; m. 30 Dec. 1820, Elisha Leavens. She d. 19 July 1866.  
 iii. GEORGE, b. 19 Oct. 1802; m. 1 May 1825, Mary Whitman of Pomfret, Conn.; he d. in Ottawa, Ill., 17 July 1840; she d. the same year in N. Y. State; they had two sons.  
 iv. ELIZABETH, b. 3 Oct. 1804; d. 29 July 1806.

71. HEZEKIAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samson*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 9 July 1783; married 8 Nov. 1809, LYDIA WILKINSON, daughter of Ozias and Lydia (Smith) Wilkinson of Pawtucket, R. I., born 1 Sept. 1783; died in Cohoes, N. Y., 28 July 1836. He was a manufacturer and lived in Pawtucket, R. I., Killingly, Ct., Wilkinsonville, Mass., and Cohoes, N. Y., where he died 23 Sept. 1872.

Children:

- i. MARIA WILKINSON,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 Feb. 1811; m. 20 Oct. 1835, David Warren Leland of Charleston, S. C. She d. 26 Feb. 1837.  
 ii. ELIZABETH, b. 28 Jan. 1813; d. 15 Sept. 1814.  
 iii. HEZEKIAH, b. 14 April 1815; d. 6 March 1835, unm.  
 136. iv. AUGUSTUS, b. 15 Feb. 1817.  
 v. ELIZABETH, b. 17 June 1818; d. in Saratoga, N. Y., unm.

72. ELISHA<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samson*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 3 Sept. 1787; married 22 Jan. 1815, SILENCE ARNOLD, daughter of Ahab and Ruth (Howard) Arnold of Providence, R. I., born 26 July 1792 at Leicester, Mass. They lived in Providence, where he was a stock broker, and where he died 4 Jan. 1821. She died in Orange, N. J., 8 Feb. 1869.

Children:

137. i. HENRY ARNOLD,<sup>7</sup> b. in Killingly, Conn., 7 Sept. 1816.  
 ii. ERASTUS, b. 3 June 1819; d. 12 Aug. 1819.

73. GEN. HEZEKIAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samson*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Haven, Ct., 25 March 1775; married in 1800, SARAH TOWNSEND, of New Haven, Ct. He was a bookseller in New Haven, and was the first publisher of Webster's Dictionary. In the war of 1812 he was the General in command of the Conn. Militia at Groton, Ct., and was in active service there from 13 Aug. 1813 to 16 Sept. 1813, and was also in command at New Haven, in 1814. He died in New Haven 26 May 1838.



## Children born in New Haven :

- i. EBENEZER,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 Sept. 1801; d. 26 Jan. 1819.
- ii. CLARISSA, b. 23 July 1803; m. 26 Sept. 1825, Alfred Terry, son of Gen. Nathaniel and Catherine (Wadsworth) Terry, b. 28 July 1802, and d. 14 Dec. 1866. She d. 27 June 1874.

## Children:

1. *Clara Henrietta*, b. 8 Sept. 1826; d. in Jan. 1830.
2. *Alfred Howe*, b. 10 Nov. 1827. He was a Major General in the Civil war, and was sometimes called "The Hero of Fort Fisher," and was the first officer of the Volunteer Army to be appointed a general in the Regular Army. He died in New Haven in 1891, unm.
3. *Harriet Wadsworth*, b. 22 Feb. 1830.
4. *Adrian*, b. 12 Sept. 1831; m. Isadore L. Wright.
5. *Jeremiah Wadsworth*, b. 25 May 1833.
6. *Clara Howe*, b. 21 Feb. 1835; m. in May 1876, Maj. R. P. Hughes of the U. S. Army.
7. *Robert Goldsborough*, b. 27 Sept. 1837.
8. *Eliza Howe*, b. 29 Jan. 1840.
9. *Frances*, b. 20 Jan. 1843.
10. *Frederick*, b. 15 April 1845.
11. *Jane Russell*, b. 4 Dec. 1846.
- iii. SALLY, b. 24 Jan. 1805; d. young.
- iv. JANE MATILDA, b. 14 Dec. 1807; m. 21 May 1839, Moses Kelly son of Daniel and Mary (Roupe) Kelly, b. 21 Jan. 1809, in Groveland, Livingston Co., N. Y. He was a lawyer and lived in Cleveland where he d. 15 Aug. 1870. She d. in July 1888.

## Children:

1. *Frank Howe*, b. 21 May 1840; m. 21 June 1865, Florence Sarah Jewett; had two children.
2. *Jane Eliza*, b. 28 Jan. 1842; d. 25 Jan. 1872, unm.
3. *George Daniel*, b. 28 Jan. 1842; a twin of Jane Eliza.
4. *Margaretta Sterling*, b. 9 June 1845.
5. *Mary Sarah*, b. in Aug. 1848; d. in June 1863.
6. *Clara Howe*, b. 3 June 1850; m. 18 Dec. 1879, Earle Knight.

138. v. FRANCIS, b. 11 Jan. 1811.
- vi. ANN, b. 14 May 1813; d. 24 March 1891, unm.
139. vii. HENRY, b. 11 Oct. 1816.
- viii. ELIZA C., b. in Sept. 1818; d. 9 May 1837, unm.

74. PERLEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Samson*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Williamstown, Mass., 30 April 1784; married MARTHA ———. They lived in Williamstown, Vt., where he was a farmer. His wife Martha died in Williamstown, Vt., 20 Dec. 1825, and he probably moved away soon after.

## Children:

- i. ORAMEL,<sup>7</sup> b. 22 Nov. 1814.
- ii. MARTHA MARIA, b. 21 Sept. 1816.
- iii. LAURA LUCINDA, b. 28 Feb. 1819.
- iv. CLARISSA, b. 14 May 1822.
- v. HANNAH, b. 18 Dec. 1823.



75. HEZEKIAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Samson*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Williamstown, Mass., 8 April 1786; married BETSEY ———. They lived in Williamstown, Vt., where he was a farmer, but probably moved from town, previous to 1820.

Children:

- i. HEZEKIAH ABBOTT,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 Aug. 1808; d. 5 Feb. 1809.
- ii. EVELINE, b. 26 March 1810.
- iii. EGBERT, b. 1 Feb. 1812; d. 2 March 1813.
- iv. CAROLINE SAMANTHA, b. 12 Feb. 1814.
- v. ASA DUNNING, b. 7 Feb. 1816.

76. JOHN DUNNING<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Samson*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Williamstown, Vt., 11 Feb. 1798; married 9 May 1822, SARAH F. CUTTER. They lived in Williamstown, Vt., until about 1825, when they went West, and probably settled in Clay County, Ill.

Children:

- i. EVELINE,<sup>7</sup> b. in Williamstown, 24 Feb. 1823.
- ii. ORLANDO CUTTER, b. in Williamstown, 19 Dec. 1824.

77. ABRAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 5 Nov. 1784; married 14 April 1811, SARAH BIXBY, daughter of Benjamin and Margaret (Peabody) Bixby, born in Salem, N. H., 19 Aug. 1771. They lived in Topsfield, Mass., where he died 24 April 1832, aged 47 years. She died 12 June 1861, aged 90 years.

Child:

140. i. ABRAHAM PEABODY,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 June 1816.

78. ABEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 3 Sept. 1786; married (int. 13 May 1810) MARGARET BIXBY, daughter of Benjamin and Margaret (Peabody) Bixby, born in Salem, N. H., 30 May 1783; died in Ipswich, 21 July 1868, aged 85 years. They lived in Ipswich, where he died 24 Sept. 1855, aged 69. He served in the war of 1812.

Children:

141. i. WILLIAM APPLETON,<sup>7</sup> b. 22 Oct. 1810.
- ii. ADELIN, b. 5 June 1813; d. 29 Dec. 1894, unm.
- iii. MARGARET, b. 6 Nov. 1815; m. 27 April 1837, Isaac Hale of Boxford, Mass.
142. iv. EDWARD EVERETT, b. 15 Oct. 1817.
143. v. LEVERETT SALTONSTALL, b. 15 Oct. 1819.
144. vi. ABEL SPOFFORD, b. 18 Jan. 1822.
- vii. WILLARD PEEL, b. 22 July 1824; he served in the Civil war, in Co. K. 50th Mass. Vols.

79. GEN. APPLETON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 26 Nov. 1792; married 12 Dec. 1822, HARRIET LOUD, daughter of Eliphalet and Hannah (Blanchard) Loud of Weymouth, Mass.; born 28



Feb. 1795, and died 15 Nov. 1848. He married second, 12 Aug. 1851, ELIZA LOUD, daughter of Joseph and Thankful (Bates) Loud of Weymouth, born 9 May 1812. He graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1815, a classmate of John G. Palfrey, Jared Sparks, and John Amory Lowell. He studied medicine in Boston with Drs. Warren and Ware, and received the degree of M. D. from Harvard in 1819, and shortly after, he located in Weymouth, Mass., and was until his death, a leading practitioner in that town, also one of the prominent citizens. He had a genius for military affairs, and in 1839 he was chosen Maj. Gen. of the 1st Division of Mass. Militia. In 1840 he was elected Captain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. In 1841 and 1842, he was elected Senator to the Legislature, and he also took a great interest in educational affairs. He died in Weymouth 10 Oct. 1870.

Children born in Weymouth:

- i. HARRIET APPLETON,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 Dec. 1852.
- ii. APPLETON LOUD, b. 20 Feb. 1854; d. 23 Nov. 1856.

80. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 28 June 1803; married 3 Feb. 1837, SUSAN STICKNEY, daughter of Moses and Sarah (Pike) Stickney, born in Byfield, Mass., 13 Aug. 1800. They lived in Georgetown, Mass.

Children:

- i. SOPHIA STICKNEY,<sup>7</sup> b. 3 Feb. 1848; m. 11 Feb. 1863, Daniel Dawkins.

81. JOSHUA<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 9 Sept. 1805; married 6 April 1826, CHARITY BAILEY, of Rowley, Mass. They lived in Ipswich several years.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. MARY LUCY,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 Aug. 1825.
- ii. BENJAMIN STICKNEY, b. 7 Dec. 1835.
- iii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 20 May 1838.
- iv. HARRIET AMELIA, b. 4 June 1845.

82. REV. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Topsfield, Mass., 4 Nov. 1807; married WAITY W. ——— He was a minister, and held several pastorates in Maine, Conn., and Mass.

Child:

- i. HOMER,<sup>7</sup> b. in Wells, Me., about 1848.

83. ASA<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Israel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stafford, Ct., 21 March 1787; married HULDAH CONVERSE of Stafford. They lived in Stafford, where he died 10 Oct. 1844.

Children born in Stafford:

145. i. HIRAM,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1810.



- ii. LAURA, b. ———; m. Lebbeus Washburn of Stafford.
- iii. ROSETTE, b. ———; m. Dexter Jenks of Springfield, Mass.
- iv. HARRIET, b. ———; m. George Russell of Springfield.
- v. JULIETTE, b. ———; m. John Stevens of Stafford.
- vi. HARRY, b. ———; m. Caroline Stevens of Stafford.
- vii. ALMIRA, b. ———; m. Austin Wallbridge of Stafford.

84. ELI<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Israel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stafford, Ct., 27 April 1789; married MARY JOHNSON of Stafford. They lived in Stafford, where he died 27 Aug. 1845.

Children born in Stafford:

- i. ISRAEL,<sup>7</sup> b. ———; d. young.
- ii. CLARISSA, b. ———; m. William Davis of Stafford, Conn.
- 145a. iii. LORENZO, b. about 1824.
- iv. ELEANOR, b. about 1826; m. Frank Davis of Stafford.
- 146. v. HARRISON, b. about 1829.
- vi. ALONZO, b. ———; d. young.
- vii. EBENEZER, b. ———; d. young.

85. PARLEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Israel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1806; married RHODA STROUD. They lived in Stafford, where he died 24 Dec. 1871.

Children born in Stafford:

- i. SOPHIA,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1835; m. Eli Hyde.

86. ISRAEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wilton, N. H., 15 April 1778; married 1 May 1806, SALLY RICHARDSON, daughter of Samuel and Lucy (Myrick) Richardson, born 10 April 1785. They lived in Princeton, Mass., where he was a farmer. He died there 9 Jan. 1859, aged 80 years. She died there 6 Jan. 1862, aged 76 years.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. AN INFANT,<sup>7</sup> d. 17 Feb. 1810.
- ii. DUDLEY R., b. 14 June 1810; d. in China, Me., 28 July 1828.
- iii. PHEBE SUBMIT, b. 20 May 1812; d. 1 April 1835.
- 147. iv. DANIEL, b. 21 Sept. 1814.
- v. SOPHIA, b. 20 Oct. 1816; m. 7 Nov. 1837, Josiah Richardson, son of John and Hannah (Lewis) Richardson, b. 2 Sept. 1808. She d. 16 Oct. 1842. He was a sea captain, and was lost on the *Staffordshire*, 30 Dec. 1853.

Children:

- 1. Abby Scudder, b. 1838; m. 28 Dec. 1870, Lloyd Bion Kimball.
- 2. Sophia Howe, b. 5 Jan. 1841; d. 11 July 1841.
- vi. INFANT TWINS, d. 25 April 1819.
- vii. SARAH CAROLINE, b. 5 Nov. 1821; m. 14 June 1848, Noah R. Harlow of Lowell, Mass. She d. 14 April 1874.
- 148. viii. NICHOLAS RICHARDSON, b. 21 Oct. 1823.
- 149. ix. DUDLEY WALDO, b. 15 Jan. 1830.

87. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., (no date given); married 27 March 1811, EUNICE ROBBINS, daughter of Thomas and Priscilla (Carter) Robbins, born in Leominster, Mass., in 1787, and



died there 18 Aug. 1846. They lived in Princeton many years, but later in life they moved to Leominster.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. EUNICE CARTER,<sup>7</sup> b. 23 Aug. 1812; m. 28 Nov. 1833, Frederick Parker, son of Ebenezer and Hannah B. (Merriam) Parker, b. in Princeton, 19 June 1810, d. 4 Sept. 1883. She d. 4 June 1900, aged 87 years.

Children:

1. *Charles William*, b. 1 Feb. 1837; m. 12 Oct. 1859, Inez Bullard.
2. *Amos Milton*, b. 12 Sept. 1839; m. 18 April 1861, Anna J. Frizzell; he m. 2nd. Esther A. Holt.
3. *Henry*, b. 12 June 1843; d. 26 June 1863.
4. *Eunice Hannah*, b. 5 July 1851; m. 23 Oct. 1889, Levi Cushman.

- ii. ADELINE, b. 2 Sept. 1814; m. (int. 18 May 1844) William Allen Joslin, son of Calvin and Patience (Allen) Joslin, b. in Rindge, N. H., in 1816, d. in Leominster, Mass., 14 May 1863. She d. 6 Oct. 1890.

Children:

1. *Sarah Hill*, b. in Boston, 18 Dec. 1845; m. 15 Nov. 1866, Vernon Woodward of East Thompson, Conn., and d. there in Jan. 1867.
2. *William Albert*, b. in Chelsea, Mass., 10 Jan. 1847, m. 1 June 1871, Alice Howe, daughter of Jotham and Mary (Townsend) Howe.
3. *Laura Jane*, b. in Chelsea, 4 Aug. 1850; m. 4 Oct. 1870, George Bruce of Leominster.
4. *Adeline Elizabeth*, b. in Chelsea, 29 Jan. 1854; d. in Roxbury, Mass, 29 May 1856.

150. iii. ISRAEL, b. 29 April 1817.
151. iv. WILLIAM, b. 14 Oct. 1819.
152. vi. THOMAS ROBBINS, b. 30 Sept. 1821.
- vii. CHARLES SMITH, b. 11 Nov. 1823; d. 3 Jan. 1824.
- viii. CHARLES SMITH, b. 8 Dec. 1824; d. 3 Nov. 1850, unm.
153. ix. MILTON KEYES, b. 7 Sept. 1827.

88. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Mark*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Mark*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 6 March 1812; married 2 Nov. 1839, SUSAN CHAPMAN, daughter of Joseph and Mary Lummus) Chapman, born 2 June 1820. They lived in Georgetown, Mass.

Children born in Georgetown:

- i. LEONARD,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 Aug. 1840; he served in the Civil war, in the 2nd. Regt. Mass. Vols. and d. at Darnestown, Md., 28 Nov. 1861.
  154. ii. CALVIN EMERY, b. 10 May 1847.
  - iii. CELESTIA ELIZA, b. 10 May 1847; m. 10 June 1869, Chase P. Brown, and lived in Sanbornton, N. H.
- Child:
1. *Lewis*, b. in July 1875.
  - iv. MARY ISABEL, b. 18 Dec. 1849.
  155. v. ALFRED ALDEN, b. 14 Nov. 1854.



89. EMERSON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Mark*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Mark*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 23 Nov. 1813; married 2 Dec. 1840, RUTH CONANT, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Foster) Conant, born in Ipswich, Mass. They lived on the old homestead in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, and they had the old Account book, that contained the English ancestry. He died there 2 Sept. 1885.

Children:

- i. CELIA AUGUSTA,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 Aug. 1843; m. George Prescott, son of George K. and Dolly (Chaplin) Prescott, b. in Rowley, Mass., in Aug. 1837, and lived in Rowley, where he was engaged in the lumber business; no children.



## SEVENTH GENERATION.

90. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 6 Feb. 1784; married 29 Nov. 1810, PHEBE HOWE, daughter of Capt. Isaac and Lois (Stevens) Howe, born in Methuen, 10 March 1787. They lived on the old homestead of his father, where he was a farmer, and where he died in 1831. She died in Feb. 1882.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. JONATHAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 Dec. 1811; d. "aged 20 hours."
- ii. JONATHAN FARNUM, b. 11 Jan. 1814; d. 14 March 1814.
- iii. HANNAH WEBSTER, b. 11 Oct. 1815; d. 1 Aug. 1894, unm.
- iv. GEORGE HERRICK, b. 8 May 1817; d. 15 Sept. 1836.
156. v. MOSES, b. 19 June 1819.
- vi. PERSIS, b. 28 May 1821; d. 15 Jan. 1824.
- vii. MARY HERRICK, b. 28 Oct. 1823; m. in April 1861, Dr. S. M. Gale (as his third wife). Mrs. E. M. Boynton of West Newbury, Mass., was his daughter by his first wife. He had by wife Mary,  
Child:  
1. *Edward Warren*, b. 17 June 1866; d. 28 Sept. 1866.
- viii. PHEBE JANE, b. 30 Dec. 1826; m. 28 April 1858, Dr. S. M. Gale (as his second wife). She d. 7 May 1860.  
Child:  
1. *George Howe*, b. 1 May 1860; m. Augusta George of Nashua, N. H., and lived in N. Y. City.

91. JAMES HOW (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rochester, N. H., 11 May 1787; married 24 March 1814, ELIZA BALL WILLIS, daughter of Capt. Benjamin Willis, in Haverhill, Mass. He was a merchant in Haverhill for many years, and a leader in the Temperance movement in Haverhill; later he moved to Boston where he became a leading merchant in the dry goods business for several years. He was associated with his brother, Hall J. How, until his death, which occurred 12 May 1832. She died in Brooklyn, 31 Jan. 1862.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. ELIZABETH WILLIS,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 Feb. 1815; d. in Haverhill, 19 Aug. 1818.
- ii. MARY FISHER, b. 11 June 1816; m. 15 June 1836, Henry Waldron, son of Hon. Isaac and Mary Jones (Wallis) Waldron, b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 18 Sept. 1807, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 10 May 1876. He was engaged in mercantile business in New York. She d. in Plainfield, N. J., 2 Dec. 1896.  
Children:  
1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. in N. Y. City, 24 April 1837; d. in Northampton, Mass., 25 May 1881, unm.
2. *Isaac*, b. in Boston, Mass., 7 Aug. 1839; d. in N. Y. City, 21 Dec. 1893, unm.
3. *Henry*, b. in Boston, Mass., 29 Oct. 1841; d. 5 Nov. 1901, aged 60 years.
4. *Grace Sarah*, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 2 July 1844; m. 17 Jan. 1872, William DeWitt Miller, and lived in



Plainfield, N. J.; a merchant. She d. there 18 Feb. 1918.

5. *James How*, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1846; m. Margaret H. Zoller, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 18 Aug. 1894; a merchant.
6. *Richard Wallis*, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 31 Jan. 1851; d. in Fordham, N. Y., 11 Dec. 1900.
7. *George Bethune*, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 23 Sept. 1856; lived in N. Y. City, where he d. 16 Dec. 1920.

157. iii. JAMES, b. 30 Jan. 1818.

158. iv. BENJAMIN WILLIS, b. 10 Nov. 1821.

159. v. CALVIN FISHER, b. 25 June 1823.

92. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rochester, N. H., 2 Oct. 1788; married 21<sup>st</sup> Nov. 1813, ELIZABETH SANBORN, born in Greenland, N. H., 30 Oct. 1792; died in Lowell, Mass., 9 Aug. 1850. He married second, 15 Oct. 1851, SUSAN F. MILLS, daughter of Fisher and Sarah (Collins) Mills of Needham, Mass., born there 11 Feb. 1798; died in Needham, 2 Feb. 1872. He lived in East Kingston, N. H., where he was a farmer. He died in Billerica, Mass., 16 April 1872.

Children born in East Kingston:

- i. LUCY ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 Oct. 1814; m. 23 Sept. 1836, Isaac Merrill, son of William and Elsie (How) Merrill, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 23 May 1810; she d. in Galesburg, Ill., 20 Oct. 1892. He d. there 13 Dec. 1893.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 8 June 1839; d. 7 Sept. 1839.
2. *Edward Howe*, b. in Monroe, Mich., 3 Aug. 1840; m. in 1860, Carrie E. Bell; she d. 30 Jan. 1891. He m. 2nd. Fannie Slidell.
3. *William Isaac*, b. in Monroe, Mich., 5 Aug. 1849; d. in Galesburg, Ill., 23 April 1883. He was in the army in the Civil war.

- ii. MARY JACKSON, b. 7 Nov. 1816; m. 26 Nov. 1840, Sidney Davis, son of Johnson and Betsey (Fletcher) Davis, b. in Chelmsford, Mass., 28 Nov. 1815. They lived in Lowell, Mass., where she d. 23 June 1897. He d. there 5 March 1899.

Children:

1. *Mary How*, b. in Lowell, 20 Jan. 1842; m. Hamilton Burrage, and lived in Lowell.
2. *Henry Johnson*, b. in Billerica, Mass., 19 Aug. 1844; m. 24 Oct. 1872, Lizzie Ann Dyer, and lived in Brockton, Mass.

160. iii. GEORGE SANBORN, b. 8 Feb. 1819.

- iv. ELIZABETH RANDLETT, b. 3 Dec. 1824; m. 23 April 1846, Francis Bowman, son of Abel and Hannah Frothingham (Hunnewell) Bowman, b. in Billerica, Mass. They lived in Billerica, where she d. 9 March 1894.

Children:

1. *Alfred Francis*, b. ———; m. Olive Ballou.
2. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. ———; m. Lewis E. Robinson.
3. *George Howe*, b. ———; m. Rose Nell Chapman.
4. *Charles Abel*, b. ———; m. Maria Maud Ripley.



93. HALL JACKSON<sup>7</sup> HOW (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rochester, N. H., 12 Feb. 1791; married 6 Sept. 1820, ELIZABETH P. WALDRON, daughter of Hon. Isaac and Mary Jones (Wallis) Waldron, born in Portsmouth, N. H., 25 Feb. 1797. Their beautiful home was in South Boston, on the site long occupied by the Carney Hospital, a section once expected to be the fashionable part of Boston. Mr. How attained high rank among the merchants of Boston, and was the originator and forwarder of many enterprises which have contributed to the improvements of the city; notable among them being the Boston Wharf Company. (History of South Boston, Simonds, 1857). Mr. How died in South Boston, 17 Aug. 1849. Mrs. How died there 27 May 1854.

Children born in Boston:

- i. SARAH ELIZA,<sup>8</sup> b. 31 Aug. 1821; d. in Boston, 10 Aug. 1879.
- ii. LUCY FISHER, b. 12 June 1823; m. 16 Nov. 1859, Joshua Bates, son of Rev. Joshua and Anna (Poor) Bates, b. in Dedham, Mass., 17 March 1810. He graduated Middlebury College in the Class of 1832, and was for over thirty years Master of the Brimmer School in Boston, and d. there 25 Jan. 1888. She d. there 3 Feb. 1891.
161. iii. HALL JACKSON, b. 21 March 1825.
162. iv. ISAAC WALDRON, b. 26 Nov. 1826.
- v. HENRY WARE, b. 14 March 1829; no further record.
- vi. JOSEPH WILLARD, b. 23 May 1831; d. in Boston, 30 April 1856, unm.
- vii. ANNA MATILDA, b. 25 March 1833; m. 19 Sept. 1855, Samuel Worcester Bates, son of Rev. Joshua and Anna (Poor) Bates, b. in Middlebury, Vt., 9 Nov. 1822. He graduated Middlebury College in the class of 1837. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he d. 13 Jan. 1882. She d. there 13 April 1891.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Waldron*, b. 26 Nov. 1856; graduated at Harvard College in 1879.
  2. *Samuel Worcester*, b. 20 Oct. 1858.
  3. *Charles How*, b. 23 Feb. 1868; d. in Boston, 28 Jan. 1895.
  - viii. MARY HELEN, b. 18 Feb. 1835; m. 2 June 1857, William Perkins Draper, son of Daniel and Ann (Claffin) Draper, b. in Boston, 26 Jan. 1830, and d. in New York City, 30 July 1894.
- Children:
1. *Cornelia How*, b. in Boston, in May 1863; d. in Paris, France, 29 Sept. 1869.
  2. *Ada Augusta*, b. in Boston, 23 March 1866; d. in New York City, 5 Jan. 1882, unm.
  3. *Lucie How*, b. in Nice, France, 28 Nov. 1871; m. 3 May 1905, Ernest Schelling.
  4. *William Perkins*, b. in Interlaken, Switzerland, 17 July 1875, lived in N. Y. City.
  - ix. CHARLES TIBBETTS, b. in South Boston, Mass., 18 April 1836; he with his brothers, was engaged in mercantile business in Boston for several years. He lived for many years in Europe. Was called "The discoverer of Mt. Desert." At an early period, he purchased large tracts of land at that



now popular resort on the Maine coast. He gave to the settlement "Woodside Park," with a beautiful lake, and was a most generous benefactor in other ways. Mr. How died in Switzerland.

- x. JOHN BIRD, b. in South Boston, Mass., 26 Jan. 1839; with his brothers he was engaged in mercantile business in Boston. During the later years of his life, he lived in Europe.
- xi. CORNELIA WALLIS, b. in Boston, Mass., 12 Oct. 1840; d. in Boston, 12 March 1857.

94. CALVIN WHITING<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rochester, N. H., 13 July 1796; married 30 Nov. 1825, CHARLOTTE ATWELL, daughter of Col. Amos and Mehitable (Wilson) Atwell, born in Providence, R. I., 7 Sept. 1799. They lived in New York City, where he was engaged in mercantile business, and where he died 4 Dec. 1875. She died there 24 June 1884.

Children born in New York City:

- i. CHARLOTTE ATWELL,<sup>8</sup> b. 9 Dec. 1827; m. 20 Nov. 1850, Dr. Thomas Masters Markoe, son of Francis and Sarah (Caldwell) Markoe, b. in Philadelphia, Pa., 13 Sept. 1819. He graduated from Princeton College in the Class of 1836. He was Emeritus Professor of Surgery in the College of Physicians and Surgeons; consulting surgeon of New York Hospital, and Ex. President of the Astor Library. He d. in Easthampton, N. Y., 26 Aug. 1901. She d. in Southampton, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1904.

Children born in N. Y. City:

- 1. *Charlotte Howe*, b. 8 Dec. 1851; m. 29 April 1873, Robert Henderson Robertson, and lived in N. Y. City.
- 2. *Thomas Caldwell*, b. 14 Feb. 1854; d. 27 March 1855.
- 3. *Francis Hartman*, b. 20 March 1856; graduate of Princeton in the Class of 1876, and of the Class of 1879, College of Physicians and Surgeons; Professor of Clinical Surgery and lecturer at the latter institution; attending and consulting surgeon at St. Luke's and the New York Hospital; noted for his skill in operating for cancer; a member of many professional associations and social clubs. He m. 9 March 1882, Madeline Shelton, and d. at his home in New York City, 13 Sept. 1907.
- 4. *Sally Caldwell*, b. 19 Sept. 1857; m. 4 March 1905, Charles Edmund Merrill, graduate of Dartmouth, in the Class of 1869; a publisher in New York City.
- 5. *James Wright*, b. 19 July 1862; was graduated in 1885, from the College of Physicians and Surgeons; had a post graduate course in Munich, devoted to gynecology and obstetrics, and on return to New York he became the head of Sloane Hospital for women. For twenty years he was the family physician of the late J. Pierpont Morgan. With the aid of Mr. Morgan and some associate physicians, Dr. Markoe established the Lying-in Hospital of New York, and to it he devoted his services. He was shot to death by a lunatic during the morning service at St. George's



Church, Sunday, 18 April 1920. He m. 22 Nov. 1894, Mrs. Annette Butler Wetmore.

163. ii. JAMES CALVIN, b. 17 March 1829.  
 iii. GEORGE ATWELL, b. 20 June 1830; d. 15 Sept. 1831.  
 iv. CAROLINE TIBBETTS, b. 31 Oct. 1831; m. 17 Dec. 1850, James Byers Post, son of Jotham W. and Angeline (Byers) Post, b. in N. Y. City, 9 Sept. 1826. He served in the Civil war, as Lt. Col. of the 95th Regt. N. Y. Vols. He d. 31 Aug. 1902. She d. 25 Sept. 1902.  
 Children:  
 1. *James Byers*, b. in Boston, Mass., 5 Sept. 1854; m. 3 June 1885, Katherine Marble Matson, and lived at Richmond Hill, N. Y.  
 2. *Charles Francis*, b. in Boston, 3 April 1858; m. 17 Oct. 1885, Lillian Hooker Brodhead, and lived in New Brighton, N. Y.  
 3. *George Atwell*, b. in Roxbury, Mass., 19 Nov. 1859; m. 16 June 1887, Emily Kent, and lived at Richmond Hill, N. Y.  
 4. *Madeline*, b. in N. Y. City, 31 March 1864.  
 5. *Caroline*, b. in Astoria, N. Y., 25 July 1868; m. 27 April 1905, Thomas St. J. Seaman.  
 6. *Angeline*, b. in N. Y. City, 3 Oct. 1872.  
 v. ANNA ELIZABETH, b. 23 Aug. 1834; d. 31 Aug. 1835.  
 vi. GEORGIANNA, b. 19 April 1837; lived in N. Y. City.  
 vii. FREDERICK, b. 8 April 1838; d. 20 Oct. 1839.

95. FISHER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rochester, N. H., 3 Sept. 1798; married 16 June 1825, MATILDA SALTONSTALL, daughter of Dr. Nathaniel and Anna (White) Saltonstall, born in Haverhill, Mass., 9 Dec. 1796, and died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 21 May 1831. He married second, 1 Oct. 1832, ELIZABETH LEAVITT, daughter of David and Maria Clarissa (Lewis) Leavitt, born in Bethlehem, Ct., 4 July 1815. She died at the home of her son at Princeton, N. J., 20 Sept. 1899. Mr. Howe's career in New York was begun in 1820, in partnership with his brother Calvin. After 1842 he was Treasurer and Business Manager of the Brooklyn Lead Company, a corporation established in 1825 by David Leavitt, (father of Mrs. Howe) and always controlled by his family. Mr. Howe was an organizer of the Association of American Manufacturers of White Lead, and was its President at the time of his death.

Mr. Howe was ever a zealous member of the Presbyterian Church, and was a ruling elder of that denomination for forty seven years, entering that office at the age of twenty six years, in the Brick Church, New York, of which Dr. Spring was pastor. He remained there seven years, when upon removal of his residence across the river to Brooklyn, he was elected to the same office in the First Presbyterian Church of that village, and continued in the service until his death.

Mr. Howe served as director of corporations, financial, civic and educational. He was a Founder in 1836, of the Union



Theological Seminary of New York, and served as Director until the year of his death.

The years 1849 and 1850 were passed in travel in Europe, in Egypt and the Holy Land; those were days when tent life in the deserts, and the long journey from Jerusalem to Cairo was a very real adventure.

Mr. Howe, always a keen observer, always a diligent student of the Bible, published (New York, M. W. Dodd Co., 1854) the story of his experiences in the Near East, in a volume entitled "Oriental and Sacred Scenes." In 1871 and only a few months before his death, Mr. Howe published a small volume entitled "The True Site of Calvary." His argument, discussed with friends for many years, sought to prove that the Skull shaped hill, outside the walls of Jerusalem and nigh unto the Damascus Gate was the most probable place of the Crucifixion. Promptly Mr. Howe's theory met the hearty approval of biblical students of distinction, "and it was adopted by the late General Gordon" ("Egypt and Syria," Sir J. W. Dawson, London, 1887; 3d edition, 1892.)

For decades this "Site," with the legend attached, has been known—far and near—as "General Gordon's Calvary." This attribution emanated, we must believe, from some English source, unknowing of the truth. Ten or more years had passed after the publication of Mr. Howe's treatise before General Gordon, that supremely gallant Soldier-knight, laid eyes upon "the Place of a Skull," at Jerusalem. Cold type is proof conclusive that Mr. Fisher Howe was the one who first gave out the orderly argument to establish what good men now believe is "The True Site of Calvary," ("Where was the Place called Calvary," in *The Century Magazine*, November, 1888.) He died at his home in Brooklyn, N. Y., 7 Nov. 1871.

Children:

- i. HENRY FISHER,<sup>8</sup> b. in N. Y. City, 30 March 1826; d. 8 July 1827.
- ii. MATILDA SALTONSTALL, b. 15 May 1828; m. 19 April 1848, William Ripley Gould Jr., b. in Gallipolis, Ohio, 16 July 1816. They lived in Bay Ridge, N. Y., where he d. 22 April 1898. She d. there 29 May 1902.  
Children born in Brooklyn:
  1. *William Saltonstall*, b. 7 Feb. 1849; m. 26 April 1886, Jane Lounds Bache, and lived in N. Y. City. He grad. Williams College, Class of 1870. She d. in Sharon, Conn., 31 July 1927.
  2. *Edward Peters*, b. 6 March 1850; d. 25 April 1850.
  3. *Frederick*, b. 24 Nov. 1851; d. 1 March 1853.
  4. *Edward Peters*, b. 10 April 1853; d. 20 Feb. 1855.
  5. *Matilda*, b. 6 May 1855.
  6. *Charles*, b. 20 Oct. 1862; m. 24 Oct. 1917, Frances Up- ham of Des Moines, Iowa. They lived in Bay Ridge, N. Y.
- iii. ANNA WHITE, b. in N. Y. City, 22 Oct. 1830; d. 15 Oct. 1852
- iv. FISHER, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 13 Aug. 1833; d. 22 Dec. 1837.
- v. LEAVITT, b. in Brooklyn, 1 June 1835; d. 6 Sept. 1836.



- vi. LEAVITT, b. in Brooklyn, 24 Nov. 1836.
- vii. EDWARD, b. in Brooklyn, 8 March 1839.
- viii. ELIZABETH LEAVITT, b. in Brooklyn, 26 Feb. 1841; m. 10 May 1864, Byron Murray, son of Byron and Martha (Everest) Murray, b. in Chimney Point, a village in Addison, Vt., 23 Dec. 1827; d. in Fair Oaks, Calif., 24 July 1892. His widow d. 23 Jan. 1925.

Children:

- 1. *Archibald*, b. in Englewood, N. J., 26 June 1865; grad. Bellevue Medical College, 1889; Assistant Professor of Pathology, L. I. Coll. Hospital; pathologist to St. John's and St. Peter's Hospitals, Brooklyn, N. Y.; member of many medical and pathological associations.
  - 2. *Elizabeth Howe*, b. in Englewood, 9 July 1867; d. in San Francisco, Calif., 15 April 1879.
  - 3. *Louise*, b. in San Francisco, Calif., 30 April 1879; res. Silvermine, Conn.
  - ix. CHARLES ALBERT, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1 June 1843; d. 7 Dec. 1844.
  - x. ANNA, b. in Brooklyn, 12 July 1845; m. 12 Jan. 1870, Rev. Henry Matthias Booth, D.D., LL. D.; grad. of Williams College, Class of 1864, and of Union Theological Seminary 1867; pastor of Presbyterian Church, Englewood, N. J., for 25 years; President of Auburn Theological Seminary 1893-99. He d. in Auburn N. Y., 18 March 1899. His widow d. 12 Sept. 1922, in Englewood.
- Children born in Englewood:
- 1. *Fisher Howe*, b. 2 Nov. 1870; grad. of Williams College, Class of 1893, and of Auburn Theological Seminary, 1896; pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Tenafly, N. J. He m. Elizabeth B. T——, who d. 23 Aug. 1920. He m. 2d, 19 Jan. 1928, Mrs. Mary (Andrews) Mason.
  - 2. *Edith Lewis*, b. 15 Dec. 1872; m. 9 Oct. 1900, Rev. Percy Butler Wightman; she d. 16 May 1924.
  - 3. *Alice*, b. 26 Oct. 1874.
166. xi. FISHER, b. 19 April 1851.

96. DAVID<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 March 1789; married 1 Sept. 1814, MARY ANN WHITE, daughter of Hon. Leonard White of Haverhill. They lived in Haverhill.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. DAVID W.,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 Jan. 1815; lived in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- ii. SARAH DALTON, b. in Dec. 1822.

97. ISAAC REDINGTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Haverhill, Mass., 13 March 1791; married 16 June 1816, SARAH SALTONSTALL, daughter of Dr. Nathaniel and Anna (White) Saltonstall of Haverhill, born 5 Nov. 1790. He was a lawyer and an editor, and "was especially interested in whatever related to the arts and mechanics, and in these matters his mind was far in advance of his



age." He died in Haverhill, 15 Jan. 1860. She died there 25 July 1870.

Children born in Haverhill:

167. i. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 April 1817.
  - ii. MARY COOKE, b. 25 March 1819; m. 30 Sept. 1851, James H. Carleton of Haverhill. He purchased the place and homestead of John G. Whittier, the poet, and gave it to the city of Haverhill. They lived in Haverhill, where she d. 2 Sept. 1882. He d. there 27 March 1893.
  - iii. CAROLINE MATILDA, b. 27 Sept. 1821; d. 9 Aug. 1844, unm.
  - iv. ANNE ELIZABETH, b. 14 Nov. 1823; d. 7 July 1845, unm.
  - v. WILLIAM GARLAND, b. 28 June 1826; d. 26 Aug. 1826.
  - vi. FRANCES, b. 8 Oct. 1827; d. 5 Sept. 1828.
  168. vii. WILLIAM GARLAND, b. 1 Aug. 1829.
  169. viii. FRANCIS SALTONSTALL, b. 8 Nov. 1831.
98. JACOB<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 23 June 1795; married 25 May 1830, MARY CRANCH NORTON, daughter of Rev. Jacob Norton. She died 3 Nov. 1841, and he married second, MRS. MYRA HASTINGS of Methuen. He married third, in 1860, MRS. SALLY EMERSON of Haverhill, Mass. He lived in Haverhill nearly fifty years, going there first as clerk for his uncle David How. Afterwards he engaged in business upon his own account. He was for thirty years Deputy Sheriff; was for several years Chairman of the Board of Overseers; was commissioned by Gov. Lincoln, Major of the 5th Regt. of Infantry 2nd Div. Mass. Militia, and on 13 Aug. 1827, Lt. Col. and Col. of the same Regt. In 1838 he was chosen by his townsmen, together with the poet John G. Whittier as members of the Mass. Legislature. He died in Haverhill, 1 Oct. 1873.

Children born in Haverhill:

170. i. RICHARD CRANCH,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 Aug. 1831.
  171. ii. JAMES, b. 22 Sept. 1833.
  - iii. ELIZABETH NORTON, b. 17 Aug. 1836; m. 8 Nov. 1865, Charles R. Mason of Cambridge, Mass., and lived in Winchester, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Walter Russell*, b. 30 March 1868; d. 10 Aug. 1868.
  2. *Carrie*, b. 14 June 1870; d. 12 June 1875.
  3. *Lizzie Norton*, b. 14 March 1872.
- iv. MARY SMITH, b. 25 June 1839. She was adopted by Daniel P. Wood of Bangor, Me.; m. Nathaniel B. Mansfield of Boston.
- Children:
1. *Mary*.
  2. *Alice*.
  3. *Elizabeth*.
- v. CHARLOTTE ANN, b. 24 Oct. 1841; m. 28 Oct. 1870, Richard Cranch Dawes, son of George Minot and Mary Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Dawes, b. 16 July 1838. They lived in Oakland, Calif. She d. in San Francisco, Calif., 28 May 1880.
- Children:
1. *Mary Nantie*, b. 4 Aug. 1871; d. Dec. 1874.



99. REV. MOSES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Aug. 1789; married 11 Sept. 1823, FRANCES DEARBORN, daughter of Asa and Ruhaniah Dearborn, born in Portsmouth, N. H., 19 May 1801. He was ordained to the ministry 2 May 1816, and was located in Portsmouth several years, but later he was settled in New Bedford, Mass. He was in the ministry in the faith professed by the Free-Will Baptists for 65 years, and during this period, it is stated that he preached about 8000 times, attended 2,215 funerals, and joined in marriage 3,680 persons. He delivered an address at the Howe Family Gathering at South Framingham, Mass., in Aug. 1871, which was published in "The Howe Family Gathering." His wife died in Cambridge, Mass., 21 Jan. 1876, and he died there 25 June 1881.

Children:

172. i. MOSES GILES,<sup>8</sup> b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 14 Aug. 1826.  
 ii. WILLIAM SHACKFORD GRIDLEY, b. 9 Nov. 1831; d. 22 May 1890. A physician.  
 iii. LYMAN BARTLETT, b. 25 Feb. 1838. He was a graduate, and a professor in the Hanover Medical School at Manchester, N. H. He d. 15 Sept. 1893.

100. ISAAC<sup>7</sup> HOW (*Isaac,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Haverhill, 20 July 1794; married in Nov. 1817, HANNAH SAWYER, who died in Haverhill, 19 July 1828, aged 39 years. He married second, ABIGAIL MERRILL; she died 4 April 1836, aged 40 yrs. 7 mos. He married third, SARAH HALL. He with his brother Phineas engaged in the manufacture of felt hats, continuing and greatly enlarging the business begun by his father. From the History of Haverhill, we learn that "Isaac Junior was one of the largest manufacturers of his time, making at one time from forty to fifty dozens (hats) per day. This was about 1835." Late in life he settled in Derry, N. H.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM S.,<sup>8</sup> went West.  
 ii. ELBRIDGE, went West.  
 iii. CALVIN, m. Isabel Elder of Bangor.  
 iv. LOUISA.  
 v. BETHIA, m. and had two sons.

By second wife:

- vi. HANNAH, m. Ebenezer Webster of Haverhill, Mass., as his second wife.  
 vii. ISAAC, d. in Chicago, Ill.  
 viii. ABBY, m. and went West.  
 ix. FRANK, m. and lived in Derry, N. H., and is said to have had three children.

101. PHINEAS<sup>7</sup> HOW (*Isaac,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Haverhill, Mass., 6 July 1796; married 17 Oct. 1819, TRYPHENA WHEELER, daughter of Abner and Sarah (Stickney) Wheeler of Methuen, Mass. She died, and he married second, MARTHA MOORE. With his brother



Isaac, he continued at Haverhill, the business that was founded by his father, Capt. Isaac, of the manufacture of felt hats and made it one of the important industries of the town. He died 29 March 1879.

Children:

173. i. PHINEAS BERKLEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 28 July 1820.
- ii. HARRIET FRANCES, b. 8 Feb. 1823; m. 8 Feb. 1843, Jared S. Howe of Methuen. (See John Howe Family.)
- iii. HAZEN WHEELER, b. 26 June 1826; d. "aged 24 years."
- iv. SARAH HELEN, b. 17 Feb. 1828; d. 10 Jan. 1841.
- v. MARGARET, d. young.
- vi. HENRY JACKSON, b. 22 Oct. 1835; "Major Henry Jackson How was killed in one of the battles (Glendale) fought during a retreat of the army from Fair Oaks to Malverton, on James river, 30 June 1862. He was son of Phineas and Tryphena (Wheeler) How; was born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Oct. 1835, and was therefore 26 years old at the time of his death. He was fitted for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., and entered in 1854, but left in the first term in his freshman year. He reentered in the class of the next year. After leaving college he was engaged most of the time in the manufacture of hats, until the breaking out of the rebellion, when he resolved to devote himself to the cause of his country. He entered into the service with his whole soul, and proceeded at once to raise a company which was attached to the 19th regiment. He was a fine soldier; six feet in height, of splendid personal appearance, great physical power and indomitable courage. He received a commission as major. Major How was engaged in much active service and exhibited the utmost intrepidity on the battlefield until, at last, his life was sacrificed in the cause to which he had so nobly devoted himself." (Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College, 1861-62.) Major How's name is inscribed on a tablet in the Memorial Hall of Harvard University.

By second wife:

- vii. HARVEY, b. in 1858; d. aged 8 months.

102. ISAAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 1 Aug. 1783; married in Nov. 1811, ESTHER CURRIER, a grand daughter of Jonathan and Esther (Gage) Merrill, born 7 Oct. 1789. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and died 18 Sept. 1861. She died 14 Feb. 1865, aged 75 years.

Children:

- i. JOHN,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 July 1813; d. 19 July 1817.
174. ii. JOHN, b. 12 Sept. 1819.
- iii. MIRANDA, b. 30 Jan. 1822; m. John Sleeper.
- iv. ESTHER, b. 25 Dec. 1825; m. James Monroe Moreland, son of William and Abigail (Emerson) Moreland, b. in Haverhill, 16 Feb. 1821. They lived in Methuen.

Children:

1. Sarah Adeline, b. 26 May 1851.
2. Ella Frances, b. 17 Sept. 1854.



- v. ISABEL LADD, b. 12 Dec. 1828; m. William Moreland (brother of James M.), b. in Haverhill, 30 July 1823. They lived in Methuen, where he was a shoemaker.

Children:

- i. *Albert Laroy*, b. 6 Aug. 1865.

- vi. LYDIA JANE, b. 26 Sept. 1833; m. 18 May 1854, Amos Bailey Poor.

103. DANIEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 4 Dec. 1786; married 22 Oct. 1818, SALLY HAZELTON of Salem, N. H. daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail (Hastings) Hazelton, born 1 March 1787. He lived on the old homestead of his father and grandfather, with his brother Isaiah, where he died 3 July 1839, aged 52 years. She died there 9 Sept. 1873.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 April 1819; m. George Mills, son of Jesse and Nancy (Graham) Mills of Chester, N. H. They lived in Methuen.

Children:

- i. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. in 1841.

175. ii. CHARLES, b. 10 Jan. 1822.

- iii. SARAH ANN, b. 25 Jan. 1825; d. young.

- iv. SARAH ANN, b. 15 May 1827; m. 13 Feb. 1845, David Worthen, son of Jonathan and Jane (Channing) Worthen of Chester, N. H.

Children:

- i. *Elizabeth Jane*, b. in 1846.

2. *George Nelson*, b. in 1856.

104. EBENEZER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 18 Feb. 1782; married 21 April 1810, SARAH FOSTER, daughter of William and Mehitabel (Fuller) Foster, born in North Andover, Mass., 17 Jan. 1780, and died in Methuen, in July 1827. He married second, 14 May 1841, HANNAH HOBBS SANBORN, daughter of Capt. Ebenezer Sanborn, born in New Hampton, N. H., 8 Jan. 1806. After the death of his first wife, he sold out in Methuen, and moved to New Hampton, N. H., where he bought his wife's father's place in New Hampton, and afterwards lived, and died 12 April 1861. She died there 26 June 1881.

Children by first wife, born in Methuen:

- i. SARAH,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Jan. 1811; m. 25 Feb. 1829, Harrison Trull, son of Peter Trull of Dracut, Mass.

Children:

- i. *A son*, d. young.

2. *Caroline Plumley*, b. about 1840; m. George Richardson, son of Obadiah Richardson of Dracut.

176. ii. JOHN FOSTER, b. 15 March 1812.

- iii. RUBY FOSTER, b. 16 Dec. 1813; m. Asa Webster Harris, son of Heman and Rebecca (Webster) Harris, b. in Meredith, N. H., 16 July 1805. They lived in Salem, N. H., a short



time, and then moved to Methuen near the old homestead of his father, where he was a farmer and shoe maker.

Children:

1. *Lucy Jane*, b. 28 July 1832; m. Benjamin Milton Hall, lived in Methuen.
  2. *Alonzo*, b. 7 Jan. 1835; m. Lucy Jane Gutterson, and lived in Methuen.
  3. *Orlando*, b. 11 May 1839; he was a carpenter, and d. aged 22 years.
  4. *Judith Augusta*, b. 16 Oct. 1842; m. Solomon Harrison Shattuck, b. 2 Feb. 1841, and lived in Lawrence.
  5. *Albert Howe*, b. 24 Sept. 1851.
- iv. MEHITABLE FULLER, b. 31 May 1816; d. in 1833.
- v. LUCY, b. 9 April 1818; m. 19 Feb. 1843, Anson G. Bodwell, son of Enoch Bodwell of Pelham, N. H. He d. and she m. 2nd. James Jeffries. They moved to Sherry Box, Shelby Co. Mo.
- Children:
1. *Aden*, d. young.
  2. *Ada*, d. young.
  3. *Sarah A.*, d. young.
  4. *Forrest*, b. 27 June 1851, in Methuen.
177. vi. EBENEZER, b. 18 Feb. 1821.
178. vii. ALBERT, b. 8 March 1826.

Children by second wife born in New Hampton:

- viii. SARAH FOSTER, b. 18 June 1842; m. 23 May 1870, John W. Ellis of Woonsocket, R. I.
- Children:
1. *John*, b. in Woonsocket, 26 June 1871; d. 9 Oct. 1895.
  2. *Walter Howe*, b. in Smithfield, R. I., 26 May 1874.
  3. *Harry Edward*, b. in Smithfield, R. I., 19 Dec. 1875; d. 14 March 1878.
  4. *Edith Almira*, b. in Woonsocket, R. I., 1 April 1884.
- ix. EMMA SARAH, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 19 Jan. 1847; m. 9 April 1896, Charles B. Maxwell of Topeka, Kans.

105. PARKER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salem, N. H., 29 March 1784; married MARY SHAW, daughter of David Shaw. They settled in Holderness, N. H., where he was a farmer. He died there 16 April 1867.

Children born in Holderness:

- i. SUSAN,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; m. Moses Twombly of Strafford, settled first in Holderness, then moved to Strafford.
- Children:
1. *Emily*, d. unm.
  2. *Stephen*, d. unm.
179. ii. DAVID, b. 28 Oct. 1806.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 26 Sept. 1811; d. young.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. 26 Sept. 1811.
180. v. STEPHEN BAKER, b. 14 May 1817.
181. vi. SAMUEL WRIGHT, b. ———.
- vii. RACHEL P., b. ———; d. unm.
- viii. MABY, b. ———; m. Stephen Lee, son of Ebenezer Lee. He



d. and she m. 2nd. Freeman Evans, son of Nicholas Evans, a farmer and lived in Plymouth, N. H.

Children:

1. *Emma Lee*, b. ———; m. Darius Evans.

By second husband:

2. *Lewis*, b. ———; d. aged about 19 yrs.
3. *Edwin*.
4. *Frank*.
5. *Adeliza*.
6. *Allala*.
7. *Lucy Ann*.

106. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salem, N. H., 17 Feb. 1786; married (int. ———, 1807) MARTHA DRAKE, born in Methuen, Mass., 3 Dec. 1785. She died in New Hampton, N. H., 25 May 1816. He married second, MRS. REBECCA (WYATT) WILSON, widow of Jonathan Wilson, and daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Rogers) Wyatt, born in Campton, N. H., 21 June 1787. He lived in New Hampton, where he was a farmer, and where he died 6 Jan. 1864. His widow died in Laconia, N. H., 6 Aug. 1876.

Children born in New Hampton:

182. i. LORENZO GILMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Feb. 1810.
183. ii. JAMES MADISON, b. 22 Nov. 1811.
184. iii. HENRY DRAKE, b. 10 March 1814.
- iv. NANCY DRAKE, b. 15 May 1816; m. Jacob Bodwell of Derry, N. H. He d. and she m. 2nd. Rev. William Hale, and d. 24 April 1873.

By second wife:

185. v. HORACE FARNSWORTH, b. 16 April 1817.
186. vi. JOSIAH SANBORN, b. 2 Nov. 1818.
187. vii. AARON MALLON, b. 25 Dec. 1820.
- viii. HARRIET SIMPSON, b. 7 Oct. 1822; m. Capt. Warren Kelly, son of Michael Kelly, b. in New Hampton. He was a captain in the Civil war.

Children:

1. *Wyatt Warren*, b. in Bristol, N. H.
2. *Park Herbert*, b. in Hooksett, N. H.
- ix. MARTHA DRAKE, b. 11 April 1824; d. unm. She was an invalid and insane for many years.
- x. WILLIAM GIDDINGS, b. 16 April 1826; m. Susan Blake, b. 23 July 1846; d. 21 Sept. 1882. He m. 2nd. Fanny Lewis. He lived in Lowell, Mass.; no children.
188. xi. GEORGE WALTER, b. 6 April 1828.
- xii. BETSEY ELIZABETH, b. 9 June 1832; m. 11 April 1850, Charles P. Stevens, son of George and Deborah (Maxfield) Stevens, b. in Gilmanton, N. H., 1827. She m. 2nd. Abraham L. Morrison, b. in Sanbornton, N. H., 4 Dec. 1818.

Children:

1. *Wyatt Mallon*, b. 13 July 1853; was in the shoe business in Haverhill, Mass.
2. *Nellie Mattie*, b. 6 Aug. 1860.



107. KENDALL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Hampton, N. H., (no date given); married MARY ———. He went to Baltimore, Md., where he died, his death being caused by wrestling. His widow returned to Methuen, Mass., where she married second, ——— Webster.

Children:

- i. ASENATH E.,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); m. as his 2nd. wife, Daniel C. Rawlins of Methuen, b. 21 April 1824.

Children:

- i. D. Arthur, b. 4 June 1858.

108. PHILLIP<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elizabeth*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salem, N. H., 20 Dec. 1785; married (int. 24 Sept. 1809) ELIZABETH HOWE, (his cousin) daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Mallon) Howe, born in Salem, N. H., about 1791. He lived in Methuen, where he was a carpenter. He died there 23 May 1848. She died there 10 June 1867, aged 73 years.

Children born in Methuen:

189. i. NILES,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 April 1810.  
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 July 1812; m. Zebediah C. Clark of Andover, Mass. They settled in Methuen, Mass., where he d. of small pox.

Children:

- i. Melissa, d. unm.  
2. Otis, m. and lived in Derry, N. H.  
3. Charles, lived in Methuen.  
4. Eliza, lived in Methuen, unm.

And five others.

- iii. AARON PARKER, b. 19 May 1817; m. Alvira Page, and lived in Lowell, Mass.  
iv. PERSIS BLANCHARD, b. 1 Jan. 1825; m. Rufus L. Page. She d. leaving one child.  
i. George Albert, b. 15 Oct. 1848.  
v. CHARLES, b. ———; d. young.

109. RUFUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Abiel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 1 Jan. 1804; married in June 1824, ELIZA ANN NEAL, born in Meredith, N. H., about 1807. They lived in Methuen, where he was a blacksmith. He died there 2 Sept. 1872.

Children born in Methuen:

190. i. WILLIAM MESSER,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dec. 1829.  
191. ii. JOHN NEAL, b. 11 June 1832.  
iii. MARIANA, b. 6 June 1834; d. young.  
iv. SEWELL LAROCY, b. 3 Jan. 1843; d. young.

110. CHRISTOPHER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 31 March 1791; married 17 June 1819, ABIAH WHITTIER; she died 19 Feb. 1830. He married second, in Sept. 1830, ANNA GAGE of Pelham, Mass.; she died 6 Aug. 1832. He married third, 24 Dec. 1833,



MARY FOSTER of Boxford, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and where he died 15 July 1876. His widow died there 31 Aug. 1886.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. RICHARD WHITTIER,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 Aug. 1821; he lived in Lawrence, Mass., where he was a saloon keeper, and d. 9 April 1875, unm.
- ii. ABIAH JANE, b. 2 May 1823; d. 9 Sept. 1832.  
By third wife:
- iii. MARY JANE, b. 23 Nov. 1835; d. 13 April 1893, unm.
- iv. CAROLINE AUGUSTA, b. 19 Aug. 1837; m. 2 June 1870, William M. Rogers of Methuen.

Children:

1. *Christopher Howe*, b. 6 May 1871.
2. *Annie Tenney*, b. 19 Aug. 1876; d. 17 March 1877.
- v. ALBION HENRY, b. 30 Jan. 1842; m. Elizabeth Joslin of Lawrence, Mass., where he was engaged in the milk business.
- vi. ALBIANNA HENRIETTA, b. 30 Jan. 1842.

III. FREDERICK<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Methuen, Mass., 18 Oct. 1793; married 13 April 1820, LYDIA PUTNAM, she died 1 June 1821. He married second, 25 Dec. 1821, BETSEY DALE, she died 30 Sept. 1825. He married third, 12 Feb. 1827, CATHERINE WILKINS, born 6 June 1807; died 1 Jan. 1834. He married fourth, 26 Nov. 1834, MARY WILKINS. He lived in Danvers, Mass., where he was a blacksmith.

Children born in Danvers:

192. i. FREDERICK WEBSTER,<sup>8</sup> b. 28 Aug. 1822.
- ii. LYDIA E., b. 23 May 1821; m. 12 Dec. 1844, Henry A. Wilkins.
- By third wife:
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 13 March 1828; d. 13 Feb. 1829.
193. iv. JOSEPH W., b. 24 Oct. 1829.
- By fourth wife:
194. v. ELIAS WILKINS, b. 12 July 1835.

II2. PHINEAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Methuen, Mass., 15 May 1797; married 19 Feb. 1822, CYNTHIA CURRIER, of Methuen. He settled in Concord, Mass., where he engaged in trade, and kept a large country store; he became one of the leading men of the town, and was elected a member of the State Senate from Concord, and died 18 June 1852.

Children born in Concord:

- i. MARY,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 March 1823; d. 20 Aug. 1897, unm., at Concord.
195. ii. GEORGE PHINEAS, b. 24 Jan. 1829.

II3. JOSEPH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Methuen, Mass., 12 Aug. 1800; married in Nov. 1831, CAROLINE HAMBLET; she died 19 April 1837. He married second, in Nov. 1842, SARAH CARLETON; she died 14 Aug. 1864. He married third, 25 Jan. 1865, MRS. ABI-



GAIL J. HALL; she died 3 May 1865. He married fourth, 28 March 1866, MRS. ANNA M. HALL. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and for many years he was deacon of the Church, and was prominent in town affairs, and also at one time was President of the Essex Agricultural Society. She died 28 April 1882. He died 20 Feb. 1895.

Children born in Methuen:

- 196. i. JOSEPH SIDNEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 Oct. 1832.
- 197. ii. MILTON GROSVENOR, b. 10 Aug. 1834.
- iii. HENRY MARTIN, b. 12 March 1837; d. 5 Sept. 1838.

114. JOSEPH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Standish, Me., 31 May 1791; married in Feb. 1816, ELIZABETH DOUGLAS of Portland, Me., daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Bailey) Douglas, born in New London, Ct., 8 July 1790. They lived in Portland, where he died 1 Aug. 1820. She married second, about 1825, Samuel Holbrook of Freeport, Me. She died in Portland, Me., 8 Oct. 1863.

Children born in Portland:

- i. ABBY CAROLINE,<sup>8</sup> b. 31 July 1820; m. 17 Dec. 1851, James W. Leavitt; no children.

115. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Standish, Me., 30 Sept. 1793; married 25 Dec. 1817, SUSAN GATES, daughter of William and Lydia (Whittemore) Gates, born in Gloucester, Mass., 28 Feb. 1798. They lived in Portland, Me., where he died 26 June 1859. They lived a short time in Baltimore, Md., and then returned to Portland, where they spent the remainder of their lives, except a few years on a farm in Abbott, Me. She died in Cincinnati, O.

Children:

- 198. i. JOHN PIERPONT,<sup>8</sup> b. in Baltimore, 28 Oct. 1818.
- 199. ii. WILLIAM CHARLES, b. in Portland, 22 April 1821.
- iii. LEMUEL GATES, b. 24 Dec. 1822; d. 11 April 1829.
- 200. iv. GEORGE MURDOCK, b. in Portland, 30 Dec. 1825.
- v. WOODBURY STORER, b. in Portland, 25 June 1829; m. in Auburn, N. Y., 8 Aug. 1867, Clara Dewey, b. 3 Sept. 1840. He was a dentist in Cincinnati, Ohio; no children.
- vi. SUSAN CAROLINE, b. 29 March 1832; m. 26 Sept. 1852, Allen Collier, b. in Cohasset, Mass., 13 Dec. 1816, son of James and Sally (Lincoln) Collier of Cohasset. He d. in Cincinnati, Ohio, 2 July 1878. She was living there in 1897.

Children:

- 1. Sarah Caroline, b. 11 Aug. 1853, in Portland, Me., and d. 16 Aug. 1853.
- 2. Annie Caroline, b. in Cincinnati, 14 Aug. 1854.
- 3. Susan Alice, b. in Cincinnati, 23 June 1857; d. in Cohasset, 5 Oct. 1859.
- 4. Elizabeth Miller, b. in Cincinnati, 14 Jan. 1860.
- 5. Allen, b. in Cincinnati, 11 Oct. 1862. Was living in Cincinnati, in 1897.



116. DANIEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Standish, Me., 5 Oct. 1795; married 29 Jan. 1818, ELIZA THRASHER, born about 1793. They lived in Portland, Me., where he died in May 1847. She died there in 1874.

Children:

- i. JAMES LUNT,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 March 1819; d. in Portland, 15 July 1893.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 22 July 1820; d. in Portland, in Oct. 1870.
- iii. HARRIET ELIZA, b. 27 Oct. 1825; d. in Portland, 22 Aug. 1844.
- iv. SARAH THRASHER, b. 7 Jan. 1829; d. in Portland, 23 Sept. 1844.
- v. MARIA WILLIAMS, b. 20 Sept. 1830; d. in Portland, 5 Jan. 1836.

117. ASA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Mark*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Middleton, Mass., 25 May 1816; married 7 March 1844, LUCY ANN FRANCES CUMMINGS, daughter of John and Portia (Huntoon) Cummings, born in Claremont, N. H., 15 Oct. 1822. In his younger days he went to sea a short time. On his return he entered Norwich University, and received the degree of A. B. and A. M. and later received the degree of M. D. from Dartmouth College, then he went to Europe and spent several months in the hospitals of London and Paris, and returned as the surgeon of the steamer. After his return, instead of practicing medicine, he took up civil engineering, and was for a time the Division Engineer on the Chicago & Northwestern R. R. and later he returned to Northfield, Vt., where he died 23 Sept. 1894. She was living there in 1898.

Children:

- i. JOHN HENRY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Sharon, Vt., 2 Jan. 1848; m. 31 May 1876, Anna Belknap, b. in Randolph, Vt., 14 May 1849.
- ii. ELLA THEODA, b. in Northfield, Vt., 18 June 1852; m. 6 May 1886, William C. Claggett, b. in Northfield, 21 Sept. 1850.
- iii. JOSEPHINE CUMMINGS, b. in Burke, Vt., 17 Nov. 1855; d. 23 Oct. 1864.
201. iv. MALVERD ABIJAH, b. in Northfield, Vt., 9 Dec. 1863.

118. ISAAC BRIDGEMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Mark*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Norwich, Vt., 27 June 1827; married 22 Sept. 1859, HANNAH REBECCA GOULD, daughter of James and Rebecca (Morrill) Gould, born in Northfield, Vt., 11 June 1837. He was by profession a civil engineer. They lived in Northfield, Vt., several years; during that time he was representative to the State Legislature three terms, and was chairman of the Republican County Committee. He went to Iowa in the Spring of 1861. Just prior to leaving Northfield he helped to raise and fit out the first regiment of volunteers to go to Washington from Vermont. He located in Clinton, Iowa, and for nine years he was Superintendent of the Chi-



cago and Northwestern Railway across the State of Iowa. Later he was one of the directors of the Iowa Midland Railway, and a director of the First National Bank of Clinton, Iowa, and also a director of the "Clinton Savings Bank" in that city. He had considerable taste for literature, wrote many short stories in both poetry and prose. One article called "Howe's Railway Rhymes" was published in the Chicago Evening Journal, and gave him some prominence as a writer, as it was used in a lawsuit against the railway, as evidence in behalf of the company.

Later in life they returned east, and located in Danvers, Mass., where he died 23 April 1880.

Children:

- i. REUBEN SHERBURNE,<sup>8</sup> b. in Northfield, Vt., 27 Nov. 1860; d. there 6 Feb. 1861.
- ii. JAMES ABIJAH, b. 12 Jan. 1863; d. in Clinton, Iowa, 27 Aug. 1863.
- iii. LILY, b. in Clinton, Iowa, 8 Dec. 1863; d. there 10 Aug. 1864.
- iv. MARY, b. in Clinton, 9 March 1865; m. 18 June 1884, Alden Perley White, son of Alden Amos and Harriet (Boardman) White, b. in Danvers, Mass., 20 Oct. 1855, d. there 4 Aug. 1885. He was living in Salem, Mass., in 1898.

Children:

- i. *Alden Eaton*, b. in Danvers, 25 May 1885; d. in Salem, Mass., 17 Feb. 1892.
- v. ODA, b. in Clinton, 29 Aug. 1867; m. 2 Oct. 1902, John Hol-yoke Nichols of Tewksbury, Mass.
- vi. MARGARET (Daisy), b. in Clinton, 3 Aug. 1870; was living in Danvers in 1928.
202. vii. GEORGE ALONZO, b. 18 Nov. 1872.

119. BENJAMIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Mark*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Middleton, Mass., 8 Aug. 1828; married 25 Dec. 1856, ANN JANE RICHARDSON, daughter of Daniel and Olive Berry (Perkins) Richardson, born in Middleton, 24 Feb. 1837. They lived in Middleton, Mass., where he died 24 March 1889.

Children:

- i. ANNIE JOHNSON,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 April 1858.
- ii. NELLIE COBURN, b. 3 May 1864.
- iii. GALEN BENJAMIN, b. 16 Oct. 1868; m. 27 June 1900, Ruth Conant, daughter of Benjamin F. Conant of Topsfield, Mass. She d. 27 Feb. 1901.

120. ASA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Mark*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Middleton, Mass., 18 June 1830; married 27 May 1857, OLIVE MARIA RICHARDSON, daughter of Daniel and Olive Berry (Perkins) Richardson, born in Middleton, 26 Aug. 1834. They lived in Middleton.

Children born in Middleton:

- i. CAROLINE MARIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 Feb. 1858; m. 18 June 1888, George Morton Derry, son of Joseph and Mary (Miner) Derry, b. in Salisbury, N. B., 20 April 1865.



## Children:

- i. *Miriam Erskine*, b. in Middleton, Mass., 19 March 1890.
- ii. HENRY ERSKINE, b. 16 April 1860; m. Mary Ella Griffin, daughter of B. Frank Griffin, and lived in Danvers, Mass.

121. NICHOLAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nicholas D.*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hollis, N. H., 11 Jan. 1803; married WEALTHY PETTENGILL of Andover, Mass. They lived in Boston until about 1833, when they moved to Andover, where her father lived.

## Children:

203. i. MERRILL NICHOLAS,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston, in 1828.
204. iii. JOHN WASHINGTON, b. 17 Sept. 1833.
205. iv. CHARLES, b. ———.
- v. ESTHER, b. (no date given); m. and settled in Bridgeton, Me.

122. ISAAC CADY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 7 Dec. 1807; married 9 Sept. 1832, ROXALENA FENTON, born in Broadelbin, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1809. They lived in Newport, N. Y.

## Children:

- i. MILTON,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 July 1833; he was a lawyer, and lived in Newport, N. Y., unm.
206. ii. NEWTON, b. 26 Sept. 1835.
207. iii. FENTON, b. 7 June 1840.
- iv. MARY, b. 2 April 1842; m. 15 Sept. 1863, Albert G. Hall. They lived in Newport, N. Y.

## Children:

1. Addie, b. 12 Aug. 1864.
2. Albertus, b. in Feb. 1867.
- v. MARTHA, b. 12 Aug. 1846; d. 22 Feb. 1859.

123. IRA BURCH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1815; married CHARITY HELMER, (ancestry not given). They lived in Ottawa, Ill. She died, and he married, second, ELIZA WARD.

## Children:

- i. BYRON.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. AARON.
- iii. CLARK.
- iv. AMY.

124. LUCIUS LOTHROP<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 16 March 1819; married MARIETTA ELLSWORTH, born in Litchfield, N. Y., about 1822. They lived in Phelps, N. Y., where he was a farmer

## Children born in Phelps:

- i. CORNELIUS,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1849.
- ii. HENRIETTA.



125. MANSON W.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Cady*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Newport, N. Y., 24 May 1817; married 24 June 1847, EMILY THOMPSON. They lived in Newport, Oneida Co., N. Y.

Children born in Clinton:

- i. WARREN,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 June 1858.

126. PERLEY P.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Junius N. Y., 19 Jan. 1813; married 14 Oct. 1838, REBECCA ANN NORRIS. They lived in Waterloo, N. Y., where he died 6 Jan. 1822. She died 25 July 1890.

Children born in Waterloo:

- i. THOMAS,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 July 1839; d. 8 Feb. 1842.
- ii. MARY BIGELOW, b. 27 April 1841; m. 18 May 1864, Walter J. Seymour, b. 4 June 1821, d. 8 July 1885. They lived in Troy, N. Y. She was living in Waterloo, in 1890.
- iii. BIGELOW, b. 25 April 1843; d. 15 April 1858.
- iv. JOHN KNOX, b. 14 Aug. 1844; d. 8 Jan. 1846.
- v. GENEVRA, b. 17 Nov. 1846; m. 30 Nov. 1864, E. H. Saltkeld. She m. 2nd. 28 Jan. 1873, Dan. W. Riddle, b. 12 July 1834. They lived in Saranac Lake, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Pearley M.*, b. 14 Aug. 1866.
2. *Blanche H.*, b. 9 April 1875.
3. *George W.*, b. 7 March 1877; d. 7 March 1878.
4. *George W.*, b. 4 Nov. 1879.
- vi. ALICE C., b. 14 Nov. 1849; d. 22 Nov. 1850.
- vii. ALICE C., b. 24 May 1851; m. 20 June 1877, Louis L. Thurwachter, b. 3 Sept. 1839. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Charles Howe*, b. 10 Dec. 1882; d. 5 Sept. 1891.

127. WILLARD W.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Junius, N. Y., 3 May 1817; married 12 Dec. 1848, MARY LITTELL, born 8 Aug. 1825. They lived in Toledo, Ohio.

Children:

- i. CHARLES T.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Middletown, Ohio, 3 April 1850. He lived in Minneapolis, Minn., where he d. 10 Sept. 1891.
- ii. WILLARD W., b. in Toledo, Ohio, 29 June 1853; he was living in Toledo, in 1890.
- iii. HARRIETTE L., b. in Toledo, Ohio, 3 June 1855; m. 27 Dec. 1883, Wilbur F. Goodspeed, b. 31 July 1836. They lived in Columbus, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Charles Barrett*, b. in Cleveland, Ohio, 8 Feb. 1885.
- iv. JOHN E., b. in Toledo, Ohio, 11 May 1859; he was living in Toledo, in 1890.

128. WARREN H.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Junius, N. Y., 16 Aug. 1829; married 5 April 1854, CORNELIA E. SOUTHWICK, born 9 Oct. 1835. They lived in Oshtemo, Kalamazoo Co., Mich.



## Children:

208. i. ADEN SOUTHWICK,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1855.  
 ii. THOMAS LORING, b. 23 Oct. 1857.  
 iii. LILY ANNA, b. 21 April 1858; d. 20 April 1862.  
 iv. EDWARD M., b. 18 Aug. 1862.  
 v. CHARLTON W., b. 14 Sept. 1864.  
 vi. WARREN H., b. 18 Oct. 1866.  
 vii. NELLIE E., b. 22 March 1869; m. Fred A. Fellows.  
 viii. HARRIET, b. 25 Aug. 1872.  
 ix. LOTTIE MAY, b. in Nov. 1873; d. 22 May 1874.
129. CHARLES T. L.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Isaac C.,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Junius, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1832; married 11 Feb. 1858, VIANNA BALLOU GOFF, born 3 May 1839; she died 10 Dec. 1868. He married second, 2 Nov. 1871, AGNES GOFF, born 2 Dec. 1842. They lived in Cincinnati, Ohio.

## Children:

- i. THOMAS GOFF,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Nov. 1858; d. 24 Jan. 1859.  
 ii. WILLARD WARREN, b. 31 July 1860.  
 iii. HARRY TRUMAN, b. 25 Sept. 1862.  
 iv. CHARLES GOFF, b. 21 July 1873.
130. CADY E.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Phelps, N. Y., 10 May 1813; married MARY J. WADSWORTH. He married second, MARY E. HALLETT.
- Children by second wife:

- i. JOSEPHINE.<sup>8</sup>  
 ii. HELEN.

131. AUGUSTUS H.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Isaac C.,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Phelps, N. Y., 22 March 1820; married HANNAH SHUCKER. They lived in Phelps.

## Children:

- i. THOMAS.<sup>8</sup>  
 ii. EMMA.  
 iii. JULIA.  
 iv. SEYMOUR.

132. PERLEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph C.,<sup>6</sup> Perley,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Chesterfield, Mass., 24 July 1795; married 12 March 1818, DORRIS FRENCH, born in Westhampton, Mass., 14 March 1795, died in Otisco, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1832. He married second, 7 March 1833, ABIGAIL COWLES, who was born 4 April 1802. They lived in Otisco, N. Y., where he was a farmer. He was one of the prominent men of the town, and held various town offices. He was a captain in the State militia, being commissioned by Gov. DeWitt Clinton, in 1826. He died in Otisco, 12 May 1868. She died there 8 March 1895, aged 93 years.

## Children born in Otisco:

- i. JOSEPH RHOADES,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; d. young.



- ii. EVELINE TAMAR, b. 7 June 1821; m. 10 Oct. 1860, Oliver Harris Kingsley, b. 26 June 1824. They lived in Otisco, where he d. 13 Feb. 1882. She d. there 11 Nov. 1890.

Children:

- i. *Mary Eva*, b. 12 May 1862; d. young.

- iii. LUCY SEVIAH, b. 7 Dec. 1826; m. 8 July 1851, Josiah H. Stanley, b. 25 Aug. 1824. They lived in Otisco, where he d. 25 Jan. 1854. She m. 2nd. 27 Dec. 1859, William Nathaniel Tuttle, b. 25 Nov. 1828, d. in Iowa, 15 Nov. 1917. She d. there 6 Dec. 1914.

Children by second husband:

- i. *Henry William*, b. 2 Nov. 1861; m. Myra White, 6 Aug. 1889. He was a graduate of Williams College 1886, and of Yale Divinity School.

209. iv. ELISHA PERLEY, b. 29 July 1832.

By second wife:

- v. DORRIS LUVINA, b. 2 July 1835; m. 3 May 1857, Evander W. Scott King, b. 25 June 1827; they lived in Otisco, N. Y., where she d. 13 April 1910. He d. there 19 Jan. 1911.

Children born in Otisco:

1. *Erdelle Stanley*, b. 4 Oct. 1858; m. 7 Jan. 1886, Ida Elizabeth Tholins, living in Lincoln, Nebr., 1900.
2. *Edward Janes*, b. 1 Feb. 1860; d. 1 July 1878.
3. *Clara May*, b. 12 March 1866; m. 12 March 1886, Henry L. Clark.
4. *Eva Abigail*, b. 14 March 1869; a teacher in the public schools in Syracuse, N. Y., in 1900.
5. *Frederick Howe*, b. 17 May 1872; m. 7 Nov. 1895, Lena May Dowding.

210. vi. BENJAMIN JOHNSON COWLES, b. 6 May 1838.

211. vii. HENRY JOSEPH, b. 4 March 1840.

- viii. GEORGIANNA EMILY, b. 25 July 1841; m. 27 Dec. 1860, William Scott Barnum, b. 21 May 1835. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y.

Children born in Syracuse:

1. *Perley Alanson*, b. 12 May 1862; d. 2 March 1864.
2. *Willis Howe*, b. 10 May 1863; d. 9 March 1864.
3. *Fred Howe*, b. 27 Sept. 1864; m. 27 June 1889, Minnie V. Ramsay.
4. *William Lincoln*, b. 3 Jan. 1866; m. 8 Sept. 1892, Erliveve Searle.
5. *Mary Luvina*, b. 26 Feb. 1869; d. 26 Aug. 1869.

- ix. GEORGIETTA EMMA, b. 25 July 1841; m. 9 May 1887, William Scott Barnum, husband of her deceased sister.

133. RUFUS WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belpre, Ohio, 17 June 1807; married 24 June 1835, POLLY PROCTOR, born in Watertown, Ohio, 1 Jan. 1807. He lived in Belpre all his life. He was the last survivor of his father's family, and was long a member of the Congregational Church, as a chorister and a superintendent of the Sunday school, he was always a constant attendant at the church services, and was a highly respected citizen of the town. He died 24 July 1866. His wife died 9 Aug. 1866.



## Children born in Belpre:

- i. JOSEPH PERLEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 April 1836; d. 24 Jan. 1859, unm.
- ii. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 1 Oct. 1838; m. 26 Oct. 1865, Charlotte Ann Wyatt, daughter of John and Emily C. Wyatt of Amesville, Athens Co., Ohio, b. 30 July 1842. They lived in Belpre, on the old homestead of his father.
- iii. RUFUS PUTNAM, b. 16 May 1841; d. 14 Sept. 1841.
- iv. PERSIS PUTNAM, b. 1 Jan. 1844.

134. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>6</sup> Perley,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Bristol, R. I., 5 April 1809; married 16 Oct. 1833, JULIA BOWEN AMORY, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Bowen) Amory, born in Feb. 1804, and died 5 Feb. 1841. He married second, 17 June 1843, ELIZABETH SMITH, daughter of Rev. Herbert and Elizabeth (Smith) Marshall, born in Culpepper Co., Va., 25 Dec. 1822, died 5 Oct. 1855. He married third, 9 June 1857, ELIZA WHITNEY, daughter of Asa and Clarinda (Williams) Whitney of Philadelphia, Pa., born 25 Jan. 1826. He entered Middlebury College, Vt., where he stayed two years, then he left and entered the junior class at Brown University, and graduated in 1828. After his graduation he spent a few years in teaching, in the public schools of Boston and as a tutor in Latin at Brown University, and commenced studying for the ministry under the direction of the Rev. John Bristed. In Jan. 1832 he was ready to receive deacon's orders, administered by Bishop Griswold of the Eastern Diocese. After a brief term of service at St. Matthew's Church, South Boston, Mass., he became rector of the new parish of St. James, Roxbury, Mass. Except for a period of nine months, spent in charge of Christ Church, Cambridge, he retained the rectorship of the Roxbury parish until 1846, when he went to Philadelphia and assumed charge of St. Luke's Church, and for twenty six years he labored with his people with signal effect, and under his care the young parish soon became a vital power in the life of Philadelphia. Of his personal influence it is best to let one of his parishioners speak: "Strong in his convictions, but never arbitrary, deep in his realization of things divine and eternal, yet genial and humorous, never sad, but always sympathetic, dignified, but coming close to the hearts of his people—surely his was a rare nature, and one to leave its impress as it did, upon the high and low, rich and poor, in that large congregation."

But preaching and parish work were by no means the limits of his activities. In the counsels of the church at large he played an important part. Sent first in 1850 as a delegate to the General Convention, he held for the twelve following years the post of Secretary of the House of Deputies; was very active in committee work outside of the convention, and was delegated to travel through the north and west to speak for the cause of missions. Nor were literary labors wanting;



in the summer of 1870 he completed the *Memoirs of the Life and Services of Rt. Rev. Alonzo Potter, D. D., L. L. D.*

In 1871 he was elected bishop of the new diocese of Central Pennsylvania. The acceptance of this charge caused him to move his residence from Philadelphia, to Reading, Pa., where he remained till the last summer of his life. The work of organizing the new diocese might have overtaxed the strength of a younger man. Beginning at the age of sixty four, he spared himself through none but the last few years of his twenty three remaining years.

In the spring of 1895 he felt that the time had come to commit all this leadership to his successor. Accordingly he removed to his home, Weetamoe Farm at Bristol, R. I., where he died 31 July 1895. His widow died at Bristol, R. I., 1 July 1909, in her 83d year.

Children:

- i. LOUISA SMITH,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 Oct. 1834; d. 18 March 1845.
- ii. THOMAS AMORY, b. 24 March 1836; d. 7 Feb. 1840.
- iii. MARY AMORY, b. 4 May 1837; m. Rev. William H. Hare, D. D.; d. 4 Jan. 1867.

Children:

- i. *Hobart Amory*, b. 20 Sept. 1862.
- iv. HELEN MARIA, b. 19 July 1838; d. 4 April 1839.
- v. JULIA AMORY, b. 30 April 1840; d. 9 May 1841.

By second wife:

212. vi. HERBERT MARSHALL, b. 16 July 1844.
213. vii. REGINALD HEBER, b. 9 April 1846.
- viii. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF, b. in March 1848; d. 2 June 1860.
- ix. JULIA AMORY, b. 31 Jan. 1850; d. 22 June 1850.
- x. ELIZABETH MARSHALL, b. 12 May 1851; m. 7 May 1874, Rev. George Pomeroy Allen, b. 9 Jan. 1845.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth Marshall*, b. 6 Feb. 1875.
2. *Alfred Reginald*, b. 26 May 1876.
3. *Anne Carrington*, b. 16 July 1879.
4. *John Ernest*, b. 18 Dec. 1880.
214. xi. FRANK PERLEY, b. 19 Sept. 1852.
215. xii. ALFRED LEIGHTON, b. 4 April 1854.
- xiii. JOHN ERNEST, b. 22 Sept. 1855; d. 1 May 1857.

By third wife:

- xiv. ANNA BARNARD, b. 8 May 1858; d. 28 May 1858.
216. xv. ARTHUR WHITNEY, b. 15 May 1859.
- xvi. ANTOINETTE DEWOLF, b. 13 Jan. 1861; d. 3 April 1862.
217. xvii. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF, b. 28 Aug. 1864.
218. xviii. WALLIS EASTBURN, b. 12 Sept. 1868.

135. DAVID<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Aaron B.*,<sup>6</sup> *Samson*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 3 Jan. 1800; married REBECCA KINNEY. He went to Illinois, and settled in Ottawa, La Salle County, where he became one of the prominent citizens of that city. He died there 20 April 1862.



## Children :

- i. HENRY,<sup>8</sup> d. in the army in 1862.  
There were three other children.

136. AUGUSTUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Samson*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born Cohoes, N. Y., 15 Feb. 1817; married in 1848, LAVINIA ABBOTT. They lived in Cohoes, where he died 16 April 1850.

## Children :

- i. HEZEKIAH,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; d. 1850.
- ii. MARIA A., b. ———; lived in Newark, Ohio.

137. HENRY ARNOLD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elisha*,<sup>6</sup> *Samson*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Killingly, Ct., 7 Sept. 1816; married 10 April 1845, HELEN LAURETTA LARNED, daughter of George and Maria Cornelia (Read) Larned of Thompson, Ct., born in Savannah, Ga., 22 Feb. 1818. They lived in New York City, where he was a merchant, and also President of the Niagara Insurance Company. He was a man of high character and sterling integrity, and highly respected by all who knew him. He died in Orange, N. J., 16 Feb. 1880. She died there 18 April 1891.

## Children :

- 219. i. HENRY ARNOLD,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 March 1846.
- ii. WILLIAM READ, b. 18 Aug. 1855; m. 7 June 1881, Annie Holbrook Blake, daughter of John Lauris and Angeline Nelson (Holbrook) Blake. (A William Read Howe graduated Yale in 1875.)
- iii. HELEN FRANCES, b. 29 Oct. 1860.

138. FRANCIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samson*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Haven, Ct., 11 Jan. 1811; married 13 Nov. 1841, ROSE VICTOIRE BAILLY, daughter of a Canadian trader in Chicago, Ills. He attended the West Point Military Academy three years, then resigned, and went home to assist his father. He went to Chicago about 1835, and became the Secretary and Treasurer of the Chicago and Galena R. R., the first railway built out of Chicago, and was prominently identified with the railroad interests of that city. Although blunt and outspoken, he made many staunch friends. Among his associates was William B. Ogden, the railway magnate of later days. He died in the prime of life 23 Aug. 1850, of the Asiatic cholera. His widow and two daughters spent several years in Germany. She died in 1891, aged 78 years.

## Children :

- i. ROSE BAILLY,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Nov. 1842; d. 5 April 1879, unm.
- ii. SARAH, b. 9 Dec. 1843; d. young.
- iii. FRANCIS, b. 3 Aug. 1846; d. young.
- iv. ELEANOR, b. 23 Aug. 1848; d. in 1850.
- v. FRANCES ROSE, b. 4 Feb. 1851; she lived on the Bailly Homestead, in Porter Co., Ill., in 1903.



139. HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samson*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Haven, Ct., 11 Oct. 1816; married 8 Sept. 1847, FRANCES A. TUTTLE, daughter of Uri and Charlotte (Stowe) Tuttle, born in New Haven, Ct., 28 Jan. 1821. He worked in his father's book store as a young man, and there he had the opportunity and pleasure of seeing and hearing men (afterwards of great note,) who frequented his father's store; among them were Noah Webster, Jeremiah Day, Roger Minot Sherman, David Daggett, Benjamin Silliman and James Gates Percival, the poet.

He adopted his father's profession and at the age of 23, he published his first book, "Eminent Mechanics." Afterwards he published various "Historical Collections" of New York, New Jersey, Virginia and Ohio. The Historical Collections of Virginia was published in 1845, and his most noted work, "Historical Collections of Ohio" was published in 1847. About 1847 he removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he made his home until 1878, when he retired from active business, and returned to New Haven, Ct., but in 1885 he again removed to Cincinnati, where he spent several years in preparing a Centennial Edition of his Historical Collections of Ohio, which was published in 1891. He was also the publisher of various other books. He died 14 Oct. 1893.

Children:

- i. FRANCES CHARLOTTE,<sup>8</sup> b. in New Haven, Conn., 23 Feb. 1849; m. Edward Sheehan of New Haven, 19 Jan. 1886, who d. there in 1899. She d. in Columbus, Ohio, 24 Aug. 1901; no children.
  - ii. CLARA, b. in Cincinnati, 29 Aug. 1853; was living in Columbus, Ohio, in 1902.
  - iii. FRANK HENRY, b. in Cincinnati, 29 Nov. 1856; was living in Columbus, 1902.
220. iv. CHARLES TUTTLE, b. 21 Sept. 1858.

140. ABRAHAM PEABODY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Topsfield, Mass., 25 June 1816; married 16 Oct. 1849, OLIVE JANE PINGREE, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Bixby) Pingree of Topsfield, born in Danbury, N. H., 30 Dec. 1816. She died, and he married second, 22 June 1871, EUNICE ANDREWS, daughter of Nathan and Eunice (Kimball) Andrews, born 13 March 1823. They lived in Boxford, Mass.

Children:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. in Topsfield, 22 July 1850; m. 13 June 1876, Samuel P. Foster, and living in Ipswich, Mass.
221. ii. ASA PINGREE, b. in Topsfield, 4 March 1852.
- iii. MARY CATHERINE, b. in Topsfield, 2 March 1854; m. 27 Nov. 1872, Jeremiah Mighill Todd.
- Children:
- i. *Jeremiah Mighill*, b. 3 Oct. 1873.
- iv. MARGARET ADELINE, b. 19 May 1855.
222. v. DANIEL ABRAHAM, b. 27 Dec. 1858.
- vi. OLIVE ANGELINE, b. 19 Feb. 1861.



141. WILLIAM APPLETON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abel,<sup>6</sup> Abraham,<sup>5</sup> Abraham,<sup>4</sup> Abraham,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ipswich, Mass., 22 Oct. 1810; married 5 Aug. 1838, RUTH ANN BARTLETT, born in Hill, N. H., 26 Dec. 1810. They lived in Boxford, Mass., where he died 2 March 1895. She died the next day, 3 March 1895.

Children:

223. i. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 May 1841.  
 ii. WILLIAM BARTLETT, b. 15 Nov. 1845.  
 iii. EMILY, b. 5 Feb. 1849; d. in Boxford, 26 Dec. 1849.  
 iv. MARGARET, b. 31 March 1853; m. 17 April 1876, John Monroe Perley, son of David E. and Abigail (Cussey) Perley of Rowley, Mass., b. in Rowley, 12 Jan. 1844. They lived in Boxford, Georgetown and Wakefield, Mass.

Children:

1. *Ethel Howe*, b. in Boxford, Mass., 4 Feb. 1877.  
 2. *Alice Cussey*, b. in Georgetown, Mass., 13 Nov. 1881.

142. EDWARD EVERETT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abel,<sup>6</sup> Abraham,<sup>5</sup> Abraham,<sup>4</sup> Abraham,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Oct. 1817; married 28 Dec. 1841, MARY ANN LOWE, daughter of Gen. Solomon and Dolly (Wood) Lowe, born 16 June 1815, died 5 Nov. 1842. He married second, 18 Nov. 1844, LYDIA SANBORN LEAVITT, daughter of Nathaniel and Nancy (Eastman) Leavitt. He died 22 Oct. 1895.

Children:

- i. SOLOMON WASHINGTON,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 Nov. 1842; m. 16 Feb. 1870, Emily A. Andrews, daughter of Dean and Harriet A. (Perley) Andrews, b. in Boxford, Mass., 25 July 1845. He was a farmer and a lumber dealer.

By second wife:

- ii. EDWARD LEAVITT, b. 12 June 1847; lived in Boston.  
 iii. MARY ANN, b. 11 March 1849; m. 9 Nov. 1871, Solomon Warren Lowe, son of William and Lucinda (Warren) Lowe, and lived in Boxford, Mass., where he was a miller.  
 iv. THOMAS HORACE, b. 29 Oct. 1850; lived in Boston.  
 v. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 14 Nov. 1852.  
 vi. JAMES HAMILTON, b. 14 Nov. 1856; dean of department of music in De Pauw University, Greencastle, Indiana.  
 vii. SARAH EASTMAN, b. 8 Aug. 1859.  
 viii. ELIZA ESTHER, b. 8 Sept. 1861.

143. LEVERETT SALTONSTALL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abel,<sup>6</sup> Abraham,<sup>5</sup> Abraham,<sup>4</sup> Abraham,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Oct. 1819; married HANNAH EASTMAN LEAVITT, daughter of Nathaniel and Nancy (Eastman) Leavitt, born in Sanbornton, N. H. They lived in Sanbornton, N. H., about one year, then moved to Boxford, Mass., where he was a farmer and a shoemaker. He died in Cambridge, Mass., 23 April 1902. His widow and her daughter, Nellie E., were accidentally burned to death in Somerville, Mass., 9 March 1906.

Children:

- i. HANNAH L.,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1849; d. in 1849, aged 3 months.



- ii. NATHANIEL L., b. in 1849; d. 25 Sept. 1849, aged 3 months.
- iii. NATHANIEL LEAVITT, b. 6 May 1851.
- iv. NANCY ELLEN, b. 26 May 1853.
- v. NELLIE E., b. about 1866; burned to death, 9 March 1906.

144. ABEL SPOFFORD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abel*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 18 Jan. 1822; married MARY JANE LEAVITT, daughter of Nathaniel and Nancy (Eastman) Leavitt, born in Sanbornton, N. H., 5 March 1828. They lived in Ipswich, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Ipswich:

- i. JOHN LEAVITT,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 Dec. 1855.
- ii. LEWIS SPOFFORD, b. 19 July 1858.
- iii. CLARENCE EASTMAN, b. 14 June 1862.

145. HIRAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Israel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1810; married ELIZA LEACH, of Stafford, born there about 1811. They lived in Stafford where he was a farmer.

Children born in Stafford:

- i. ANN E.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1839.
- ii. FRANCIS E., b. about 1841; m. Sarah ———.

Children:

- i. Gertrude, b. about 1868.

145a. LORENZO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Israel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1824; married PHEBE W. HATTON, born about 1824. They lived in Stafford, where he was a carpenter. He died prior to 1870.

Children:

- i. FRANCIS D.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1846.
- ii. GEORGE M., b. about 1847.

146. HARRISON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Israel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1829; married LUCY ELLIS. She died, and he married second, MARTHA PAGE. They lived in Stafford.

Children born in Stafford:

- i. HARRISON B.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1859.
- ii. ERNEST H., b. about 1863.

147. DANIEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 21 Sept. 1814; married 22 May 1839, SARAH MASON; she died 23 Dec. 1843. He married second, 28 Nov. 1844, REBECCA BULLARD. They lived in Princeton, where he was a farmer, and died 7 Aug. 1857. She died there 7 Oct. 1882.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. JOSEPH MASON,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 Feb. 1842; d. 25 May 1864.
- ii. SARAH MASON BULLARD, b. 20 Dec. 1845; m. 2 Nov. 1885, J. Perrin Ross, and lived in Gardner, Mass.
- iii. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, b. 17 Oct. 1847; lived in Princeton.



148. NICHOLAS RICHARDSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1823; married 6 Nov. 1851, SOPHIA NORTON BRAINERD, daughter of Dr. James Hazelton and Priscilla Hamblin (Chadwick) Brainerd. They lived in Princeton, until 1867, when they moved to Fitchburg, Mass. She was born in China, Me., 23 Aug. 1833.

Children:

224. i. FREDUS BRAINERD,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 May 1853.  
 ii. FERDINAND SCUDDER, b. 19 Dec. 1855.  
 iii. FRANCENA SOPHIA, b. 25 May 1858.  
 iv. ADELAIDE STEVENS, b. 6 March 1860; m. 22 Feb. 1882, George B. Crosby of Fitchburg.

Children:

1. *Ruth Chadwick*, b. 4 March 1883.  
 2. *Carl Chester*, b. 9 March 1888; d. 21 Aug. 1898.  
 v. EDWIN BRAINERD, b. 6 Nov. 1863; d. 6 March 1872.  
 vi. FLORENCE ISABELLE, b. 25 May 1868; m. 18 Oct. 1893, Walter Abbott Covill of Fitchburg. She d. 21 May 1899. He d. 24 Jan. 1900.

Children:

1. *Priscilla Brainerd*, b. 8 Aug. 1894.  
 2. *Raynore*, b. 2 April 1897.  
 3. *Sophia Florence*, b. 15 May 1899.  
 vii. MABELLE EDITH, b. 17 July 1870; m. 9 June 1897, George Franklin Albee of Fitchburg.  
 viii. LEON SAWTELLE, b. 22 April 1875.

149. DUDLEY WALDO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 15 Jan. 1830; married 31 May 1857, ELLEN AMANDA BRAINERD, daughter of Dr. James Hazelton and Priscilla Hamblin (Chadwick) Brainerd, born in China, Me., 25 Jan. 1835, sister to his brother's wife. They lived in Princeton, Leominster, West Newton and Fitchburg, Mass. He died in Fitchburg, 3 Sept. 1888.

Children:

- i. NELLIE B.,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Nov. 1859; m. George M. Sands of Fitchburg; they had seven children.  
 ii. EDITH FLORENCE, b. 2 Aug. 1872.

150. ISRAEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 29 April 1817; married 16 Nov. 1841, DEBORAH MERRIAM PARKER, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Merriam) Parker, born in Princeton, 9 Sept. 1819, and died there 12 March 1889. They lived in Princeton, where he was a farmer. He died in Hartford, Ct., 21 March 1893.

Children:

- i. ELLA ROSINA,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 Dec. 1848; m. 8 Feb. 1868, Benjamin Walker Kenyon of Provincetown, Mass. They were living in Hartford, Conn., in 1901.



## Children:

- i. *Addie Louise*, b. 16 June 1880; m. 18 Oct. 1899, Burton Bartlett.

151. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 14 Oct. 1819; married 7 June 1848, PARMELIA HOWE EVERETT, daughter of Israel and Persis (Fosgate) Everett, born in Princeton, 29 March 1826. They lived in Princeton and Millbury, Mass., where he died 29 Oct. 1894.

## Children:

- i. GEORGE WILLIAM,<sup>8</sup> b. in Princeton, 14 June 1849; d. in Millbury, 9 Nov. 1889.
225. ii. CHARLES M., b. in Millbury, 28 Aug. 1851.
- iii. ALBERTA ELLEN, b. in Millbury, 27 Oct. 1853; d. 20 Aug. 1868.
- iv. ISRAEL EVERETT, b. in Millbury, 19 March 1856; was living in Millbury, in 1901.
- v. VARENA PARMELIA, b. in Millbury, 9 June 1858; d. 20 April 1879, unm.
- vi. MINNIE E., b. in Millbury, 28 Jan. 1868; d. 31 Jan. 1887.
- vii. GEORGE WENDALL; there is said to have been another son (?).

152. THOMAS ROBBINS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 20 Sept. 1821; married 8 June 1858, LUCY MARIA PARKER, daughter of Charles Augustus and Sylvia A. (Moore) Parker, born in Princeton, 8 Nov. 1835. They lived in Holden, Mass., in 1901.

## Children born in Worcester:

- i. WALDO EMERSON,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 May 1859; d. 27 Oct. 1865.
226. ii. THOMAS WALTER, b. 17 Oct. 1866.

153. MILTON KEYES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 7 Sept. 1827; married 12 April 1854, MARY LOUISA WALKER, daughter of Eli and Louisa (Parker) Walker, of West Boylston, Mass., born 24 Feb. 1834, died 30 Sept. 1862. He married second, 24 Nov. 1864, SARAH ANN PARKER, daughter of Charles Augustus and Sylvia A. (Moore) Parker, born in Princeton, 14 March 1839. They lived in Princeton, in 1901.

## Children born in Worcester:

- i. EDGAR R.,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 June 1855; was living in Worcester in 1901, an optician.
- ii. WALTER ARVINE, b. 25 Aug. 1858; d. 6 April 1863.

## By second wife:

- iii. MARY LOUISA, b. 6 Nov. 1868; d. 16 Sept. 1869.

154. CALVIN EMERY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Mark*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Mark*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Georgetown, Mass., 10 May 1847; married LUCY K. PALMER, and went to Wisconsin, and located in the city of Madison.



## Children :

i. LEONARD.<sup>8</sup>

155. ALFRED ALDEN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Mark*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Mark*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Georgetown, Mass., 14 Nov. 1854; married 14 Oct. 1879, LIZZIE A. SLY, in Holden, Mass. They lived in Georgetown.

## Child :

i. GEORGE ALDEN.<sup>8</sup>



## EIGHTH GENERATION.

156. MOSES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Thomas,<sup>7</sup> Jonathan,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Methuen, Mass., 19 June 1819; married 5 Dec. 1842, HARRIET GALE. She died and he married second, 9 Dec. 1857, CHARLOTTE WOODMAN, of Rochester, N. H. He settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he commenced business as a coal dealer, but later he commenced the manufacture of shoes and soon became one of the large manufacturers in that city, and for many years was President of the First National Bank of Haverhill. He was one of the prominent men of the city, and was elected Mayor of Haverhill 1882-3, and a member of the Governor's Council in 1891-2. He died in Haverhill 12 Jan. 1895.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. GEORGE CALVIN,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 July 1846.
  - ii. SARAH, b. 15 Nov. 1848.
- By second wife:
- iii. CARRIE TURNER, b. 14 Sept. 1858.
  - iv. CHARLES MOSES, b. 28 Dec. 1859.
  - v. CARLETON FLINT, b. 20 April 1863.

157. JAMES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James,<sup>7</sup> James,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Haverhill, Mass., 30 June 1818; married 30 July 1839, CELESTINE WELLS, daughter of Richard and Susan (Devaux) Wells of Brooklyn, N. Y. They lived in Brooklyn, and he was engaged in mercantile business in New York City for many years. He died in Brooklyn, 28 Feb. 1888. In 1897 she was living in Wyoming, N. J., where she died 31 Dec. 1904.

Children born in Brooklyn:

- 227. i. JAMES,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 May 1840.
- ii. CELESTINE WELLS, b. 4 July 1842; d. in N. Y., 2 May 1926.
- 228. iii. RICHARD WILLIS, b. 9 May 1844.
- iv. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 27 Sept. 1846.
- 229. v. JOHN LAIDLAW, b. 26 Oct. 1848.
- vi. ANNIE KINSMAN, b. 22 Sept. 1851; m. 17 Oct. 1877, Thomas Benjamin Bowring, son of Edward and Emma (White) Bowring of Devonshire, Eng. They were living in London, Eng., in 1897. She d. in N. Y., 20 March 1921.
- vii. SUSAN WELLS, b. 24 Dec. 1853.
- viii. SARAH KENT, b. 21 May 1857; d. in London, 31 March 1907.
- ix. CHARLES, b. 2 March 1861; d. in Mendham, N. J., 17 April 1893, unm.

158. BENJAMIN WILLIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James,<sup>7</sup> James,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Haverhill, Mass., 10 Nov. 1821; married 22 Feb. 1849, JANE HORTON STRINGHAM, daughter of Rear Admiral Silas Horton and Henrietta (Hicks) Stringham, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 30 June 1826. He like his brother James was a successful merchant in New



York City, but lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he died 18 Sept. 1894. She died there 20 March 1874.

Children born in Brooklyn:

- i. JANE STRINGHAM,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 Feb. 1850; m. 12 Jan. 1871, Jacob Ten Eyck Litchfield, son of Elisha Cleveland and Mary (Ten Eyck) Litchfield, b. in Cazenovia, N. Y., 18 Feb. 1846, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 9 Feb. 1923.

Children born in Brooklyn:

1. *Cleveland*, b. 11 Sept. 1872; m. 3 Oct. 1895, Clara Howard King, daughter of Gen. Horatio C. and Esther (Howard) King, and they were living in Brooklyn in 1897.
2. *Willis How*, b. 17 March 1875; d. in Manitou Park, Col., 21 Aug. 1898. ..
3. *Ten Eyck*, b. 2 Dec. 1876.
4. *Benedict Oakley*, b. 19 Sept. 1878.
- ii. ELIZABETH WILLIS, b. 10 Feb. 1852; d. 7 Nov. 1896, unm.
- iii. SILAS STRINGHAM, b. 6 Aug. 1855; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 21 Sept. 1870.

159. CALVIN FISHER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Haverhill, Mass., 25 June 1823; married 9 Oct. 1850, ELIZA ADELINE LITCHFIELD, daughter of Elisha and Lucy (Bacon) Litchfield, born in Delphi, N. Y., 9 April 1829. She died in Cazenovia, N. Y., 23 Dec. 1871, and he married second, 4 Sept. 1878, MRS. MARY TILLOTSON, widow of James Tillotson, and daughter of James and Margaret Anna Durkin, born 29 May 1853. He lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., until about 1857 when he moved to Litchfield, Ill. He was living in Cazenovia, N. Y., in 1871. After his second marriage he moved to Sauk Centre, Minn., where he died 4 May 1887.

Children::

- i. ELIZA LITCHFIELD,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 Aug. 1852; m. 10 Sept. 1885, Franklin J. Pulford, son of David M. and Rebecca (Greenland) Pulford. They lived in Duluth, Minn., where he d. 11 Sept. 1918.  
Children:  
1. *Mason How*, b. in Cazenovia, N. Y., 4 Nov. 1889; m. 21 May 1917, Louise A. O'Donnell, res. Duluth, Minn.
230. ii. CALVIN FISHER, b. 22 Nov. 1864.
- iii. ROBERT STRATTON, b. 26 Oct. 1856; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1856.
- iv. LUCY, b. in Litchfield, Ill., 25 March 1861. She is now (1928) living in Washington, D. C.
231. v. DAWES, b. in Litchfield, Ill., 25 March 1861.
- 231a. vi. ELISHA LITCHFIELD, b. 10 June 1863.
- vii. BENJAMIN WILLIS, b. 2 Aug. 1865; m. 21 Feb. 1906, Frances Tillotson. He was engaged in wholesale hardware business at St. Paul, Minn., where he d. 17 July 1921.

By second wife:

- viii. MARY WILLIS, b. in Sauk Centre, Minn., 21 Dec. 1881.
- ix. HILDRED FISHER, b. in Sauk Centre, Minn., 7 July 1883; m.



21 Aug. 1906, at St. Paul, Minn., William H. Smith. They now (1928) live in Minneapolis, Minn.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. 21 May 1907.
2. *Richard Benjamin*, b. 21 Nov. 1908.
3. *Benjamin Willis*, b. 19 April 1914.

160. GEORGE SANBORN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Kingston, N. H., 8 Feb. 1819; married 15 April 1842, JERUSHA GAGER. He died in New Orleans, La., 25 May 1860.

Child:

- i. GEORGE GAGER.<sup>9</sup>

161. HALL JACKSON<sup>8</sup> HOW (*Hall J.*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 21 March 1825; married 4 Dec. 1849, MARY RITCHIE BURRILL, daughter of John and Mary (Learned) Burrill, born in Charlestown, Mass., 15 March 1825. They lived many years in Boston, but later they went to New York City, where he established the firm of Hall J. How & Co., Real Estate Agents. He died there 3 Jan. 1897. His widow died there 10 Dec. 1897.

Children born in Boston::

- i. MINNIE,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 May 1851.
- ii. ISAAC WALDRON, b. 25 Oct. 1853; d. 28 Sept. 1864.
- iii. JOHN GORDON, b. 25 Oct. 1853; m. 20 June 1877, Laura Frances Northrup, daughter of Charles and Mary (De Bevoise) Northrup, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 July 1855. They made their home in New York City. He died in Cassis, France, 9 April 1912. By will he left a fund to Columbia University in honor of his father.
- iv. MARY, b. 3 July 1856; m. 16 June 1899, William Frederick Steffens. Mrs. Steffens died 19 Jan. 1914. By will she left a trust fund of \$47,270 to Columbia University, to be used subject to the life interest of her sister Minnie How, for a professorship endowment to be known as the Hall J. How Fund, in memory of her father.

162. ISAAC WALDRON<sup>8</sup> HOW (*Hall J.*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 26 Nov. 1826; married 4 Dec. 1861, BLANCHE ROBINSON, daughter of Daniel and Emeline Robinson, born in Cincinnati, O., 18 June 1843. They lived in Boston a few years, then many years were passed in Europe; after which they made New York City their place of residence. There he died 22 March 1903.

Children:

- i. BLANCHE ROBINSON,<sup>9</sup> b. in Boston, 17 Dec. 1862; d. 26 Aug. 1863.
- ii. BEATRICE B., b. 27 Dec. 1866.
- iii. HAROLD WALDRON, b. 4 April 1884.

163. DR. JAMES CALVIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Calvin W.*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York City, 17 March 1829; married 19 June 1851, LUCY WHITNEY, daughter of



Timothy and Lucy (Bryant) Whitney, born in Oneida, N. Y., 21 March 1832. He graduated from the College of Physicians and Surgeons, N. Y., in 1850, and early commenced the practice of medicine. He served as surgeon in the army during the Civil war, 1862 to 1865. He was located in different places until about 1855, when he settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he died 6 Oct.. 1888. His widow died there 14 May 1912.

Children:

- i. CALVIN WHITING,<sup>9</sup> b. in Grafton, Mass., 18 Feb. 1852; d. there 15 June 1852.
  232. ii. JAMES CALVIN, b. in Summit, Pa., 6 May 1853.
  - iii. CHARLOTTE ATWELL, b. in N. Y. City, 25 June 1854; d. in Haverhill, Mass., 3 Oct. 1857.
  - iv. HELEN OLIVE, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 28 Nov. 1856; d. 16 March 1857.
  - v. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. in Haverhill, 10 Jan. 1858; was living in Haverhill, 1897.
  - vi. EMMA JOHNSON, b. in Bradford, Mass., 22 Feb. 1866; d. in Haverhill, 15 Nov. 1868.
164. LEAVITT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Fisher,<sup>7</sup> James,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1836; married 11 April 1856, ROSALIE CUMMING, daughter of Maj. Alexander McWhorter and Emily (Hornblower) Cumming, born in Princeton, N. J., 25 June 1841. He graduated from Yale College in the Class of 1858. They lived in Princeton, N. J., where he was a Director, also Vice President of the Princeton Bank, of which institution, Edward Howe, his brother, was the President. A founder of the Jersey Cattle Club. He died in Princeton, 19 July 1904. She died 4 Dec. 1916.
- Children:
- i. EMILY CUMMING,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 May 1868; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 30 June 1894.
  - ii. LEAVITT, b. 6 Dec. 1869; d. 24 Aug. 1889.
  - iii. FISHER, b. 3 Nov. 1871; m. 10 Nov. 1908, Mary Willoughby (Brown) Williams, widow of John Rogers Williams, M. A., of Virginia and Princeton, N. J. He is a Director of Princeton Bank and Trust Company. They reside in Princeton, N. J.
  - iv. HELEN, b. 26 Dec. 1875.
165. EDWARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Fisher,<sup>7</sup> James,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 8 March 1839; married 28 Feb. 1861, HANNAH BUTLER, daughter of Walter and Maria (Van Alan) Butler, born in Stuyvesant, N. Y., 28 Feb. 1839; she died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 15 Jan. 1876. He married second, 7 Feb. 1878, CLARISSA (BUTLER) BLANEY (sister of his first wife), born in Kinderhook, N. Y., 12 Feb. 1829. In 1859, Edward Howe, in company with his brother Leavitt, made his home upon a large farm in Princeton, N. J., purchased by his father, and still in possession of the family.



In addition to scientific farming, Mr. Howe became a citizen of much local importance. Not a college graduate, he was devoted to the welfare of the local College, and rendered valuable service especially in quiet acquisition of lands then deemed essential for the future use and today occupied by academic buildings. In 1872 Mr. Howe became President of Princeton Bank; he continued as its head until his death, a period of more than fifty years, "a unique condition in the history of the N. J., Banking Institutions," during which period the bank had become one of the strongest in the State. He was an organizer, and for a period, President of the Princeton Savings Bank. A founder in 1870, of the Jersey Cattle Club, he lived to be the sole survivor of the original association of breeders of high grade cattle.

He was known as "The Father of Bay Head" a well known resort at the head of Barnegat Bay. The settlement begun on barren shore lands in 1871, stands as a monument recording the foresight, patience and unquenchable courage of Edward Howe. He died at his home 30 Oct. 1923.

Children born in Princeton except the last:

- i. MARIA WYNNE,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 March 1862; d. 29 Oct. 1887.
- ii. ELIZABETH LEAVITT, b. 30 May 1864; d. 20 April 1924.
- iii. WALTER BUTLER, b. 2 Sept. 1865; m. 28 May 1895, Annie Jewett Collins, daughter of Prof. Charles Jewett and Annie (Rankin) Collins, b. in Wilksbarre, Pa., 31 Aug. 1865. They reside in Princeton, where for thirty years he has been in the real estate business.
- iv. MARY BUTLER, b. 10 Dec. 1868.
- v. EDWARD LEAVITT, b. 6 April 1870; m. 8 Dec. 1916, Mrs. Isabelle Church Black. He has made the Science of Banking his life work. At a very early age he entered the Princeton Bank, now the Princeton Bank and Trust Company, and has been its President since 1923, succeeding his father, Edward Howe, deceased.

Edward Leavitt Howe has been for many years identified with the N. J. Bankers Association, and has filled various offices from the Executive Committee to that of President. He has served as member of the Executive Council of the American Bankers Association, and on its Finance Committee; was also a member of the Special Committee on Currency of the A. B. A., which represented the American Bankers in assisting Congress in preparation of currency legislation. During the World war he served with "The Y" in Italy.

- vi. HANNAH BUTLER, b. 22 March 1872; m. 5 Nov. 1901, Rev. Samuel Martin, a graduate of Lafayette College, and pastor of the College Church, State College, Pa.
- vii. CHRISTINE BUTLER, b. 26 Dec. 1875; d. 7 Feb. 1904.

166. FISHER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Fisher*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 19 April 1851; married 7 April 1875, ELIZA BRIGGS CRONKHITE, daughter of Charles and Ann Hull (Briggs) Cronkhite, born in Schaghticoke, N. Y., 13 Oct. 1854. Mrs. Howe died at Luxor, Egypt,



13 Jan. 1924. He graduated Williams College in the Class of 1872, and the Columbia College Law School, in 1880. From 1881 to 1911 he engaged in banking and stock brokerage in Boston, a member of the Boston Stock Exchange. Resided 1915-1927 in New York City, and in Princeton, N. J.

Children:

- i. JOSEPHINE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 14 Jan. 1876; d. in Boston, Mass., 10 March 1883.
- ii. STANLEY MATHER, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1879; m. 13 Oct. 1909, Lois Vail, daughter of James Cummings and Ruth R. (Montgomery) Vail of Morristown, N. J., b. 4 April 1883. He graduated Williams College in the Class of 1901. They live in Englewood, N. J. He is engaged in stock brokerage business in New York. He was a Sergeant of the Motor Cycle Battery, N. G., N. Y., 1916; Field Director A. R. C. at Camp Merritt, N. J., 1916-17; with rank of Captain, he served in the A. R. C. in Italy from 23 May 1918 to June 15 1919; in charge of District of Bologna, Emilia and of the Veneto at Padua. Received two decorations, La Medaglia al Merits Della Croce Rossa Italians, and la Crice at Merits di Guerra.
233. iii. LAWRENCE, b. in Boston, Mass., 2 Dec. 1885.

167. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac R.*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Haverhill, Mass., 24 April 1817; married SOPHIA MURPHY. She died, and he married second, ANNA MARIA MURPHY. She died in Haverhill, 24 Sept. 1843, and he married third, 26 May 1846, SARAH ANN BRADLEY. He spent two years at Amherst College, 1831-3, and graduated Yale College in the Class of 1835, and became a lawyer. From 1840 to 1845, he lived in Michigan, but returned to Haverhill, Mass., where he became one of the prominent men of Essex County. He was elected to the State Senate in 1853; later he was appointed Judge of the Probate Court of Essex County, and was appointed U. S. Collector of Internal Revenue, 1866 to 1870. He died 20 Feb. 1885. His widow died in Boston, Mass., 12 Aug. 1904.

Children:

- i. SUSAN BRADLEY,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 June 1847; m. 6 June 1866, Thomas Sanders of Salem, Mass. They afterwards lived in Haverhill.  
Children:
  1. *George Thomas*, b. 5 March 1867; m. 10 Dec. 1891, Lucy Swett.
  2. *Mary Williams*, b. 5 Feb. 1869.
  3. *Nathaniel Saltonstall Howe*, b. 13 Feb. 1871; m. 27 Oct. 1894, Mary Kemble Webb of Salem, Mass.
  4. *Charles Bradley*, b. 24 Sept. 1878.
  5. *Anne Elizabeth*, b. 23 April 1880.
  6. *Janet Rand*, b. 26 Jan. 1884.
  7. *Muriel Gordon*, b. 13 Nov. 1886.
  8. *Helen Bradley*, b. 2 Aug. 1890; d. 18 Dec. 1891.
234. ii. HENRY SALTONSTALL, b. 12 Aug. 1848.



168. WILLIAM GARLAND<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac R.*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Haverhill, Mass., 1 Aug. 1829; married 30 June 1862, MARY McK. KINSMAN, born 10 March 1839; died 2 Nov. 1867. They lived in Haverhill, Mass. He died 8 June 1898. Early in life he was engaged in the dry goods trade with the old Boston firm of Shaw, Blake & Co. Later he was a member of the commission firm of White & Howe, dealing mainly in Pennsylvania coal mines, and in the mines of Nova Scotia. At the time of his death he was treasurer of the Everhart Coal Mining Co. of Wilkes-barre, Pa., and director in the Boylston Street Land Company.

Children:

- i. SARAH SALTONSTALL,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 July 1863; d. 25 Oct. 1868.
- ii. HENRY KINSMAN, b. 15 Aug. 1865; d. 15 Nov. 1868.
235. iii. GURDON SALTONSTALL, b. 30 Nov. 1866.

169. FRANCIS SALTONSTALL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac R.*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Haverhill, Mass., 8 Nov. 1831; married 17 July 1865, FRANCES JANE FOGG, daughter of James P. and Emily Ware Fogg of Chicago, Ills. He graduated from Harvard College, in the class of 1852, studied law and was admitted to the bar, and went to Chicago, where he commenced the practice of his profession, and gained an honorable and rising business, but his health failed and he died at the home of his sister in Haverhill, Mass., 24 Sept. 1878.

Children born in Chicago:

- i. MARY WARE,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 May 1866; m. in May 1894, Michal Straus, a native of Bavaria.

Children:

1. *Francis Howe*, b. 22 March 1895; a graduate of Harvard College, and is a surgeon in Chicago.
2. *Michael Wolf*, b. ———; two years at College in Madison, Wis., and served in the U. S. Army, and is now (1924) asst. editor of the Chicago Evening Post.
3. *Gurdon Saltonstall*, b. 5 Nov. 1903; a student at the Chicago University (1924).
4. *Robert Ware*, b. 22 July 1909; a student.
- ii. CAROLINE, b. 16 Dec. 1868; m. 23 Jan. 1893, George Packard, son of William and Mary (Peckham) Packard of Providence, R. I.; a lawyer, and went to Chicago, about 1890.

Children:

1. *Dorothy*, b. 11 April 1894; m. in May 1920, Frederick Farrington Holt of Detroit, Mich.
2. *Frank Howe*, b. 5 Nov. 1895; m. in May 1920, Emma Blair Fitzhugh, daughter of Carter H. and Isabel (Scribner) Fitzhugh.
3. *Mary*, b. 12 March 1902; m. 15 Dec. 1923, Frederick W. Copeland.

170. RICHARD CRANCH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Haverhill, Mass., 4 Aug.



1831; married 21 June 1858, HARRIET A. HUTCHINSON of Gilmanton, N. H.; she died 12 Dec. 1865. He married second, 11 May 1869, MATILDA C. CHASE, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.

Children:

- i. HARRIET H.,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 April 1870; m. 21 Feb. 1894, William H. Floyd of Haverhill.
- ii. WILLIAM JACOB, b. 8 June 1871.
- iii. EDWARD NORTON, b. 1 Nov. 1873; m. 27 Sept. 1897, Bertha R. Lake of Haverhill.

171. JAMES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Sept. 1833; married 27 Dec. 1867, SARAH W. KNOWLES of Boston, Mass. They lived in Haverhill.

Children:

- i. MARY HELEN,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 Oct. 1869.
- ii. EDITH M., b. 10 June 1871.
- iii. BESSIE LOUISE, b. 25 July 1872.
- iv. SARAH MILDRED, b. 10 June 1876; d. young.
- v. SARAH MILDRED, b. 24 June 1877.

172. MOSES GILE:<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Portsmouth, N. H., 14 Aug. 1826; married 2 Aug. 1853, LYDIA WORCESTER VARNUM, daughter of Hon. Benjamin F. and Caroline (Bradley) Varnum of Lowell, Mass., born 20 May 1832, and died 17 March 1857. He married second, 9 Oct. 1867, MARY BUTLER VARNUM, sister of his first wife, born 24 March 1826; she died 20 March 1879. He married third, 7 July 1881, ABIGAIL WHITE WHITNEY, daughter of Deacon Whitney of North Cambridge, Mass. He died in Cambridge, 13 Aug. 1896.

Children born in Lowell:

- i. BENJAMIN VARNUM,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 June 1854; m. Mary Isabella How, daughter of Edward Shaw and Laura F. (Billings) How of Westmoreland, N. H. They lived in Boston, Mass. He died in Feb. 1911.
- ii. ALICE LYDIA, b. 17 March 1856; d. 2 Sept. 1859.

173. PHINEAS BERKLEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Haverhill, Mass., 28 July 1820; married 9 Sept. 1851, ABIGAIL CLARKE, daughter of Nathaniel and Betsey (Brickett) Clarke of Plaistow, N. H., born 19 Jan. 1832. They lived in Haverhill, where he was engaged in the manufacture of hats in the firm of How & Mitchell. He was the third generation of his family to engage in the hatters trade in Haverhill. He died 30 Jan. 1887, she died 29 June 1898.

Children born in Haverhill:

- i. BERKLEY,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 July 1852; d. in Amarillo, Texas, where he was a ranchman.
- ii. NATHANIEL CLARKE, b. 26 Nov. 1853; m. 16 July 1881, Emma Frances Wiggin. They lived in Haverhill, Mass.



- iii. HELEN WHEELER, b. 16 Nov. 1855; m. 29 Jan. 1880, William Johnson Edwards, and lived in Haverhill.

Children:

1. *Dora Moses*, b. 5 Sept. 1880.
  2. *Charles Berkley*, b. 22 Jan. 1883.
  3. *Clark Howe*, b. 19 Sept. 1884.
- iv. JARED, b. 9 Dec. 1857; he graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1881, and was a lawyer in St. Paul, Minn.
- v. MARY CLARKE, b. 17 Oct. 1860; m. 4 June 1890, Walter Hunt Hersey, and lived in Providence, R. I.
- vi. HARRIET FRANCES, b. 4 June 1863; d. 29 March 1864.
- vii. MARGARET JACKSON, b. 14 May 1867; d. 20 Dec. 1867.

174. JOHN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaiah*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 12 Sept. 1819; married 15 Feb. 1849, SARAH BENNETT WHITEHOUSE, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Roberts) Whitehouse, born in Newfield, Me., 28 Sept. 1819. They lived on the old homestead of his grandfather in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and where he died 27 Feb. 1893.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. ABBY JANE,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 Dec. 1849; d. 22 June 1860.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 11 Feb. 1851.
- iii. ISAAH MERRILL, b. 16 April 1857.
- iv. SARAH ABBY, b. 18 Sept. 1862.

175. CHARLES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Jan. 1822; married his cousin, MARY C. CURRIER, daughter of James and Polly (Corning) Currier, born in Oct. 1827.

Children:

- i. DANIEL,<sup>9</sup> b. 1853.
- ii. CHARLES WARREN, b. 1855.
- iii. JAMES CURRIER, b. 31 Oct. 1858.

176. JOHN FOSTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 15 March 1812; married ISABELLA ORA. She died, and he married second, (name not given). He went south, and lived in Columbia, S. C., where he was a brick-maker.

Children:

- i. ARTHUR,<sup>9</sup> was in the Confederate Service during the Civil war.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1850.

By second wife:

- iii. EBENEZER.
- iv. SARAH.
- v. RUBY.
- vi. (Name not given.)

177. EBENEZER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 18 Feb. 1821; married ADELIN CLARK EASTMAN, daughter of Thomas and Sally (How) Eastman. They lived in Littleton, N. H.



## Children :

- i. SARAH,<sup>9</sup> b. ———; d. young.
- ii. EMILETTA RUBY, b. ———; m. Theodore Worster Woodbury of Littleton, N. H., and lived in Mapleton, Monona Co., Iowa.
- iii. MARY LUNETTA.
- iv. ISABELLA ORA, b. about 1857.
- v. THOMAS ALDEN, b. about 1859.

178. ALBERT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer,<sup>7</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 8 March 1826; married MARY ———. They went to Missouri, and settled in Sherry Box, where he was a farmer.

## Children :

- i. RUBY,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1866.
- ii. EBENEZER, b. about 1868.

179. DAVID<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Parker,<sup>7</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holderness, N. H., 28 Oct. 1806; married MARY SINKLER (SINCLAIR), daughter of Joseph and Isabella (Dockum) Sinkler, born in Meredith, N. H., 16 July 1816. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer, and where he died in Oct. 1870. She died there 13 June 1872.

## Children born in Holderness :

236. i. PARKER S.,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 Feb. 1837.  
 ii. ALBINA, b. 26 June 1841; m. John Beatty.

## Children :

- i. LaRoy, b. 10 April 1860.
- iii. RACHEL PARKER, b. 19 Sept. 1848; m. Hiram Cotton, son of Jacob and Polly (Moulton) Cotton. She d. 19 June 1871. After her death, he gave the children away.

## Children :

1. Sarah Hadley, b. 22 April 1866; adopted by Samuel Brown of Campton, N. H.
2. Georgiana, b. 6 Feb. 1868; adopted by her aunt Clara E. Huckings.
3. Frank B., b. 24 Sept. 1869; adopted by Charles Greenley of Holderness, N. H.
- iv. CLARA ELLA, b. 5 April 1859; m. George Huckings, son of Calvin Huckings, and lived in Holderness.

180. STEPHEN BAKER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Parker,<sup>7</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holderness, N. H., 14 May 1817; married HEPSIBAH MERRILL, daughter of David and Sarah (Lee) Merrill, born in Holderness, 10 March 1816, died there 25 July 1854. He married second, ABBY P. SMITH, daughter of John and Mary (Mudgett) Smith, born in Centre Harbor, N. H., 20 Jan. 1828. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer. He died prior to 1880.

## Children :

- i. SAMUEL LIVERMORE,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 Sept. 1846; he went to Iowa, but later he moved to Kansas, where he was living in 1872.
- ii. ROXANNA BEAN, b. 30 May 1849; m. Lyman Marsh of Gil-



manton, N. H. They settled in Belmont, N. H., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. *A daughter*, b. 1872.

By second wife:

- iii. STEPHEN WILSON, b. 5 Aug. 1855; m. Harriet ———.
- iv. ORLANDO GRANVILLE, b. 30 June 1857.
- v. HEPSIBAH JANE, b. 15 March 1859.
- vi. LUCIA ELLA, b. 3 March 1862.

181. SAMUEL WRIGHT HOWE (*Parker*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holderness, N. H., (date not given); married MARY CURRIER, daughter of Barnett and Jemima (Blake) Currier, born in Meredith, N. H. He lived on his father's old homestead in Holderness, until after his father's death, when he sold out, and moved to Decatur, Macon Co., Ills., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. JOHN PARKER,<sup>9</sup> b. (date not given); m. Mary Jane Plaisted, daughter of Samuel and Zoa Plaisted of Centre Harbor, N. H.
- ii. FRANK.
- iii. AMANDA C.
- iv. IDA MAY.

182. LORENZO GILMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Hampton, N. H., 26 Feb. 1810; married in Charlestown, Mass., 13 March 1831, DORCAS MALLON, daughter of Kendall and Dorcas (Sloan) Mallon of Methuen, Mass., born 27 Aug. 1810. He lived in Charlestown a short time, where his first child was born, and the next year he moved to Dracut, Mass. He was a carpenter and builder, and about 1850 he moved to Lowell, Mass., where he was a leading contractor and builder, and many of the principal buildings were constructed by him. He was superintendent of Public buildings for ten years, and served as Alderman at large for several years, and served in both branches of the city government. Twice he represented Lowell in the State Legislature. He was a Director in the Traders and Merchants Insurance Co., and was a highly respected and prominent citizen. As a mark of respect to his memory, all places of business were closed during his funeral. He died in Lowell, 12 Nov. 1881. His widow died there 1 July 1896.

Children:

- i. LORENZO HARRISON,<sup>9</sup> b. in Boston, Mass., 22 Nov. 1831; d. in Lowell, 10 Nov. 1832.
237. ii. GEORGE WILSON, b. in Lowell, Mass., 5 Jan. 1833.
238. iii. JAMES ALBERT, b. in Dracut, Mass., 10 Oct. 1834.
- iv. LEONARD THURSTON, b. in Dracut, Mass., 16 July 1840; d. 22 Sept. 1841.
- v. SYLVESTER, b. in Dracut, Mass., 10 Aug. 1842; d. 13 Jan. 1843.



- vi. RUBY FRANCES, b. 8 May 1844; m. 8 May 1870, John Whittemore Farwell, son of Nathaniel and Eliza (Whittemore) Farwell of Peterboro, N. H., b. in Waltham, Mass., 17 April 1843. We are greatly indebted to her for the valuable contributions to this branch of the family. She d. in Boston, Mass., 21 Nov. 1923.
- vii. EMILY ANN, b. 18 June 1848; a teacher in the public schools in Lowell; she d. in Lowell, 20 July 1875, unm.
- viii. MARY IDA, b. 15 May 1850; a school teacher.
- ix. LORENZO GILMAN, b. in Lowell, 18 March 1853; d. 29 July 1879.

183. JAMES MADISON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Hampton, N. H., 22 Nov. 1811; married 9 Aug. 1835, SARAH KILBURN FOWLER, daughter of Samuel and Eunice (Kilburn) Fowler, born in Boscawen, N. H., 20 June 1814. He went to Lowell, Mass., where his first child was born, but about 1841 he moved to New Hampton, N. H., where he lived the next five years. While there he served as Captain in the N. H. Militia. In 1846 he returned to Lowell, where he became a prominent contractor and builder, and was a member of the Common Council of that city. On the breaking out of the Civil war, he raised a company and was commissioned as Lieutenant but resigned to take charge of the Artisans and Mechanics corps at Ship Island under Gen. Butler. Later he served with the Christian Commission with the Army of the Potomac, and at the close of the war he again engaged in business in Lowell. His golden wedding was celebrated 9 Aug. 1885. He died in Lowell 20 March 1887.

Children:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,<sup>9</sup> b. in Lowell, 31 July 1838; m. 31 March 1867, Rev. Josiah K. Waite; she d. 20 March 1869. He d. 29 Nov. 1872.
- ii. HENRY WARREN, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 12 Jan. 1841; m. 14 May 1868, Sarah Maria Haley, daughter of William and Sarah (Payson) Haley of Chelsea, Mass. He was educated in the Lowell High School, afterward at New Hampton, N. H., Seminary. During the Civil war he served as a private in the Lowell Light Infantry, and afterwards as quartermaster sergeant. He was promoted 2nd. Lieut. Co. G. 30th Mass. Regt., 19 Aug. 1862, at Baton Rouge, La., for bravery in the field. He participated in the battle of Cedar Creek, 19 Oct. 1864, and in various other battles in which his regiment was engaged, and was honorably discharged in Feb. 1865, after over three years service. After the war he served as Captain of the Boston Light Infantry, and was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He was actively engaged in business enterprises of various kinds, and was President of the "Buttrick Lumber Company." In 1899 he published for private circulation a volume entitled "Passages from the Life of Henry Warren Howe," 1861-1865, which is considered one of the most interesting of the Civil war diaries. He d. in Lowell, 12 Feb. 1900.



- iii. HARRIET FRANCENA, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 5 May 1842; m. 10 Jan. 1866, Greenleaf Coburn Brock, son of David and Lavinia (Coburn) Brock, b. in Lincoln, Me., 1 June 1841. He served in the Civil war in the 2nd. Me. Vols. She was the author of the brochure entitled "Three Months at Campbell Hospital, Washington, D. C." She was also one of the founders of the Ayer Town Library, and the Middlesex Women's Club of Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. *William Warren Howe*, b. 26 Oct. 1866, in Ayer, Mass.; d. 27 Feb. 1867.
- iv. MARIETTA FELICIA, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 15 Sept. 1845; d. 3 Feb. 1847.

184. HENRY DRAKE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Hampton, N. H., 10 March 1814; married 2 Feb. 1836, ELIZA A. JOHNSON of Sandwich, N. H., born 10 Feb. 1810. They lived in Sandwich several years, then moved to Carroll Co., Ill., where he was a farmer. She died 24 March 1887. He died in Lanark, Carroll Co., Ills., 20 June 1899.

Children born in Sandwich:

- i. ISAIAH J.,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 Jan. 1839; d. in Fairhaven, Ill., 25 June 1863.
239. ii. ORLANDO B., b. 27 Feb. 1844.
- iii. ELMIRA W., b. 14 Oct. 1850; d. in Fair Haven, Ill., 12 May 1863.
- iv. REBECCA H., b. 22 Jan. 1853; d. June 1863, at Fair Haven.

185. HORACE FARNSWORTH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Hampton, N. H., 16 April 1817; married 14 July 1842, CAROLINE SMITH, daughter of Samuel and Isabella (Smith) Smith, of Brattleboro, Vt., born in Marlboro, Vt., 18 Dec. 1821. They lived in Lowell, Mass., until about 1860, when they moved to Boston, but later they returned to Lowell. He was a carpenter and builder. He died 30 Dec. 1879.

Children:

- i. MARY JANE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Lowell, 6 July 1845; d. 7 March 1847.
- ii. ELLEN MARIA, b. in Lowell, 8 Oct. 1848; d. 4 Jan. 1855.
- iii. CLARA AMANDA, b. in Lowell, 19 April 1851; d. 24 Aug. 1852.
- iv. ANNA CAROLINE, b. in Lowell, 13 Dec. 1853; m. 21 Jan. 1880, Joseph Auld of Lowell, b. in Pr. Edward Isle, 28 May 1848.

Children:

- i. *George Percival*, b. in Rutland, Vt., 28 Jan. 1881.
2. *Lillian May*, b. in Burlington, Vt., 8 May 1883.
3. *Helen Marguerite*, b. in Burlington, Vt., 7 June 1885.
- v. ELLA AUGUSTA, b. in Lowell, 17 July 1856; m. 25 Oct. 1876, George Henry Hobson, b. in Lowell, 2 Jan. 1852.

Children:

- i. *Alice Eleanor*, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 5 July 1877.
2. *Sarah*, b. in Lowell, Mass., 14 March 1879.
3. *Dorothy*, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 7 May 1885.



- vi. FRANKLIN SUMNER, b. in Lowell, 12 Dec. 1858; d. 27 May 1859.
  - vii. NELLIE ETTA, b. in Boston, 31 Dec. 1861; m. 16 June 1886, Samuel Elliot Wilson of Boston.
  - viii. ALICE EDITH, b. in Boston, 2 May 1865; m. 9 May 1893, George L. Schubarth of Boston.
- Children:
- i. *Howard L.*, b. in Winthrop, Mass., 3 Dec. 1893.
  - 2. *Lawrens*, b. in Somerville, Mass., 17 Oct. 1895; d. 17 July 1896.

186. JOSIAH SANBORN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Hampton, N. H., 2 Nov. 1818; married BETSEY W. LANGLEY, daughter of John and Eunice (Boody) Langley, born in Durham, N. H., 17 April 1819. She died 21 Sept. 1861. He married second, CAROLINE S. TYLER, daughter of James and Polly (Mowry) Tyler, born in Canaan, N. H., 10 Dec. 1840. He was a carpenter and builder, and lived in Lowell, Mass., where his first two children were born, then moved to New Hampton, N. H., where the third child was born; he then returned to Lowell where his first wife died, then moved to New Hampton again, where he stayed two years, and then moved to Laconia, N. H., where he was a stable keeper. He died in Laconia 20 Nov. 1885.

Children:

- i. CHARLES LANGLEY,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 Feb. 1843; he graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1864.
- ii. SILAS CURTIS, b. 25 Oct. 1845; d. 6 Sept. 1850.
- iii. CALISTA H., b. 12 Nov. 1848; d. 1 Sept. 1850.

187. AARON MALLON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Hampton, N. H., 25 Dec. 1820; married 3 July 1846, ELEANOR L. BEAN, daughter of Orlando and Mehitable S. (Prescott) Bean of Sandwich, N. H., born 13 Sept. 1829. He was a physician and lived a few years in Sandwich, then moved to Salem, Ills., and died in Rockford, Ills., 26 June 1889.

Children:

- i. WYATT M.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Sandwich, 1 Jan. 1849; m. 5 Jan. 1871, Sarah M. Weir of Rockford, Ill., d. in Rockford, Ill., 27 Jan. 1923.
- ii. CALISTA E., b. in Sandwich, 28 Oct. 1850; d. in Salem, Ill., 29 Jan. 1863.
- iii. HARRIET K., b. 28 May 1854; m. 31 Aug. 1871, James L. Weir.
- iv. MARIA H., b. in Salem, Ill., 21 May 1856; m. 2 Jan. 1877, Millard S. Burwell.
- v. ROGER B., b. in Salem, Ill., 12 Aug. 1862; d. 14 Jan. 1863.
- vi. FRANK P., b. in Salem, 8 June 1868; d. 8 Sept. 1868.

188. GEORGE WALTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Newhampton, N. H., 6 April 1828; married 10 April 1850, JOANNA BRYANT, born in Hart-



land, Vt., 12 Jan. 1824, died in Lowell, Mass., 28 March 1859. He married second, 26 Sept. 1861, FRANCENA E. MORRISON, daughter of Lorenzo and Eliza M. (Weld) Morrison of Claremont, N. H., born 2 March 1840. They lived in Lowell, Mass. In 1863 he served on the Christian Commission in the army. In 1865 he went to Iowa, but later returned east, and settled in Claremont, N. H.

Children:

240. i. DEWITT CLINTON,<sup>9</sup> b. in Claremont, N. H., 11 Oct. 1872.

189. NILES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Philip*,<sup>7</sup> *Elizabeth*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 27 April 1810; married 30 March 1843, SARAH JANE PEARSON, daughter of Nathan and Lydia (Howe) Pearson. They lived in Methuen, where he was a brick layer and a farmer.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. SARAH FRANCES,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 March 1844; was living in Methuen in 1872.
- ii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 6 Sept. 1846; he served in the army in the Civil war, in Co. I. 58th Mass. Vols.
- iii. LYDIA ANN, b. 18 June 1848.
- iv. NATHAN PEARSON, b. 24 June 1851; a brick layer.
- v. MOSES PEARSON, b. 17 May 1853.
- vi. DAVID MILTON, b. 1 March 1858.
- vii. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. 4 May 1862.
- viii. MARY ETTA, b. 1 July 1865.
- ix. GEORGE KENDALL, b. 30 Oct. 1868.

190. WILLIAM MESSER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Rufus*,<sup>7</sup> *Abiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Abiel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 27 Dec. 1827; married TRYPHENA ELLEN EVANS of Derry, N. H. He served in U. S. Navy about 18 years, and was with Gen. Butler at New Orleans. They lived in Derry, N. H., where he was a shoemaker and a farmer.

Children:

- i. LARoy,<sup>9</sup> b. in Derry, 30 Dec. 1860.

191. JOHN NEAL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Rufus*,<sup>7</sup> *Abiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Abiel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 11 June 1830; married 2 Sept. 1852, EMILY JANE EVANS; she was born in Salem, N. H., 11 Jan. 1834. They lived in Lawrence, Mass., a short time, then moved to Derry, N. H., and later they moved to Franklin, N. H. He was a machinist.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM HENRY,<sup>9</sup> b. in Lawrence, 23 July 1853.
- ii. EMMA FRANCES, b. in Derry, N. H., 30 Dec. 1855.
- iii. FLORA JANETTE, b. in Franklin, N. H., 2 March 1862.
- iv. A DAUGHTER, b. 21 Dec. 1870; d. 17 Feb. 1871.

192. FREDERICK WEBSTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Frederick*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Danvers, Mass., 28 Aug. 1822; married ANNA CLAFTON of Newton, Mass. He



was a machinist, and settled in Providence, R. I., where he became the head of a large manufacturing establishment.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. ELIZABETH, m. Judge Loren Cook.

193. JOSEPH W.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Frederick,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Danvers, Mass., 24 Oct. 1829; married CLARA PARKHURST of Providence, R. I. He graduated Dartmouth College, in the Class of 1856, and afterwards went to New York City, where he became a prominent lawyer; was director of the Atlantic Milling Co., and the China and Japan Trading Co. Also director of the Public Accountants Corporation, and was a member of various societies. He died in New York City, 24 April 1907.

Child:

- i. JOSEPH P.<sup>9</sup>

194. ELIAS WILKINS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Frederick,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Danvers, Mass., 12 July 1835; married GRACE ———.

Children:

- i. MARY.<sup>9</sup>

195. GEORGE PHINEAS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Phineas,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Concord, Mass., 24 Jan. 1829; married ELLEN PEABODY. He served in the army in the Civil war, as Sergeant Major of the 47th Regt. Mass. Vols. from Concord, Mass.

Children:

- i. WELLINGTON P.<sup>9</sup> b. in Dorchester, Mass., 9 Aug. 1863.
- ii. LILLIAN C., b. 25 Aug. 1866; d. in Concord, Mass., 6 July 1904.
- iii. GEORGE C., b. 13 Aug. 1868; m. Maude Hazlett; she d. in Chicago, Ill., 19 Sept. 1904.
- iv. ASHLEY P., b. 21 May 1870.
- v. WALTER.
- vi. NATHANIEL.

196. HON. JOSEPH SIDNEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joseph,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Methuen, Mass., 15 Oct. 1832; married 5 April 1859, MARY A. TENNEY, daughter of Hon. John Tenney of Methuen. He was by profession a civil engineer, and was for more than forty years town clerk of Methuen; also town treasurer and collector of taxes. He was the leading historian of the region, and was President of the Methuen Historical Society for many years, and was the author of "Historical Sketch of Methuen." He was vice president of the Nevins Home for the Aged, and a trustee of the Nevins Memorial Library, and was one of the oldest graduates of Phillips-Andover Academy, and was a member of the Mass. House of Representatives, and a member of the



State Senate in 1870-71. A member of the Masonic fraternity, and in politics he was a Democrat, and always lived in Methuen, where he died 10 March 1923, aged ninety years. His wife died there 23 Feb. 1905.

Children born in Methuen:

- i. CAROLINE AUGUSTA,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 Feb. 1861; d. 27 Sept. 1862.
- ii. ELIZABETH JOSEPHINE, b. 19 Feb. 1871; she was living in Methuen, in 1923.

197. CAPT. MILTON GROSVENOR<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Aug. 1834; married 18 Sept. 1873, JESSIE W. BRISCOE, daughter of Capt. Andrew Briscoe of Houston. He was a graduate of Dartmouth College in the Class of 1854 and became a civil engineer. He engaged in railroad work in Illinois, but in the fall of 1859 he went to Texas, and entered the employ of the Houston and Texas Central Railroad. At the beginning of the Civil war, he volunteered in Co. A. 26th Texas Cavalry, but was soon transferred to the engineering corps with the rank of Captain. After the close of the war, he again entered the service of the Houston and Texas Central Railroad, holding successively positions of chief engineer, Division and General Superintendent, Vice-President and General Manager. He was elected a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, 16 Oct. 1872. He died 19 June 1902.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH MILTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 July 1874.

198. JOHN PIERPONT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Baltimore, Md., 28 Oct. 1818; married 1 Jan. 1844, ABBY HUNT ELLIS, daughter of Timothy and Abigail (Hunt) Ellis of Abbot, Me., born in Mercer, Me., 26 Feb. 1819; she died in Lowell, Mass., 5 Oct. 1847. He married second, 26 Aug. 1851, MRS. BETSEY ANN HUTCHINSON, daughter of James and Hannah Ladd, of Vassalboro, Me., born in Pittston, Me., 21 Feb. 1827. They lived in Abbot, Me., Lowell, Mass., and Vassalboro, Me. He died in Dayton, Ohio, 21 April 1887.

Children:

- i. ABBY FRANCES,<sup>9</sup> b. in Abbot, Me., 31 March 1845; m. 26 April 1877, George Gideon Newton, son of Silas and Emily (Dilenough) Newton of Barnard, Vt.

Children born in Cincinnati, Ohio:

1. *Trevor Howe*, b. 11 May 1878.
2. *Elsie Delight*, b. 27 Aug. 1881.
3. *Abby Howe*, b. 28 April 1883.
- ii. JOHN ELLIS, b. in Lowell, Mass., 27 July 1847; d. in Fryeburg, Me., 31 March 1871.

By second wife:

- iii. CAROLINE ESTELLE, b. in Vassalboro, Me., 30 Jan. 1853; m.



30 Oct. 1873, George Melville Young, son of Joseph Davis and Elizabeth Young, b. in Vassalboro, Me., 21 Jan. 1847.

Children born in Portland, Me.:

1. *Bessie Caroline*, b. 1 Aug. 1874.
2. *Philip Boothby*, b. 30 Nov. 1883.

199. WILLIAM CHARLES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Portland, Me., 22 April 1821; married 23 Oct. 1850, SARAH SYLVESTER DAVIE, daughter of Thomas and Ruth (Barrows) Davie of Monson, Me., born in Blanchard, Me., 23 Dec. 1826. They lived in Portland where he died 31 July 1896.

Children born in Portland:

- i. MARY BARROWS,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1851; m. 16 Sept. 1880, Archibald A. Robertson. She d. in Medford, Mass., 1 Aug. 1887.  
Children:  
1. *William Lord How*, b. 2 April 1883.
- ii. WILLIAM LORD, b. 2 July 1862.

200. GEORGE MURDOCK<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Portland, Me., 30 Dec. 1825; married in Grand Rapids, Mich., 12 Oct. 1853, JULIA P. MARTIN, daughter of William Brewster and Roxanna (Bell) Martin of Middlebury, Vt., born 12 Jan 1825. He went to Chicago, Ill., where he became a prominent merchant, and died there 9 July 1893.

Children born in Chicago:

- i. EMMA CORNELIA,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 Aug. 1856; m. 30 Aug. 1877, Albert Hayden, son of Peter Hayden, and lived in Chicago, Ill.  
Children:  
1. *Albert*, b. 24 Jan. 1882.  
2. *Julian*, b. 23 Jan. 1886.
- ii. HENRY MARTIN, b. 23 May 1859; d. 15 Dec. 1885, in Chicago.
- iii. WILLIAM COLLIER, b. 22 Dec. 1864; m. 31 Dec. 1895, Blanche Isabella Light, in Denver, Col.

201. MALVERD ABIJAH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>7</sup> *Abijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Mark*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northfield, Vt., 9 Dec. 1863; married 25 June 1888, JESSIE WHITE, daughter of Homer Heaton and Georgia Virginia (Steadham) White, born in Meridian, Texas, 27 Jan. 1867. He was a graduate of Norwich University in the Class of 1882, and of Thayer School, at Dartmouth College (C. E.) 1886. He was prof. civil engineering Polytechnic Institute, Terre Haute, Ind., since 1887, and author of several scientific works.

Children:

- i. HOMER ASA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Northfield, Vt., 31 July 1889; m. 9 July 1918, Marie Price, at Terre Haute, Ind.

202. GEORGE ALONZO<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>7</sup> *Abijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Mark*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Clinton, Iowa, 18 Nov. 1872;



married 19 Dec. 1907, ALICE H. HOWARD, and was living in Marshalltown, Iowa, in 1911.

Children:

- i. ROBERT HOWARD,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 Sept. 1908.
- ii. WILLIAM GOULD, b. 17 Oct. 1910.

203. MERRILL NICHOLAS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nicholas*,<sup>7</sup> *Nicholas D.*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., about 1828; married (no name given); he settled in Lawrence, Mass., where he was engaged in the commission business.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK MERRILL,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); he lived in Lawrence, Mass.

204. JOHN WASHINGTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nicholas*,<sup>7</sup> *Nicholas D.*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Andover, Mass., 17 Sept. 1833; married in Methuen, Mass., (name not given); she died leaving a daughter. He married second, SARAH A. UPTON of Andover, where they lived for many years. She died, and he married third, 25 Jan. 1879, ADELINE TURNER HOLT. They moved to Lowell, Mass. He died in Worcester, Mass., at the Insane Hospital in 1897. His widow is now (1927) in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. A DAUGHTER,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date); m. Cyrus Hilliard of Strafford, Vt.

By second wife:

- ii. WILLIAM HERBERT, b. (no date), and lives in Lowell.  
There were several other children who d. in infancy.

205. CHARLES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nicholas*,<sup>7</sup> *Nicholas D.*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Andover, Mass., (no date given); married and settled in Everett, Mass., where he died.

Children:

- i. CHARLES OTIS,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date); he lives in Everett, Mass.

206. NEWTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*ISAAC C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 26 Sept. 1835; married 1 Oct. 1858, AMELIA MARIA MAY, who was born in Newport, N. Y., about 1837. They lived in Deerfield, N. Y.

Children born in Deerfield:

241. i. A. CLINTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 Nov. 1860.
- ii. AMELIA, b. 4 April 1866; m. Frank Lankton, and lives in Utica, N. Y.

207. FENTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 7 June 1840; married 12 Aug. 1841, HELEN FRANKLIN, born in Russia, Herkimer Co., N. Y. They lived in Russia and Newport, N.



Y. She died in 1876, and he married second, 12 Feb. 1879, CATHERINE MINERVA HOLIDAY.

Children:

242. i. FRANK,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 May 1863.  
 ii. FLORENCE, b. 20 Nov. 1865; m. 26 Nov. 1884, William W. Newbury.

Children:

- i. *Ralph Howe*, b. 16 Oct. 1887.  
 2. *Freda Gwynn*, b. 10 Oct. 1902.  
 iii. REUBEN FENTON, b. 30 July 1881; he graduated from Stanford University 1902, and d. 12 Jan. 1918.  
 iv. MARION WINNIFRED, b. 18 Jan. 1895.

208. THOMAS LORING<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Warren M.*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Oshtemo, Kalamazoo Co., Mich., 23 Oct. 1857; married 17 Jan. 1882, GENEVEIVE TUTTLE. They lived in Paw Paw, Mich.

Children:

- i. MARION LEIGHTON, b. 27 June 1883.

209. ELISHA PERLEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Otisco, N. Y., 29 July 1832; married 7 April 1862, ANNA MACHAN, born in Marcellus, N. Y., 8 March 1844. He was a graduate of Cortland Academy, and was a teacher in the public schools, and for many years was superintendent of the schools in Syracuse, N. Y., where he died 21 Dec. 1903. His widow died there 25 Jan. 1906.

Children:

- i. MARY DORRIS,<sup>9</sup> b. in Marcellus, N. Y., 6 Feb. 1867; d. in Syracuse, N. Y., 20 Oct. 1888.  
 ii. GRACE MACHAN, b. in Syracuse, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1869; she was a school teacher and was living in Syracuse in 1928.  
 iii. JOSEPHINE ANNA, b. in Syracuse, N. Y., 23 July 1878.

210. BENJAMIN JOHNSON COWLES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Otisco, N. Y., 6 May 1838; married 20 Aug. 1861, ELIZABETH REBECCA GAYLORD. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y., in 1880 where he was engaged in business, but later he moved to Indianapolis, Ind., from there he moved to Anderson, Ind., where he died 9 March 1923. She died there 19 March 1919.

Children:

- i. FLORENCE AURILLA,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 July 1862; d. in Anderson, Ind., 9 July 1913, unm.  
 243. ii. LOUIS MARVIN, b. 27 June 1864.  
 iii. PERLEY GAYLORD, b. 21 Aug. 1867.  
 244. iv. HERBERT ROY, b. 9 March 1872.  
 v. GEORGIANNA ELIZABETH, b. 8 Oct. 1881; d. in Ilion, N. Y., 23 Dec. 1887.

211. HENRY JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Perley*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Otisco, N. Y., 4 March



1840; married 17 Dec. 1866, EMMOGENE CORNELIA GAYLORD, born 26 June 1843, died in Syracuse, N. Y., 18 Dec. 1915. He served in the army three years, during the Civil war, and afterwards settled in Syracuse, where he was engaged in the jewelry business. He died there 30 May 1916.

Children born in Syracuse:

- 245. i. EDWARD CALVIN,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 Oct. 1871.
- 246. ii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 10 May 1876.

212. DR. HERBERT MARSHALL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Perley,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Roxbury, Mass., 16 July 1844; married 28 Nov. 1871, MARY WILSON FELL, daughter of Joseph Gillingham and Amanda (Ruckham) Fell, born in Philadelphia, Pa., 20 Feb. 1848. He graduated from the University of Pennsylvania Medical College in the class of 1865 and was resident physician at the Episcopal Hospital, Philadelphia, for five years, when he gave up the practice of medicine, and entered upon a business career, going into the sugar refining business. Later he took charge of the A. Pardee & Co. coal operating firm in Philadelphia, which he supervised for forty years. He was director of the Financial Company and Guaranty Trust Company of the North Reading Railroad, and for nine years was devoted to the interests of the Academy of Fine Arts at Philadelphia. He owned a fine stock farm in Bristol, R. I., which was reputed to be one of the best in Rhode Island. He spent each summer there, and was noted as a breeder of American Jersey cattle. He was a member of the New York Yacht Club, and also of the Rittenhouse and Union Clubs of Philadelphia. He died at his country home in Bristol, 30 Sept. 1916.

Children:

- i. MARY HERBERT,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 July 1873.
- ii. JOHN FELL, b. 3 Dec. 1875; d. 31 Dec. 1895.
- iii. EDITH, b. 19 Jan. 1877.
- iv. GRACE, b. 8 Feb. 1879.
- v. RHODA, b. 21 Sept. 1880; m. 19 April 1902, William G. Low of New York.
- vi. ELIZABETH AMANDA, b. 23 Dec. 1887.

213. REV. REGINALD HEBER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Perley,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Roxbury, Mass., 9 April 1846; married 22 June 1868, SUSAN ADAMS, daughter of Samuel Adams of Providence, R. I., born there 13 July 1845, and died in Longwood, 29 Jan. 1918. He graduated from Brown University in the Class of 1866, and at the Divinity School of the Protestant Episcopal Church, Philadelphia, Pa., B. D. 1869. He was ordained Deacon in 1869, and Priest in 1870. He was assistant at St. Luke's Church at Philadelphia a short time, and then went to Grace Church, Providence, R. I., as Assistant Rector. He was Rector of Trinity Church at Milford, Mass., 1871-2; of Christ Church, Quincy, Mass., 1872-77, and in 1877 was made Rector of the



Church of our Savior, Longwood, Mass., where he held that position for about two score years, and Rector Emeritus until his death. He was instructor at the Episcopal Theological School in Cambridge in the early eighties, and was Secretary of the Diocesan Board of Missions 1885 to 1914, and served as examining Chaplain under Bishops Paddock, Brooks and Lawrence of Massachusetts. He received the Honorary Degree of D. D. from Brown University in 1894. He had been President of the Mass. branch of the Free Church Association, and a director of the Church Temperance Society. As a writer he was the author of "The Creed and the Year," "The Call to Confirmation," "Quadragesima" and contributions to periodicals. He died at Wellesley, Mass., 6 June 1924.

Children:

- i. SARAH BIGELOW,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 April 1869; m. George S. Parker of Brookline, Mass.
247. ii. REGINALD HEBER, b. in Quincy, Mass., 10 April 1875.

214. FRANK PERLEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Perley,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 19 Sept. 1853; married 12 May 1881, KATHERINE SCOTT WOODWARD. He died in Bristol, R. I., 24 Aug. 1922.

Children:

- i. CHRISTINE,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 Feb. 1887.

215. ALFRED LEIGHTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Perley,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 4 April 1854; married 22 June 1892, ALICE SELLERS MOODY. They were living in Kansas City, Mo., in 1896.

Children:

- i. MARGARET MORRIS,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 May 1895.
- ii. ROBERTA MOODY, b. 4 Feb. 1899.

216. ARTHUR WHITNEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Perley,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 15 May 1859; married 4 April 1888, MARY WILLIAMSON DEUCKLA.

Children:

- i. PAUL DEUCKLA,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 Jan. 1889.
- ii. ARTHUR WHITNEY, b. 23 Oct. 1891.
- iii. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF, b. 8 Aug. 1895; d. 8 April 1897.
- iv. WILLIAMSON, b. 21 Aug. 1899.

217. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Perley,<sup>5</sup> Perley,<sup>4</sup> Samson,<sup>3</sup> Abraham,<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>*), born in Bristol, R. I., 28 Aug. 1864; married 21 Sept. 1899, FANNIE HUNTINGTON QUINCY, daughter of Josiah Phillips and Helen F. Quincy. He graduated from Lehigh University, in the Class of 1886, and Harvard University (A. M.) 1887. He was the author of various books, editor of *The Beacon Biographies*,



and associate editor of *The Youth's Companion*, author of *Shadows* (1897); *American Bookmen* (1898), and of *Philips Brooks* and other biographies in the *Beacon Biographies*.

Children:

- i. QUINCY,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 Aug. 1900.

218. WALLIS EASTBURN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bristol, R. I., 12 Sept. 1868; married 9 June 1897, MARY EMILY LOCKE, daughter of Rev. George L. Locke of Bristol, R. I.

Children:

- i. GEORGE LOCKE,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 April 1898.
- ii. ELIZA WHITNEY, b. 26 July 1899.
- iii. WALLIS EASTBURN, b. 7 Sept. 1901.

219. HENRY ARNOLD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Henry A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>6</sup> *Samson*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orange, N. J., 17 March 1846; married 13 Aug. 1874, LUCRETIA BOND SANDFORD, daughter of Thomas Tovey and Mary (Bond) Sandford. He died in Tokio, Japan, 28 Jan. 1889.

Children:

- i. EDITH HELEN,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 July 1875.
248. ii. HENRY ARNOLD, b. 19 Jan. 1880.

220. CHARLES TUTTLE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Henry*,<sup>7</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samson*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Cincinnati, O., 21 Sept. 1858; married 15 Nov. 1883, BERTHA E. SPERRY, of New Haven, Ct. They lived in Columbus, O., several years, where he was engaged in business. He died in Philadelphia, Pa., 1 April 1916.

Children:

- i. NATHALIE BEERS,<sup>9</sup> b. in New Haven, Conn., 11 June 1886; m. Walter Armin; no children.
- ii. HENRY P., b. in Columbus, Ohio, 13 April 1890.
- iii. CHARLES T., b. in Columbus, Ohio, 8 March 1903; m. 3 July 1925, Thelma Ewers.

221. ASA PINGREE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abraham P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Danbury, N. H., 6 March 1852; married 16 June 1875, CLARA WHITE. They lived in Boxford, Mass.

Children:

- i. MABEL MELISSA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Nov. 1878.

222. DANIEL ABRAHAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abraham P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boxford, Mass., 27 Dec. 1858; married 8 Dec. 1881, LAURA JANE WELCH, daughter of William and Louisa J. (Kimball) Welch, born 1861.

Children:

- i. A SON,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 Dec. 1889.



223. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Abel*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ipswich, Mass., 27 May 1841; married 3 Oct. 1866, ELLEN AUGUSTA MATTHEWS, daughter of Thomas and Angelina (Killam) Matthews, born at Algiers, near New Orleans, La. She lived in Wisconsin a few years, as a child, then her parents moved to Boxford, Mass. He lived a short time in Weston and Haverhill, Mass., then he went to Boxford, Mass., where for nearly fifty years he kept a general store, and was the postmaster at Boxford, for about a half a century. She died there 16 July 1914. He died 30 Oct. 1917.

Children born in Boxford:

- i. ISIDORA ELEANOR,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1867; m. 16 June 1891, Frank H. Messer, who d. 4 June 1913; she m. 2nd George B. Frost, 3 Sept. 1916.
- ii. EDITH HULDAH, b. 11 Aug. 1869; m. 30 Oct. 1901, William C. Greene.
- iii. ANDREW JOHNSON, b. 28 Sept. 1871; d. 25 Jan. 1898.
249. iv. ELVIN AUGUSTUS, b. 1 April 1874.
- v. OLIVER MILO, b. 20 March 1876; lives in Watertown, Mass.
- vi. WINDSOR HERBERT, b. 15 Aug. 1877; m. 14 Feb. 1905, Janie Vinal of Reading, Mass.
- vii. MERTON RIVES, b. 30 April 1889; d. in infancy.

224. FREDUS BRAINERD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nicholas R.*,<sup>7</sup> *Israel*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 2 May 1853; married in Arlington, Mass., 18 Oct. 1887, MARY FRANCES CROSBY, daughter of Josiah and Alice (Ross) Crosby, born in Arlington, 10 Jan. 1852. They lived in Arlington, Mass., where he was a druggist.

Children:

- i. ALICE SOPHIA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Boston, Mass., 2 Aug. 1888.

225. CHARLES M.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Millbury, Mass., 28 Aug. 1851; married 5 May 1885, FANNIE D. LORD of Kingfield, Me. They lived in Millbury and Norfolk, Mass. He died in Norfolk, 7 Nov. 1891.

Children:

- i. JAMES L.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Millbury, Mass., 24 May 1887.
- ii. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. in Norfolk, Mass., 6 Aug. 1888.

226. THOMAS WALTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Thomas R.*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Israel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 17 Oct. 1866; married 7 June 1893, MAUD E. GRAHAM, daughter of George S. and Martha (Lewis) Graham of Holden, Mass. They lived in Holden.

Children born in Holden:

- i. ALICE GERTRUDE,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 Aug. 1894.
- ii. EDITH MARION, b. 27 May 1896.
- iii. CLIFFORD PARKER, b. 28 Jan. 1898.



## NINTH GENERATION.

227. JAMES<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 May 1840; married 23 May 1863, JULIA ADAMS, daughter of Charles and Julia Maria (Hinman) Adams of Litchfield, Ct., born in Bath, N. Y., 21 Oct. 1842. They lived in Brooklyn, where he died 24 April 1869. She married second, 1 June 1876, Francis A. Wessells, and was living in Omaha, Nebr., in 1897.

## Children:

- i. JAMES,<sup>10</sup> b. in Litchfield, Conn., 16 July 1864; died in the service of U. S. at Manila, P. I. He was of the tenth generation, and of the ninth in direct descent to bear the patronymic distinctive of this branch of the Howe Family. It is well here to make permanent record of the fact that the long and untarnished succession has ended in service and in honor. "His boyhood and early manhood were passed in Brooklyn and in Litchfield, Conn. Coming to Omaha, in 1887, he held at first a position in the auditor's office of the Burlington road. This he soon exchanged for the more responsible one of paying teller in the Omaha Savings Bank, with which he remained until 1898. In July of that year, as quarter-master's clerk, he sailed on a government transport to Manila. In that place and in that lonely land he died," 2 Feb. 1901. "It may be truthfully said of James How that no young man more than he won and retained the affection of friends, young and old alike."
- ii. CHARLES ADAMS, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 July 1866. He was living in Omaha, in 1897.
- iii. JULIA ADAMS, b. in Brooklyn, 7 Jan. 1869; d. 25 Jan. 1869.

228. RICHARD WILLIS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 9 May 1844; married 1 June 1871, MARY BROWNSON, daughter of John and Caroline (Steele) Brownson; born in Brooklyn, 2 April 1842, died in N. Y. City, 2 July 1897.

## Children:

- i. MARY BROWNSON,<sup>10</sup> b. in Brooklyn, 20 June 1873; d. 26 July 1874.
- ii. RICHARD WILLIS, b. in Brooklyn, 3 Sept. 1874; m. 19 July 1906, Isabelle Lowing, graduated Columbia University in 1900.
- iii. JOSEPHINE WELLS, b. in Brooklyn, 18 June 1876, unm.
- iv. CELESTINE WELLS, b. in Brooklyn, 15 July 1878, unm.
- v. JOHN BROWNSON, b. in So. Oyster Bay, N. Y., 8 Sept. 1881; d. in N. Y. City, 4 Feb. 1898.
- vi. KENNETH GAYOSO, b. in Ridgewood, N. Y., 8 June 1883, an architect in New York City, unm.

229. JOHN LAIDLAW<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1848; married 9 June 1871, SARAH BROWNSON, daughter



of John and Caroline (Steele) Brownson, born in Brooklyn, 7 April 1847.

Children:

- i. SARAH LOUISE,<sup>10</sup> b. in So. Oyster Bay, N. Y., 24 June 1871; d. in Hartford, Conn., 23 May 1892, unm.
- ii. CELESTINE WELLS, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 Sept. 1872; d. in Brooklyn, 14 Aug. 1873.
- iii. JOHN LAIDLAW, b. in Brooklyn, 20 May 1874; d. in Brooklyn, 23 Oct. 1876.
- iv. JAMES, b. in Brooklyn, 21 Sept. 1876; m. 28 April 1903, Fanny Elizabeth Barnum-Keating. He is now (1928) living in Buffalo, N. Y., where he is engaged in mercantile business.

230. CALVIN FISHER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Calvin F.*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1854; married 11 Feb. 1879, CALLA NANCY WRIGHT, daughter of George F. and Laura Louise (Parsons) Wright, born in Oshkosh, Wis., 17 April 1858. They lived in Duluth, Minn., in 1897.

Children:

- i. CALVIN FISHER,<sup>10</sup> b. in Shawano, Wis., 31 Oct. 1879.

231. DAWES<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Calvin F.*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Litchfield, Ill., 25 March 1861; married 22 July 1893, MABELLE ELLEN CLARK, daughter of Edwin and Ellen Frances (Rowe) Clark, born at Chipewa Agency, Cass Co., Minn., 1 April 1867. They lived in Crookston, Minn., in 1897, and in St. Paul, Minn., in 1922.

Children:

- i. MABELLE LUCY,<sup>10</sup> b. in Minneapolis, Minn., 15 Aug. 1894.

- 231a. ELISHA LITCHFIELD<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Calvin F.*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born 10 June 1863; married 25 May 1898, MAY AGNES FULLERTON. They now (1928) live in St. Paul, Minn.

Children:

- i. ELIZA LITCHFIELD,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 Feb. 1898; m. 6 Aug. 1927, T. Vick Merrill.
- ii. ELEANOR AGNES, b. 30 Nov. 1909.

232. JAMES CALVIN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James C.*,<sup>8</sup> *Calvin W.*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Summit, Pa., 6 May 1853; married 20 March 1889, GERTRUDE GEORGIANNA DUNCAN, daughter of George Henry and Josephine (Butler) Duncan, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 28 June 1866. She died in Haverhill, Mass., 7 March 1895. He died there 12 April 1900.

Children:

- i. HELEN WHITNEY,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 Jan. 1890.
- ii. JAMES DUNCAN, b. 17 March 1893.



233. LAWRENCE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Fisher*,<sup>8</sup> *Fisher*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 2 Dec. 1885; married 13 April 1912, HESTER LUDLOW DAVIS, daughter of Howland and Anna Elizabeth (Shippen) Davis of New York City and Plymouth, Mass., born in New York, 20 April 1888. In 1916-17 he was in military training with the 1st Illinois Battery at Fort Sheridan. In the summer of 1918 he was commissioned Captain in the Chemical Warfare Service, he joined the A. E. F. in France; was detailed as assistant to Chief of Chemical Warfare Service, 2nd Army Corps, was in the engagement at Meuse, Argonne, offensive. They live in Winnetka, Ill., and he is senior partner of Howe Quisenberry & Co., Investment Bankers, in Chicago, Ill.

Children:

- i. ANNA SHIPPEN,<sup>10</sup> b. in Boston, Mass., 19 Feb. 1913.
- ii. FISHER, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 17 May 1914.
- iii. DAVID LEAVITT, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 5 June 1915.
- iv. WENDALL DAVIS, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 8 Oct. 1916; d. 8 June 1920.
- v. LAWRENCE, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 16 Nov. 1921.
- vi. RICHARD WARREN, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 21 Jan. 1924.

234. HENRY SALTONSTALL<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac R.*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Haverhill, Mass., 12 Aug. 1848; married 2 Oct. 1874, KATHERINE DEXTER WAINWRIGHT, daughter of Henry Chapman and Sarah Blake (Dexter) Wainwright of Boston, born 23 Aug. 1851. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1869. After four years spent in the study of cotton manufacturing, he became successively the manufacturing agent of the Falls Co. at Norwich, Conn., Pocasset Mfg. Co. of Fall River, Mass., and the Pepperell Mfg. Co. of Biddeford, Me. In 1887 he moved to Boston, and became a partner in the Dry Goods Commission House of Lawrence & Co. of Boston and New York, where he remained until he retired 1 Jan. 1927, having been at the head of the house for the last 15 years. During the years he was in business in Boston, he resided in Brookline, Mass.

Children:

250. i. HENRY WAINWRIGHT,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 Sept. 1875.
251. ii. JAMES CARLETON, b. 1 Aug. 1877.
- iii. SUSAN BRADLEY, b. 28 July 1879; m. Philip S. Dallon.
252. iv. DUDLEY ROGERS, b. 22 Feb. 1881.
253. v. PARKMAN DEXTER, b. 20 Sept. 1889.

235. GURDON SALTONSTALL<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William G.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac R.*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Haverhill, Mass., 30 Nov. 1866; married DOLORES DE RIVAS of New York. He graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1889. They lived in Haverhill, where he was engaged in the practice of law. He died there 17 Nov. 1908.



## Children:

- i. RAMONA DE RIVAS,<sup>10</sup> b. in Haverhill (no date); m. 10 Feb. 1919, Reginald Ramsden Pulford.

236. PARKER S.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>8</sup> *Parker*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holderness, N. H., 23 Feb. 1837; married CLEMENTINE EASTMAN, daughter of Alvin and Sally (Leavitt) Eastman, born in Sandwich, N. H., in March 1844, died in Holderness, 19 July 1869. He married second, MRS. HARRIET CARR, widow of George Carr, and daughter of William and Hannah (Dandley) Converse, born in Woburn, Mass., 28 Aug. 1833. He lived on the old homestead of his father, in Holderness, where he was a farmer.

## Children born in Holderness:

- i. WILLIS GEORGE,<sup>10</sup> b. 26 June 1863.
- ii. ALLEN LESTER, b. 13 Oct. 1865.
- iii. CURTIS, b. 14 Sept. 1868.

237. GEORGE WILSON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Lorenzo G.*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lowell, Mass., 5 Jan. 1833; married 20 Aug. 1862, ANN ELIZA BEAN, born in Sandwich, N. H., 8 Dec. 1834. She died in West Buxton, Me., 7 Jan. 1865. He married second, 12 Sept. 1866, EMILY ROBY HOBSON. He graduated Bowdoin College in the Class of 1859, studied theology at the Andover Theological Seminary, and graduated in 1862. He was pastor of the Free Baptist Church at West Buxton, Me., 1863 to 1868, and at Harrison, Me., 1868 to 1872. After a years service as Agent of the State Free Baptist Missionary Society, he supplied the church at Limington, Me., for two years. He became principal of the Colburn Grammar School at Lowell, Mass., in 1876, and subsequently was transferred to the Mastership of the Varum School in that city, which position he held at the time of his death, 21 March 1894. He was trustee of Bates College from 1870 to 1878, and was the author of several addresses and papers on educational subjects.

## Children:

254. i. WILLARD BEAN,<sup>10</sup> b. in West Buxton, Me., 7 Dec. 1864.

238. REV. JAMES ALBERT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Lorenzo G.*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dracut, Mass., 10 Oct. 1834; married 17 Sept. 1863, RACHEL ELIZABETH ROGERS of Upper Stillwater, Me. She died in Providence, R. I., 8 Feb. 1874. He married second, 2 Aug. 1877, JULIA R. WOODMAN; she died in Lewiston, Me., 5 June 1902. He prepared for college at the New Hampton Institute, N. H., and graduated from Bowdoin College in the Class of 1859, and from the Theological Seminary at Andover, Mass., in 1862; he was ordained at Blackstone, Mass., where he stayed a year and a half. He was then called to Olneyville, R. I., where he was for eight and a half years. In 1872 he was



called to a chair in the theological department of Bates College at Lewiston, Me., afterwards known as the Cobb Divinity School, and retained the position for thirty six years, the last twelve of which he was dean of the school. In 1876 he received the degree of Doctor of Divinity from Hillsdale College, Mich., and also he received the degree of D. D. from Bates College. He represented the people in the parliament of Religions held in connection with the World's Fair at Chicago, and was chosen to represent his church before the British Christians of like faith, and in 1897 he was made moderator of the General Conference of his denomination, before which he preached the annual sermon. For many years all Sunday school publications of the Free Baptists were in his hands. He died at the home of his son, Dr. Percy R. Howe in Belmont, Mass., in Dec. 1918.

Children:

255. i. PERCY ROGERS,<sup>10</sup> b. in No. Providence, R. I., 30 Sept. 1864.
  - ii. BLANCHE, b. in Johnston, R. I., 26 Jan. 1868; m. 9 Aug. 1900, in Lewiston, Me., Charles Jenney of Brookline, Mass. They lived in Belmont, Mass.
- Children born in Belmont:
1. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 Sept. 1901.
  2. *Warren*, b. 26 June 1904.
  3. *Charles*, b. 3 Sept. 1905.

239. ORLANDO B.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Henry D.*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sandwich, N. H., 27 Feb. 1844; married 24 Nov. 1867, ELMIRA GREEN, born 18 Sept. 1851. They were living in Lanark, Carroll Co., Ill., in 1898.

Children:

- i. ELMIRA W.,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 Sept. 1868; m. 25 Dec. 1894, Henry S. Marks.
  - ii. CORA B., b. 6 Aug. 1870; m. 12 Sept. 1893, Henry B. McLaughlin.
- Children:
1. *C. Harold*, b. 5 Sept. 1894.
  - iii. REBECCA H., b. 12 Sept. 1873; m. 18 Sept. 1895, Frank Buffington.
- Children:
1. *Lorenzo Packard*, b. 4 Jan. 1897, at Lanark, Ill.
  - iv. WILLIAM H., b. 31 Oct. 1875; d. 2 May 1881.
  - v. FRANK O., b. 9 Oct. 1888.

240. DE WITT CLINTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Claremont, N. H., 11 Oct. 1872; married JANE LIVINGSTON. He married second, KATHERINE BRIGGS. He studied law, and was admitted to the bar. He commenced practice in Concord, N. H., and has an office in both Concord and Manchester, N. H.

Children born in Concord:

- i. DANIEL LIVINGSTON,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 Sept. 1901.



By second wife:

- ii. CONSTANCE, b. 15 Nov. 1915.
- iii. JOHN HAMPDEN, b. 24 Oct. 1917.

241. A. CLINTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Newton*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 14 Nov. 1860; married 12 June 1884, ELLA FANN. They live near Washington Mills, in Oneida Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. FRANCIS CLINTON,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 Sept. 1887.
- ii. AMELIA MAY, b. 19 Aug. 1889.
- iii. OLIVE HAZEL, b. 30 June 1891.
- iv. NEWTON HAROLD, b. 3 Feb. 1895.
- v. FENTON STODDARD, b. 27 July 1900; d. 8 Aug. 1901.

242. FRANK<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Fenton*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Poland, N. Y., 21 May 1863; married 6 Nov. 1895, MINNIE SMITH, daughter of Morris D. and Mary Jane Smith, born in Russia, N. Y., 29 March 1874. They live in Poland, N. Y., where he is a dealer in agricultural implements.

Children:

- i. JENNIE,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 Oct. 1897; m. 7 Aug. 1924, A. Ross Eckler. They live in Belmont, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Albert Ross*, b. 29 Aug. 1927.
- ii. MORRIS FENTON, b. 3 Jan. 1899; m. 28 May 1924, Viola Pryor. They live in Poland, N. Y.
- iii. HELEN, b. 7 Dec. 1901; d. 8 Feb. 1913.
- iv. MILTON LEROY, b. 20 Nov. 1904.
- v. FLORENCE, b. 4 Nov. 1907.

243. LOUIS MARVIN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin J. C.*,<sup>8</sup> *Perley*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Anderson, Ind., 27 June 1864; married 6 April 1887, ANNA BRADFORD SHELTON, daughter of Edward Austin and Frances Ann (Bradford) Sheldon, born 18 May 1861. They were living in Anderson, Ind., in 1926.

Children born in Indianapolis, Ind.:

- i. FRANCES ELIZABETH,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 Feb. 1888; m. 15 Sept. 1905, Sherrill Edson Richardson.

Children:

- i. *Ruth*.
- 2. *Lewis Sherrill*.
- 3. *Winnifred Anna*.
- 4. *Laura Austin*.
- 5. *Nathan*.
- ii. HAZEL GEORGIANNA, b. 20 July 1889.
- 256. iii. BEN SHELTON, b. 4 July 1893.
- 257. iv. WILLIS PERLEY, b. 16 Aug. 1895.
- v. LEWIS GAYLORD, b. 1 Jan. 1900.
- vi. EDWARD AUSTIN SHELTON, b. 12 Oct. 1901.



244. HERBERT ROY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin J. C.*,<sup>8</sup> *Perley*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Indiana, 9 March 1872; married 14 June 1893, ELIZABETH HOLT DAVENPORT, born in Indiana, 17 Jan. 1872. He died 7 Dec. 1893. She married second, Perley Gaylord Howe (brother of her first husband), 23 April 1915.

Children:

- i. HELEN ELIZABETH,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 May 1894; d. 9 Jan. 1903.

245. EDWARD CALVIN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Henry J.*,<sup>8</sup> *Perley*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Syracuse, N. Y., 31 Oct. 1871; married 4 Jan. 1896, BESSIE DANA WALDEN. He married second, MRS. ELIZABETH SAYLES. They lived in Syracuse, where he died 24 Feb. 1919.

Children born in Syracuse:

- i. HENRY JOSEPH,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 Jan. 1910.

246. CHARLES HENRY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Henry J.*,<sup>8</sup> *Perley*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Syracuse, N. Y., 10 March 1876; married 26 Oct. 1899, MABEL FRANC OSTRANDER, born in Syracuse, 16 May 1876. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y.

Children born in Syracuse:

258. i. ROBERT HENRY,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 Aug. 1901.  
ii. CAROLYN EMMOGENE, b. 29 June 1906.

247. REGINALD HEBER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Reginald H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Mark A. DeW.*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Quincy, Mass., 10 April 1875; married 19 Sept. 1904, MARION APPLETON BARKER, daughter of William Torrey and Susan Withers (Warden) Barker, born in Dorchester, Mass., 13 Jan. 1884. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1901, S. M. Harvard 1922, Docteur de l'Universite, (Sorbonne, Paris 1912), Author, "Every Bird" 1896; Master Natural Science, Middlesex School, Concord, Mass., 1901-1919; Research student Bussey Institute and Director of Rowing, as Instructor Dept. Physical Education Harvard University 1919-1923; Head Master and Founder of the Belmont Hill School 1923; Founded Thoreau Museum Natural History, Concord, Mass., 1904; Founded South Pond Cabins (boys camp 1908) and the David Mason Little Museum of Natural History, Belmont, Mass., 1922.

Children:

- i. SUSAN APPLETON,<sup>10</sup> b. at Concord, Mass., 23 Oct. 1905; m. 29 Aug 1925, Philips E. Wilson, son of Rev. John B. Wilson. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1923, and became master at the Belmont Hill School the same year.  
ii. RICHARD OLLERTON, b. at Concord, Mass., 4 May 1915.



248. HENRY P.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles T.*,<sup>8</sup> *Henry*,<sup>7</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samson*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Columbus, O., 13 April 1890; married 7 June 1912, MARY ELIZABETH GRAY, daughter of Henry Franklin and Elizabeth (Stratton) Gray, born in Columbus, O., 8 June 1891. They are now (1927) living in Columbus, O., where he is engaged in business.

Children born in Columbus:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 April 1915.
- ii. FRANK HENRY, b. 8 March 1916.
- iii. MARJORIE ANNE; b. 3 March 1923.

249. ELVIN AUGUSTUS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Frederick A.*,<sup>8</sup> *William A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Abel*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boxford, Mass., 1 April 1874; married 2 May 1923; LOUISE YOUNG of Wakefield, Mass. They are now (1927) living in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. ROBERT MILO,<sup>10</sup> b. in Lowell, 25 Feb. 1924.



## TENTH GENERATION.

250. HENRY WAINWRIGHT<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Henry S.*,<sup>9</sup> *Nathaniel S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac R.*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookline, Mass., 20 Sept. 1875; married 19 Oct. 1898, ETHEL GARDNER, daughter of Harrison and Laura (Perkins) Gardner of Brookline, Mass., born 28 Jan. 1877. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1897. He became a partner in the Dry Goods Commission House of Lawrence & Co., and moved to New York City, his home being at Bedford Hills and N. Y. City.

Children:

- i. HENRY WAINWRIGHT,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 May 1901.
- ii. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL, b. 4 Sept. 1903.

251. JAMES CARLETON<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Henry S.*,<sup>9</sup> *Nathaniel S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac R.*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fall River, Mass., 1 Aug. 1877; married 26 Feb. 1908, LETITIA TODD LEMON, daughter of John S. and Annie I. (Samuel) Lemon, born in St. Joseph, Mo., 11 Nov. 1884, and died at Milton, Mass., 25 Sept. 1927. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1899. He was for several years Treasurer of the Saco Lowell Machine Shops, and for the past 10 years was Vice President of the Old Colony Trust Co. of Boston.

Children:

- i. JAMES CARLETON,<sup>11</sup> b. in Winnetka, Ill., 19 Feb. 1909.
- ii. HENRY SALTONSTALL, b. in Milton, Mass., 13 March 1910.
- iii. JOHN STROTHER, b. in Milton, Mass., 9 Feb. 1914.
- iv. LETITIA TODD, b. in Milton, Mass., 16 Sept. 1918.

252. DUDLEY ROGERS<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Henry S.*,<sup>9</sup> *Nathaniel S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac R.*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookline, Mass., 22 Feb. 1881; married (name not given), and lived in Brookline, Mass.

Children:

- i. KATHERINE.<sup>11</sup>

253. PARKMAN DEXTER<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Henry S.*,<sup>9</sup> *Nathaniel S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac R.*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookline, Mass., 20 Sept. 1889; married 22 Oct. 1913, GRACE HELEN CUMMINS, daughter of Dr. David E. and Marietta (Lowry) Cummins, born in South Bend, Ind., 9 Feb. 1889. He was a graduate of Harvard College. He lived in Clinton, Mass., Oct. 1913 to Oct. 1914, then moved to Needham, Mass., where they have made their residence up to the present time (1928). He was a 1st Lt. A. G. D. Headquarters 76th Division, and later Headquarters 2nd Army Corps. For a time he was Treasurer of the Saco-Lowell



shops, and is now with Lawrence & Co., Selling Agents, Boston, Mass.

Children :

- i. PARKMAN DEXTER<sup>11</sup> JR., b. in Clinton, Mass., 12 Sept. 1914.
- ii. DAVID EMMET, b. in Needham, Mass., 23 Oct. 1916.
- iii. MARIETTA, b. in Newton, Mass., 22 Feb. 1918.
- iv. MAUD CUMMINS, b. in Mattapoisett, Mass., 20 June 1923.

254. WILLARD BEAN<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>9</sup> *Lorenzo G.*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Buxton, Me., 7 Dec. 1864; married 21 Oct. 1890, ANNIE HOWE BEAN, born in Malden, Mass., 3 Feb. 1866. They were living in Burlington, Vt., in 1905.

Children :

- i. DAVID WILLARD,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 June 1892.
- ii. RUBY, b. 2 March 1894.
- iii. KATHERINE, b. 14 Feb. 1896.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 11 July 1898.
- v. GEORGE FREDERICK, b. 1 July 1901.
- vi. EDWARD GILMAN, b. 19 Jan. 1903.
- vii. LAWRENCE PRESCOTT, b. 25 Nov. 1905.

255. PERCY ROGERS<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*James A.*,<sup>9</sup> *Lorenzo G.*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in North Providence, R. I., 30 Sept. 1864; married 21 Dec. 1891, ROSE ALMA HILTON, born in Canaan, Me., 9 Sept. 1864. They were living in Lewiston, Me., in 1897.

Children born in Lewiston :

- i. JAMES ALBERT,<sup>11</sup> b. 16 Nov. 1892.
- ii. JOHN FARWELL, b. 3 Jan. 1897.

256. BEN SHELDON<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Louis M.*,<sup>9</sup> *Benjamin J. C.*,<sup>8</sup> *Perley*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Indiana, 4 July 1893; married HELEN MYER.

Children :

- i. RICHARD.<sup>11</sup>
- ii. BENJAMIN.

257. WILLIS PERLEY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Louis M.*,<sup>9</sup> *Benjamin J. C.*,<sup>8</sup> *Perley*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Indiana, 16 Aug. 1895; married LUELLA HULL.

Children :

- i. WILLIS.<sup>11</sup>

258. ROBERT HENRY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Charles H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Henry J.*,<sup>8</sup> *Perley*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perley*,<sup>5</sup> *Perley*,<sup>4</sup> *Samson*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *James*<sup>1</sup>), born in Syracuse, N. Y., 9 Aug. 1901; married 5 Sept. 1922, PRISCILLA MARVEL. They lived in Syracuse.

Children born in Syracuse :

- i. ROBERT HENRY,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 Feb. 1924.
- ii. CHARLES MARVEL, b. 24 March 1926.







## ABRAHAM HOW

### OF WATERTOWN AND MARLBOROUGH, MASS.

The same difficulty is found in tracing the ancestry and relationship of this branch of the Howe family, that is found in endeavoring to trace the origin of some of the other Howes in this country.

It is not known that this Abraham How was related to any of his contemporaries of the name in this country, nor has anything been discovered indicating the name or origin of his father. It is not known when nor where he came from to this country; there is a tradition among some of his descendants, that he came from Devonshire, England. Of this we have no proof.

The first mention of this Abraham How in this country, seems to be found on the town records of Watertown, Mass., where the marriage of Abraham How to Hannah Ward, daughter of William and Elizabeth Ward, occurred 26 March 1657. He probably lived there until 1661, when he moved to Marlborough, where his name appeared among the Proprietors of Marlborough as early as 1660, and he participated in the first division of lands in that town, and there he passed the remainder of his life. The only hint that we have ever found, that he had any relatives in this country, is in his Will, where he mentions John Barns senr. as "my loving kinsman," but it gives us no light as to what degree of kinship it might be. He seems to have been one of the prominent citizens of the town, as in 1694, he kept the Inn at which the Commissioers of Massachusetts Colony lodged the first night of their journey on their way to treat with the Mohawks.

In 1664 he was one of the petitioners to the General Court, to appoint a committee with full power to settle the differences that the town had gotten into over their internal affairs, and was active in the defense of the town against the Indians in Oct. 1675. Although Abraham and John How both settled in Marlborough, and were near neighbors, they were not related to each other so far as is known; there have been many intermarriages between their descendants, and in this way the two families have become closely allied. Apparently he was a well to do citizen, as is shown by his Will. He died 30 Jan. 1695. His widow died 3 Nov. 1717, aged 78 years.

#### COPY OF THE WILL OF ABRAHAM HOW.

I Abraham How of Marlburrough, in the County of Middlesex, in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, in New England. Farmer, being of intire understanding, but sensible of my approaching death, by reason of my great age, do make and ordain my last Will and Testament in manner and form following, viz. After the resignation of myself unto my most



merciful God, on whose trust and richest grace, I hope for a part in the glory of the third heaven.

I give and bequeath unto Hannah my loving wife to be to her use and at her disposal and her own property, all my monies and household stuff, particularly my furnates, together with all Sheep Swine and Neat Cattle which I have, except one pair of Steers and one Cow, Likewise my said wife shall have to her own use (during her natural life) which of the Two first rooms she shall choose at either end of my now dwelling house together with the free use of the Ovens and Cellar of my said house, as she shall need, and all rent free.

Item, I give unto Hannah my wife and to her heirs and assigns forever, all my right and claim unto all uplands meadows and swamps, lying in the Six Thousands Acres of land lately purchased of the Indians, situated Northward of and near to Marlburroughe aforesaid.

To my Eldest son Daniel How, I give and bequeath all my now dwelling house and Out houses, and all those acres of my Houselot or Homestead adjoining to my said House which are yet undisposed of together with my whole Town right in Marlburrough aforesaid, for Firewood, Timber and food of Cattle, proportionable unto the five and twenty acres of my houselot granted me by the Proprietors of said Marlburrough.

Item, I give unto my said son Daniel all the Meadows now belonging unto my said houselot, as the said meadows are now devided and distinguished betwixt my said son Daniel and my son Abraham How. And I give said son Daniel How all my right unto a Third Division of Upland in said Marlburrough consisting of fifty acres more or less not yet laid out, together with all my right which or ought to have in any division or divisions of land which Shall hereafter be made by the Proprietors of said Marlburrough, in their lands as yet undevided, According to the full proportion of my hous lot of five and twenty acres. All these formentioned houses land and rights which I have given and bequeathed unto my said son Daniel How, shall be to himself and to his heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give unto my said son Daniel all my Tacklings and Utensils for Weaving; And my Will is that my said son Daniel How shall well and carefully maintain Hannah my wife his mother immediately after my death with all necessaries and conveniences at his own proper charge for her comfort both in sickness and in health, during the natural life of his said mother, the said Daniel keeping or causing to be kept one milch cow, for her own use and long as his said mother shall desire the same.

To my son Joseph How and to his heirs and assigns forever, I have already given as his portion in full from mee a certain messuage ly next adjoining to my said houselot in Marlburrough the said messuage containing Eighteen acres of land more or less in one entire piece Northward from my now dwelling house together with one dwelling hous there upon situated as more fully appears in a deed of Gift by mee given to said son Joseph How dated the twenty third day of May in the year of our Lord One thousand six hundred ninety four.

To my son Abraham How I have already given Eleven Pounds toward his purchasing the messuage forementioned of his brother Joseph How, and I give my said son Abraham How Twenty Nine Pounds more in money toward the completment of the said purchas.

Item, To my said son Abraham I bequeath the two Steers and the Cow above in this my Will excepted from the rest of my Cattle Also I bequeath unto my said son Abraham All my furnisher and instruments for Husbandry, which I have not yet disposed of, But my nineteen Iron rings to ty up Cattle with, all I give unto my abovesaid son Daniel.

Item, To my said son Abraham I give my Musquet and my Sword, by my fowling gun shall be at the disposal of my wife, and my Will is



that my said son Abraham How shall pay or cause to be paid unto Hannah my wife, his mother during her natural life Twenty shillings money a year, from year to year.

To each of my five daughters already married I give forty shillings and no more because they have already had of mee the Bulk of their portions, viz, Mary wife of John Bouker, Hannah wife of Eleazer How, Elizabeth wife of Samuel Brigham, Deborah wife of John Barret Jr. Rebecca wife of Peter Rice, The said forty shillings shall be paid unto each of my now married daughters here named in such household goods as my wife shall be best able to spare, within one year after my decease. Unto my two other daughters namely; Sarah How and Abigail How I give portions which shall be for kinds and quantity equal unto two of their forenamed sisters.

I appoint Hannah my loving wife Executrix, and my son Daniel How Executor of this my last Will and Testament, And I desire my loving brother in law Capt. Henry Kerley and my loving Kinsman John Barns senr. to be the Overseers of this my Will.

Witness my hand and Seal this twenty fourth day of May in the year of our Lord Christ One thousand six hundred ninety and four. Anno Quinto Regni Regis and Regina Super Anglian Guilielmi and Maria.

Abraham How (Seal)

Read Signed and sealed in  
presence of these witnesses.

Thomas Rice.

(illegible)

John Barns.

#### CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM HOW.

2. i. DANIEL,<sup>2</sup> b. about 1658.
- ii. MARY, b. 30 June 1659; m. 8 Feb. 1678, John Bowker, supposed to be the son of Edmund and Margaret Bowker of Sudbury. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 27 Aug. 1721, aged 74 years, which would make the year of his birth about 1647. She d. his widow, 29 Sept. 1723.  
Children:
  1. *John*, b. in Sept. 1679; m. Ruth Howe.
  2. *Ezra*, b. (no date); d. 25 June 1690.
  3. *Mary*, b. 6 March 1685; m. ——— Gates.
  4. *Martha*, b. 6 March 1685; m. John Forbush.
  5. *Asa*, b. 22 Nov. 1691; m. Martha Eager.
  6. *Ezekiel*, b. 5 Nov. 1693; m. Abigail Rice.
  7. *A son*, b. 19 Dec. 1695; stillborn.
  8. *A child*, b. and d. 25 March 1698.
  9. *Hannah*, b. 21 Sept. 1699; m. Gershom Howe.
  10. *Rachel*, b. 9 Sept. 1702; d. 12 April 1754, unm.
3. iii. JOSEPH, b. 9 April 1661.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 9 Nov. 1663; m. in Nov. 1684, Eleazer Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 8 April 1665; m. in 1683, Samuel Brigham, son of Thomas and Mercy (Hurd) Brigham, b. 12 Jan. 1652; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 24 July 1713; she d. 26 July 1739.  
Children:
  1. *Elizabeth*, b. 24 March 1685; m. 16 Oct. 1711, Samuel Robinson.
  2. *Hepsibeh*, b. 25 Jan. 1686-7; m. 23 July 1719, John Maynard.



3. *Samuel*, b. 25 Jan. 1689; m. 23 Aug. 1716, Abigail Moore.
4. *Lydia*, b. 6 March 1691; m. 5 May 1711, Jonathan Howe.
5. *Jedediah*, b. 8 June 1693; m. 18 May 1720, Bethiah Howe.
6. *Jotham*, b. 23 Dec. 1695; m. in 1719, Abigail Howe.
7. *Timothy*, b. 10 Oct. 1698; m. Martha Johnson.
8. *Charles*, b. 30 Dec. 1700; m. Mary Peters of R. I.
9. *Persis*, b. 10 July 1703; m. 23 Nov. 1722, Edward Baker.
10. *Antipas*, b. 16 Oct. 1706; d. 23 April 1746, unm.
- vi. DEBORAH, b. 1 March 1667; m. in 1688, John Barrett, son of John and Mary (Pond) Barrett, b. in Marlborough, in 1663; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 5 Oct. 1715; she d. 4 Nov. 1743.  
Children:
  1. *Hannah*, b. 20 Jan. 1690; d. 10 Jan. 1745, unm.
  2. *Sarah*, b. 28 Nov. 1692; m. 10 April 1710, Benjamin Whitney.
  3. *Lydia*, b. 23 Aug. 1694; d. 12 Sept. 1695.
  4. *Thankful*, b. 16 July 1697; m. 20 April 1715, Joseph Tainter.
  5. *Benoni*, b. 26 Feb. 1701; d. 23 March 1701.
- vii. REBECCA, b. 4 Feb. 1668-9; m. in 1688, Peter Rice, son of Thomas and Mary (King) Rice, b. in Sudbury, 24 Oct. 1658; they lived in Marlborough. He bore the title of Captain, and d. 28 Nov. 1753, aged 95 yrs. 1 m. 4 ds.; she d. 10 May 1749.  
Children:
  1. *Elisha*, b. 2 Dec. 1690; m. 6 Oct. 1720, Martha Rice.
  2. *Cyprian*, b. 17 Dec. 1691; m. 25 Dec. 1721, Lydia Rice.
  3. *Peletiah*, b. 25 July 1694; m. 11 Jan. 1727-8, Sarah (How) Newton.
  4. *Elnathan*, b. 28 Jan. 1698; d. 28 Oct. 1716.
  5. *Peter*, b. 24 Sept. 1700; m. in 1730, Dinah Wolcott.
  6. *Abigail*, b. 5 Aug. 1702; m. 24 Jan. 1733, Ezekiel Bowker.
  7. *Deborah*, b. 22 May 1704; m. 26 Jan. 1724-5, James Brown.
  8. *Rebecca*, bapt. 27 Sept. 1706; m. 16 Dec. 1746, Uriah Eager.
  9. *Abraham*, b. 29 June 1709; m. 16 Dec. 1736, Persis Robinson.
4. viii. ABRAHAM, b. 6 Oct. 1670.
- ix. SARAH, b. 20 Dec. 1672; m. 14 Nov. 1695, Joseph Stratton, son of John and Elizabeth (Traine) Stratton, b. in Watertown, 13 Jan 1666; they lived in Marlborough, where she d. 1 Oct. 1746; he d. 18 Sept. 1732.  
Children:
  1. *Joseph*, b. 15 Oct. 1696; m. 15 Aug. 1756, Abigail Bartlett.
  2. *Sarah*, b. 30 Nov. 1700; m. 25 Jan. 1720, Thomas Brigham.
  3. *Elizabeth*, b. 13 Sept. 1710; m. 12 April 1732, Abraham Temple.
  4. *Jonathan*, b. 28 Dec. 1714; m. 23 Feb. 1742, Betty Brigham.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. 4 March 1675; d. 17 April 1697.



## SECOND GENERATION.

2. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), is supposed to have been born in Watertown, Mass., about 1658; he married 6 Oct. 1686, ELIZABETH KERLEY, daughter of Capt. Henry and Elizabeth (White) Kerley. They lived in Marlborough, where he became one of the leading citizens of the town. It is related of him, that on the 16th day of August 1707, while at work with Jonathan Wilder, in a meadow in the westerly part of the town, known as Milham, some two miles or more from his home, they were surprised by a party of Indians, (thirteen in number) who took them captive, and bound them with birch withes. Taking Wilder with them, they left Howe with one Indian to guard him, while they went farther on, intending to take Howe with them on their return. Howe managed to work his hands free, and watching his chance, he seized the Indian's gun, before the savage was aware of what he was doing, whereupon the Indian fled. Howe immediately returned to his home and gave the alarm. The townspeople speedily raised about twenty men, and went in pursuit of the savages. Following their trail, they caught up with them in that part of Lancaster, now Sterling, where a fight ensued, in which several of the Indians were killed. (Wilder the captive was killed by the savages as soon as the attack was made;) the remainder of the Indians fled leaving their packs on the ground. The party then returned to Marlborough. He was one of the Board of Selectmen for several years, was a large landholder in the town, and died 26 April 1718. His widow administered to his estate, which was inventoried as 1264 pounds sterling. She died in 1735.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>3</sup> b. 13 July 1687; m. in Boston, 6 May 1714, Nahum Ward, son of William and Hannah (Brigham) Ward, b. in Marlborough, 18 Dec. 1684. He is said to have been a seafaring man in his early life. They lived in Marlborough a few years, then moved to the then new town of Shrewsbury, where he became a very prominent man, a Colonel in the militia, Justice of the Peace, and a Representative to the General Court, and held various town offices. He d. 7 May 1754; she d. 1 July 1755. Previous to her marriage with Col. Ward, she had one daughter by Benjamin Hutchins, who was killed by the Indians 31 July 1704.

Children:

1. *Damaris Hutchins*, b. 12 March 1705; m. 12 Aug. 1724, Thomas Hapgood of Shrewsbury.
2. *Nahum Ward*, b. 29 March 1713, in Marlborough.
3. *Benjamin Ward*, b. 19 April 1716; d. 23 April 1717.
4. *Persis Ward*, b. 11 April 1718; m. Bezaleel Eager.
5. *Ithamar Ward*, b. 28 Dec. 1721.
6. *Martha Ward*, b. 19 Dec. 1724.
7. *Artemas Ward*, b. 26 Nov. 1727; m. 31 July 1750, Sarah Trowbridge, daughter of Rev. Caleb Trowbridge of Newton. He graduated at Harvard College, 1748; he



was a Major in the French and Indian War. In 1775 he was appointed General and Commander in Chief of the Colonial forces around Boston, until he was superseded by Gen. Washington; later he was elected a Representative to the first Congress, but political life not being congenial, he resigned and retired to private life on his farm in Shrewsbury, where he d. 24 Oct. 1800.

8. *Elisha Ward*, b. 30 Aug. 1733; m. Mary Baldwin.
5. ii. HEZEKIAH, b. 19 June 1691.
- iii. DANIEL, b. 22 Nov. 1692; d. 6 Feb. 1740.
6. iv. JONATHAN, b. 23 April 1695.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Oct. 1697; m. 18 Dec. 1718, Benjamin Bailey; they lived in that part of Bolton, now Berlin, where he d. 1726. She m. 2nd 15 May 1729, Robert Barnard (a grandson of James How of Ipswich) of Marlborough. He d. 13 May 1773; she d. 16 April 1776.

Children:

1. *Daniel Bailey*, bapt. 10 April 1720.
2. *Elizabeth Bailey*, bapt. 26 Nov. 1721.
3. *Silas Bailey*, bapt. 4 Aug. 1723; m. Lucy Brigham.
4. *Timothy Bailey*, bapt. 5 Dec. 1725.
5. *Elizabeth Barnard*, b. 3 June 1730.
6. *Joel Barnard*, b. 3 July 1732; m. Lucy Stevens.
7. *Abigail Barnard*, b. 28 April 1734; m. Samuel Nurse.
8. *Solomon Barnard*, b. 27 Dec. 1736; m. Mary Priest.
9. *Martha Barnard*, b. 26 April 1740; m. Noah How.
10. *John Barnard*, b. 19 May 1743; m. Betsey Falles.
7. vi. DAVID, b. 27 April 1700.
- vii. ZERUIAH, b. 15 Dec. 1702; m. Joseph How (her cousin).

3. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> How (*Abrham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Watertown, 9 April 1661; married in Charlestown, 29 Dec. 1687, DOROTHY MARTIN, daughter of Thomas and Joanna Martin. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a large landholder, and owned the grist mill at the "Mills" in that part of Marlborough, now Hudson. It was probably the first mill erected on the Assabet River, within the limits of the town. He died in the prime of life, 4 Sept. 1700. His widow married second, 15 May 1706, SAMUEL MORRIS; they lived in Marlborough a few years, then moved from town. In 1718 they were living near Woodstock, Ct.

Children born in Marlborough:

- I. SARAH,<sup>3</sup> b. 27 July 1688; m. 6 Dec. 1711, Jeremiah Barstow, son of John Barstow of Scituate, b. 28 Aug. 1682. After the death of his wife's father, he bought the mill from the estate, and ran the same until 1723, when he sold out to Robert Barnard, and later moved from town.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Sept. 1712.
2. *Dorothy*, b. 28 March 1714.
3. *John*, b. 30 Jan. 1716.
4. *Abigail*, b. 22 Nov. 1717.
5. *William*, b. 17 Aug. 1719.
6. *Sarah*, b. 30 July 1721.
7. *Susanna*, b. 28 July 1723.



8. *Lydia*, b. 30 July 1725.
9. *Jeremiah*, b. 3 July 1727.
10. *Lucy*, b. 4 Nov. 1730.
- ii. EUNICE, b. 15 Jan. 1692; m. 18 June 1712, Capt. Thomas Amsden, son of Isaac and Jane (Rutter) Amsden, b. in Marlborough, 9 Jan. 1685. He held the title of Capt. and was considered one of the substantial men of the town. He d. 27 April 1760; she d. 20 Oct. 1725.  
Children:
  1. *Lucy*, b. 18 April 1713; m. 13 Feb. 1732, Benjamin How. (See John How Family.)
  2. *Joseph*, b. 15 April 1716; d. 30 March 1737.
  3. *Eunice*, b. 27 July 1720; m. 14 Oct. 1746, Jeremiah Robinson.
- iii. BETHIAH, b. 6 March 1695; m. 18 May 1720, Jedediah Brigham, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (How) Brigham, b. 8 June 1693. He was a large landholder in Marlborough, and other nearby towns, and carried on a tannery in Marlborough, was one of the Selectmen for several years. He d. 27 May 1763; she d. 23 Jan. 1756.  
Children:
  1. *Dorothy*, b. 2 March 1721; m. Thomas How. (See John How Family.)
  2. *Solomon*, b. 25 May 1723; m. Martha Boyd.
  3. *Francis*, b. 13 Aug. 1725; m. Phebe Wood.
  4. *Lucy*, b. 15 May 1727; m. Silas Bailey.
  5. *Bethiah*, b. 31 March 1729; d. 7 Oct. 1745.
  6. *Stephen*, b. 2 Nov. 1731; m. Betsey Weeks.
  7. *Winslow*, b. 29 July 1736; m. Elizabeth Harrington.
8. iv. JOSEPH, b. 19 Feb. 1697.
9. v. ABRAHAM, b. 21 March 1699.
10. vi. JEDEDIAH, b. 3 April 1701.

4. ABRAHAM<sup>2</sup> HOW (*Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, 6 Oct. 1670; married 14 Nov. 1695, MARY How, daughter of Isaac and Frances (Wood) How, born in Marlborough, 13 Feb. 1677. He was killed by the Indians near Lancaster, in July 1704. She married second, 26 March 1707, JONATHAN Wilder.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>3</sup> b. 22 May 1702; m. in 1719, Jotham Brigham, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (How) Brigham, b. in Marlborough, 23 Dec. 1695; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 23 Nov. 1759. She d. 24 March 1768.  
Children:
  1. *Betty*, b. 15 Nov. 1719; m. 23 Feb. 1741-2, Jonathan Brigham.
  2. *Abraham*, b. 25 Feb. 1721; m. 26 Feb. 1752, Phebe Martin.
  3. *Edmund*, b. 15 Nov. 1724; m. Sarah ———.
  4. *Oliver*, b. 4 Sept. 1727; m. Ruth Ward.
  5. *Asa*, b. 9 Nov. 1729; m. Elizabeth Warren.
  6. *Persis*, b. 2 Jan. 1734.
  7. *Abigail*, b. 9 July 1737; d. 11 Sept. 1740.
  8. *Antipas*, b. 25 May 1740; m. Catherine Woods.
  9. *Abigail*, b. 22 April 1745; m. Peter Bender.



## THIRD GENERATION.

5. HEZEKIAH<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, 19 June 1690; married 25 July 1715, ELIZABETH TAINTER. They lived in Marlborough a few years, then moved to Westborough, where they spent the remainder of their days. We do not find any record of their deaths, but learn from a private diary, that they were buried in the old cemetery in Northborough, not far from the town line, their house being just inside the Westborough town line.

Children born in Westboro:

11. i. BENJAMIN,<sup>4</sup> b. 18 April 1718.  
 12. ii. NOAH, b. 8 Sept. 1721.  
 iii. DANIEL, b. 4 Oct. 1724; d. 30 May 1779.  
 iv. ABIGAIL, b. 26 March 1730; m. 31 Oct. 1763, John Fessenden of Barre, Mass.; they lived in Westborough, where he d. prior to April 1808.

Children:

1. *Catherine*, b. 20 Sept. 1764; m. Jacob Broaders.  
 2. *William*, b. 10 April 1766; d. 2 Nov. 1766.  
 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Sept. 1767; m. John Sanborn.  
 4. *Abigail*, b. 27 June 1770.  
 5. *Hezekiah Howe*, b. 17 June 1772; d. prior to 12 July 1804.

6. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, 23 April 1695; married in 1718, SARAH HAPGOOD, daughter of Thomas and Judith (Barker) Hapgood, born in Marlborough, 10 Feb. 1696. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 25 July 1738.

Children born in Marlborough:

13. i. SOLOMON,<sup>4</sup> b. 27 Dec. 1718.  
 ii. ELIZABETH, b. 2 Feb. 1720; m. Paul Howe. (See John How Family.)  
 iii. SARAH, b. 25 Oct. 1721; m. 10 April 1747, Adonijah Church, son of David and Mary (Wilder) Church, b. in Marlborough, 17 Oct. 1710; they lived in Marlborough, where she d. 8 Sept. 1758; later he moved to Holden, where he d. 24 March 1787.

Children:

1. *Alexander*, b. 27 July 1748; [m. Rebecca Tucker].  
 2. *Zadock*, b. 8 Feb. 1751; d. 14 Aug. 1757.  
 3. *Sarah*, b. 5 Aug. 1755; d. 25 Sept. 1755.  
 iv. ABIGAIL, b. 20 Sept. 1723; d. 14 Dec. 1729.  
 v. DAMARIS, b. 31 July 1725; m. 25 Jan. 1743, Stephen Gates, son of Simon and Sarah (Woods) Gates, b. in Marlborough, 9 Aug. 1718; they lived in Bolton, Marlborough and Rutland, Mass. He was a prominent man in the latter place, was a captain in the militia. He d. 5 Oct. 1773; she d. 3 Dec. 1809.

Children:

1. *Stephen*, b. 30 March 1744; d. 6 Aug. 1765, unm.  
 2. *Jonathan*, b. 8 June 1746; m. Hepsibeh Stone.



3. *Sylvanus*, b. 25 May 1748; m. Elizabeth Graham.
4. *David*, b. 23 Aug. 1750; d. 20 May 1759.
5. *Lucretia*, b. 8 May 1753; m. Lt. Timothy Munroe.
6. *Zelotes*, b. 24 Dec. 1755; m. Margaret Rawson.
7. *Lavinia*, b. 7 Sept. 1758; m. Benjamin Munroe.
8. *Zadock*, b. 5 Aug. 1760; m. Hannah Metcalf.
9. *Matilda*, b. 13 Jan. 1763; m. Silas Newton.
10. *Alfred*, b. 10 March 1765.
14. vi. SYLVANUS, b. 6 April 1727.
- vii. MILLICENT, b. 30 April 1729; m. 8 Sept. 1746, Alpheus Woods, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Morse) Woods, b. in Marlborough, 28 Feb. 1727. He was one of the leading men of the town, one of the Committee of Correspondence, 1775, and one of the Selectmen many years; she d. 17 April 1781, and he m. 2nd 13 April 1784, Sarah Bent. He d. 25 Oct. 1794.  
Children:
  1. *Sarah*, b. 10 Feb. 1748; m. Benjamin Barnes.
  1. *Elizabeth*, b. 10 Jan. 1750; d. 9 March 1759.
  3. *John Waldo*, b. 1 May 1752.
  4. *Caroline*, b. 30 Sept. 1754; m. James Smith.
  5. *Matilda*, b. 19 Jan. 1757; m. Asa Barnes.
  6. *Lydia*, b. 5 April 1759; m. Asa Witt.
  7. *William Henry*, b. 25 July 1761.
  8. *Benjamin*, b. 24 Nov. 1763.
  9. *Samuel Thomas*, b. 26 March 1766.
  10. *Daniel*, b. 15 Sept. 1768.
  11. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 April 1771.
  12. *James Gardner*, b. 28 May 1773.
15. viii. ICHABOD, b. 9 Jan. 1731.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. 25 March 1733; m. John Fox of Littleton; no issue.
16. x. ISAAC, b. 27 Jan. 1735.

7. DAVID<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 April 1700; married 29 May 1733, MARY REED, daughter of Ralph and Mary Reed of Woburn, Mass. (He moved to that part of Lancaster, afterwards set off as Bolton, and now included in the town of Berlin.) We find that he joined with his mother and brothers and sisters in deeding land in Lancaster 22 Dec. 1729, he being named as of Lancaster. . . . He and his wife "owned the covenant" at Lancaster 22 Sept. 1734, (Church Records). It is not known when either of them died, but her father in his will dated 25 Sept. 1765, speaks of his daughter Mary How as deceased. An inventory of David How's estate was taken 3 Feb. 1746, and John Reed was appointed administrator, (and it is said that his wife died previous to that date.) Their children were reared in Woburn.

Children born in Bolton:

17. i. ARTEMAS,<sup>4</sup> b. 24 March 1733-4.
- ii. MARY, b. 1 March 1736; m. 3 May 1753, Josiah Walker of Woburn, b. 13 Nov. 1730; d. 29 July 1804; she d. 14 Dec. 1785. They lived at different times in Lancaster, Woburn and Burlington, Mass.

Children:



1. *Josiah*, b. 1754; d. 1756.
2. *Mary*, b. 1757; d. 1 Jan. 1788.
3. *Josiah*, b. 17 March 1759; d. 5 Feb. 1845.
4. *Esther*, b. 1761; d. 1775.
5. *Lois*, b. 1765; d. in Burlington, Mass.
6. *David*, b. 1769; d. in Lynn, Mass.
7. *Lucy*, b. 1773.
- iii. LEVI, b. 20 April 1738; d. in the French and Indian war about 1757. His brother Artemas was appointed administrator, 9 Jan. 1757, and the court ordered an appraisement and division of his real estate in Bolton, "late of Wilmington," 1757.
- iv. ELIZARETH, b. 19 April 1740; d. young.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 30 Aug. 1742; m. 11 Sept. 1766, Hezekiah Richardson, son of Hezekiah and Elizabeth (Walker) Richardson, b. in Woburn or Townsend, Mass., 20 July 1741; they lived in Townsend.

Children born in Townsend:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 1 Aug. 1767; d. 12 June 1845.
2. *Mary*, b. 30 Dec. 1768; d. 24 Jan. 1769.
3. *Mary*, b. 8 Dec. 1769; d. 21 March 1853.
4. *Zacheus*, b. 21 Jan. 1771; m. Mary Ball.
5. *Hezekiah*, b. 23 April 1773; m. Betsey (Lawrence).
6. *Levi*, b. 28 April 1775.
7. *Achsah*, b. in Oct. 1777; d. young.
8. *Phebe*, b. 12 Feb. 1779.
9. *David*, b. 26 April 1781.
10. *Esther*, b. 25 June 1783.
11. *Achsah*, b. 20 March 1785.

8. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, 19 Feb. 1697; married 20 Feb. 1722, ZERVIAH HOWE, daughter of Capt. Daniel and Elizabeth (Kerley) Howe, born in Marlborough, 15 Dec. 1702; she died 10 Dec. 1723. He married second, 12 July 1727, RUTH BRIGHAM, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Fay) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 30 April 1704, died 14 Oct. 1781. He died 18 Feb. 1775. He was a very prominent man in the town, serving as one of the Selectmen several years, was a captain of a company of horsemen in 1746, and was at No 4, (Charlestown, N. H.) in the fight with the Indians 3 Aug. 1746. His will dated 16 July 1770, and proved 14 March 1775, mentions wife Ruth, sons Joseph, Thaddeus, Phienas and Artemas, daughters Zerviah Smith, Dinah Willard, wife of Joseph Willard, Miriam Bigelow and Betty, then unmarried, and children of Dorothy, wife of Cyprian Howe.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ZERVIAH,<sup>4</sup> b. 24 Nov. 1723; m. 17 Sept. 1740, Abraham Smith, son of John and Experience (Newton) Smith, b. in Marlborough, 13 April 1722; they moved to Leicester, Mass., where their children were born; later they moved to Paxton, Mass., where he d. 25 Sept. 1788.

Children:

1. *Jonas*, b. 1 Feb. 1741.
2. *Lydia*, b. 14 April 1743.



3. *Miriam*, b. 4 May 1745.
4. *Lucy*, b. 7 April 1747.
5. *Zerviah*, b. 21 March 1749.
6. *Katherine*, b. 14 Nov. 1751.
7. *Phebe*, b. 7 July 1753.
8. *Dinah*, b. 2 April 1756.
9. *Abraham*, b. 3 Oct. 1758; d. 8 July 1788, unm.
10. *Eunice*, b. 18 Oct. 1760; d. 13 Oct. 1761.
11. *Daniel*, b. 13 Oct. 1761.
12. *John*, b. 10 Aug. 1762.
18. ii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Feb. 1728.
- iii. DOROTHY, b. 4 May 1730; m. Cyprian Howe (see John Howe Family).
- iv. DINAH, b. 11 Oct. 1731; m. 4 Nov. 1755, Josiah Willard; they went to Rutland, Mass., and after a few years, they moved to Hardwick; they went from there to New Braintree, and later they moved to Norwich, Mass.  
Children:
  1. *Josiah*, b. in Rutland, 17 July 1756.
  2. *Humphrey*, b. in Rutland, 29 Nov. 1757; m. and later lived in Alexander, N. Y.
  3. *Ephraim Brigham*, b. in Rutland, 21 Dec. 1759.
  4. *Martha*, b. in Hardwick, 22 May 1762.
  5. *Lucretia*, b. in New Braintree, 10 May 1764.
  6. *Joseph*, b. in New Braintree, 30 March 1767.
  7. *Aaron*, b. in New Braintree, 19 Oct. 1769.
  8. *Levi*, b. in New Braintree, 3 Oct. 1771.
19. v. THADDEUS, b. 30 May 1733.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Dec. 1734; m. 1 Jan. 1775, Dr. Ebenezer Rice, son of Simon and Grace (Newton) Rice, b. in Marlborough, 2 Jan. 1734. He graduated Harvard College, 1760. They lived in Barre, Mass., where he practiced medecine for many years; he d. 25 Nov. 1822; she d. 17 Feb. 1801.  
Children:
  - i. *Dorothy*, b. (no date); m. 30 Nov. 1788, Thomas Dennis.
- vii. SAMUEL, b. 23 May 1737; d. 29 May 1756, in the French and Indian war.
20. viii. PHINEAS, b. 25 Jan. 1739.
21. ix. ARTEMAS, b. 15 Jan. 1743.
- x. MIRIAM, b. 5 Dec. 1744; m. 17 April 1763, Timothy Bigelow, son of Gershom and Mary (Howe) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 1 Nov. 1738; she d. 14 Nov. 1825; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 6 Nov. 1817.  
Children:
  1. *David*, b. 16 Oct. 1763; m. Deborah Doane.
  2. *Lydia*, b. 13 Jan. 1766; m. Abraham Williams.
  3. *Ephraim*, b. 13 May 1768; m. Molly Arnold.
  4. *Betsey*, b. 12 Sept. 1771; m. Foster Morse.
  5. *Lovina*, b. 13 Jan. 1776; d. unm.
  6. *Miriam*, b. 21 April 1778; m. Levi Arnold.
9. ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 March 1698; married 24 May 1724, RACHEL RICE, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Graves) Rice, born in Marlborough, 2 Nov. 1703, died in 1782. He was prominent in town affairs, serving as one of the Selectmen, and was highly



respected; he died in 1781. His son Asa was appointed administrator 10 Sept. 1783, a division made June 1786.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EUNICE,<sup>4</sup> b. 16 May 1725; m. 30 Sept. 1740, David Warren, son of John and Lydia (Fiske) Warren, b. in Marlborough, 8 Jan. 1717; they lived in Marlborough.  
Children:
  1. *Damaris*, b. 26 June 1750; m. Jonah Harrington.
  2. *Levina*, b. 30 Dec. 1752; m. Phineas Farrar.
  3. *Lovewell*, b. 23 Oct. 1764.
- ii. MARY, b. 14 Jan. 1727; m. 22 March 1750, Frederick Barnes, son of Daniel and Zerviah (Eager) Barnes, b. in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 Nov. 1727; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 24 June 1778; she d. 25 March 1813.  
Children:
  1. *Benjamin*, b. 27 Feb. 1752; m. Sarah Woods.
  2. *Asa*, b. 28 June 1754; m. Matilda Woods.
  3. *Lucy*, b. 15 Sept. 1757; m. Obadiah Barce.
- iii. PERSIS, b. 14 Nov. 1728; m. 18 Dec. 1755, John Gleason, son of James and Mary (Barrett) Gleason, b. in Marlborough, 7 Dec. 1724; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 13 Nov. 1816; she d. 18 July 1820, aged 91 yrs.  
Children:
  1. *John*, b. 19 Feb. 1758; m. Experience Stow.
  2. *Mary*, b. 18 Jan. 1763; m. Zacheus Gleason.
  3. *Anna*, b. 11 Oct. 1770; m. Matthias R. Brigham.
22. iv. ABRAHAM, b. 14 Dec. 1730.
23. v. ASA, b. 30 Nov. 1733.
24. vi. ABNER, b. 1 Nov. 1735.
25. vii. ADONIJAH, b. 7 Sept. 1737.
- viii. ANNA, b. 5 Feb. 1740; d. 1 Aug. 1752.

10. JEDEDIAH<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 April 1701; married in Westboro, 27 Nov. 1728, ABIGAIL WARREN, daughter of Joshua and Rebecca (Church) Warren, born in Watertown, Mass., 20 Dec. 1705. They lived in Westborough, until about 1750, when they moved to Brookfield, Mass. In the settlement of his estate, he is spoken of as "late of Brookfield." He probably died with some of his children in New Braintree, Mass. The appointment of the Executor was dated 22 Sept. 1761, and in the settlement of his estate, mention is made of sons Jedediah, Silas, Elijah, and Jonas, and daughters Abigail Gould, and Dorothy and son Solomon. His wife was not mentioned, as she probably died previous.

Children born in Westboro:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. 27 Aug. 1729; d. same day.
- ii. SOLOMON, b. 27 July 1730; d. 3 Sept. 1730.
- iii. JEDEDIAH, b. 27 July 1730; d. 16 Sept. 1730.
26. iv. MARTIN, b. 31 Oct. 1731.
27. v. JEDEDIAH, b. 25 Jan. 1734.
- vi. CALEB, b. 21 Jan. 1736; not mentioned in settling the estate.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 20 Nov. 1737; m. 7 Jan. 1762, Jonathan Gould of New Braintree, where they afterwards lived; he d. 29 Oct. 1809; she d. 16 Feb. 1837, aged 99 yrs. 2 mos. 27 ds.



- viii. ELIJAH, b. 8 Feb. 1741; m. 11 Oct. 1764, Martha Barnes of Brookfield, daughter of Noah and Joanna (Getchell) Barnes, b. 30 June 1738. Went to Vermont.
- ix. SILAS, b. 6 Oct. 1742; was living in 1762.
- x. DOROTHY, b. 5 Aug. 1744; m. 13 Nov. 1763, Jonathan Barnes, son of Noah and Joanna (Getchell) Barnes, b. in Brookfield, 21 April 1740. He commanded a company of Minute Men from Brookfield, 19 April 1775. He d. 21 March 1797; she d. 30 Jan. 1827.
- Children:
1. *Thomas*, b. 16 July 1764; m. Mahala Hill.
  2. *Lucy*, b. 18 Jan. 1766; m. John Eveleth.
  3. *Frederick*, b. 17 July 1768; m. Polly Townsend.
  4. *Molly*, b. 5 Jan. 1770; m. Perez Sampson.
  5. *Francis*, b. 15 Oct. 1771; m. Sarah Hubbard.
  6. *Joanna*, b. 16 May 1774; m. Phineas Tyler.
  7. *Jonah*, b. 30 Dec. 1776; m. Mrs. Sarah Barnes.
  8. *Jonathan*, b. 18 Oct. 1782; m. Miriam Marcy.
  9. *Dorothy*, b. 3 Nov. 1784; m. William Cooley.
  10. *Noah*, b. 20 May 1786; m. Abigail Gilbert.
- xi. JONAH, b. 13 Feb. 1747; d. prior to 1784.
- xii. PATIENCE, b. 30 April 1749; d. same day.
28. xiii. SOLOMON, b. 3 Sept. 1750.



## FOURTH GENERATION.

- II. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 April 1716; married 10 March 1736, TABITHA GARFIELD, daughter of Benjamin and Bethiah (Howe) Garfield, born in Marlborough, 15 Oct. 1715. They lived in Westborough for many years; we have no account of their death, or any other place of abode.

Children born in Westborough:

29. i. JONATHAN,<sup>5</sup> b. 29 May 1738.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. 6 March 1739-40; d. 14 March 1740.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 15 May 1741; d. 12 July 1753.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 31 May 1744; d. 24 Feb. 1749.
- v. DAMARIS, b. 30 April 1746; m. Jonathan Champney, son of Richard and Catherine Champney of Cambridge, b. 2 Dec. 1744; they lived in Southborough, where he became quite prominent. He held the commission of Major in the militia, and d. 12 Feb. 1806; she d. 14 Sept. 1797.

Children:

1. *William*, b. 9 Nov. 1767; m. Anna Goodenow.
2. *Betty*, b. 26 Jan. 1770.
3. *Benjamin*, b. 29 Aug. 1772; m. Polly Sumner of Pomfret.
4. *Lovicy*, b. 23 March 1775; m. John Este.
5. *Samuel*, b. 21 May 1778; d. 11 Sept. 1784.
6. *Sally*, b. 10 Dec. 1780; m. Nathan Banister.
7. *Hannah*, b. 29 Jan. 1784; d. 26 Jan. 1792.
8. *Anna*, b. 22 July 1789; d. 16 Feb. 1792.
9. *Phebe*, b. 9 May 1792.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 25 March 1750; d. 19 Aug. 1750.
- vii. LUCRETIA, b. 30 June 1751; m. 23 April 1767, Benjamin Warren, son of Timothy and Rebecca (Tainter) Warren, b. in Westborough, 21 July 1745; they lived in Westborough.

Children:

1. *Molly*, bapt. 7 July 1776.
2. *William*, bapt. 7 July 1776.
3. *Bernice*, bapt. 7 July 1776.
4. *Hepsibeh*, bapt. 7 July 1776; m. Benjamin Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
5. *Timothy*, b. 17 July 1776; m. Hannah Harrington.
6. *Thankful*, b. 19 April 1779; m. George W. Beaton.
7. *Lucretia*, bapt. 19 May 1782; m. Moses Hemenway.
8. *Benjamin*, bapt. 4 July 1784; m. Anna Seagers.
9. *Joseph*, bapt. 4 July 1784; m. Arathusa Severs.
10. *Nahum*, bapt. 10 Sept. 1786; m. Mary Child.
11. *Daniel*, bapt. 10 Sept. 1786; m. Mary Bullard.
12. *Hannah*, bapt. 30 Nov. 1788.

12. NOAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Sept. 1721; married 8 Dec. 1748, MARY WALKER; she died 8 Oct. 1756; he married second, 12 July 1757, MARTHA STEVENS of Holden, Mass. He died in Westborough. His will dated 30 June 1759, and proved 26 Feb. 1760, mentions wife Martha, daughters Thankful and Molly,



and an unborn child. His widow married second, 26 Oct. 1762, MERODACKBALADIN SMITH.

Children born in Westborough:

- i. MARY, b. 28 Aug. 1749; d. 3 Oct. 1749.
- ii. THANKFUL, b. 8 Oct. 1750; m. Timothy Warren, son of Timothy and Rebecca (Tainter) Warren, b. in Westborough, 28 May 1740. He d. in 1776; she m. 2nd 7 Oct. 1778, Solomon Bathrick, son of David and Lydia (Maynard) Bathrick, b. in Westborough, 22 April 1746; he d. 27 Aug. 1824.  
Children:
  1. *Eli Warren*, bapt. 23 May 1776.
  2. *Timothy Bathrick*, b. 26 Sept. 1783.
- iii. MARY, b. 5 Nov. 1752.
- iv. BETTY, b. 2 Feb. 1755; d. 19 Sept. 1756.
- v. SARAH, b. (posthumous child).

13. SOLOMON<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Dec. 1718; married MARY HOWE, daughter of John and Deliverance (Rice) Howe, born in Marlborough, 22 Nov. 1719, died 16 Nov. 1792. They lived in Marlborough until about 1750, when they moved to Mansfield, Conn., where he died 13 Oct. 1762. It appears from the probate records of Willimantic, Conn., that he died intestate, and his widow Mary was appointed administratrix; she filed an inventory 29 Feb. 1763. In the records he is mentioned as "late of Mansfield, Ct." where some of his children were born and married. In a deed dated 29 March 1753, a Solomon, possibly the same, is mentioned as of Pomfret, Ct.)

Children:

- i. JONATHAN,<sup>5</sup> b. 7 April 1739; d. 27 Jan. 1740.
30. ii. DANIEL, b. 13 June 1740.
31. iii. ZADOCK, b. 3 June 1742.
- iv. LUKE, b. 21 Feb. 1745; m. 29 Nov. 1770, Catherine Howe, daughter of Benjamin and Lucy (Amsden) Howe, b. 14 May 1746; he was in Capt. William Brigham's Co., 19 April 1775, and in the first three years survive; no issue.
- v. EDMUND, b. 8 Jan. 1749; d. 18 Aug. 1768.
- vi. JONATHAN, b. 8 May 1753; d. 1 Nov. 1754.
- vii. SOLOMON, b. 18 March 1755. The probate records of Willimantic, Conn., show that on 17 Oct. 1778, an inventory was filed of the estate of Dr. Solomon Howe (probably the same), late of the late Col Chamber's regiment. Mention is also made in Heitman's Hist., Reg. of a Solomon Howe of Conn., who was a surgeon's mate in 8th Conn., 1 Jan. 1777; d. 10 June 1778.
- viii. FORTUNATUS, b. 18 Sept. 1757; d. 17 June 1789.
- ix. MARY, b. 31 Oct. 1761; m. 27 Oct. 1779, Isaac Sargent, son of Isaac and Phebe (Baldwin) Sargent, b. 30 Jan. 1760; d. 27 1812; she d. in Dec. 1848.

Children:

1. *Florilla*, b. 18 Feb. 1782; m. Simeon Hovey, d. 9 Feb. 1809.
2. *Mary*, b. 12 Sept. 1782; m. in Dec. 1805, Flavel Gurley.



3. *Sarah*, b. 26 Oct. 1788; m. 12 Nov. 1806, Horatio Topliff; d. 14 Nov. 1871.
4. *Nathan*, b. 3 Dec. 1791; d. 1814.

14. SYLVANUS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 April 1727; married 25 Dec. 1763, MARY RICE, daughter of Jotham and Mary (Earl) Rice, of Barre, Mass. They lived in Petersham, Mass., where he died 16 Feb. 1802; she died 20 May 1823, aged 89 y. 8 mo.

Children born in Petersham:

- i. SYLVANUS,<sup>5</sup> b. 10 Jan. 1765; d. 23 Sept. 1771.
- ii. SARAH, b. 29 Sept. 1766; m. Joel Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
- iii. STEPHEN, b. 25 July 1768; d. 14 Nov. 1837, unm.
- iv. GEORGE, b. 6 Nov. 1770; d. 28 May 1795, unm.
32. v. SYLVANUS, b. 8 Oct. 1772.
- vi. MARY, b. 13 Feb. 1777; m. 3 Nov. 1805, Oliver C. Gates; they lived in Petersham, where he d. 14 Aug. 1841; she d. 14 July 1841.

Children:

1. *Sylvanus Howe*, b. 2 Nov. 1806; m. Louisa Parmenter.
2. *Caroline Howe*, b. 5 June 1811.
3. *Parmelia*, b. 29 Jan. 1813.
4. *Polly H.*, b. 15 Aug. 1816.
5. *Mary Rice*, b. 3 Aug. 1817.
33. vii. WASHINGTON, b. 30 Aug. 1779.
- viii. DAVID HENRY, b. 7 Feb. 1782; d. at Oneida Lake, N. Y., 1811, unm., aged 29.

15. ICHABOD<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Jan. 1731; married SARAH ———, (ancestry unknown.) They lived a few years in New Ipswich, N. H., where their first two children were born. About 1765 they moved to what is now the town of Winthrop, Me. He was one of the earliest settlers of that town, and was one of the best educated and ablest of his early associates in that vicinity. He selected for his farm a tract of land bordering on the shores of Lake Annabescook, that was considered one of the best in the neighborhood. His dwelling was located on a slight elevation about seventy rods from the lake, a two story affair, and of the style common to those of the "well to do," and was standing a few years ago. When the town was incorporated in 1771, he was elected one of the Selectmen, which office he held for a number of years; he was Town Clerk four years, and was the first Delegate to the Provincial Congress held at Concord, Mass., and the same day he was elected captain of the town military company, then organized in anticipation of the war, and in 1777 he was elected Representative to the General Court. He was an ardent patriot, and was in the active service during the Revolution; he was frequently Moderator of the Town Meetings, and was Chairman of the Committee of Correspondence and Safety. In addition to his public life, and his farm work, he was known as an expert hunter, in



consequence of which, he was familiar with surrounding country, and was frequently called upon to give his knowledge in land cases. He died in Winthrop, 16 Jan. 1810, and was buried in the old cemetery at Winthrop.

Children:

- i. JONATHAN,<sup>5</sup> b. in New Ipswich, N. H., 31 July 1760; he was a very ambitious man; he built a saw mill on a stream about six miles west of his father, in what is now the town of Wayne; here he started to build a larger mill, and while rafting the logs across the lake, he was drowned; he was not married.
- ii. MILLICENT, b. in New Ipswich, 25 April 1762; m. 13 Feb. 1783, David Foster, son of Timothy Foster (the first settler of Winthrop); he d. 3 Jan. 1820; she d. in Berlin (now Phillips), Me., 24 Dec. 1836.

Children:

1. Anna, b. 11 Dec. 1783; m. Thomas Stevens.
  2. Ichabod, b. 9 June 1785; m. Deborah Fairbanks.
  3. Preston, b. 30 April 1788; d. young.
  4. Clarissa, b. 6 Aug. 1790; m. Levi Chandler.
  5. Lavinia, b. 8 July 1792; d. 5 Nov. 1792.
  6. Freeman, b. 30 Dec. 1793; m. Lydia White.
  7. David, b. 4 July 1795; m. Harmony Packard.
  8. Nathan, b. 2 March 1798; m. Hannah Fairbanks.
  9. John Winthrop, b. 12 Feb. 1800.
  - iii. SARAH, b. in Winthrop, Me., 15 March 1766; d. in Wayne.
  34. iv. STEPHEN, b. in Winthrop, 9 Dec. 1769.
  - v. DAVID, b. in Winthrop, 1 Sept. 1771; m. Freeloove Maxim; lived in Leeds, Me., in the early part of the 19th century.
  - vi. SUSANNAH, b. in Winthrop, 13 April 1774; m. Joseph York.
- Children:
- i. Lydia, m. David Fairbanks of Winthrop.
  - vii. EUNICE, b. in Winthrop, 22 Feb. 1776; m. 1 Oct. 1800, Henry Wood Jr.; they moved to Anson, Me.

16. ISAAC<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 Jan. 1735; married 17 Dec. 1760, SYBIL PROCTOR, daughter of Joseph and Agnes Proctor, born in Westford, Mass., 26 April 1744. They went to New Ipswich, N. H.; here he became one of the leading men in the town, being Town Clerk many years, also one of the Selectmen. He was an ardent patriot, and took an active part in the Revolution, and was adjutant in Col. Reed's Regt., until it was disbanded. He died in New Ipswich, 16 Oct. 1800.

Children born in New Ipswich:

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 17 March 1762; d. 29 March 1762.
- ii. VASHTI, b. 2 April 1763; m. 14 May 1787, John Nurse, son of Benjamin and Martha Nurse, b. in Rutland, Mass., 18 May 1760; she d. 5 May 1814.

Children:

1. Vashti, b. 13 Jan. 1786.
2. John, b. 18 Feb. 1788.
3. Timothy, b. 10 May 1790.
4. Persis, b. 7 Feb. 1792.
5. Lucy, b. 17 March 1795.



6. *Rachel*, b. 1 Aug. 1796.
7. *Oliver*, b. 17 June 1798.
8. *Jonathan*, b. 14 Dec. 1800.
9. *Sally*, b. 2 March 1803.
10. *Arathusa*, b. 19 Nov. 1805.
11. *Lockhart*, b. 3 March 1808.
- iii. SARAH, b. 29 Dec. 1764; m. James Walker of New Ipswich; she d. 18 Aug. 1786.

Children:

1. *Rebecca*, b. 29 Jan. 1785; m. George Murphy.
2. *Sarah*, b. 11 Aug. 1786; m. Asa Emerson.
- iv. ISAAC, b. 22 Jan. 1767; d. in 1824, unm.
- v. JOSEPH, b. in June 1769; d. 17 Sept. 1772.
- vi. TWIN SONS, b. and d. 10 Jan. 1771.
- v. SYBIL, b. 5 Jan. 1772; m. (1) Ebenezer Stone; (2) Josiah Sawtell of Rindge; m. (3) 29 Jan. 1829, Moses Hale of Rindge, N. H.
- viii. SUSANNAH, b. 2 Feb. 1774; m. about 1800, Dr. Calvin Ainsworth, b. in Claremont, N. H., 3 June 1771; she d. in Littleton, N. H., 18 March 1853.

Children:

1. *Americus*, b. 17 Sept. 1804.
2. *Calvin*, b. 27 Aug. 1807.
3. *Laban*, b. 29 March 1811.
4. *Sybil P.*, b. 7 Feb. 1813; d. in Townsend, 30 April 1838.
5. *Susannah*, b. 12 Oct. 1818; d. in Townsend, 26 April 1838.
35. ix. JOSEPH, b. 11 May 1776.
36. x. SYLVANUS, b. 4 June 1779.
37. xi. JONATHAN, b. 16 June 1781.
- xii. ASA, b. 24 March 1784.

17. ARTEMUS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 31 March 1734; married ABIGAIL ———, (ancestry unknown.) He was a soldier in the French and Indian War, and commanded a company of Minute Men, from Bolton, 19 April 1775. They lived in the old homestead until about 1777, when he sold his place, and moved to Brattleboro, Vt., where they were living in 1790, but soon after they moved to Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y., where he built the first grist mill in that town. We have not learned when nor where he died, but we presume that he died in Westford, N. Y.

Children born in Bolton, Mass.:

38. i. DAVID,<sup>5</sup> b. 7 Nov. 1757.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. 27 July 1759; he is said to have m. and lived in Worcester, N. Y., in 1800, where he had a family.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 9 Sept. 1761.
39. iv. MOSES, b. 2 Oct. 1763.
- v. SILAS, b. 27 April 1766; he was living in Westford, N. Y., in 1820, where he m. and had a family.
40. vi. LEVI, b. 23 July 1768.
- vii. JONATHAN, b. 5 May 1771; no further record.
- viii. MARY, b. 9 June 1773; m. Alpheus Earl.
41. ix. ARTEMAS, b. 22 Oct. 1775.



18. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Feb. 1728; married 21 May 1751, GRACE RICE, daughter of Simon and Grace (Newton) Rice, born in Marlborough, 13 June 1730, died 23 Jan. 1816. He was a very active man in the town, was one of the Selectmen, for several years; he was in Capt. Abraham Williams company in 1757; he died 26 Sept. 1800.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LEVINA,<sup>5</sup> b. 10 July 1751; m. 2 Jan. 1772, Peter Rice, son of Abraham and Persis (Robinson) Rice, b. in Marlborough, 29 March 1749; d. 9 Dec. 1825. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 23 Dec. 1812.  
Children:
  1. *Matthias*, b. 20 April 1773; d. 9 May 1796, in Orange, Vt.
  2. *Lucy*, b. 21 Dec. 1774; m. Col. Ephraim Brigham.
  3. *Eli*, b. 8 Oct. 1777; m. Lucy Brigham.
42. ii. REUBEN, b. 12 Oct. 1752.
43. iii. SIMON, b. 14 Aug. 1754.
44. iv. SAMUEL, b. 2 Oct. 1756.
- v. LUCY, b. 18 Sept. 1758; m. in Boston, 2 Oct. 1783, Thomas Tileston of Boston; was admitted to the New South Church, 3 Dec. 1786, and d. before 1800.  
Children:
  1. *Lucy*, bapt. 7 Jan. 1787.
  2. *Thomas*, b. 15 April 1789.
- vi. ELI, b. 20 July 1760; d. in the army, 16 July 1777.
- vii. HEPSIBAH, b. 15 Sept. 1762; d. 10 April 1773.
45. viii. DANIEL, b. 4 Aug. 1764.
- ix. JOSEPH, b. 20 Sept. 1768; d. 26 July 1773.
- x. MIRIAM, b. 16 Oct. 1770; m. 11 May 1794, John Coats of Boston; she d. in Cambridge, 1861.
- xi. HEPSIBAH, b. 5 April 1773; m. 15 Jan. 1793, Jacob Barnes, son of Silas and Betty (Bigelow) Barnes, b. in Marlborough, 3 May 1769, d. 22 July 1845; she d. 14 May 1826.  
Children:
  1. *William*, b. 6 Aug. 1793; m. Anna Potter.
  2. *Maria*, b. 19 Nov. 1794; m. Thomas H. Davis.
  3. *Tileston B.*, b. 15 Aug. 1805; m. Mary A. Procter.
46. xii. JOSEPH, b. 8 March 1775.

19. THADDEUS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 May 1733; married 12 April 1757, LOVINA BRIGHAM, daughter of Joseph and Comfort (Bigelow) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 10 July 1733, died 21 Aug. 1784. He married second, 1 June 1786, MRS. PRUDENCE HOLMAN, widow of Abraham Holman of Bolton, Mass.; she died 5 Sept. 1831, aged 96 yrs. 6 mos. He was in Capt. Daniel Barns Co., 19 April 1775, served as one of the Selectmen 1787, and died 13 March 1799.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SUSANNAH, b. 22 June 1758; m. 23 Nov. 1778, Gershom Rice, son of Gershom and Lydia (Barrett) Rice, b. in Marlborough, 5 July 1755, d. 12 April 1837; she d. 19 April 1837.



## Children:

1. *Stephen*, b. 15 April 1778; m. Anna Morse.
  2. *Edward*, b. 16 March 1784; m. Susanna Felton.
  3. *Susannah*, b. 5 Dec. 1787; m. Ivory Bigelow.
  4. *Mary*, b. 3 March 1791; m. 21 May 1817, Luke Fosgate.
  5. *Henry*, b. 23 June 1794; m. Mary W. Lee.
- ii. NANNIE, b. 15 Feb. 1760; m. 11 July 1781, Jonas Morse, son of Jonas and Lucy (Eager) Morse, b. in Marlborough, 17 March 1736, d. 1 Dec. 1799. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 3 Nov. 1814.

## Children:

1. *John Ward*, b. 1 Nov. 1781; went to parts unknown.
  2. *Nancy*, b. 4 June 1783; d. about 1833, unm.
  3. *Henry*, b. 25 July 1785; m. Lois Hayden.
  4. *Willard*, b. 25 Aug. 1789; m. Mary Eager.
47. iii. JONAH, b. 22 Feb. 1762.
48. iv. WILLIAM, b. 4 Dec. 1764.
- v. LOVINA, b. 23 March 1767; m. 11 Jan. 1787, Moses Sherman, son of Samuel and Lydia Sherman, b. in Marlborough, 28 June 1761, d. 28 June 1833. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 17 July 1851.

## Children:

1. *Daniel*, b. 7 Jan. 1788; m. Hannah ———.
  2. *Polly*, b. 30 April 1793; m. John Temple 3d.
  3. *Samuel Maynard*, b. 13 Nov. 1797; m. Melissa Carr.
  4. *Micah*, b. 13 April 1799; d. 6 Sept. 1834.
- vi. AARON, b. 15 May 1770; m. 15 Feb. 1798, Sarah Dana, daughter of Dea. John and Hannah (Humphrey) Dana, b. in Oxford, Mass., 18 July 1762; they moved to Lunenburg, Vt., where he d. 6 Sept. 1857; she d. his widow; no issue.
- vii. MARTHA, b. 5 Feb. 1773; m. 9 May 1796, Francis Barnard, son of Joel and Lucy (Stevens) Barnard, b. in Marlborough, 18 Dec. 1768, d. 28 Dec. 1858. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 22 July 1848.

## Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 Oct. 1796; m. Israel L. Ames.
  2. *Loring*, b. 2 Feb. 1798; m. Sally Robinson.
  3. *George*, b. 21 March 1800; m. Grace Goddard.
  4. *Daniel Stevens*, b. 22 July 1802; d. 20 Aug. 1813.
  5. *Mary Ann*, b. 23 Aug. 1805; m. Ephraim Babcock.
  6. *William Francis*, b. 8 March 1809; m. Lydia W. Howe.
  7. *Daniel Sherman*, b. 25 Aug. 1810; m. Martha Ward.
  8. *Edward Denison*, b. 26 May 1818.
- viii. STEPHEN, b. 10 Aug. 1776; d. 9 April 1778.

20. PHINEAS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Jan. 1739; married 11 Dec. 1764, DOROTHY BURNETT, daughter of Jonathan and Dorothy (Kimball) Burnett, born in Hopkinton, Mass., 28 May 1737, died in Marlborough, 9 Dec. 1781. He married second, 5 June 1783, SARAH STEVENS, (ancestry unknown); she died 22 July 1784, aged 18 yrs. He married third, 4 Jan. 1798, LYDIA RUGGLES, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Cushman) Ruggles, born in Hardwick, Mass., 10 March 1753, died 2 April 1837. He was in Capt. William Brigham's Co., 19 April 1775, a sergeant in



Capt. William Morse's Co., Col. Jonathan Reed's Regt., 2 Oct. 1777 till 8 Nov. 1777. He died 14 March 1832.

Children born in Marlborough:

49. i. SYLVANUS,<sup>5</sup> b. 27 Dec. 1765.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 2 April 1768; m. 25 June 1792, Silas Gleason, son of Joseph and Persis (Allen) Gleason, b. in Marlboro, 5 July 1768. They moved to Acworth, N. H., about 1798, where he d. 15 Nov. 1859; she d. 26 Feb. 1839.

Children:

1. *Dorothy*, b. 5 Feb. 1793; d. 13 April 1852.
2. *Elizabeth Burnett*, b. 20 Sept. 1794; m. Stephen Himes.
3. *Jerry*, b. 3 June 1796; m. Mrs. Patty Shedd.
4. *Susanna*, b. 29 Oct. 1797; m. David Gould.
5. *Louisa*, b. 23 April 1800; d. 4 July 1803.
6. *Joseph*, b. 22 March 1802; m. Persis Gay.
7. *Gilbert Howe*, b. 26 April 1804; m. Jane Metcalf.
8. *Mindwell*, b. 30 June 1806; d. 22 June 1839, unm.
9. *Silas Allen*, b. 26 March 1808; d. 20 Nov. 1825.
10. *Lydia*, b. 18 Feb. 1811; d. 23 June 1815.

50. iii. JEDEDIAH, b. 28 June 1770.
- iv. GILBERT, b. 1 May 1772; m. 25 Feb. 1800, Lydia Howe, daughter of Asa and Rachel (Goddard) Howe, b. in Marlborough, 7 July 1774, d. 10 Oct. 1820. He was a well known wheelwright and carpenter, a thorough workman, plain spoken, honorable in all his dealings, strictly honest, and highly respected by all; he d. 12 Oct. 1849; no issue.
- v. LUCRETIA, b. 22 May 1773; d. 23 Aug. 1775.
- vi. LOVICE, b. 29 Oct. 1775; m. in 1795, Daniel Barnes, son of Solomon and Judith (Hapgood) Barnes. They moved to Hubbardston, Mass., where she d. 6 Dec. 1833; he m. 2nd Mary Powers. He d. 5 Nov. 1844.

Children:

1. *David*, b. 25 Dec. 1800.

51. vii. PHINEAS BROOKS, b. 13 July 1784.

21. ARTEMUS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Jan. 1743; married 28 May 1767, MARY BIGELOW, daughter of Gershom and Mary (Howe) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 10 Oct. 1746, died 15 Aug. 1810. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 17 Nov. 1813.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELISHA,<sup>5</sup> b. 31 Jan. 1768; d. 3 Feb. 1794, unm.
- ii. CATHERINE, b. 18 Oct. 1769; m. 15 June 1806, Jonah Howe.
- iii. MARY, b. 26 Oct. 1771; m. 10 Dec. 1795, Jonas Lovering of Sudbury; she d. previous to 1801.
52. iv. JONAS, b. 18 Aug. 1773.
- v. LYDIA, b. 9 Sept. 1775; m. 29 Sept. 1803, Isaac Maynard, son of Simon and Silence (Priest) Maynard, b. in Marlborough, 7 Dec. 1779, d. 12 Sept. 1820. She m. 2nd 9 April 1828, Abraham Stow, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Morse) Stow, b. in Marlborough, 10 Jan. 1756, d. 2 Jan. 1832. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 27 July 1863.

Children:

1. *Amory*, b. 28 Feb. 1804; m. Nancy Pratt. He was the



founder of the Assabet Woolen Mills at Maynard, Mass.

2. *Lydia*, b. 16 Nov. 1805; m. Joel Wilkins.

- vi. SALLY, b. 5 Feb. 1777; m. 23 April 1801, Jonas Lovering.
- 53. vii. STEPHEN, b. 31 March 1780.
- 54. viii. DAVID, b. 18 May 1783.
- 55. ix. SAMUEL, b. 27 March 1785.
- 56. x. LEVI, b. 30 April 1787.
- 57. xi. JABEZ, b. 28 Oct. 1789.
- 58. xii. MOSES, b. 19 April 1792.

22. ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Dec. 1730; married 17 Sept. 1755, LYDIA STOW, daughter of Elizabeth Morse, (who afterwards married Thomas Stow.) She was baptized 25 April 1742, (when she was a few years old.) They lived on a farm in the western part of Marlborough, and he was killed by being thrown from his horse, while returning from town meeting 13 March 1770. A while after his death, she went to keep house for Mr. Zerubbabel Rice whose wife had recently died, and stayed there until he died 27 Aug. 1775; after his death, she claimed to be his widow, her claim was contested in the court by other heirs, but the Court allowed her claim, although there was no record of the marriage produced in the court. Later in life she became a rheumatic cripple. We have no record of her death.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LYDIA,<sup>5</sup> b. 6 Oct. 1756; m. 3 Aug. 1774, William Whitaker, a native of Concord, b. 28 July 1750. He was a drummer in Capt. Boaz Moore's Co., 19 April 1775. They lived in east part of Princeton, where he was a farmer, and d. 22 July 1830.

Children:

- 1. *William*, b. 14 Jan. 1775; m. Lucy Cobb.
- 2. *Lydia*, b. 4 Feb. 1777; m. Jacob W. Watson.
- 3. *Catherine*, b. 24 Sept. 1778; d. 21 June 1786.
- 4. *John*, b. 19 Aug. 1780.
- 5. *Luther*, b. 8 July 1782; m. Betsey Brigham.
- 6. *Aaron*, b. 6 Oct. 1784; d. 17 July 1786.
- 7. *Levi*, b. 3 Oct. 1786.
- 8. *Mary*, b. 24 Nov. 1788; m. Jonas Hartwell.
- 9. *Aaron*, b. 28 Feb. 1790.
- 10. *Catherine*, b. 23 Dec. 1792; m. Amos Merriam.
- 11. *Thomas*, b. 27 Dec. 1795.
- 12. *Charles*, b. 17 Dec. 1799.
- 59. ii. AARON, b. 17 Aug. 1758.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 12 Nov. 1760; m. 29 Oct. 1778, Oliver Russell, son of Eleazer and Tabitha Russell, b. in Bolton, Mass., 22 Nov. 1752, d. 28 Oct. 1820. He was in Capt. Daniel Barnes's Co., 19 April 1775, and was on the roll of eight months men of that year. He lived on a farm near that of his father-in-law, in Marlborough, where she d. 2 Sept. 1844.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 1. *Abraham*, b. 31 March 1779.
- 2. *Betsey*, b. 16 Oct. 1780; m. Willard Brigham.



3. *Catherine*, b. 18 Oct. 1782; m. Ephraim Newton.
4. *Cynthia*, bapt. 17 April 1785; d. young.
5. *Jonas*, b. 3 Jan. 1787.
6. *Cynthia*, b. 8 April 1789.
7. *Otis*, b. 24 April 1793; m. Levina Rice.
8. *Lydia*, b. 23 Dec. 1795; m. Ashbel Brigham.
9. *Relief*, b. 7 Oct. 1797; m. Lovett Fay.
10. *John*, b. 25 June 1799.
11. *Oliver*, b. 24 April 1801.
- iv. SARAH, b. 16 Oct. 1766; m. 8 March 1785, John Barnes, son of Daniel and Martha (Brigham) Barnes, b. in Marlborough, 6 Nov. 1763. Soon after marriage they went to Chelsea, Vt., where he d.  
Children:
  1. *Daniel*, bapt. in Marlborough, 9 April 1786.
- v. MARY, b. 22 Feb. 1769; m. 22 Jan. 1788, Gershom Bigelow, son of Lt. Ivory and Sophia (Banister) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 22 March 1768, d. 20 April 1820. They lived on a farm in the west part of Marlborough, where he d. 27 Oct. 1847.  
Children:
  1. *Lydia*, b. 19 Aug. 1788; m. Aaron Felton.
  2. *Levi*, b. 26 Oct. 1790; m. Nancy Ames.
  3. *Lucinda*, b. 28 Nov. 1792; m. Levi Rice.
  4. *Lyman*, b. 25 April 1795; m. Jane Brigham.
  5. *Patty*, b. 13 April 1797; m. Thomas Howe.
  6. *Mary*, b. 6 Aug. 1799; d. 8 Feb. 1818.
  7. *Lambert*, b. 1 Nov. 1801; m. Emily F. Dickinson.
  8. *Lewis*, b. 31 Jan. 1804; m. Susanna W. Rice.
  9. *Louisa*, b. 9 Sept. 1806; m. Eber Howe.
  10. *Lucas*, b. 14 Dec. 1808; m. Mahala Stow.
  11. *Lucy*, b. 10 Nov. 1811; m. Ithamar Stow.
  12. *A twin daughter*, b. 10 Nov. 1811; d. same day.

23. ASA<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Nov. 1733; married 18 March 1762, RACHEL GODDARD, daughter of William and Kezia (Cloyes) Goddard, born in Marlborough, 21 April 1732, died June 1814. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 1 Feb. 1793.

Children born in Marlborough:

60. i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. 25 Nov. 1762.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 14 May 1764; m. Benjamin Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
- iii. MIRIAM, b. 11 Sept. 1765; m. 11 Jan. 1787, Joseph Clisbee, son of Joseph and Sarah Clisbee, b. in Marlborough, 9 Sept. 1765. They lived in Marlborough several years, then moved to N. H. From there they went to Gustavus, Ohio. Five of their children were born in Marlborough.  
Children:
  1. *Hannah*, bapt. 27 July 1788.
  2. *Lewis*, bapt. 8 Nov. 1789.
  3. *John*, bapt. 3 July 1791; m. Lydia Loring.
  4. *Lydia*, bapt. 11 May 1794.
  5. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 24 July 1796.
- iv. LUCY, b. 26 Jan. 1767; m. Archelaus Howe. (See John Howe Family.)



- 61. v. ASA, b. 3 Dec. 1768.
- 62. vi. ABRAHAM, b. 22 Feb. 1770.
- vii. ESTHER, b. 25 Feb. 1772; m. Calvin Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
- viii. LYDIA, b. 7 July 1774; m. Gilbert Howe.

24. ABNER<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Nov. 1735; married 2 Oct. 1762, SARAH HARRINGTON, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Leonard) Harrington, born in Marlborough, 16 May 1739, died in Princeton, Mass., 27 Jan. 1818. They moved to Princeton soon after marriage, where he became a leading citizen, holding the office of Selectman, also that of Town Treasurer, and he was one of the original members of the church which was organized in 1764. He died 10 April 1818.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 16 Aug. 1763; d. 21 Aug. 1827, unm.
- ii. ANNA, b. 13 Jan. 1765; d. 8 Oct. 1778.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 5 May 1766; m. 1 May 1788, Isaac Bryant, son of John and Esther (Stone) Bryant, b. in Rutland, 8 Jan. 1762. They lived in Rutland, Mass., where he d. 4 June 1836; she d. 2 Jan. 1845.

Children:

- 1. Anne, b. 25 Oct. 1788; d. 21 May 1812, unm.
- 2. Betsey, b. 27 March 1791; m. James Smith Jr.
- 3. Isaac, b. 30 Sept. 1793; m. Rebecca Bigelow.
- 4. John, b. 14 Feb. 1799; m. Betsey Parmenter.
- iv. PARMELIA, b. 27 March 1768; m. 17 Nov. 1791, William Everett, son of Lt. Joshua and Molly (Titus) Everett, b. 15 April 1765. They lived in Princeton, where he d. 7 Dec. 1857; she d. 12 April 1818.

Children:

- 1. William, b. 25 Aug. 1793; d. 21 Feb. 1802.
- 2. William Stillman, b. 13 Oct. 1805; m. Mary Whitney.
- v. SAMUEL, b. 21 Aug. 1769; d. 15 Nov. 1808, unm.
- 63. vi. ABNER, b. 17 June 1772.
- 64. vii. JONAH, b. 15 July 1774.
- viii. LOIS, b. 8 Dec. 1776; m. 3 July 1806, Ebenezer Goodenow, son of Edward and Lois (Rice) Goodenow, b. 4 June 1778, d. in Dec. 1812. She d. 21 Sept. 1849; no issue.
- 65. ix. ARTEMAS, b. 19 March 1779.

25. ADONIJAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 7 Sept. 1737; married 31 May 1764, LYDIA CHURCH, daughter of Noah and Lydia (Barnard) Church, born in Marlborough, 20 June 1743, died in Princeton, Mass., 2 Jan. 1818. They moved to Princeton, in 1765, where he became a leading citizen, holding the office of Selectman and that of Assessor for many years. He was a Lieut. in Capt. Boaz Moore's Co., 19 April 1775, and for many years he was Deacon of the Church. He died 10 Sept. 1800.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. LYDIA,<sup>5</sup> b. 1 June 1766; m. 24 Jan. 1788, John Brigham, son



of Stephen and Betty (Weeks) Brigham, b. in Princeton, 8 Aug. 1758. They moved to Acworth, N. H.

- ii. LOVISA, b. 24 May 1768; m. 13 Feb. 1791, Stephen Brigham, son of Stephen and Betty (Weeks) Brigham, b. in Princeton, 9 Aug. 1762. They moved to Gilsum, N. H., where they had seven children. Later they moved to Alstead, where he d. 16 July 1839; she d. 9 July 1830.
- iii. MARTIN, b. 2 Sept. 1770; m. Mrs. Eunice Russell, widow of John Russell, and daughter of Dr. Charles Whitman of Stow, Mass. They moved to Barre, where he commenced the practice of medicine. He d. in Boston, 1 Nov. 1805; she d. 11 March 1811; no children.
- iv. LUCRETIA, b. 13 July 1772; d. 4 May 1773.
- 66. v. ADONIJAH, b. 24 April 1774.
- vi. LAVINA, b. 17 Sept. 1775; m. 23 Feb. 1804, Aaron Perry, son of Aaron and Mary (French) Perry, b. in Princeton, 27 Jan. 1766. They moved to Essex Co., N. Y.
- vii. PERSIS, b. 28 March 1778; m. 26 May 1799, Solomon Wilson, son of Benjamin and Sarah Wilson, b. 1 May 1768, d. 6 Aug. 1847. They lived in Princeton, where she d. 28 April 1871.

Children:

- 1. *Persis*, b. 1 Nov. 1801; m. Freeman Stow.
- 2. *Martin Howe*, b. 12 Jan. 1803; m. Lucy S. Watson.
- 3. *Hamilton*, b. 29 July 1804; m. Elmira Wheeler.
- 4. *Louisa*, b. 5 Dec. 1806; m. Ivory Wilder.
- 5. *William*, b. 8 Feb. 1809; m. Roxanna Partridge.
- 6. *Abraham Howe*, b. 20 Sept. 1811; m. Emily Warren.
- 7. *David*, b. 7 Nov. 1813; m. Harriet Ross Carruth.
- 8. *Jonas*, b. 18 Feb. 1816; d. 6 Feb. 1817.
- 9. *Jonas*, b. 11 Jan. 1818; d. 8 Oct. 1858, unm.
- 10. *Fanny Ripley*, b. 3 May 1820; m. Samuel C. Fiske.
- 11. *Leonard*, b. 1 June 1822; m. Elizabeth Clark.
- viii. LUCY, b. 24 Oct. 1779; m. 27 Jan. 1812, Ezra Newton, son of Charles and Tabitha (Bowker) Newton, b. in Shrewsbury, 22 Nov. 1774, d. 9 April 1863; she d. 28 July 1826.

Children:

- 1. *Sally Hastings*, b. 25 March 1811; m. Benjamin F. Dean.
- 2. *Ezekiel*, b. 16 Aug. 1812; m. Eliza Priest.
- 3. *Charles*, b. 3 March 1814; m. Jane Boyden.
- 4. *Lydia Church*, b. 28 July 1816; m. Elbridge Clark.
- 5. *Ezra*, b. 30 Sept. 1818; m. Martha Patten.
- 6. *Lucy Howe*, b. 17 Sept. 1820; m. Charles C. Greenwood.
- 7. *Abraham Howe*, b. 24 March 1823; m. Sarah B. Kendrick.
- ix. MATILDA, b. 28 Feb. 1782; m. 11 March 1804, Ichabod Perry, son of Aaron and Mary (French) Perry, b. in Princeton, 9 March 1779. They lived a short time in Princeton, then moved to Essex Co., N. Y.

Children:

- 1. *Charles*, b. 23 Dec. 1804.
- x. ABRAHAM, b. 23 Aug. 1784; d. 26 June 1810.

- 26. MARTIN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westborough, Mass., 31 Oct. 1731; married (Name not given); family tradition concerning her name is somewhat vague, but



we are inclined to believe that her family name was Brigham, and a relative of Ephraim Brigham of Marlborough. They are said to have lived in Marlborough for a short time, but he is supposed to have died in Brookfield, Mass., early in 1755, as application for the settlement of his estate was filed in the Probate Court at Worcester, 5 Feb. 1755, but we have no further record concerning him or his wife.

Children:

67. i. TIMOTHY, b. in Marlborough, in Dec. 1754.

27. JEDEDIAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westborough, Mass., 25 Jan. 1734; married in Brookfield, Mass., 30 Oct. 1760, LUCY GILBERT, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail Gilbert, born in Brookfield, 28 Oct. 1741. His Will dated 10 Feb. 1766, and proved 24 Feb. 1766, mentions wife Lucy, and daughters Abigail, Dorothy and Lucy, all under 10. His widow married second, 23 Dec. 1773, JOSEPH THURSTON of New Braintree.

Children born in Brookfield:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>5</sup> b. 15 April 1761; m. 11 Dec. 1783, Elijah Morse of Paxton, Mass.
- ii. DOROTHY, b. 22 March 1763; m. 4 July 1782, Andrew Hunter, son of Robert and Sarah Hunter, b. in Coleraine, Mass.; she d. 16 June 1815.
- iii. LUCY, b. 16 March 1765; m. 11 Dec. 1786, Moses Whipple of New Braintree, Mass. He d. 26 Oct. 1799, and she m. 2nd 5 Nov. 1802, Isaac Knight of Athol, Mass.

Children:

1. *Patty*, b. 20 July 1787; m. Samuel Knight.
2. *Thomas*, b. 14 Jan. 1790.
3. *Levi*, b. 3 June 1794.
4. *Melina*, b. 14 July 1796.
5. *Melinda*, b. 11 May 1798.

28. SOLOMON<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westborough, Mass., 3 Sept. 1750; married 19 Nov. 1778, MARY HOLMES, daughter of Lieut. Adam and Hannah (Thompson) Holmes of New Braintree, born 12 Aug. 1753, died 24 Feb. 1833. He married secondly, in New Salem, Mass., 30 Jan. 1834, CATHERINE GRANT. He was a graduate of Dartmouth College, and became a Baptist minister, and was located in several different towns in Mass. He died in New Salem, Mass.

Children:

- i. ABBY HAMILTON,<sup>5</sup> b. in Brookfield, 29 Aug. 1779; m. Jonas Richards, and lived at Motts Corner (now Brookton), Tompkins Co., N. Y., where she died.  
Children:
  1. *Increase Sumner*.
  2. *Caroline*.
- ii. HANNAH, b. in Brookfield, 20 Dec. 1781; m. Jedediah Thomas, and lived at Motts Corner, where he d. 4 Oct. 1860.
68. iii. JOHN, b. in Brookfield, 20 Dec. 1783.
- iv. NANCY, b. in Swansea, Mass., 3 May 1785; m. 1st John Jack-



son; m. 2nd Capt. David Richards, d. in Blakely, Ala., 8 Nov. 1822.

Children:

I. *Almena*.

69. v. SOLOMON, b. in Sutton, Mass., 21 June 1787.  
vi. JONAH, b. in Ware, 4 March 1789; m. 21 Sept. 1812, Betsey White; she d. in Northampton, 1826; he d. in Ware, 12 April 1834.
70. vii. JEDEDIAH, b. in Enfield, Mass., 10 July 1791.  
viii. SILAS WARREN, b. in Enfield, 4 June 1794; d. 16 March 1827, in Philadelphia.  
ix. JOHN MILTON, b. 22 March 1799; d. unm., at Mattox Bridge, Westmoreland Co., Va., 23 Sept. 1821.



## FIFTH GENERATION.

29. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Westborough, Mass., 29 May 1739; married 20 Nov. 1759, LYDIA MAYNARD, daughter of James and Mary (Morse) Maynard, born in Westborough, 8 Dec. 1739. They lived in Westborough a few years, then moved to Hubbardston, Mass., where they had the birth of one child recorded. They are supposed to have moved to Vermont, but of this we have no proof, and we find no further account of the family.

Children:

- i. WALTER,<sup>6</sup> b. in Westborough, 5 Sept. 1760. There was a Walter Howe from Westborough, in the service in the Revolution. This may be the same.
- ii. LYDIA, b. in Westborough, 13 March 1767; no further account.
- iii. FANIRA, b. in Hubbardston, 17 June 1771; no further account.

30. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 June 1740; married 26 Aug. 1761, BRIDGET SMITH, daughter of William and Abiel (Triscott) Smith, born in Mansfield, Ct., 16 April 1745, died 20 March 1815. He settled in Mansfield, Ct., where he died 7 Dec. 1806. His will dated 14 Feb. 1799, mentions his wife Bridget, and sons Daniel and Edmund, and his granddaughter Sophia. He appointed his wife Bridget as executrix, and his son Daniel as executor of his Will.

Children born in Mansfield:

71. i. DANIEL,<sup>6</sup> b. 26 March 1774.
72. ii. EDMUND, b. 25 April 1781.

31. ZADOCK<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 June 1742; married ABIGAIL ———, she died in Bolton, Ct., 4 Jan. 1764, aged 24 years; he married second, 17 Nov. 1768, RACHEL KING, (ancestry not given), she died previous to 1794; he married third, MRS. MARY PETTEE, widow of Stephen Pettee of Foxboro, Mass. (int. 6 April 1794.) He lived in Vernon, Ct., where we find on the Church records, that Zadoc Howe and wife owned the covenant 21 Jan. 1770, and that his wife Rachel joined the church in Vernon, 9 June 1792, and we infer that she died soon after, and that he then moved to Mansfield, Mass., where he spent the remainder of his life. Heitman's Historical Register, Officers of the Continental Army, gives the following record of Lt. Zadock Howe: "Zadock Howe private in Lexington Alarm, Apr. 1775, and in 4th Conn., from May 24 to Dec. 28, 1775; 1st Lieut. Sherburne's Additional Continental Regiment, Apr. 14, 1777; resigned Apr. 5, 1780; died 7 Nov. 1819."

In the cemetery at Foxboro, Mass., there is a monument erected to the memory of Zadock Howe, bearing this inscription: "This monument was erected by Dr. H. Miller to the



memory of his friend Mr. Zadock Howe who died 1819, and who fought under the great Washington." He was a pensioner 1818.

Children :

- i. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 6 Oct. 1771; m. ——— Smith, and d. previous to 1851.
- ii. MOLLY, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 5 June 1774; d. 11 April 1792.
- iii. ZADOCK, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 15 Feb. 1777. He graduated from the Medical Department of Dartmouth College in 1809, and began the practice of his profession in Concord, N. H., where he soon became distinguished. In 1814 he removed to Franklin, Mass., becoming partner with Dr. Nathaniel Miller in an infirmary, which was not successful. After a few months in Boston he moved to Billerica, Mass., in the autumn of 1816, and spent his life in the town, useful, eminent and beloved. A good account of this benefactor of Billerica, may be found in the Address delivered by Mr. Whitman at the dedication of the Academy in 1852, and published with the third catalogue of the Howe School in 1872. He was President of the Massachusetts Medical Society at one time. He died in Billerica, 8 March 1851, and by his will he endowed the Howe School in Billerica. In his will he mentions brother Solomon, living in Alexandria, N. Y., children of his deceased brother Willis Howe, and children of deceased sister Sally Smith, living in New York State, and children of brother Solomon. He was never married.
- iv. SOLOMON, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 5 March 1780; m. 2 Oct. 1800, Persis Baker. He moved to Alexandria, Jefferson Co., N. Y., where he was living in 1851, with his family.
- v. LYDIA, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 30 Sept. 1781; d. 20 April 1784.
- vi. BETSEY ANN, bapt. 26 Sept. 1784.
- vii. WILLIS, b. (no date given); m. and went to N. Y. State, where he d. previous to 1851, leaving several children.

32. SYLVANUS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 Oct. 1772; married 25 Feb. 1798, MIRIAM BRAGG, daughter of Ebenezer and Sibilla (Bowler) Bragg, born in Petersham, Mass., 28 Dec. 1769, died in Templeton, Mass., 1 Sept. 1803. He married second, 8 Oct. 1813, PHEBE HOLLISTER. After the death of his first wife, he moved to Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where he died 15 Dec. 1832; his widow died 15 Sept. 1848.

Children :

- i. NANCY,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Nov. 1798; d. 31 Aug. 1803.
- ii. MIRIAM, b. 10 July 1800; d. 18 Aug. 1803.
- iii. SALLY, b. in March 1802; d. 11 Aug. 1803.
- iv. AN INFANT SON, b. 5 Aug. 1803; d. 11 Aug. 1803.

By second wife :

- v. SARAH HAPGOOD, b. 17 May 1817; m. 31 Oct. 1833, James H. Richards.

Children :

1. Mary J., b. 2 Sept. 1834.
2. Caroline T., b. 10 Oct. 1836.



3. *James E.*, b. 14 Nov. 1838.
4. *Nanette*, b. 12 Dec. 1841.
5. *Sylvanus Howe*, b. 3 March 1843.
6. *Harriet E.*, b. 17 March 1845.
7. *Frances*, b. 21 April 1851.
- vi. MARY RICE, b. 13 June 1819; m. 26 March 1843, David Blair of Huntington, Pa.  
Children:
  1. *John Sylvanus*, b. 31 Jan. 1848.
  2. *Nannie LaValley*, b. 14 Aug. 1849.
  3. *Mary*, b. 1 Feb. 1852.
  4. *David Brainerd*, b. 1 Feb. 1852.
- vii. PHEBE JANE, b. 11 March 1821; m. 30 June 1844, Dr. James V. Kendall, and lived in Baldwinsville, N. Y.  
Children:
  1. *Nannie Howe*, b. 7 July 1858.
  2. *James Blair*, b. 8 Dec. 1862.
- viii. NANNIE, b. 18 Jan. 1823; m. 28 July 1859, Dr. Hayes McKinley of Kenosha, Wis.; she d. 10 June 1863.  
Children:
  1. *Mary Howe*, b. 4 May 1860.
  2. *Hayes*, b. 19 July 1862.

33. WASHINGTON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Petersham, Mass., 31 Aug. 1779; married 22 April 1806, SILENCE RICHARDSON, daughter of Capt. John and Rebecca (Moore) Richardson, born in Templeton, 28 Sept. 1780, died in Petersham, 23 June 1838. He died 6 June 1855, aged 84 years.

Children born in Petersham:

- i. SYLVANUS,<sup>6</sup> b. 26 Feb. 1807; d. 26 Feb. 1849, unm.
73. ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 28 Sept. 1808.
- iii. REBECCA MOORE, b. 4 Sept. 1810; m. 2 April 1845, Antrim White of Barre, Mass., son of Abel and Sally (Wood) White, b. in Phillipston, Mass., 13 May 1813. They lived in Medford, Mass.  
Children:
  1. *Lucy*, b. 2 Nov. 1849; d. 30 Nov. 1849.
74. iv. STEPHEN, b. 13 Sept. 1817.
75. v. JOHN RICHARDSON, b. 27 Dec. 1821.

34. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ichabod*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winthrop, Me., 9 Dec. 1759; married in 1793, ELEANOR TURNER of Leeds, Me. They lived in Leeds, where he died.

Children:

76. i. LEWIS, was a stage driver for many years.
- ii. CHRISTIANA, b. ———; m. in Leeds, 11 Nov. 1810, Philip Libby, son of Solomon and Sarah (Seavey) Libby, b. in Saco, Me., 11 Nov. 1785. They lived in Greene and Burnham, Me. He d. 23 Aug. 1868; she d. in Canaan, Me., 14 July 1874.  
Children:
  1. *Sally*, b. 4 March 1811.
  2. *Olive*, b. 5 Aug. 1813.



3. *Philip*, b. 10 Feb. 1816.  
 4. *Hartley B.*, b. 9 Jan. 1822.
- iii. LOVINA, b. ———; m. (int. March 1828) James Keenan of Monmouth, Me.  
 iv. JANE, b. ———; m. (int. Sept. 1828) James Bishop.  
 v. STEPHEN.
77. vi. JONATHAN, b. 14 Jan. 1807.  
 78. vii. CYPRIAN S.  
 viii. GEORGE.
35. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 11 May 1776; married SARAH ———. They lived in New Ipswich.  
 Children:  
 i. REBECCA, b. 8 Jan. 1804.  
 ii. TRIPHENA, b. 30 Dec. 1805.  
 79. iii. JONATHAN, b. 6 Oct. 1807.  
 iv. ALONZO, b. 29 Aug. 1809.  
 v. SYLVESTER, b. 6 March 1812; d. 17 April 1813.  
 vi. ALVIN, b. 15 Aug. 1814.
36. SYLVANUS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 4 June 1779; married 27 May 1805, SALLY STONE of Townsend, Mass. He was in Charlestown, at the time of his marriage, a trader.  
 Children:  
 81. i. ALBERT,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 Dec. 1814; m. Caroline ———.  
 ii. ELIZA, b. about 1817; d. in West Townsend, about 1882.  
 iii. ANDREW, b. 6 Dec. 1819; d. in Boston, in 1875.  
 iv. SARAH, b. ———; m. C. P. Jordan of New Haven.  
 81. v. LEANDER, b. about 20 Nov. 1822.  
 vi. NANCY, b. 7 Dec. 1825; d. 19 Feb. 1901.
37. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 16 June 1781; married 3 Sept. 1807, FRANCES DUNBAR, born in Brighton, Mass., 6 Dec. 1780. They lived in Charlestown, where he was a printer, and a deacon of the 1st Baptist Church. He died 19 July 1856.  
 Children born in Charlestown:  
 i. ROZANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. 7 July 1808.  
 ii. JONATHAN, b. 19 Jan. 1810; d. 1816.  
 iii. WALTER, b. 23 Jan. 1812; a printer.  
 iv. A SON, b. 6 Oct. 1813; d. young.  
 v. EDWIN, b. 16 Oct. 1814.  
 vi. FRANCES, b. 11 Aug. 1816.  
 82. vii. SERENO, b. 9 Oct. 1818.  
 viii. A DAUGHTER, b. 29 July 1820; d. young.  
 ix. ALMIRA, b. 10 March 1822.  
 x. LAVINA, b. 31 May 1824; d. 1824.
38. DAVID<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 7 Nov. 1757; married (probably in Brattleboro, Vt.) EUNICE EARL. He moved with his father to Brattleboro, Vt., and about 1791-2, they moved to Otsego Co., N. Y., settled



in Westford, and was among the early settlers of that town, and made it his home, but later in life he went to Camillus, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where he died 7 Sept. 1834, she died 2 Oct. 1834.

Children:

- 83. i. STEPHEN,<sup>6</sup> b. 5 Feb. 1785.
- 84. ii. JONATHAN, b. 11 Aug. 1789.
- iii. JAMES, b. 23 Nov. 1793; d. in Oct. 1812.
- iv. PHINEAS, b. 3 Aug. 1796; d. 1 Jan. 1817.
- v. WAITE, b. 13 July 1798; m. Stephen Britten.
- vi. ARDILLA, b. 3 Nov. 1801; d. 16 Jan. 1818.

39. MOSES<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 2 Oct. 1763; married in Brattleboro, Vt., ANNIE MILLS (ancestry unknown); she died in Westford, N. Y., 1802 or 3. He married second, CORDELIS INGLEA; she died, and he married third, MRS. POLLY BROWN. He moved with his father from Bolton, Mass., to Brattleboro, Vt., and soon after 1790 he moved to Westford, N. Y. About 1810, he moved to Camillus, Onondaga Co., now the town of Van Buren, and located in that part of the town known as Sorrell Hill, where he was a farmer, and died 25 March 1849.

Children:

- i. HANNAH, b. 3 June 1789; m. Joel Foster; she d. 3 June 1816.
- ii. ANNA, b. 1 Sept. 1790; m. Ezra Warner; she d. 16 Sept. 1858.
- 85. iii. SAMUEL, b. 10 Sept. 1792.
- iv. BETSEY, b. 16 June 1794; m. Eber Hart; she d. 3 March 1867.
- v. POLLY, b. 19 May 1796; m. Pardon Hart; she d. 7 March 1856.
- vi. SUSAN, b. 24 Jan. 1798; m. William Weaver; she d. 3 Aug. 1875.
- vii. PERSIS, b. 27 March 1801; m. Browning Nichols; she d. 5 Aug. 1876.
- viii. SALLY, b. 13 Oct. 1802; m. Abraham Wiles; she d. 6 March 1827.
- 86. ix. JONATHAN, b. 4 May 1806.

40. LEVI<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 23 July 1768; married RUTH EARL, daughter of Newhall and Rachel Earl, born 19 Sept. 1772; died in Van Buren, N. Y., 10 Oct. 1849. He lived in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y., until about 1827 or 28, when he moved to Van Buren. He died in Van Buren 19 April 1859.

Children:

- i. PHEBE,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1791.
- ii. MARY, b. about 1792.
- iii. RACHEL, b. about 1796; m. Levi Perry.
- iv. MARTHA, b. (no date given); m. Augustus Smith.
- 87. v. WILLIAM, b. 5 Feb. 1809.

41. ARTEMAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1775; married 25 Nov. 1802, FANNY PARKER, born 12 March 1780, died in 1819. He married second, ANNA PARKER. He moved from Brattleboro, Vt., to



Westford, N. Y., with his elder brothers, and became one of the early settlers.

Children:

- i. PERMELIA,<sup>6</sup> b. 13 May 1804; m. 1823, Peter Platner, b. in Westford, about 1804; they lived in Westford, where she d. 1873.

Children:

1. *Olive*, b. 25 Sep. 1824.
2. *Jacob*, b. 18 Nov. 1828.
3. *Mary E.*, b. 22 Nov. 1830.
4. *Fanny*, b. 3 Jan. 1833.
5. *William H.*, b. 22 April 1835.
6. *Permelia*, b. 5 May 1837.
7. *Lucia W.*, b. 19 July 1844.

88. ii. DAVID, b. 20 Jan. 1806.

- iii. MARY ANN, b. 27 Dec. 1814; m. 12 April 1838, George Sisson, b. in Unadilla, N. Y., 10 May 1803, d. in Brighton, Iowa, 19 Dec. 1866. She afterwards went to live with one of her daughters in California.

Children:

1. *Lucy Ann*, b. 24 Aug. 1839; res. California.
  2. *Julia E.*, b. 12 Dec. 1840; d. 1 Feb. 1841.
  3. *Elbert N.*, b. 2 Nov. 1841; m. Maggie Dix.
  4. *Julia W.*, b. 27 Dec. 1842; m. David F. Funston.
  5. *Melville C.*, b. 8 July 1844; d. 2 Nov. 1886.
  6. *George W.*, b. 16 Oct. 1846; res. Wyoming.
  7. *Mary*, b. 11 July 1848; res. California.
  8. *Henry E.*, b. 16 Feb. 1850; m. Mary A. Stephens.
  9. *Ellen T.*, b. 15 June 1852; m. Theodore W. Rowan.
  10. *Fanny A.*, b. 29 Dec. 1853; m. Joseph S. Day.
  11. *John E.*, b. 22 April 1857; res. Los Angeles, Calif.
- iv. FANNY E., b. — 1821; m. Leander Roberts. They lived in Plainfield, N. J.

Children:

1. *Emory*, m. and had eight children.
2. *Anna*.

89. v. ORSEMUS, b. about 1826.

- vi. WAITY MARIA, b. ———; d. young.

42. REUBEN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Oct. 1752; settled in Guildhall, Vt., about 1779. The records of Lunenburg, Vt., show the filing there on 6 April 1782, of the intention of marriage with SARAH CROSS, and also the birth of Eli, son of Reuben and Sarah Howe, born 14 Dec. 1782. It is probable that both wife and son died soon after, for the records of Marlborough, Mass., show the marriage of Reuben Howe and Susanna Cushing of Boston, 5 Oct. 1791. He was a Revolutionary soldier. They lived for a time in Guildhall, Vt., but according to his mother's Will (1809) he was then living in Coos, N. H.

Children:

- i. ELI,<sup>6</sup> b. 14 Dec. 1782.

Children by second wife:



- ii. LUCY, b. in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Sept. 1792; m. in 1809, Ralph St. John of Guildhall, and later went to Conn.
  - iii. SUSANNA, b. in Marlborough, 28 Sept. 1794; m. ——— Peck, and lived in Maidstone, Vt.
  - iv. RALPH, b. ———; m. and had one daughter.
  - 90. v. CUSHING, b. about 1795.
  - 91. vi. JOEL COATS, b. about 1796.
  - vii. GEORGE, b. about 1802; m. Sally W. Adams, and lived in Lancaster, N. H.
  - viii. REUBEN, b. ———; d. unm.
43. SIMON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Aug. 1754; married 24 Dec. 1780, PRUDENCE ——— (ancestry unknown.) He went to Northern Vermont about 1779, and settled in what was then supposed to Town of Lunenburg, and he was chosen one of the Selectmen of Lunenburg in 1781, but a later survey placed his farm within the limits of Guildhall, Vt., where he became one of the leading citizens, active both in the church and town affairs, and bore the title of Captain. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and served in Capt. William Brigham's Co. of Marlborough, and marched to Cambridge the 19th of April 1775. We have no record of the death of either he or his wife.
- Children born in Guildhall:
- i. AMANDA,<sup>6</sup> d. unm.
  - ii. RICE. It has been said that he had a son named Rice, but we have no record concerning him.
  - iii. ASAHUEL, b. about 1795.
  - 92. iv. HARVEY, b. about 1798.
  - v. SIMON, b. about 1800; m. Maria Goodrich, 16 March 1826.
  - vi. PRUDENCE, b. about 1805; m. Anson Fiske, 28 Feb. 1829, and lived in Guildhall.
- Children born in Guildhall:
- 1. *James*.
  - 2. *Wilbur A.*
  - 3. *Emily*, m. March 27, 1851, J. B. S. Chandler.
  - 4. *Sarah F.*, m. 13 Nov. 1852, Charles C. Willey.
  - 5. *Adeline S.*, m. 31 May 1860, Dr. George O. Rogers, a dentist in Lancaster, N. H.
  - 6. *Celia M.*
44. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham* ), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 Oct. 1756. He with his brother Simon, went to northern Vermont about 1779, and settled near his brother in what was supposed to be the town of Lunenburg, and was chosen Town Clerk of that town, 17 March 1783, and Assessor in 1785; later the farm was found to be within the limits of Guildhall. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and served in Capt. William Brigham's Co. from Marlborough, 19 April 1775. He married 26 May 1790 MERCY ROSEBROOK, daughter of Capt. Eleazer and Hannah (Hawes) Rosebrook, who was one of the first settlers in that town. She was born in Union, Conn., 7 Sept. 1771. They lived in Guildhall, where she died 12 Oct. 1840; he died 7 April 1842.



## Children born in Guildhall:

- i. IRA,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 Oct. 1791; d. 31 Dec. 1810.
- ii. LUCY, b. 5 Sept. 1793; m. 9 Nov. 1817, Ethan Allen Crawford, son of Abel Crawford of Crawford Notch, N. H. After the death of Capt. Eleazer Rosebrook, young Crawford became his heir, and in company with his father, they built the widely known Crawford House, at the head of Crawford Notch.

Ethan A. Crawford was nearly seven feet in height, with a powerful frame and an iron will, and was often called the "Giant of the Hills." He built the first bridge up Mt. Washington in 1821. He d. 22 June 1846; she d. 17 Feb. 1870.

## Children:

1. *Harvey Howe*, b. 16 July 1818; m. Adeline ———.
2. *Alden*, b. 5 April 1820; d. 12 April 1820.
3. *Lucy Lourella*, b. 12 July 1821; m. William Hayes.
4. *Ellen Wild*, b. 20 Oct. 1823; m. J. F. Howard.
5. *Elathera Porter*, b. 4 Feb. 1826; m. Orville Freeman.
6. *Ethan*, b. 3 Feb. 1828; m. Emily L. Pierce.
7. *Stephen*, b. 16 Jan. 1830; m. Elizabeth Mansfield.
8. *Persis Julia*, b. 6 May 1832; m. Charles Buck.
9. *Placentia Whidden*, b. 19 April 1834; m. Charles Durgin.
10. *William Haynes*, b. 20 May 1835; m. Martha Tuttle.
- iii. ALDEN, b. 31 Aug. 1795; d. 1 Oct. 1795.
- iv. MELINDA, b. 12 Oct. 1796; d. 9 Jan. 1798.
- v. HAYNES, b. 25 Nov. 1798; d. 24 Dec. 1810.
- vi. ALDEN, b. 30 Aug. 1799.
93. vii. HIRAM, b. 25 April 1801.
94. viii. HEMAN, b. 25 April 1801.
- ix. SAMUEL, b. 27 April 1803; d. 28 Feb. 1828.
95. x. WILLIAM, b. 14 Aug. 1805.
96. xi. SELDON, b. 4 Jan. 1808.
- xii. PERSIS, b. 11 Feb. 1810; m. David Dow of Lancaster, N. H.; m. 2nd Moses Emerson of East Liberty, Ohio. She d. 8 March 1889.
- xiii. IRA, b. 25 Dec. 1811.
97. xiv. JULIUS, b. 20 April 1814.
- xv. JULIA FRANCES, b. 20 April 1814; m. 18 June 1844, Benjamin F. Cutter or Cutler of Pelham, N. H. She d. 7 Sept. 1885, in Dracut, Mass.

## Children:

1. *Charles Howe*, b. 4 Dec. 1847.
2. *Julia Frances*, b. 27 Jan. 1851; m. George A. H. Richardson.
- xvi. ABIGAIL, b. 30 July 1816; m. 13 June 1838, Col. Edward H. Webb of Bellows Falls, Vt.

## Children:

1. *Henry S.*
  2. *Luceba G.*, b. ———; m. L. B. Porter.
45. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Aug. 1764. In 1780 when he was but a boy he went to Guildhall, Vt., where his two brothers were located, but previous to 1790, he went to Lancaster, N. H., where he married 7 Sept. 1788, EUNICE BUCKNAM, daughter



of Gen. Edward Bucknam of Lancaster. She was born 4 June 1767, and was the first white child born in that town. They lived in Lancaster, where he died 11 May 1818. She died 31 Aug. 1836.

Children born in Lancaster :

- i. EDWARD,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 Jan. 1789; d. 13 Dec. 1810.
- ii. EUNICE, b. 9 July 1791.
- iii. DANIEL, b. 12 Aug. 1793.
- 98. iv. JOSEPH, b. 21 Jan. 1796.
- 99. v. RUFUS, b. 9 Nov. 1799.

46. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 March 1775, married 30 Oct. 1799, EUNICE HOWE, daughter of Josiah and Molly (Adams) Howe, born in Marlborough, 28 July 1780. They lived in Marlborough, where he was one of the well known men of the town. He was a member of the Board of Selectmen 1806 to 1820. He was an active member of the corporation that built the first cotton mill in Northborough, in 1812. He died 5 Sept. 1851. She died 28 Feb. 1862.

Children born in Marlborough :

- i. CHARLOTTE,<sup>6</sup> b. 10 Aug. 1800; m. Samuel Howe.
- ii. MARY RICE, b. 23 June 1802; m. Abraham Howe.
- iii. DEXTER, b. 11 April 1804; d. 19 Nov. 1804.
- 100. iv. EMERSON, b. 12 Nov. 1805.
- v. EUNICE, b. 20 Nov. 1807; m. 8 April 1830, Paul Newton, son of Martyn and Eunice (Johnson) Newton, b. in Northborough, 1 April 1801. They lived in Northborough, where he lost his wife and three children in a little over two years. She d. 23 March 1842. After the death of his family, he moved to Prophetstown, Ill., where he d. 5 Feb. 1869.

Children :

- 1. *Austin Dexter*, b. 17 Sept. 1832; d. 3 Sept. 1835.
- 2. *Joseph Martyn*, b. 9 Jan. 1839; d. 12 Sept. 1843.
- 3. *Henry Dexter*, b. 21 Nov. 1841; d. 2 Oct. 1843.
- vi. LUCY, b. 24 Nov. 1809; m. 13 April 1841, Benjamin F. Horn of Boston.
- vii. MARIA DEXTER, b. 4 Feb. 1812; d. 11 Nov. 1838, unkm.
- viii. LAVINIA, b. 9 June 1814; m. 29 Dec. 1862, Alonzo Phelps, son of Israel and Sarah Phelps.
- ix. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. 15 July 1815; d. 5 Aug. 1841, unkm.
- 101. x. CHRISTOPHER JOSEPH, b. 25 June 1818.
- xi. ELEANOR, b. 10 April 1820; d. 5 June 1842, unkm.
- xii. DULCINA LOUISA, b. 8 April 1822; m. 9 May 1850, Jonathan F. Horn, son of Robert Horn of Dover, N. H.
- xiii. JOSIAH, b. 20 March 1824; d. 1848 in Cuba, unkm.
- xiv. SIDNEY, b. 20 June 1825; d. unkm.

47. JONAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Feb. 1762; married 8 May 1792, BETTY CRANSTON, daughter of Abner and Lydia (Wilkins) Cranston, born in Marlborough, bapt. 19 Feb. 1769, died 14 Feb. 1806. He married second, 15 June 1806, MRS. CATHERINE (HOWE) WHEELER, daughter of Artemas and Mary



(Bigelow) Howe, born in Marlborough, 18 Oct. 1769, died 4 Jan. 1851. He died 3 Dec. 1734.

Children born in Marlborough:

102. i. JONAH,<sup>6</sup> b. — 1788.  
 ii. LAVINIA, b. 28 May 1793; m. 4 Feb. 1813, Jere Stow, son of Abraham and Elizabeth (Hager) Stow, b. in Marlborough, 28 April 1791.  
 Children:  
 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 27 April 1813.  
 2. *Emerson*, b. 14 Oct. 1815; m. Mary Ann Whitney.  
 3. *Ebenezer*, b. 16 Nov. 1817; m. Susan A. Felton.  
 4. *Phebe*, b. 29 Dec. 1819; m. Artemas L. Howe.  
 iii. BETSEY, b. 20 Nov. 1794; m. 12 April 1815, William Toombs of Cambridge. She d. in Sterling, Mass., 5 Nov. 1872.  
 iv. LYDIA, b. 12 June 1796; m. 13 May 1825, Jacob Holyoke, son of Eleazer and Sarah (Gates) Holyoke, b. in Marlborough, 4 Dec. 1791, d. 7 Nov. 1853.  
 Children:  
 1. *Samuel Howe*, b. 4 July 1824.  
 2. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 30 May 1827; d. 2 Sept. 1828.  
 3. *Edward Augustus*, b. 16 Aug. 1829.  
 4. *Mary Maria*, b. 24 March 1833; m. Charles Potter.  
 5. *Henry Alfred*, b. 14 Oct. 1835.  
 6. *Lyman Francis*, b. 2 Oct. 1838.  
 7. *Eugene Julian*, b. 23 Jan. 1842.  
 v. MARTHA, b. 2 Oct. 1797; m. 1 April 1824, Eleazer Holyoke, son of Eleazer and Sarah (Gates) Holyoke, b. in Marlborough, 26 Jan. 1794; m. 2nd Jeremiah Whitcomb.
103. vi. THADDEUS, b. 12 March 1799.  
 vii. LYMAN, b. 23 Nov. 1800; res. in Providence, R. I.
104. viii. RUFUS, b. 15 April 1802.  
 ix. DIANA, b. 25 Oct. 1803; m. 18 May 1824, Aaron Stow, son of Abraham and Elizabeth (Hager) Stow, b. in Marlborough, 16 Feb. 1793, d. 6 June 1836. They lived in Marlborough.  
 Children:  
 1. *Lydia Cranston*, b. 31 July 1826; m. Josiah S. Welch.  
 2. *Edmund Merrick*, b. 23 Sept. 1828.  
 3. *Abraham Howe*, b. 30 Aug. 1831.
105. x. CRANSTON, b. 5 Aug. 1805.  
 xi. DEXTER, b. 18 June 1807; d. 30 June 1837, unm.
106. xii. FREEMAN, b. 16 Aug. 1809.

48. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Dec. 1764; married 27 Sept. 1785, ELIZABETH STOW, daughter of John and Grace (Newton) Stow, born in Marlborough, 12 Sept. 1767, died 3 June 1835. They lived in Marlborough, where he was one of the Selectmen, 1812-3. He died 21 July 1820.

Children born in Marlborough:

107. i. JOEL,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 Dec. 1785.  
 108. ii. WILLIAM LORING, b. 25 April 1797.  
 iii. ELIZABETH, b. 4 Oct. 1800; m. Israel Howe of Sudbury. (See John Howe Family.)  
 iv. SARAH, b. 11 Jan. 1806; m. 9 Dec. 1829, Israel Parmenter, son of Israel and Susanna (Stone) Parmenter, b. in Sud-



bury, 18 April 1796, d. in Marlborough, 13 July 1834. She m. 2nd 23 June 1836, Jabez Huntington. They lived in Marlborough.

Children by second husband:

1. *John Goodhue*, b. 19 April 1837.
2. *Sarah Howe*, b. 5 Jan. 1839.
3. *Azel*, b. 10 Aug. 1841; d. 11 Aug. 1841.
4. *George Day*, b. 23 April 1843.

49. SYLVANUS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 Dec. 1765; married 12 May 1791, SARAH GLEASON, son of Joseph and Persis (Allen) Gleason, born in Marlborough, 5 Oct. 1764, died 31 March 1825. They lived in the western part of the town, a farmer and wheelwright, well known for his integrity and upright character. He died in the prime of life, 15 Sept. 1815.

Children born in Marlborough:

109. i. JAMES,<sup>6</sup> b. 22 Feb. 1792.  
 ii. SARAH, b. 13 May 1794; m. 17 April 1822, Solomon Barnes, son of William and Elizabeth (Brigham) Barnes, b. in Marlborough, 16 April 1794, d. 30 May 1871.  
 Children:  
 1. *William*, b. 14 Jan. 1823; m. Arathusa Howe. (See John Howe Family.)  
 2. *David*, b. 1 July 1824; m. Isabel Lawrence.  
 3. *Sarah*, b. 26 May 1826; d. unm.  
 4. *Sylvanus*, b. 21 Dec. 1827; name changed to George Lane.  
 5. *Jane Elizabeth*, b. 31 July 1829; m. Robert Barry.  
 6. *Susan*, b. 14 Sept. 1831; d. 10 Oct. 1847.  
 7. *Lydia Ann*, b. 20 Jan. 1834; m. John Howes.  
 8. *Louisa Catherine*, b. 16 Jan. 1836; d. unm.
110. iii. EBER, b. 1 Dec. 1795.  
 iv. DOROTHY, b. 22 July 1797; d. 29 Jan. 1799.  
 v. EVERETT, b. 26 Oct. 1801; d. 19 July 1804.  
 vi. SOLOMON, b. 10 Aug. 1805; d. 17 Jan. 1833, unm.  
 vii. JOEL, b. 11 Jan. 1808; d. 20 Feb. 1809.
111. viii. JONATHAN, b. 16 Dec. 1809.

- 50: JEDEDIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, 23 June 1770; married 28 Sept. 1795, LYDIA FELTON, daughter of David and Zeruah (Howe) Felton, born in Petersham, Mass., 10 Feb. 1770. They lived in Marlborough, until the Spring of 1800, when they moved to Lunenburg, Vt., where he bought a farm, and was engaged in farming, when he was killed by the falling of a tree in 1816. After his death the family returned to Marlborough. She died about 1831.

Children:

- i. EDWARD,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 July 1795; d. 25 July 1814.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 2 Sept. 1800; m. 5 Sept. 1819, Eli Brigham, son of Ithamar and Catherine (Barnes) Brigham, b. in Marlborough, 18 July 1794. She d. in Northborough, 14 March 1885. They lived in Marlborough, where he died.



## Children:

1. *Sarah Ann*, b. 3 Oct. 1820; m. Alonzo Wood.
2. *Jonas Edward*, b. 17 Jan. 1823; lived in Marlborough.
3. *Silas Edwin*, b. 20 Feb. 1825; lived in Southborough.
4. *Caroline Sophia*, b. 19 Oct. 1831; d. in Northborough.
5. *George Webber*, b. 20 June 1833; d. in Northborough, 5 March 1901, unm.

- iii. LUCRETIA, b. in June 1806; m. 26 May 1830, Lee Amsden, son of William and Eunice (Fisher) Amsden, b. 15 Aug. 1807.

## Children:

1. *Susan E.*, b. 1 June 1831.
2. *Martha L.*, b. 22 Dec. 1833.
3. *Maria V.*, b. 28 Feb. 1836.
4. *Sophia V.*, b. 28 Feb. 1836.
5. *Nelson*, b. 11 Aug. 1838.
6. *Walter F.*, b. 18 July 1849.

112. iv. RUEL, b. 15 Aug. 1808.

51. PHINEAS BROOKS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 July 1784; married 14 Nov. 1811, NANCY WEBSTER, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Marlborough until about 1831, when they moved to that part of Lancaster, now Clinton, Mass., where he died 13 Nov. 1865.

## Children:

- i. SARAH BROOKS,<sup>6</sup> b. 1 June 1812; m. 29 May 1842, Frederick Wilder. Lived in Clinton.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 2 July 1813; m. 1 Dec. 1840, Joseph W. Smithurst of Lynn.
- iii. JAMES WEBSTER, b. 17 July 1815; m. 6 Dec. 1845, Harriet Morse of Waterford, Me. They lived in Bolton; no issue.
- iv. SUSANNA LOWELL, b. 8 June 1817; m. 16 Feb. 1836, Joseph B. Wheeler. They lived in Marlborough.

## Children:

1. *Leah Sarah*, b. 20 Feb. 1837.
2. *John Milton*, b. 6 Aug. 1838; a veteran of the Civil war, was killed on the railroad, unm.
3. *Lowell Smithurst*, b. 19 April 1842; a veteran of the Civil war, unm.

113. v. CYRUS, b. 27 May 1819.

- vi. PHINEAS, b. 13 April 1821.

114. vii. ELIJAH, b. 13 June 1823.

- viii. JOSEPH, b. 19 Feb. 1827; d. 25 Feb. 1839.

- ix. NANCY, b. 12 Jan. 1831.

- x. A CHILD, b. 1833; d. 8 Oct. 1836.

- xi. HANNAH, b. 27 July 1837; m. 1 April 1856, Lyman Sargent of Clinton.

52. JONAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 Aug. 1773; married 9 July 1805, LYDIA MAYNARD, daughter of John and Susanna (Walcutt) Maynard, born in Bolton, Mass., 7 Jan. 1782. They lived in Bolton, Mass. He died 4 Feb. 1857. She died 1 Oct. 1859.

## Children:

- i. SUSAN,<sup>6</sup> b. in April 1807; d. 28 Jan. 1831.



- ii. A CHILD, b. ———; d. in 1817.
- iii. TWINS, b. and d. in 1822.

53. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 March 1780; married 29 Jan. 1809, SUSANNA BRIGHAM, daughter of Lewis and Mary (Rice) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 12 April 1790, died 16 July 1864. He was a well known and successful farmer in Marlborough, where he died 20 March 1865.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 115. i. NAHUM BRIGHAM,<sup>6</sup> b. 5 June 1809.
- ii. MARY LEWIS, b. 7 May 1812; m. 5 May 1835, Abraham Holman, son of Abraham and Azubah (Whitcomb) Holman, b. in Bolton, 6 Feb. 1814. They lived in Bolton, until about 1853, when they moved to Marlborough, where he engaged in mercantile business.
- Children:
  - 1. *Mary Louisa*, b. 15 Nov. 1836; d. 8 Dec. 1836.
  - 2. *Abraham L.*, b. 2 Sept. 1839; d. 16 Aug. 1840.
  - 3. *Mary Louisa*, b. 1 March 1843; m. Edwin Rice.
- 116. iii. ELBRIDGE, b. 15 Nov. 1816.
- iv. EMILY, b. 14 July 1820; d. 27 April 1822.
- 117. v. BENJAMIN STEPHEN, b. 12 Dec. 1823.
- 118. vi. ALFRED GREENOUGH, b. 8 July 1825.

54. DAVID<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 March 1783; married 27 March 1811, BETSEY DADMUN, daughter of Elijah and Bathsheba (Parmenter) Dadmun, born in Framingham, Mass., 15 March 1784, died 18 May 1854. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 1 Feb. 1856.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SAMUEL STIMPSON,<sup>6</sup> b. 12 Dec. 1811; d. 5 Nov. 1874. He was deaf and dumb.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. 4 Aug. 1814.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 8 May 1817.
- 119. iv. WILLARD, b. 6 Feb. 1820.
- v. EMILY NEWELL, b. 29 June 1824; m. 17 April 1845, Hiram Temple, son of John and Nancy (Wilkins) Temple, b. in Marlborough, 6 Oct. 1828.
- Children:
  - 1. *Theodore*, b. 15 April 1846; m. Effie G. Sawyer.
  - 2. *Josephine*, b. 27 Nov. 1847.
  - 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 21 Aug. 1849.

55. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 March 1785. As a young man he went to Guildhall, Vt., where he married in 1813, LOIS ROSEBROOK, daughter of Capt. Eleazer Rosebrook, born in Guildhall, 28 Dec. 1788, died in Jefferson, N. H., 5 Feb. 1870. He was a farmer and died in Guildhall 20 June 1854.

Children born in Guildhall:

- i. IRA HAYNES,<sup>6</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1814.



- ii. CATHERINE, b. 25 March 1816; m. first, Aaron Marden; second, Amos Rosebrook. She d. in Guildhall, 10 July 1866.
- iii. ADELINE, b. 25 July 1818; m. Moses F. Towne. She d. in Caroline Co., Md., 25 April 1892.
- iv. EDWARD, b. 10 July 1820; d. 6 Aug. 1822.
- 120. v. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. 24 Dec. 1825.
- vi. ELIZA C., b. 7 July 1828; d. in Guildhall, 18 Feb. 1862.

56. LEVI<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 April 1787; married 31 Dec. 1808, ABIGAIL BIGELOW, daughter of William and Catherine (Brigham) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 11 April 1793. He died in Chester, N. H., in Oct. 1832.

Children:

- i. CATHERINE,<sup>6</sup> b. 18 April 1809; m. in Concord, Mass., 21 May 1829, Washington C. Allen of Brighton, Mass.
- 121. ii. ELISHA B., b. 7 Dec. 1812.
- iii. EMELINE, b. 11 Oct. 1815; m. in Holden, Mass., 14 Feb. 1836, John Boardman of Brighton.
- 122. iv. WILLIAM B., b. 16 April 1817.
- v. ADELINE, b. 21 Feb. 1820; m. 1844, Silas H. Stuart. They lived in Hudson, Mass., several years, then moved to Harvard, Mass.

57. JABEZ<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 Oct. 1789; married 1 Nov. 1812, ROXANNA GLEASON, daughter of James and Anna (Phelps) Gleason, born in Marlborough, 11 March 1795, died 5 May 1851. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 21 April 1851.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 123. i. DANA,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 April 1814.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 20 Dec. 1815; m. 11 Dec. 1836, Lore Cox of Bolton.
- iii. SIDNEY ALBERT, b. 9 April 1817; d. 15 Aug. 1838.
- iv. SOPHRONIA, b. 10 Oct. 1818; m. 4 Jan. 1844, Warren Ball of Townsend, Mass.
- v. LUCY, b. 12 June 1821; m. 9 April 1840, Albert Goodrich, of Fitchburg, Mass. They lived in Northborough, where he was engaged in the brick business, and made the brick for the Boston Water Works in 1846. She d. 12 Oct. 1843.

Children:

- i. *Mariette Sophronia*, b. 9 June 1841; d. 19 Dec. 1841.
- 124. vi. ELIJAH, b. 5 Aug. 1825.

58. MOSES<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 April 1792; married 18 Dec. 1817, EUNICE DADMUN, daughter of Elijah and Bathsheba (Parmenter) Dadmun, born in Marlborough. They lived in Marlborough until about 1825, when they moved to Bolton, where he died 20 Nov. 1866.

Children:

- 125. i. LORIMAN,<sup>6</sup> b. 14 Feb. 1819.
- 126. ii. HENRY, b. 5 Dec. 1820.



- iii. MARTHA, b. 24 July 1823; m. Horatio B. Howe. (See Abraham Howe Family of Roxbury.)
- 127. iv. SAMUEL, b. 31 Oct. 1826.
- v. CAROLINE WHITCOMB, b. 21 March 1829; m. Ezra T. Sawyer of Clinton.
- 128. vi. FRANCIS, b. 22 Oct. 1831.
- vii. MARY ANN, b. 31 Oct. 1834; m. 16 Sept. 1857, Luke S. Stow.
- 129. viii. RUFUS, b. 19 Sept. 1837.
- 130. ix. CHARLES ALBERT, b. 4 March 1840.

59. AARON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Aug. 1758; married 13 Dec. 1781, MARY FOSTER, (ancestry unknown) born 1760, died 8 Nov. 1782. He married second, 21 July 1793, ANNE TAINTER, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Woods) Tainter, born in Marlborough, 31 Aug. 1761. They lived on the paternal homestead in the west part of Marlborough. He was something of a musician, and being of an ingenious turn of mind, attempted to build an organ; while trying to tune the instrument, he became insane, and died 1 Nov. 1795. His widow married second, 25 April 1799, JOHN NOURSE of Framingham.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MARY FOSTER,<sup>5</sup> b. in Nov. 1782; m. in 1801, Sebes Jackson, son of Daniel and Fanny (Upham) Jackson of Newton, Mass.  
Children:
  - 1. *Aaron Howe*, b. 17 April 1802; m. 20 June 1824, Dolly Fay of Southborough.
- ii. BETSEY, b. 27 Oct. 1794; m. 12 May 1818, William P. Temple, son of Josiah and Elizabeth (Pitts) Temple, b. in Framingham, 17 Oct. 1789, d. 5 May 1875. She d. 29 Aug. 1843.  
Children:
  - 1. *Elizabeth A.*, b. 18 June 1821; m. Andrew Coolidge.
  - 2. *Sarah A.*, b. 28 July 1828.
  - 3. *George T.*, b. 29 Nov. 1830; d. 7 Aug. 1863.
  - 4. *William E.*, b. 27 Aug. 1832; m. Sarah Isabel Brown.
  - 5. *Susan Maria*, b. 11 Aug. 1836.

60. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Nov. 1762; married 28 Dec. 1785, MARY NEWTON, (perhaps daughter of Joshua and Mary (Bel lows) Newton, born in Southboro, Mass., 17 April 1756.) They lived in Marlborough until about 1800, when they moved to Rumford, Me., and settled in that part nearer to Andover. They connected themselves with the Church in Andover, and were most regular in their attendance. At their deaths they were buried in the cemetery at Andover. He was a very successful farmer, and was well off in worldly goods. His wife died, and he married, second, 15 March 1812, MRS. PERSIS MOORE of Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Marlborough, except the last:

- i. PARAZINA,<sup>6</sup> bapt. 26 Nov. 1785; m. 1808, Dea. John Cushman of Bethel, Me., where they lived and had their farm.  
Children:
  - 1. *Eli Howe*, b. 31 Jan. 1808; m. Lucy Fuller.



2. *Lois*, b. 7 Oct. 1809; m. John Jordan.
3. *John*, b. 3 Sept. 1811; m. Mary L. Courrier.
4. *Persis*, b. 16 Nov. 1813; m. Stillman Berry.
5. *Amazina*, b. 31 March 1816; m. Charles Perkins.
6. *Julia*, b. 18 Dec. 1818; d. 9 Feb. 1848, unm.
7. *Ira*, b. 25 Jan. 1821; m. Virtue W. Foster.
8. *Caroline*, b. 25 Sept. 1823; d. same day.
9. *Hannah*, b. 27 Feb. 1825; m. Jacob Adams.

131. ii. JOEL, b. 25 Oct. 1787.
132. iii. ELI, b. 18 March 1789.
- iv. LOIS, bapt. 7 Nov. 1790; m. Enoch Abbott, son of Jonathan and Ruth (Bragg) Abbott; res. Upton, Me.
133. v. JOHN, bapt. 7 July 1793.
134. vi. OTIS, b. 24 Sept. 1794.
- vii. MARY, bapt. 25 Aug. 1799; m. John Pratt of Cohasset, Mass. She d. in Rumford, in April 1863.
135. viii. CALVIN, b. in Rumford, 29 Aug. 1802.

61. ASA<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 Dec. 1768; married 2 March 1791, LUCY HAYDEN, daughter of Ephraim and Abigail Hayden, born in Sudbury, Mass., 14 Aug. 1771, died in Acworth, N. H., 8 July 1854. They lived in Marlborough until about 1798, when they moved to Acworth, where he was a farmer, and died 6 Aug. 1834.

Children:

136. i. EPHRAIM,<sup>6</sup> b. in Marlborough, 11 Oct. 1791.
137. ii. ASA, bapt. in Marlborough, 3 July 1796.
138. iii. MOSES, bapt. in Marlborough, 6 Jan. 1797.
- iv. ABIGAIL, bapt. in Marlborough, 19 Nov. 1797; m. Samuel Clark. They lived in Acworth and Unity, N. H.

Children:

1. *Lucy*, b. 1818; m. Abner C. Sleeper of Unity.
2. *Moses*, b. ———; m. Julia Gay, lived in Wilton, N. H.
3. *Alvira*, b. ———; m. ——— Perkins of Unity.
4. *Betsey*, b. ———; m. Frank Chase.
5. *Louisa*, b. ———; d. young.
6. *Mary A.*, b. ———; d. unm.
7. *Charles E.*, b. ———; m. Mahala Hull.
8. *Emeline*, b. about 1837; d. unm.
9. *Elbridge Dean*, b. about 1839.
- v. LUCY, b. (no date); m. Joseph Smith of Unity.

Children:

1. *Luma*, b. ———; m. Charles W. Bingham of Gilsum, N. H.
2. *Sidney*, b. ———; m. Lydia Abell.
3. *Joseph*, b. ———; m. Hannah Agan.
4. *Alonzo*.
5. *Thomas*, b. ———; d. young.
6. *Thomas J.*, b. ———; m. Sarah Falls.
7. *David*.
8. *Lucy*, b. ———; m. Edwin O. Smith.
9. *George*, b. ———; m. Sarah Fields.
139. vi. JOSHUA H., b. about 1802.
- vii. BETSEY, b. (no date); m. Henry Lawton of Peterboro.

Children:



1. *Henry*, b. ———; d. young.
2. *Charles*, b. ———; m. Azubah Smith.
3. *Henry C.*, b. about 1837.
140. viii. NATHANIEL, b. about 1806.
141. ix. HORACE, b. about 1808.
- x. ANNE, b. about 1811; m. Alvin Davidson of Acworth, b. about 1807.
- Children:
  1. *Milan*, b. ——— 1835; m. Gratia L. Andrews.
  2. *Betsey*, b. ——— 1839; d. 1869, unm.
  3. *Eri*, b. ——— 1842; d. unm.
- xi. ALONZO, b. (no date); d. young.

62. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Feb. 1770; married 25 Nov. 1793, ELIZABETH WITHERBEE of Boxboro. He was a very successful farmer, and held the commission of captain in the militia. He died 2 Oct. 1848. She died 28 Aug. 1853.

Children born in Marlborough:

142. i. AMORY, b. 3 Sept. 1795.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 31 Oct. 1797; d. 28 July 1822, unm.
143. iii. SAMUEL, b. 2 March 1800.
144. iv. ABRAHAM, b. 11 March 1802.
- v. RUTH WITHERBEE, b. 27 Feb. 1804; m. Merrick Houghton, son of Silas and Lucy (Farnsworth) Houghton, b. in Berlin, Mass., 28 Oct. 1799. They lived in Berlin until about 1833, when they moved to Lancaster.
- Children:
  1. *Elihu R.*, b. 11 Dec. 1820.
  2. *Ann Eliza*, b. 13 Nov. 1822; m. James Penniman.
  3. *Silas B.*, b. 7 Oct. 1824.
  4. *Edwin H.*, b. 13 Dec. 1826.
  5. *Merrick F.*, b. 13 Aug. 1828.
  6. *Ruth Jane*, b. 15 May 1830; m. Rev. ——— Simpson.
  7. *Jonas A.*, b. 6 April 1832.
  8. *Lewis*, b. ———; lived in Knoxville, Tenn.
  9. *Matthew*, b. ———; lived in New York City.
  10. *Charles M.*, b. ———; lived in New York City.
145. vi. ALBIN PAGE, b. 15 April 1806.
- vii. MARY ANN, b. 3 Sept. 1808; d. 2 April 1812.
146. viii. CHARLES, b. 29 Oct. 1810.
- ix. HARRIET, b. 15 April 1813; m. George Kendall, son of Edward and Polly (Gerrish) Kendall, b. in Westminster, 5 June 1811.
- Children:
  1. *Francis*, b. 17 Aug. 1846; d. 1848.
- x. MARIA, b. 30 Aug. 1815; m. 25 July 1842, Rev. Charles Kendall of Bernardston, Mass.
- Children:
  1. *Harriet E.*, b. ——— 1844.
  2. *Charles H.*, b. ——— 1846.
- xi. MATTHEW HENRY, b. 12 Oct. 1817; went to New Jersey, and settled in Atlantic City.
- xii. LYDIA ELIZA, b. 1 Aug. 1823; m. Archibald Gilbert; lived in Baltimore.



64. JONAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Princeton, Mass., 15 July 1774; married in Camden, Me., MRS. MARY PRITCHARD, a widow of Camden, where they afterwards lived. He died 3 July 1853.

Children born in Camden:

147. i. JONAS, b. about 1810.  
 ii. SARAH, b. about 1813; was living in Camden in 1850, unm.  
 iii. ABNER, b. about 1828.  
 iv. ELMIRA.

65. ARTEMAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 19 March 1779; married 5 Jan. 1808, LUCINDA BROOKS, daughter of David and Patience (White) Brooks, born in Princeton, 27 Nov. 1786, died 31 Aug. 1875. He was a farmer and lived in Princeton, where he died 5 March 1819.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. ANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. 5 Dec. 1808; m. 31 Aug. 1842, Rev. Henry B. Whitaker, son of William and Lucy (Cobb) Whitaker. He was of Columbus, Ohio; later he was settled in Alton, Ill., where he d. 1844. She d. in Princeton, 25 Feb. 1900.  
 ii. SARAH LUCINDA, b. 23 March 1810; m. 22 Oct. 1829, Harlow F. Skinner, son of William H. and Betsey (Chickering) Skinner, b. in Princeton, 6 March 1804, d. 10 May 1878. She d. July 1891.

Children:

1. *A child*, b. 1830; d. 25 Oct. 1830.  
 2. *Sarah Ann*, b. 3 March 1832.  
 3. *Henry Clay*, b. 28 Feb. 1834; d. 6 Aug. 1860, unm.  
 4. *Artemas Howe*, b. 1 Aug. 1836; m. Julia C. Hubbard.  
 5. *Emily Dupuy*, b. 10 July 1845; m. Josiah D. Gregory.  
 6. *Louisa Boylston*, b. 1 Jan. 1848; m. Daniel Davis.  
 7. *Thomas Harlow*, b. 13 April 1851; m. Willianna Whitaker.  
 iii. EMILY, b. 28 Jan. 1812; m. in Virginia, 7 Jan. 1837, Col. Asa Dupuy of Prince Edwards Co., Va. She d. in Danville, Va., 26 Dec. 1883.

Children:

1. *Mary Purnell*, b. 23 June 1839.  
 2. *Maria Lucinda*, b. 3 April 1841.  
 3. *E. Lavalette*, b. 26 July 1843.  
 4. *Nannie Lafevre*, b. 8 April 1845; d. in Nov. 1879.  
 5. *Emily Howe*, b. 23 Nov. 1846; d. in Dec. 1856.

66. ADONIJAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Adonijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 24 April 1774; married 1 Jan. 1802, ELIZABETH MIRICK, daughter of Ephraim and Deborah (Gleason) Mirick, born in Princeton, 21 March 1778, died 29 May 1820. He was a farmer, a Lieut. in the militia, and chorister in the First Church for over forty years. He died 1 Oct. 1834.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. LUCRETIA,<sup>6</sup> b. 23 Sept. 1802; d. 30 Sept. 1893, leaving one son, Oscar, b. 2 July 1830; m. Sarah A. Adams.  
 ii. ELIZA, b. 13 March 1805; d. 11 May 1887, unm.  
 148. iii. ADONIJAH CHURCH, b. 7 May 1807.



- iv. AUGUSTA, b. 4 Aug. 1809; d. 20 Oct. 1810.
  - v. ABRAHAM, b. 4 July 1812; d. 1 Sept. 1814.
  - 149. vi. EPHRAIM MIRICK, b. 5 June 1815.
  - 150. vii. ALBERT CARLTON, b. 31 Jan. 1817.
  - viii. SARAH AUGUSTA, b. 24 March 1820; m. 28 Nov. 1838, Edwin F. Eveleth of Princeton, son of Joshua and Catherine (Mirick) Eveleth, b. 4 May 1814, d. 6 May 1845. She d. in Westboro, 26 March 1898.
- Children :
- i. *Edwin Francis*, b. 1 Dec. 1845.

67. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., in Dec. 1754. Having the misfortune to lose both his father and mother when but an infant, he was brought up by his aunt Abigail Gould of New Braintree, Mass., and lived there until he was of age. He enlisted in the army in April 1775, in Capt. Granger's company, Col. Greateon's regiment, and served nine months. From Feb. 1776 he was four months in Capt. Barnabas Sears' company, in Col. Greateon's regiment. From June 1776 in Capt. Daniel Warner's company, until March 1777, and was at the battle of White Plains. From March 1777 he was in Capt. Abel Holden's company, Col. Thos. Nixon's regiment (6th Mass. ;) was at the burning of Danbury; battle of Ridgefield; battle of Crompo Hill, where he was wounded in the leg; was in a battle with the Indians at Fort Edward; also in the battle of Saratoga; and was discharged Feb. 1, 1780. He was allowed a pension 29 July 1819. He married KEZIAH POWERS, daughter of Isaac Powers, born in Feb. 1757. They lived in Genoa, N. Y., until about 1805, when they moved to Lansing, Thompsons Co., N. Y., where he died 2 May 1829. She died 23 July 1825. The following is a copy of his will:

I Timothy Howe, considering the uncertainty of this mortal life and being of Sound mind and memory, do make and publish this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following: (that is to say) First, I give and bequeath to my daughter Polly, wife of Joseph Pierce and to her Heirs ten acres of land being the same described in a deed executed by me and bearing date in March or April last;—

To my daughter Phebe, wife of Garret Haring, I give and bequeath in token of my affection to her, one cow.

To my son Isaac Howe, I give and bequeath the sum of fifty Dollars. To my four sons, namely, Martin, Isaac, Timothy and William I give and bequeath all my property of every description which may remain after the payment of the above legacies; to each of my said sons an equal share, the whole remainder after paying the legacies aforesaid in four equal parts to be divided between my said sons.

And I do hereby constitute and appoint my sons Martin and Isaac Howe, Executors of this my last Will and Testament in witness whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal this 15th day of September in the year of our Lord One thousand Eight Hundred and Twenty-Six

Timothy Howe.

Children born in Genoa:

- 151. i. ISAAC,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 Dec. 1781.



- ii. PHEBE, b. 16 Oct. 1786; m. 14 Feb. 1804, Garrett Haring, son of Cornelius Haring, b. 9 Dec. 1781, d. 7 Feb. 1854. In 1816 he moved from Genoa to Reading, Schuyler Co., N. Y., where she d. 28 April 1871.

Children:

1. *Cornelius*, b. 7 Sept. 1805.
2. *Cornelia*, b. 18 Feb. 1807; d. 13 Jan. 1808.
3. *William*, b. 29 Oct. 1808; m. Eliza Cox, daughter of Jesse and Anna Cox. He d. in Watkins, N. Y., 21 Nov. 1875.
4. *Isaac Howe*, b. 25 Dec. 1810; d. 15 July 1844.
5. *John*, b. 25 Sept. 1812; d. 22 Oct. 1812.
6. *Polly*, b. 13 Aug. 1813.
7. *Anna Bianca*, b. 28 Jan. 1816; d. 27 Oct. 1892; m. a Mr. Johnson.
8. *Keziah*, b. 25 May 1818.
9. *Deborah Pamela*, b. 17 Sept. 1820.
10. *Clarissa*, b. 1 Sept. 1822.
11. *Chancey*, b. 29 Aug. 1825; d. 8 Jan. 1863.
12. *Chester*, b. 15 Aug. 1828; d. 28 July 1830.
13. *Harriet Marshall*, b. 28 April 1831; m. Dr. Robert Bell, and d. in 1902.

152. iii. MARTIN, b. 6 May 1789.

- iv. POLLY, b. 22 May 1792; m. Joseph Pierce, son of Levi Pierce, b. in Renssalaerville, N. Y., 22 May 1789, d. 25 Nov. 1861. They lived in Cooperstown, N. Y., and about 1820 they moved to Tompkins Co., where she d. 23 June 1869. He was a member of the W. M. Church.

Children:

1. *John William*, b. 18 Nov. 1816; m. 4 July 1845, at Cooperstown, N. Y., Hattie Shear of Catskill, N. Y. He d. 6 July 1890.
2. *Timothy Howe*, b. 18 Aug. 1818. He was a school teacher and d. in Michigan, unm.
3. *Phebe Keziah*, b. 18 Oct. 1819; m. Alonzo Payne, d. in Wisconsin, 3 Jan. 1901.
4. *Betsey*, b. 5 Sept. 1821. She was burnt to death, when a baby, when the house was burned.
5. *Garrett Howe*, b. 28 May 1823; m. Emma ———. Lived in Ogle Co., Ill., where he d. 10 Dec. 1891.
6. *Betsey*, b. 5 Sept. 1825; d. 1826.
7. *Isaac*, b. 10 April 1827; d. 26 Sept. 1891, unm.
8. *Blanford*, b. 11 March 1829; m. Sarah ———. Lived in Ill., where he d. 28 March 1909.
9. *Frank*, b. 18 June 1831; d. in the West.
10. *Julia Ann*, b. 5 Jan. 1834; m. Richard King.
11. *Alson G.* b. 15 Jan. 1838; m. Sallie Frances Warren. Lived in Luray, Va., where he d. 2 April 1908.

153. v. TIMOTHY, b. 21 Dec. 1794.

154. vi. P. WILLIAM, b. 5 Dec. 1798.

- vii. JEDEDIAH, b. 6 Sept. 1805; d. young.

68. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 20 Dec. 1783; married 11 June 1815, RHODA BRIGGS BABBITT, born in Brookfield, 20 Feb. 1791, died in Enfield, 13 Sept. 1837. He married second, MRS. FRANCES GILBERT JOSLIN. He died in Enfield, 16 Feb. 1845.



## Children born in Enfield:

155. i. JOHN HOLMES,<sup>6</sup> b. 24 Oct. 1816.  
 ii. MYRA MONTGOMERY, b. 31 May 1818; d. 16 Oct. 1836.  
 iii. FRANCES MINERVA, b. 26 Sept. 1820; d. 26 Jan. 1822.  
 156. iv. HENRY CLAY MILTON, b. 10 Jan. 1823.  
 v. SOLOMON BOLIVAR JACKSON, b. 7 Jan. 1825. He had his name changed to Bolivar Jackson Howe by an Act of the Legislature in 1849. He married first, Francina W. Howe of Ware. She d. and he m. second, Mary Meyers of Philadelphia, where he d. 29 March 1869.  
 vi. FENELON WARREN, b. 2 June 1829; d. in San Francisco, Calif., 25 April 1885.

69. SOLOMON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sutton, Mass., 21 June 1787; married HANNAH MARSH, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Ware and Enfield, Mass. He died 10 Jan. 1870.

## Children:

- i. P—— W.,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1828.  
 157. ii. CHARLES K., b. about 1836.  
 iii. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. about 1839.

70. JEDEDIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>); born in Enfield, Mass., 10 July 1791; married 16 May 1816, FRANCES ARMSTRONG, widow of John Armstrong, and daughter of Benjamin Dusenbury of Newburg, N. Y. She was born 20 Jan. 1784, died in Philadelphia, 18 Aug. 1861. He moved to Philadelphia in 1823, where he died 9 March 1834.

## Children:

- i. AMANDA M.,<sup>6</sup> b. in N. Y., 17 Feb. 1817; m. 31 May 1837, Charles Adams, son of William and Prudence (Owen) Adams, b. in Woodstown, N. J. They lived in Philadelphia.  
 Children:  
 1. *Charles Henry*, b. 14 June 1838; m. 27 June 1861, Caroline Howland Chase.  
 2. *Mary Frances*, b. 26 Nov. 1840; m. 1st George Howland Chase; 2nd George Chapman.  
 3. *Maria B.*, b. 20 Sept. 1841; m. James Chambers.  
 4. *Jedediah Howe*, b. 6 April 1843; m. Mary Walker; no issue.  
 5. *Samuel D.*, b. 16 Dec. 1844; m. Sophie Hampton.  
 6. *Edwin W.*, b. 28 June 1846; m. Emma Street.  
 7. *Isabel*, b. 29 Dec. 1847; m. 1st Charles Sidney; 2nd Clarence Harte.  
 8. *Amanda Howe*, b. 26 Oct. 1849; m. Robert Howland Chase.  
 9. *Florence*, b. 9 Dec. 1850; d. in infancy.  
 10. *William R.*, b. 22 Jan. 1854; m. Margaret Thomas.  
 11. *Florence*, b. 27 Oct. 1856; m. Henry Jayne.  
 ii. HARRIET, b. 24 Feb. 1820; m. 1838, William W. Knight. She d. 24 Feb. 1897. They had twelve children.  
 iii. CAROLINE, b. ———; m. Edwin Watson. They had five children.  
 iv. FRANCES, b. ———; m. Ridgway Robbins.



## SIXTH GENERATION.

71. DANIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Mansfield, Conn., 26 March 1774; married 16 May 1793, OLIVE LEAVENS.

Children:

- i. SOPHIA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Mansfield, 10 Dec. 1793.

72. EDMUND<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Mansfield, Conn., 25 April 1780; married 3 March 1807, EUNICE GRANT, daughter of Miner and Eunice (Swift) Grant, born 13 Sept. 1781, died 12 Oct. 1844. They lived in Mansfield, where he died 10 Sept. 1834.

Children born in Mansfield:

158. i. EDMUND GRANT,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 Nov. 1807.  
 ii. DANIEL MINER, b. 21 March 1814; d. 1 May 1814.  
 iii. EUNICE MINERVA, b. 5 July 1815; m. Dyer M. C. Bettis. She d. 15 Dec. 1895. He d. 1894.  
 iv. HARRIET SMITH, b. 4 Oct. 1817; m. Theodore Busch, b. in Dresden, Germany, lost at sea. She m. 2nd 25 May 1882, Ezra Kingsley, who was b. in Floyd, N. Y., 17 Jan. 1814. She d. 15 July 1892.

73. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Washington*,<sup>5</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Petersham, Mass., 28 Sept. 1808; married 3 Nov. 1836, SOPHIA RUGG of Lancaster, Mass. He went west in early life, and settled in Detroit, Mich., where he died 13 July 1870.

Children born in Detroit:

- i. CAROLINE LOUISA,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 Oct. 1838; d. 5 Nov. 1857.  
 ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 17 Dec. 1839; d. 19 Dec. 1851.  
 iii. SARAH, b. 5 Oct. 1842.  
 iv. SYLVANUS, b. 10 March 1845.  
 v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 1 Nov. 1846.  
 vi. MARTHA RUGG, b. 17 May 1849; d. 1850.  
 vii. HENRY WYMAN, b. 30 Nov. 1850; d. 30 May 1868.  
 viii. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, b. 16 April 1855; d. 24 June 1856.  
 159. ix. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, b. 11 Dec. 1856.  
 160. x. FREDERICK NEWHALL, b. 10 June 1861.

74. STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Washington*,<sup>5</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Petersham, Mass., 13 Sept. 1817; married 10 June 1840, BETSEY TAFT WHITE, daughter of Capt. Alpheus and Lydia White, born in Petersham, 14 Sept. 1816, died 22 Nov. 1855. He married second, 12 July 1863, MRS. MIRANDA BARTON. They lived in Petersham and Templeton. He died in Templeton, 3 Nov. 1874.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN WHITE,<sup>7</sup> b. in Petersham, 15 April 1842; d. 24 April 1862.  
 ii. REBECCA MOORE, b. in Petersham, 15 June 1845; m. 8 Jan.



1871, Lewis L. Perley, son of Asa and Mary (Kendall) Perley, b. in Gardner, Mass., 17 June 1844.

Children:

- i. *Louis*, b. 22 Oct. 1871.
- iii. ELLA ELIZABETH, b. in Templeton, 15 April 1848; d. 22 Sept. 1848.
- iv. LIZZIE JANE, b. in Templeton, 15 Oct. 1850; d. 14 Jan. 1859.
- v. JOHN, b. in Petersham, 1 Feb. 1853; d. 1 July 1864.
- vi. FRANK WHITE, b. in Templeton, 19 Oct. 1864.

75. JOHN RICHARDSON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Washington*,<sup>5</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Petersham, Mass., 27 Dec. 1821; married 27 Jan. 1848, LUCY K. WETHERELL, daughter of Samson and Lucy (Kendall) Wetherell.

Children born in Petersham:

- i. LUCY EDITH,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 Oct. 1849.
- ii. WALTER WETHERELL, b. 2 Feb. 1852; d. 12 Jan. 1859.

76. LEWIS S.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Ichabod*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leeds, Me., about 1799; married (name not given). He was a well known stage driver for many years, and very popular with the travelling public. He died in 1858.

Children:

- i. JOHN LEWIS,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 Aug. 1834; m. in 1872, Mary Sparrow, no children.
- ii. ELIZA ANN, b. (no date given); m. 8 Nov. 1859, A. B. Parker.

77. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Ichabod*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winthrop, Me., 14 June 1807; married JANE HUBBARD of Canaan, Me. They lived in Canaan a short time, then moved to St. Albans, Me., where she died in July 1842.

Children:

- i. MARY J.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Canaan, 10 Feb. 1831; m. in Nov. 1847, Daniel Keaton.
- 160a. ii. GEORGE W., b. in St. Albans, 24 April 1834.
- iii. ELIZA, b. in St. Albans, 11 May 1835; m. Henry Nason, and lived in Canaan.
- iv. CAROLINE MATILDA, b. in St. Albans, 22 Aug. 1836; m. 7 Aug. 1857, Charles Dean Kimball. They moved to Superior, Wis., but later moved to Oshkosh, Wis., where he d. 8 Aug. 1864. She d. 6 Oct. 1907.

Children born in Superior:

1. *Charles William*, b. 28 April 1858.
2. *Lillian Gertrude*, b. 4 Dec. 1860.
3. *Mantheus Crosby*, b. 15 Sept. 1863.
- v. ROXANA, b. 18 June 1838; m. Henry Dockham, and lived in Stratford, Vt., where she d. 1 Feb. 1870.

78. CYPRIAN S.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Ichabod*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leeds, Me., (no date); married MARY B. GRAFFAM, daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Bishop) Graffam. They lived in Leeds, where he died.



## Children:

161. i. GEORGE T.,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 June 1836.  
 ii. JANE, b. 11 June 1839; m. Orin Beals.  
 iii. CHARLES, b. 31 Aug. 1840; m. Harriet Grosse.  
 iv. FRANCIS, b. 5 Feb. 1843; m. Eleanor C. Pettengill.  
 v. LYDIA ANN, b. 21 June 1845; m. David Beals.  
 vi. MARCELLUS, b. 12 June 1849; d. 1875.  
 vii. CYRUS B., b. 21 April 1852; m. Rosilla Bishop.  
 161a. viii. MOSES C., b. 20 Jan. 1860.

79. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 6 Oct. 1807; married 4 Dec. 1831, MARY P. GILLET of Westfield, Mass., born 24 Nov. 1809. He died in Leverett, Mass., 14 March 1871.

## Children:

- i. JONATHAN,<sup>7</sup> b. in Greenfield, Mass., 11 Sept. 1831; m. 24 Nov. 1855, Louisa E. Sabin, b. in Winchester, N. H., 24 Nov. 1833.  
 ii. ALBERT, b. in Granby, Mass., 6 Aug. 1833.  
 iii. SARAH E., b. in Amherst, Mass., 25 June 1836; m. 29 Nov. 1856, Lyman H. Westover, b. in Litchfield, Conn. They lived in Williamsburg, Mass.  
 iv. ELLEN E., b. in Amherst, 20 June 1838; m. 29 Nov. 1856, Levi Moore, b. in Whately, Mass., 25 Oct. 1836. He d. in Hatfield, Mass., 21 April 1870.  
 v. GEORGE E., b. in Shutesbury, Mass., 2 June 1846; m. 24 Nov. 1866, Helen P. Butler. They lived in Hinsdale, N. H.  
 vi. MARY D., b. in Shutesbury, 1 May 1850; lived in Williamsburg.

80. ALBERT<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Townsend, Mass., 20 Dec. 1814; married CAROLINE ———, who was born about 1821. They lived in Townsend, Mass., where he was a merchant. He died 15 July 1881.

## Children born in Townsend:

- i. MARTHA A.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1843.  
 ii. EMMA C., b. about 1848.

81. LEANDER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 20 Nov. 1822; married HARRIET ———. He died 1 June 1901.

## Children:

- i. WILLIAM B.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1855; m. Mildred J. Sylvester.  
 ii. EDGAR R., b. 2 Aug. 1857; lives Niagara Falls, N. Y.  
 iii. CYNTHIA JANE, b. 14 April 1860; d. 7 Feb. 1873.

82. SERENO<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Mass., 9 Oct. 1818; married first, 24 March 1844, MELINDA MITCHELL, daughter of Japhet Mitchell of Marshfield, Mass. She died in Marshfield, 1862, aged 40 years. He married second, at Hingham, 23 May 1869, SARAH R. KING, daughter of Thomas and Elmira B. (Reed) King. He was a Baptist clergyman, and had been located at



Hingham, Dracut, Scituate and Rockland, Mass., and in New London, N. H.

Children:

- i. LAWRENCE LITTLEFIELD,<sup>7</sup> b. in Hingham, 1845; d. 14 March 1845.
- ii. HENRY WESTON, b. in Hingham, 12 Oct. 1847; d. in Rockland, 1863.

83. STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brattleboro, Vt., 5 Feb. 1786; married PRISCILLA ———, born in Vermont about 1807. They went to Ohio where they lived a few years, and then moved to Fayette Township, Hillsdale Co., Mich., where they were living in 1850.

Children:

- i. WAITY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Ohio about 1837.
- ii. MARTHA A., b. in Ohio, about 1841.
- iii. CHARLOTTE, b. in Ohio, about 1843.
- iv. ADALINE, b. in Mich., about 1846.

84. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brattleboro, Vt., 11 Aug. 1789; married 25 Dec. 1808, MARIA SHELDON, born 25 July 1788, died in Montville, Ohio, 1870. They lived in Westford, N. Y., a few years, then moved to Van Buren, N. Y., and about 1834, they moved to Montville Township, Ohio, where he was a farmer and a gunsmith, and was widely known as an expert hunter. He died 11 Jan. 1856.

Children:

- i. NANCY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Westford, 18 March 1809; m. David Howe.
- ii. MALANA, b. 11 Nov. 1811; d. 27 July 1839, unm.
- iii. WAITY, b. 23 Jan. 1813; d. 30 Oct. 1863, unm.
- iv. ALMIRA, b. 7 May 1815; m. 1st ——— Filley; 2nd James Crane, and lived in Dresden, Ohio.
- v. EUNICE, b. 12 July 1818; m. Franklin Hall, and lived in Delmar, Iowa.
- vi. CHARLES, b. 12 Nov. 1820; m. Pamela Treat, and lived in Montville, where he d. 10 July 1881.
- vii. HORACE, b. 13 March 1822; m. Clara Haufner, lived in Montville, where he d. 14 Feb. 1858.
- viii. MARIA, b. 10 Sept. 1825; d. 25 Aug. 1881, unm.
- ix. ELIZABETH, b. 23 July 1827; m. 3 June 1856, Ezra Spellman, son of John and Catherine Spellman of Montville. They live in Medina, Ohio.
- x. SOPHIA, b. 31 Aug. 1831; d. in Montville, 30 Oct. 1857, unm.

85. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y., 10 Sept. 1792; married 5 June 1813, KATHERINE CUNNINGHAM, who was born in Orange Co., N. Y., 16 July 1794, died in Baldwinsville, N. Y., 18 Jan. 1864. They lived in Van Buren, at a place called Sorrell Hill, where he died 25 Sept. 1849.



## Children born at Sorrell Hill:

- i. ADELINE,<sup>7</sup> b. 7 March 1814; m. 12 Sept. 1830, William Howe.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 March 1816; m. 9 Oct. 1834, Col. Thaddeus Haynes. She d. 5 Oct. 1845, at Sorrell Hill.
- iii. CHARLOTTE, b. 17 March 1818; m. 13 June 1838, Warner Fellows. She d. 20 Jan. 1881, at Manhattan, Ind.
- iv. GEORGE, b. 8 May 1819; d. 15 March 1849, unm.
- v. MARY ANN, b. 28 Aug. 1821; m. 25 March 1841, Alexander Crum. She d. 6 Jan. 1891, at Sorrell Hill.
- vi. MARIA, b. 22 Aug. 1823; m. 28 Aug. 1842, Truman Squires. She d. 20 July 1845, in Mich.
- vii. HARRIET, b. 14 Aug. 1825; m. 29 Jan. 1850, Col. Thaddeus Haynes. She d. 24 Feb. 1887, at Sorrell Hill.
- viii. ANN, b. 4 July 1828; m. 15 Oct. 1857, Jonas V. Adle, living at North Victory, N. Y.
- ix. CALISTA, b. 15 July 1830; m. 1 Jan. 1849, John Van Wie. Lived in LaPorte, Ind.
- x. SUSAN, b. 4 Nov. 1832; m. 3 Dec. 1851, Johnson Meigs. Lived in Reading, Mich.
- xi. CATHERINE, b. 12 March 1834; m. 17 Feb. 1858, Edwin Jones. Lived in Elkhart, Ind.

86. JONATHAN L.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westford, N. Y., 4 May 1806; married EUNICE WARNER, who was born about 1811. They lived in Van Buren, N. Y., where he died 18 June 1851.

## Children:

- i. MOSES,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1830.
- ii. EDWARD, b. about 1831.
- iii. HARRIET, b. about 1836.
- iv. DANIEL, b. about 1838.
- v. EMILY, b. about 1840.
- vi. EUNICE, b. about 1842.

87. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Levi*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y., 5 Feb. 1809; married 12 April 1830, ADELINE HOWE, daughter of Samuel and Catherine (Cunningham) Howe, born in Van Buren, N. Y., 7 March 1814; died 1 Oct. 1884. They lived in Van Buren.

## Children:

- i. DATUS,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1832; d. unm.
- ii. ELECTA, b. 23 Dec. 1834; m. Charles A. Pulner.
- iii. ROENA, b. 5 Nov. 1836.
- iv. LOVINA, b. 24 May 1840; m. Henry Dibble.
- v. CHARLOTTE, b. 20 March 1842; m. Lyman Maltby.
162. vi. ELI W., b. 9 Dec. 1844; m. Mitta ———.
- vii. HARVEY, b. 17 July 1846; d. in the Army.
163. viii. ALBERT, b. 25 Aug. 1849.
- ix. GEORGE, b. 17 May 1853.
164. x. FRANCIS W., b. 19 Jan. 1856.

88. DAVID<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westford, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1806; married 30 Dec. 1829, NANCY HOWE, daughter of Jonathan and Maria



(Sheldon) Howe, born in Westford, 18 March 1809, died in Montville, O., 29 June 1891. He was a farmer, and lived in Van Buren, N. Y., until about 1835, when they moved to Montville Township, O., where he died 18 Oct. 1864.

Children:

- i. HARVEY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Van Buren.
- ii. MORRIS, b. in Van Buren, 17 Jan. 1832; m. in Jan. 1861, Susan Heaton; she d. in July 1862; no issue.
165. iii. PHINEAS D., b. in Van Buren, in March 1834; m. in May 1859, Amanda Fritz, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth Fritz. They lived in Medina, Ohio.
- iv. MARY JANE, b. 9 June 1836; m. in June 1881, George Long. Lived in Nappanee, Ind.
- v. FANNY M., b. 7 Oct. 1839; res. in Montville, Ohio.
- vi. EUNICE E., b. 15 Jan. 1841; m. 25 Dec. 1862, James Shane, son of Abraham and Eliza Shane, b. in Montville, 27 June 1840, d. in Eddyville, Iowa, 7 Dec. 1874. They lived in Medina.
- vii. EMILY M., b. 8 July 1844; m. 5 Sept. 1893, Frank Hunter, son of Joseph and Kathren Hunter, b. in Knoxville, Ohio, 8 May 1829. and lived in Montville, Ohio.

89. ORSEMUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westford, N. Y., about 1826; married about 1845, POLLY M. COOK. They moved from Westford, N. Y., to Montville, O. He was a soldier in the Civil war, in the 103 Ohio Vols., three years as a musician. He died in Montville, in Feb. 1894.

Children:

- i. ITALY,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1847; m. W. H. Ripley.
- ii. IRVING, b. about 1850.
- iii. HARVEY, b. about 1855; m. Sarah ———.
- iv. METTA, b. 30 Nov. 1856; m. 25 Dec. 1879, W. R. Tanner, son of James and Emily (Jacobs) Tanner, b. in Lafayette, Ohio, 20 Sept. 1855. They live in Sharon Centre, Ohio, where he is a farmer.

Children:

1. *Arthur Eugene*, b. at Medina, Ohio, 14 April 1881; m. Florence Whipple.
2. *Fremont Emery*, b. at Chatham, Ohio, 14 Feb. 1885; m. Myrtle Kennedy.
3. *Franklin Dwight*, b. at Spencer, Ohio, 5 Oct. 1887; m. Ruth Kennedy.
4. *Raymond Orsemus*, b. at Chatham, 25 March 1889; m. Hazel Paul.
5. *Bannie Alice*, b. at Chatham, 9 May 1891; m. Allan Shoup.
6. *Clarence Wesley*, b. at Chatham, 2 Oct. 1893; d. at Camp Taylor, 12 Oct. 1918.
7. *Bertha Irene*, b. at Wadsworth, Ohio, 10 May 1898; m. Frederick Nixon.
166. v. EMERY R., b. 30 Sept. 1860.

90. CUSHING<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Reuben*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1795; married ALICE



BURNSIDE. They lived in Guildhall, Vt., where he was a farmer. The record of this family is very incomplete.

Children:

- i. JAMES.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. A DAUGHTER.
- iii. A SON.

There may have been other children.

91. JOEL COATS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Reuben*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1796; married LYDIA BETHEL. He was probably twice married, and lived in Northumberland, where he was a farmer. Like that of his brother Cushing, this family record is very incomplete.

Children:

- i. JAMES B.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1824; he was a farmer, and was living in Northumberland, N. H., in 1860.
  - 166a. ii. RALPH ST. JOHN, b. about 1831.
- There were probably other children.

92. HARVEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Simon*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1798; married in 1824, SARAH BROWN of Guildhall, born about 1801. They lived a few years in Guildhall. In 1830 they moved to Columbia, N. H., but previous to 1850 they moved to Allegan Co., Mich., where he was a farmer, and died prior to 1870, and his widow went to live with her son Herbert. We have the names of four children, but there may have been more.

Children:

- i. EMILY,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1826.
- 167. ii. CHARLES, b. about 1830.
- 168. iii. HERBERT, b. about 1836.
- iv. SARAH, b. about 1841; m. William Cheney.

Children:

- i. Charles, b. about 1860.

93. HIRAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Guildhall, Vt., 25 April 1801; married 25 Dec. 1833, LYDIA LITTLE BAILEY, daughter of Benjamin and Lydia Bailey. They moved from Guildhall to East Liberty, O., in 1840, and in 1856 they moved to Iowa, where they lived two or three years, then they moved to Yucatan, Minn., where he died 5 May 1885.

Children:

- i. CHARLES BURTON,<sup>7</sup> b. in Guildhall, 28 Oct. 1834; m. in Oct. 1870, Louisa Low. He d. in Bevier, Mo., 4 March 1882.
- ii. NANCY MARIA, b. in Guildhall, 1 April 1836; m. 6 Sept. 1855, Spain N. James. They lived in East Liberty, where she d. 7 April 1894.
- iii. EMELINE, b. in Guildhall, 3 April 1838; m. Charles Chapman. She d. 24 April 1883.
- iv. MARYETTE, b. 10 Feb. 1840; m. Peter Low. She d. 1 July 1899.



- v. JOHN, b. 2 April 1843; m. 5 April 1866, Hester Lorr. He d. 3 July 1893.
- vi. PLACENTIA, b. 16 Sept. 1846; m. 2 Aug. 1862, Abner Comstock of Windsor, N. J.
- vii. EDWIN, b. 6 Sept. 1848; m. 8 Sept. 1870, Amelia Hoff.

94. HEMAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Guildhall, Vt., 25 April 1801; married in 1824, MARTHA WOODS, daughter of Oliver Woods, born in Waterford, Vt., 31 March 1800. They lived in Guildhall, where all their children were born, except the last. They then moved to the Crawford House, N. H., later moving to Lowell, Mass., and in 1871 they went to Haverhill, Mass.

Children:

HARRIET SOPHIA,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 Nov. 1825; m. 28 Aug. 1851, John H. Booker, son of Daniel J. and Mary Booker, b. in Bowdoin, Me., 1821, d. in Carlisle, Mass., in Sept. 1869. His widow moved to Haverhill.

Children:

- i. *Harriet Marilla*, b. 18 Oct. 1858.
- ii. LUCY M., b. 19 Dec. 1827; m. David H. Rickard. He d. in Illinois in 1859, and later she went to Haverhill.

Children:

- 1. *Charles Henry*.
- 2. *Helen Maria*.
- 3. *Edith Ann*.

169. iii. JOHN HUBBARD, b. 1 May 1830.

iv. MARTHA ANN, b. 29 Jan. 1832; m. Dr. Lucius Grosvenor of Pelham, N. H.

Children:

- 1. *Eliza H.*
- 2. *A son*.
- 3. *A son*.
- 4. *Augusta Heman*, b. in April 1854.
- 5. *Caroline Hastings*, b. in Oct. 1859.
- 6. *Anna*.

v. MARY EMMA, b. 21 March 1841.

95. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Guildhall, Vt., 14 Aug. 1806; married first, SOPHIA MARDEN of Jefferson, N. H.; she died, and he married secondly, 24 March 1847, MARY JANE WENTWORTH, daughter of Spencer and Eunice (Smith) Wentworth; she died 6 Aug. 1855, and he married third, 30 Aug. 1856, CHRISTINE B. WENTWORTH, sister of his second wife; she died 21 March 1864; he married fourth, 22 June 1865, ASENATH H. SMITH of Wakefield, N. H. He died 10 March 1886. His widow died 5 Nov. 1891.

Children:

- i. EDGAR S.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Lancaster, N. H., 20 Feb. 1848; m. in 1873, Josephine Roberts; he d. in Concord, N. H., 23 June 1886.
- ii. SOPHIA M., b. in Jefferson, N. H., 25 Oct. 1849; m. in 1871, Henry Mayo. She survived her husband, and lived in Portland, Me., in 1899.



170. iii. SELDON C. B., b. in Jefferson, 22 Feb. 1851.  
 iv. MARY W., b. in Jefferson, 10 April 1855; d. 13 Oct. 1855.  
 171. v. ALBERT D., b. in Jefferson, 25 Jan. 1858.

96. SELDON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Guildhall, Vt., 4 Jan. 1808; married first, in 1832, ELIZA L. AMY of Guildhall. He married second, 29 Sept. 1835, ELEANOR RICHARDSON. They moved to East Liberty, Logan Co., Ohio, where he died 17 Dec. 1840. His widow married his brother Julius.

Children:

- i. ORVILLE,<sup>7</sup> b. 29 Jan. 1833; d. in Philadelphia, 28 Dec. 1859.  
 ii. ROSALINE, b. 4 Sept. 1836; m. ——— Smith, and d. 20 Feb. 1882.

Children:

1. *Carrie*.  
 2. *Emerson H.*  
 3. *Nellie J.*  
 iii. SELDON W., b. 6 May 1841; d. 24 April 1863.

97. JULIUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Guildhall, Vt., 20 April 1814; married in Ohio, 27 Oct. 1842, ELEANOR (RICHARDSON) HOWE, widow of his brother Seldon. He died 26 March 1848.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 Feb. 1844; d. 1846.  
 172. ii. JOHN ELBERT, b. in East Liberty, Ohio, 26 Sept. 1845.

98. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, N. H., 21 Jan. 1796; married 26 April 1823, MAHALA WOODBURY, daughter of Jonathan Woodbury. She was born in Concord, Vt., 3 Oct. 1800. They lived in Lancaster, N. H.

Children born in Lancaster:

- i. HARRIET EUNICE,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Jan. 1824; m. 12 April 1849, Charles Taylor of Quincy, Mass. She d. 10 Dec. 1854.

Children:

1. *Charles Howe*, b. 30 May 1850.  
 2. *Thomas Adams*.  
 3. *Harriet Woodbury*.  
 ii. MAHALA JANE, b. 1 Dec. 1825; m. 31 Oct. 1850, William Wells Field, son of Abel Waite and Sally (Stebbens) Field, b. in Lancaster, N. H., 31 Oct. 1824. He early went to Wisconsin, where he became quite a prominent man, was the postmaster in his town, and was elected to the State Assembly for several terms, and was elected Speaker for the last two terms. Later he was Secretary of the State Board of Agriculture. In 1895 he moved to Odebolt, Iowa.

Children:

1. *Mahala Jane*, b. in Fennimore, Wis., 1 March 1852; m. 24 Sept. 1878, James Whitford Bashford, President of the Ohio Wesleyan University at Delaware, Ohio.  
 2. *Ella Josephine*, b. 7 Aug. 1854.  
 3. *Cora Lyman*, b. 2 Sept. 1856; d. 4 July 1877.



- iii. EDWARD BUCKNAM, b. 4 March 1827; d. 16 March 1827.
- iv. SOPHIA ANN, b. 27 May 1828; d. 20 July 1834.
- v. EDWARD NEWELL, b. 4 Sept. 1831; d. 20 May 1833.
- vi. ALTHEA PERKINS, b. 5 March 1834; d. 28 Dec. 1845.
- vii. MARY WILSON, b. 12 March 1838; m. in Feb. 1859, Ransom J. Farnham of Lancaster, N. H., and was living in Malden, Mass., in 1896.

Children:

i. *Mary W.*

173. viii. JOSEPH DREW, b. 17 Sept. 1841.

99. RUFUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, N. H., 9 Nov. 1799. There is a strong probability that this Rufus Howe is the same Rufus Howe that settled in Consecon, Prince Edwards Co., Ontario. From the information that was sent in by Rufus Howe of that town in 1871, he reports that he was born in New Hampshire in 1798, and we find that there was no other Rufus Howe that was born in that state about that time, and the names of his children would indicate a probable relationship, therefore we are accepting the record as being from Rufus Howe, son of Daniel and Eunice (Bucknam) Howe. He married in 1820, ELIZABETH ANDERSON, daughter of William and Elizabeth Anderson of Consecon, born in New York, about 1797. They lived in Consecon, Ontario.

Children born in Consecon:

- i. ROBERT,<sup>7</sup> b. 1823; m. 1853, Mary Anderson.
- ii. DANIEL. b. 1825; m. 1858, Mary Ann Wilson, daughter of John and Rebecca Wilson.
- iii. SARAH, b. 1829; m. 1848, William Stapleton.
- iv. CHARLES, b. 1832; m. 1858, Fanny Young, daughter of William and Ann Young.
- v. JANE ANN, b. 1834; m. 1854, Alpheus Darling.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 1835; m. 1855, Christopher Wannamaker.
- vii. ALMIRA, b. 1836; m. 1862, Willis Snider.
- viii. JOHN HENRY, b. 1839; m. 1864, Margaret A. Becker.

100. EMERSON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Nov. 1805; married 1 May 1830, LYDIA BIGELOW, daughter of Levi and Nancy (Ames) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 22 Mar. 1810, died 6 April 1879. He was a member of the Board of Selectmen in Marlborough, and also one of the Assessors. He died in Marlborough, 8 May 1846.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EUNICE ANN,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 Feb. 1831; m. 24 May 1848, Charles Dana Bigelow, son of Gershom and Eunice (Wilder) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 17 Feb. 1823, d. in Richmond, Va., 10 May 1883. He commenced the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough but later he went to New York, and soon became one of the largest shoe manufacturers in the country, and was the head of the Bay State Shoe and Leather Co. of New York.



## Children:

1. *A son*, b. and d. 22 June 1849.
  2. *Charles Emerson*, b. 29 July 1851; he succeeded his father in the Bay State Shoe and Leather Co.
  3. *Anna*, b. 25 March 1854; m. Frederick A. Neergaard.
  4. *Jessie Howe*, b. 16 Sept. 1857; m. William C. Beecher, son of Rev. Henry Ward Beecher.
  5. *Edmund Trask*, b. 15 Nov. 1859; d. 17 Dec. 1859.
  6. *Edwin Wilder*, b. 7 April 1861; res. New York City.
174. ii. LEVI BIGELOW, b. 4 July 1833.
- iii. MARY EUGENIA, b. 29 May 1835; m. 26 April 1856, Sheldon A. Hull. She d. in Arlington, Mass.
- iv. JULIAN EMERSON, b. 24 Oct. 1837; d. 17 June 1845.

101. CHRISTOPHER JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 June 1818; married 8 Dec. 1845, LUCY DRAKE HOWE, daughter of Stephen and Patty (Stow) Howe, born in Northborough, Mass., 15 Oct. 1823. He was a tailor and located in Northborough, where he died 6 June 1852. After his death she went to New York City, and later she went to Minn. She went from there to San Francisco, and later she went to Berkeley, where she had a small store; a fire breaking out at night, she tried to save some of her goods and was overcome by the smoke, and was burned to death, in 1892.

## Children born in Northborough:

- i. HARRIET LAVINIA,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 May 1847; m. ——— Wadsworth. She d. previous to 1892.
- ii. JOSEPH JOSIAH. b. 13 Dec. 1850; d. in Calif., about 1889.

102. JONAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., ——— 1788; married 26 March 1811, MARY POWERS, born in Marlborough, 11 May 1786, died 11 Sept. 1848. He married second, 8 May 1851, LUCY BRIGHAM, daughter of Ephriam Brigham, she died 27 Aug. 1858; he married third, 12 June 1861, MRS. LYDIA MORSE, widow of Lyman Morse, and daughter of Jedediah and Lydia (Boyd) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 23 Oct. 1793. He was a well known farmer, and was one of the charter members of United Brethren Lodge, F. A. M. He died 26 Oct. 1865.

## Children born in Marlborough:

175. i. STEPHEN AMES,<sup>7</sup> b. 12 Sept. 1815.
  - ii. HARTWELL, b. 11 May 1817; d. 17 Oct. 1896, unm.
  - iii. HENRY, b. 27 July 1819; d. 19 March 1859, unm.
  - iv. SALLY AMES, b. 5 Sept. 1821; d. 18 Oct. 1839.
103. THADDEUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 March 1799; married 10 May 1825, CHARLOTTE BRIGHAM, daughter of Daniel and Thankful (Brigham) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 1 June 1802, died 7 Sept. 1867. They lived in Marlborough several years, then moved to Northborough, Shrewsbury and West



Boylston, and returned to Marlborough, about 1850. He died in Marlborough, 6 Sept. 1872.

Children:

- i. HARRIET MARION,<sup>7</sup> b. in Marlborough, 1 Feb. 1826; m. 22 Dec. 1847, Osburn Stearns of Shrewsbury.
- ii. EMILY BRIGHAM, b. in Marlborough, 25 Feb. 1827; d. in West Boylston, 27 Sept. 1848.
- iii. EDWIN, b. in Marlborough, 6 Nov. 1828; d. 30 Jan. 1829.
176. iv. TRUMAN EDWIN, b. in Marlborough, 9 Feb. 1830.
- v. ANN MARIA, b. in Marlborough, 29 Oct. 1831; d. 27 Sept. 1848.
177. vi. AMARIAH, b. in Marlborough, 29 Oct. 1831.
- vii. HERMAN S., b. in 1836; d. in Northborough, 9 Feb. 1841.
- viii. CRANSTON, b. (no date); d. in Northborough, 20 March 1841.
- ix. RUFUS, b. in 1841; m. 16 Sept. 1864, Kate E. (Howe) Rogers, daughter of Freeman and Lucy (Crosby) Howe.
- x. CRANSTON, b. 1843; m. 2 Jan. 1864, Ann Maria Howe, daughter of Freeman and Lucy (Crosby) Howe.
- xi. CHARLOTTE E., b. in Shrewsbury, 15 Jan. 1844; m. 30 Nov. 1864, Charles M. A. Twichell.
- xii. AMY SOPHIA, b. in Shrewsbury, 2 Feb. 1846; d. 21 March 1865.

104. RUFUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 April 1802; married in Dec. 1829, SOPHIA TAINTER, daughter of Joseph and Nancy (Gould) Tainter, born in Marlborough, 13 April 1806. She died, and he married second, 20 April 1859, EMELINE AUGUSTA WALKER, daughter of George W. and Abigail H. (Arnold) Walker, born in Marlborough, 12 May 1838, died 29 June 1913. He died 3 Dec. 1894.

Children:

- i. ALBERT RUFUS,<sup>7</sup> b. in Cambridge, 14 May 1842.
- ii. ANNIE, b. in Cambridge, 8 Jan. 1847; d. 17 April 1914.
- iii. ALBERT RUFUS, b. 16 Feb. 1861; d. 15 April 1918, unm.
- iv. FLORENCE AUGUSTA, b. 5 Jan. 1865; d. 8 April 1919, unm.

105. CRANSTON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass. 5, Aug. 1805; married 14 April 1831, SARAH MOSELY WITHINGTON, daughter of Phineas and Mary Preston (Mosely) Withington, born in Dorchester, Mass., 18 Oct. 1807. They lived in Boston until 1851. While in Boston, he was for several years a member of the Legislature. In 1842 he was appointed assistant appraiser, in the Custom House, which place he held for several years. In 1851 they moved to Brooklyn, N. Y., and engaged in mercantile business, and was there in 1871.

Children born in Boston:

- i. PERCIVAL,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1836.
- ii. HENRY, b. about 1844 (twin).
- iii. ELISHA, b. about 1844 (twin).
- iv. LUCY, b. about 1848.
- v. MARY C., b. 8 June 1854.



106. FREEMAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Aug. 1809; married 29 March 1836, LUCY C. CROSBY, daughter of Frederick and Sally Crosby, born in Ashburnham, Mass., 8 Oct. 1812, died in Marlborough, 14 Aug. 1885. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 9 Dec. 1855.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. KATE ESTELLA,<sup>7</sup> b. in 1839; m. 1st Frank P. Rogers; 2nd 16 Sept. 1864, Rufus Howe (her cousin).
- ii. ANN MARIA, b. 16 July 1843; m. 2 Jan. 1864, Cranston Howe (her cousin).

107. JOEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 20 Dec. 1785; married 6 Sept. 1815, JERUSHA GATES, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Howe) Gates, born in Marlborough, 12 Dec. 1786, died 20 Jan. 1847. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 4 Oct. 1820.

Children born in Marlborough:

178. i. WILLIAM HENRY,<sup>7</sup> b. 22 Aug. 1816.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. — 1818; d. 16 Oct. 1858.

108. WILLIAM LORING<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 April 1797; married 11 April 1822, PERSIS SAWYER, daughter of Josiah and Persis (Baker) Sawyer, born in Berlin, Mass., 18 June 1798, died 10 March 1875. He was a very successful farmer in Marlborough, where he died 20 Jan. 1866.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,<sup>7</sup> b. 22 May 1823; d. 17 March 1844.
179. ii. WILLIAM NELSON, b. 30 Aug. 1824.
180. iii. CHARLES MARSHALL, b. 20 Sept. 1826.
- iv. ELEANOR STOW, b. 2 Nov. 1829; m. 16 Feb. 1858, Samuel Curtis Andrews, son of Thomas E. and Nancy (Chamberlain) Andrews, b. in Westborough, Mass., 29 Nov. 1815. He was a shoe manufacturer, and lived in Worcester, where she d. 16 June 1869.
181. v. JOSIAH SAWYER, b. 23 Oct. 1837.
- vi. EMILY GOODHUE, b. 23 May 1839; d. 22 Oct. 1840.

109. JAMES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Feb. 1792; married 4 Nov. 1819, LUCY BARNES, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Brigham) Barnes, born in Marlborough, 15 July 1800, died 17 Oct. 1851; he married second, in Sept. 1856, EMILY BARNES, (sister of his first wife) born 26 Feb. 1810. He was a wheelwright, and went to Concord, Mass., where he lived for many years, then moved to Portland, Me., where he engaged in the same business, later going to Southborough, Mass. He died in Marlborough, 24 Oct. 1863.

Children born in Concord:

- i. JANE,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 Oct. 1820; d. in June 1826.



- ii. EMILY, b. 21 Nov. 1821; m. 23 May 1854, Charles H. Palmer. They lived in Marlborough many years, where he was an active member of the Masonic fraternity. He d. 1 Dec. 1909. She d. 26 Aug. 1900.
- iii. WILLIAM BARNES, b. 30 Jan. 1824; he m. and lived in Lowell, Mass., where he d. We have no further record.
- iv. LUCY ELIZABETH, b. 13 Oct. 1826; d. unm.
- v. HARRIET AMELIA, lived in Salem, Mass.; d. 28 Nov. 1915, aged 85 years.

110. EBER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Dec. 1795; married 16 Sept. 1824, LOUISA BIGELOW, daughter of Gershom and Mary (Howe) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 9 Sept. 1806, died 18 Jan. 1862. On the death of his father in 1815, it seemed to fall upon him to take the farm, and care for his mother and the minor children. This he did, by working the farm, and in addition he carried on a wheelwright business, in which he gained an excellent reputation. He was a very successful farmer, and accumulated a moderate amount of wealth. He was a member of the Board of Selectmen, 1846 to 1852, and was one of the Overseers of the Poor for many years, and was a highly respected citizen of the town. He died 2 March 1872.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LUCY BIGELOW,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 Nov. 1825; m. 6 April 1854, Luke H. Wood, son of John and Elizabeth (Howgate) Wood, b. in Fitchburg, Mass., 25 March 1830. He was well known as an inventor of shoe machinery, and was the manufacturer of shoe machinery in Marlborough, Mass., where he d. in the prime of his life, 21 Aug. 1877. She d. 17 Oct. 1916, aged 90 years and 11 months.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. *Julien Percy*, b. 31 Dec. 1856; m. 22 Nov. 1904, Mrs. Susie Christie, b. 8 Sept. 1860, d. 29 March 1917; he m. 2nd 14 Dec. 1924, Mrs. Jeanette (Morse) Graves. He has been for many years Superintendent of the City Water Works, of Marlborough, Mass.
- 182. ii. SILAS, b. 17 Jan. 1828.
- iii. AUGUSTA, b. 31 Jan. 1830; m. Alanson S. Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
- iv. LYDIA, b. 28 April 1832; m. 14 Jan. 1851, Austin B. Lawrence, son of Parker and Catherine (Newton) Lawrence, b. in Marlborough, 14 Jan. 1829. She d. 13 April 1852. No children.
- v. MARY, b. 17 Aug. 1834; m. 6 April 1854, Austin B. Lawrence (husband of her deceased sister). She d. 17 March 1875. He was a member of the band of the 13th Mass. Vols. in the Civil war. He d. 28 April 1876.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. *Eugene Parker*, b. 26 Sept. 1857; m. M. Agnes Nourse, daughter of Jonathan Nourse of Hudson, Mass. He now lives in Marlborough, and is now a member of the City Council.



- vi. EVERETT, b. 11 Dec. 1836; d. 13 March 1837.
- vii. CORDELIA BIGELOW, b. 10 Sept. 1838; m. Alanson S. Howe.  
(See John Howe Family.)
- viii. EDWARD, b. 22 June 1841; d. 24 March 1843.
- ix. ANNIE LOUISA, b. 7 April 1844; m. 6 June 1872, Lewis B. Wheeler, son of Levi and Betsey (Bliss) Wheeler of Berlin. b. in Berlin, Mass., 26 Nov. 1837, d. 13 June 1900. They lived in Berlin, Mass., where he was a very successful farmer and grower of gladiolus. She d. in Berlin, 31 Jan. 1908.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. *Waldo Lewis*, b. 3 June 1873; m. 15 Oct. 1913, Hazel I. Sawyer, daughter of Charles M. and Ida J. (Bassett) Sawyer, b. 30 June 1886. They had Barbara, b. 12 Feb. 1915, d. 4 March 1915; Florence Ann, b. 8 March 1916.

- III. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Dec. 1809; married 1 Feb. 1838, ISABELLA BAKER, daughter of Joseph and Permela (Bartlett) Baker, born in Princeton, Mass., 13 Feb. 1813. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer. He was frozen to death in a heavy snow storm, 3 March 1848. She married second, 28 April 1853, SILAS B. DALRYMPLE of Marlborough, and died 17 March 1859. After her death, the children went to live with an uncle, in Pharsalia, N. Y.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELIZA A.,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 Jan. 1839; d. in Pharsalia, N. Y., unm.
- ii. ELEANOR A., b. 19 Nov. 1841; m. Frank Steward. They lived in Pharsalia, N. Y., where she d. 1913.
- iii. GILBERT, b. 24 March 1843; d. in Pharsalia, 14 March 1861.

- II2. RUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jedidiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lunenburg, Vt., 15 Aug. 1808; married in Lunenburg, Vt., 25 March 1834, MARY STONE RICE, daughter of Ephraim B. and Elizabeth (Howe) Rice, born in Lunenburg, 29 Aug. 1813, died in Northboro, Mass., 26 Feb. 1885. He lived in Lunenburg until about 1845, when they moved to Southborough, Mass. He was a wheelwright, and later he moved to Northborough, where he died 9 Feb. 1893.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE E.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Lunenburg, 28 May 1836; m. 21 Jan. 1856, John L. Darling, b. in Princeton, Mass., 1828. They lived in Somerville, Mass., where he d. 7 Oct. 1875.
- ii. EPHRAIM BRIGHAM, b. in Lunenburg, 10 April 1840; d. in Northborough, 20 Oct. 1921, unm.
- iii. ANN ELIZA, b. in Southborough, 10 July 1849; m. in May 1869, Henry A. Cooper. They lived in Bellows Falls, Vt., where he died.

- II3. CYRUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Phineas B.*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 May 1819; married CAROLINE COOLIDGE, (ancestry unknown). They lived a



short time in Marlborough, and later they moved to Sterling, Mass., but we have no further account of the family.

Children:

- i. CARRIE ELIZA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Marlborough, 1 Jan. 1857.
- ii. HERBERT E., b. in Sterling, 3 Feb. 1865; d. 2 Aug. 1865.

114. ELIJAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Phineas B.*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 June 1823; married 1 April 1856, ELIZABETH E. HASTINGS, daughter of Abel and Emeline (Smith) Hastings. He enlisted in the 33rd Regt., Mass. Vols. in 1862, and was killed at Gettysburg, 3 July 1863. They lived in Marlborough.

Children:

- i. GEORGE HENRY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Marlborough, 31 May 1857; drowned 21 Aug. 1867.
- ii. ALVIN WEBSTER, b. 17 July 1860; m. 11 Nov. 1891, Ella E. Larkin, daughter of Dana and Lucinda (Sargent) Larkin, b. in Berlin, Mass., 18 Nov. 1870.

115. NAHUM BRIGHAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 June 1809; married SARAH P. UNDERWOOD, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Bolton, Mass., a few years, then moved to Westminster, Mass.

Children:

- i. ADELIZA B.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Bolton, 3 May 1838; d. 11 April 1844.
- ii. SUSAN E., b. in Jan. 1841; d. 25 April 1844.
- iii. WILMOT JAMES, b. 3 May 1847.

116. ELBRIDGE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Nov. 1816. He was a carpenter and builder, and when a young man, he went to the republic of Texas, and lived with his uncle, Asa Brigham, who was the first Treasurer of the Republic. While there he built the first frame house in the city of Austin. He soon returned to Marlborough and became one of the best known builders in that vicinity. He was one of the Board of Selectmen for several years, previous to the town being incorporated as a city, and was the first President of the Peoples National Bank in Marlborough. He married in Bolton, Mass., 25 June 1840, SABRA HOLMAN, daughter of Asa and Becca (Houghton) Holman, born in Jan. 1820, died in Marlborough, 19 March 1876. He died in Santa Barbara, Cal., 6 April 1886.

Children born in Marlborough:

183. i. STEPHEN A.,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 April 1841.
- ii. EMILY B., b. 25 June 1844; d. 9 Dec. 1909, unm.
- iii. A DAUGHTER, b. 10 Feb. 1848; d. young.
184. iv. GEORGE ASA, b. 14 May 1849.
- v. SABRA, b. 5 Dec. 1850; m. 21 Nov. 1886, William C. Hazeltine, a jeweler and repairer, in Marlborough. She d. 17 May 1923.
- vi. EVELYN, b. 23 Aug. 1852; d. young.
- vii. LAURA, b. 10 Aug. 1859; d. 28 Aug. 1859.



117. BENJAMIN STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Dec. 1823; married ANN MARIA DAVIS of Framingham, Mass. They lived in Marlborough several years. When they separated, she married second, LEANDER BIGELOW and moved to Worcester. After a few years in the West, he returned to Marlborough, where he died 18 Jan. 1889.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MELVIN F.,<sup>7</sup> b. 30 April 1851; res. in Worcester, Mass.
- ii. LEORA MARIA, b. 1 Oct. 1852; m. 18 April 1871, George F. Rogers, son of Abraham and Eliza Rogers.
- iii. FLORENCE EDNA, b. 18 Nov. 1856; m. 2 Nov. 1878, Leon A. Otis, son of Plympton and Eleanor Otis of Westborough, Mass.

118. ALFRED GREENOUGH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 July 1825; married 29 Nov. 1859, HARRIET C. BILLINGS, daughter of Ira Billings of Deerfield, Mass. He enlisted as Orderly Sergeant in Co. I, 13th Regt. Mass Vols. in 1861, and was killed at second battle of Bull Run, Va., 29 Aug. 1862.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ANNIE,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Nov. 1860; d. 23 Nov. 1860.
- ii. ALFRED LAMBERT, b. 27 Dec. 1861.

119. WILLARD<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Feb. 1820; married 1 April 1846, ALMIRA B. BRUCE, daughter of Ezekiel and Betsey (Smith) Bruce, born in Marlborough, 1 Jan. 1823. They lived in that part of Marlborough, now included in the town of Hudson.

Children:

- i. SYLVANUS WARNER,<sup>7</sup> b. 24 Aug. 1848.
  185. ii. ANSON BRUCE, b. 5 Feb. 1850.
  - iii. EDNA JULIA, b. 7 Dec. 1853.
120. WILLIAM EDWARD<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Guildhall, Vt., 24 Dec. 1823; married 4 Nov. 1852, JANE E. AMES, daughter of Charles Ames of Lunenburg, Vt., born in Lunenburg, 9 June 1826. They lived in Guildhall until about 1855, when they moved to Jefferson, N. H., where he died 10 Dec. 1887.

Children:

186. i. CHARLES AMES,<sup>7</sup> b. in Guildhall, 3 Aug. 1853.
- ii. WILLIAM AARON, b. in Guildhall, 16 Aug. 1854; m. in May 1888, Carrie R. Remick. She d. in Jefferson, 20 March 1892. He d. 20 Nov. 1892.
- iii. HERBERT ESDROS, b. 30 July 1856; m. 5 Jan. 1887, Georgia Forbush.
- iv. LOIS ORPHA, b. 12 July 1859; m. 23 Oct. 1886, Amasa B. Carleton. She d. in Lunenburg, 8 Feb. 1894.
- v. HELEN ELIZA, b. 15 May 1862; m. 15 May 1882, Albert E. Congdon.



- vi. ANNA MARIA, b. 14 May 1864; m. 2 May 1896, Amasa B. Carleton (husband of her deceased sister).
- vii. EDITH KINGSLEY, b. 19 April 1866; m. 30 June 1896, James B. Paul.
- viii. CARRIE JANE, b. 28 April 1869.

121. ELISHA B.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Levi*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 7 Dec. 1812; married CELESTIA LATHAM RUSSELL, daughter of Almon Russell, born 1821; died 2 April 1888. He died in Aug. 1894.

Children:

- 187. i. WILLIAM HENRY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Ravenna, Ohio, — 1846.

122. WILLIAM B.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Levi*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Concord, Mass., 10 April 1817; married 2 July 1840, ADELINE JOHONOT, born in Dedham, Mass. She died in Boston, 13 June 1846. He married second, 8 June 1847, REBECCA WOODBRIDGE, daughter of Thomas Woodbridge, born in Newcastle, Me., 24 Oct. 1826. They lived in Boston several years, then moved to Salem, N. Y., and later moved to Troy, N. Y.

Children:

- i. ADELINE,<sup>7</sup> b. in Boston, 10 April 1841; m. 25 April 1869, Archie McNeal, and lived in Greenwich, N. Y.
- ii. CELESTIA L., b. in Boston, 26 Feb. 1843; m. 20 June 1861, Orange Kingsley, and lived in Covington, N. Y.
- iii. SARAH E., b. in Boston, 19 Aug. 1844.
- iv. LYDIA R., b. in Boston, 10 April 1849; m. 6 May 1865, James M. Sturtevant, b. in Woburn, 22 May 1835, and lived in Troy, N. Y.
- v. THOMAS W., b. in Boston, 4 May 1851; d. 14 Aug. 1853.
- vi. KATIE A., b. in Salem, N. Y., 31 Oct. 1854.
- vii. WILLIAM W., b. in Salem, N. Y., 7 Aug. 1857.
- viii. FRANKLIN E., b. in Salem, N. Y., 22 Dec. 1860.

123. DANA<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jabez*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 April 1814; married 5 April 1838, LUCY MUZZY of Needham, Mass. She died 27 Aug. 1858, aged 47 yrs. He married second, 11 Aug. 1859, ELSIE WARNER, daughter of Calvin and Lydia (Wood) Warner of Harvard, Mass., born 14 Feb. 1812, died in Marlborough, 3 March 1890. He was a farmer, and lived in that part of Marlborough, now Hudson.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SARAH IMOGENE,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 April 1839; m. 18 June 1861, Zophar Warner of Harvard.
- ii. JABEZ MORTIMER, b. 14 June 1851.

124. ELIJAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jabez*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Aug. 1826; married in Wayland, EMELINE L. WARD. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer.



## Children:

- i. ALBERT S.,<sup>7</sup> b. 29 Feb. 1852.
- ii. SUSAN EMILY, b. 4 June 1854.
- iii. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 8 Nov. 1857; m. 22 Nov. 1884, Clemence Blanchette.
- iv. WALLIS, b. 10 Dec. 1859.
- v. ELSWORTH CARLTON, b. 8 March 1864.
- vi. ALFRED HERBERT, b. 8 Nov. 1869.
- vii. ANNIE F., m. 30 April 1887, William H. Chase.

125. LORIMAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Feb. 1819; married in Oct. 1842, MARY D. FAULKNER of Bolton, Mass. They lived in Andover, Mass.

## Children:

- i. WALTER,<sup>7</sup> b. 1847; d. 20 Dec. 1847, age 10 mos.
- ii. ALFRED A., b. 28 Nov. 1849; d. 29 Nov. 1849.

126. HENRY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Dec. 1820; married in Sterling, Mass., 3 Jan. 1849, MARY STUART. They lived in Sterling, where he died 30 Nov. 1863.

## Children:

- i. A DAUGHTER,<sup>7</sup> b. 7 June 1853; d. 9 June 1853.
- ii. FANNIE R., b. in 1857; m. 30 Sept. 1879, John H. Welch.

127. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 31 Oct. 1826; married 28 Nov. 1849, MARY G. WHEELER, daughter of Levi and Betsey (Bliss) Wheeler, born in Berlin, Mass., 28 Nov. 1827, died in Marlborough, 16 Feb. 1901. They lived in Berlin, until about 1866, when they moved to Marlborough. He was representative to the Legislature and held other official positions in that city. He died in Marlborough, 18 Feb. 1908.

## Children:

- i. ELLEN M.,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 Oct. 1850; m. 5 April 1870, Edward Ervin Allen, son of Jubal E. and Paulina (Ingalls) Allen, b. in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 27 Aug. 1849, and lived in Marlborough.

## Children:

- 1. *Ervin E.*, b. 17 March 1873; d. 17 April 1873.
- 2. *Murray Eldredge*, b. 7 May 1877.
- ii. BERTHA J., b. 22 June 1855; m. 13 Aug. 1876, Charles H. Shedd, son of Charles S. and Nancy Shedd. She d. 1 Sept. 1877. He went to Detroit, Mich.
- 188. iii. SUMNER L., b. 9 April 1859.
- 189. iv. HENRY ELLIOT, b. 6 Aug. 1866.
- v. CLARENCE WILLIS, b. 22 Dec. 1870; d. 12 Aug. 1871.

128. FRANCIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1831; married SOPHIA S. WHITCOMB, daughter of Abel and Sophia (Holman) Whitcomb, born in Bolton, 20 April 1830. They lived in



Bolton a few years, then were located in Waltham, but soon came to Hudson, where he died 10 Dec. 1896.

Children:

- i. LOVILLA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Bolton, 12 Dec. 1855; d. 21 May 1879.
- ii. JENNIE, b. in Bolton, 18 July 1857.
- iii. FREDERICK, b. in Waltham, 28 May 1861; d. 28 Aug. 1861.

129. RUFUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 19 Sept. 1837; married 24 Jan. 1869, LUCY C. HUDSON, born in Pittsford, Vt. They lived in Hudson, Mass., where he died 14 Jan. 1922. She died 25 Nov. 1902.

Children:

- i. FRANK LESLIE,<sup>7</sup> b. 12 March 1874; m. Hattie Brooks of Fitchburg. They now (1926) live in Seattle, Wash.
- ii. OSCAR RUFUS, b. 3 Aug. 1880; res. in Los Angeles, Cal.

130. CHARLES ALBERT<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 4 March 1840; married MARGARET A. POWERS of St. Stephens, N. B. They lived in Bolton, where he died 19 Nov. 1903.

Children:

190. i. FRED BARTLETT,<sup>7</sup> b. in Bolton, 1 June 1868.
- ii. ELIZABETH A., b. in Bolton, 17 April 1870; m. 12 Dec. 1900, Charles F. Hall, son of Asa Hall of Hudson. He d. in Hudson, 6 Jan. 1924.

Children:

1. Clarissa, b. 1901; d. young.
2. Frederick, b. 1903; d. young.
3. Harry, b. 1904; d. young.
4. Ralph, b. 1905; is a clerk in the Hudson National Bank.

131. JOEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Oct. 1787. He went with his father from Marlborough, to Rumford, Me., about 1800. He married first ESTHER HOWARD, daughter of Phineas and Lavinia (Powers) Howard of Howards Gore, Me. They moved to Hanover, where she died prior to 1828. He married second, (int. 5 Oct. 1828) DORCAS BARKER of Newry, Me. She was born 15 Dec. 1790, died in Hanover, 15 Aug. 1888. He was engaged for many years in the wool carding and cloth dressing business in Hanover, where he died 12 Oct. 1871.

Children born in Hanover:

- i. MARY NEWTON,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 June 1814; m. (int. 5 June 1831) Joseph Hutchins, and lived in Hanover.

Children:

1. Joel H., b. 24 March 1833.
2. Nancy S., b. in Jan. 1835.
3. Asa B., b. in Nov. 1840.
- ii. JOEL B., b. 12 Dec. 1816; d. 28 Jan. 1865, unm.
191. iii. PHINEAS HOWARD, b. 8 Dec. 1819.



By second wife:

192. iv. JESSE BARKER, b. 26 May 1830.  
 v. DORCAS, b. 24 May 1832; m. 1 Jan. 1856, Reuben Foster, son of Reuben and Sarah (Bartlett) Foster, and lived in Waterville, Me.  
 Children:  
 1. *Blanche*, b. 12 Jan. 1857.  
 2. *Wirt Howe*, b. 28 Aug. 1865.  
 3. *Dana Pitt*, b. 29 Aug. 1869.  
 vi. ESTHER, b. 24 May 1832; m. 5 Nov. 1849, Prentiss M. Putnam, and lived in Portland, Me.  
 Children:  
 1. *Sarah M.*, b. 14 Oct. 1851.  
 2. *Ada I.*, b. 17 Oct. 1854.  
 3. *Solon A.*, b. 10 Aug. 1860.  
 vii. GALEN, b. 4 Aug. 1834; m. 1 Jan. 1861, Helen M. Foster, daughter of Reuben and Sarah (Bartlett) Foster, b. 11 Nov. 1840, d. 29 May 1875. They lived in Arizona.
193. viii. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. 23 Feb. 1839.  
 ix. ABBIE D., b. 13 May 1843; m. 1 Jan. 1865, Clark Bradley Frost, son of William Frost of Rumford. She d. 16 Oct. 1877.  
 Children:  
 1. *Ellery C.*, b. 15 Sept. 1867.
132. ELI<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 March 1789; married 8 April 1811, SALOME ANDREWS, daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Sawtelle) Andrews, born in Bethel, Me., 8 April 1792, died in Hanover, 25 Oct. 1877. He, like his brother Joel, settled in Hanover, Me., where he was one of the leading men of the town, serving as Town Clerk, Selectman, Town Treasurer, and Assessor for many years, and was active in the State militia, and held the commission of colonel. He died in Hanover, 16 June 1870.  
 Children born in Hanover:  
 i. BETSEY A.,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 Jan. 1812; m. 9 May 1836, Joseph Staples, son of William and Joanna (Quint) Staples, b. 11 Aug. 1806, d. 4 Sept. 1884. She d. 30 July 1876.  
 Children:  
 1. *Melissa R.*, b. 9 Nov. 1838; d. 14 Sept. 1884.  
 2. *Howard A.*, b. 27 March 1840.  
 3. *George E.*, b. 28 Nov. 1841; killed at Fredericksburg, Va., 13 Dec. 1862.  
 4. *Camille*, b. 15 Nov. 1843; d. 2 April 1878, unm.  
 5. *Helen M.*, b. 5 Oct. 1845.  
 6. *Matilda*, b. 31 May 1847.  
 7. *Charles*, b. 30 Aug. 1849.  
 8. *Mary O.*, b. 22 Nov. 1851.  
 9. *Frederick*, b. 15 Aug. 1854.  
 10. *Harry A.*, b. 12 March 1858.
194. ii. ALONZO A., b. 3 June 1814.  
 iii. GALEN, b. 24 May 1816; d. 12 April 1834.
195. iv. GILBERT, b. 16 Feb. 1818.  
 v. LYMAN, b. 23 Jan. 1821; d. 1821.



196. vi. ALBION KEITH PARRIS, b. 7 April 1822.  
 vii. WILLIAM ANDREWS, b. 22 Jan. 1825; m. Joanna Demeritt.  
 viii. MARY E., b. 12 Nov. 1827; m. 1st George W. Lamphier, 2nd  
 Horatio F. Houghton. She d. at Bryant's Pond, Me., in  
 Jan. 1883.  
 ix. CHARLES LYMAN, b. 21 Dec. 1829; m. Elizabeth Crummer.  
 197. x. HENRY NEWMAN, b. 7 April 1832.

133. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>),  
 born in Marlborough, Mass., bapt. 7 July 1793; married (int.  
 12 Dec. 1818) BETSEY ABBOTT, daughter of Jonathan and  
 Betsey (Batchelder) Abbott, born in Bethel, Me., 15 Jan.  
 1801, died 14 April 1821. He married second, 1825, MRS.  
 NANCY BARKER, widow of Rufus Barker of Waterford, Me.,  
 and daughter of Jacob and Emma (Stone) Kimball, born in  
 Bethel, 20 April 1801, died in Rumford. He married third,  
 MRS. CLARISSA ESTES, widow of Eli Estes of Bethel, and  
 daughter of Jacob and Emma (Stone) Kimball. He settled  
 in Rumford, where he died 1861.

Children born in Rumford:

- i. A SON,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 Sept. 1820; d. young.  
 ii. ELIZABETH A., b. 7 Feb. 1826; m. (int. 30 Aug. 1845) Capt.  
 Lufkin, and lived in Caribou, Me.  
 iii. RUFUS B., b. 28 June 1827; d. young.  
 iv. ASA KIMBALL, b. 3 March 1828; m. Sarah B. Foster, daugh-  
 ter of Reuben and Sarah (Bartlett) Foster, b. 21 May  
 1831, d. 31 Oct. 1862. He d. in Manchester, N. H. 9  
 March 1865.  
 198. v. RUFUS B., b. 28 June 1829.  
 vi. WILLIAM K., b. 2 March 1831; d. unm.  
 199. vii. JOHN L., b. 4 Aug. 1834.  
 viii. CHARLOTTE KIMBALL, b. 7 Sept. 1835; m. (int. 28 Sept.  
 1849) William Elliott, son of Jacob and Betsey (Gault)  
 Elliott.  
 ix. LUCINDA G., b. 7 May 1837; m. (int. 22 Jan. 1870) Josiah  
 K. Elliott, son of Jacob and Betsey (Gault) Elliott.  
 x. NANCY E., b. 3 July 1845; m. (int. 29 April 1872) Rev.  
 Francis Grosvenor.

134. OTIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>),  
 born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 Sept. 1794; married (int. 17  
 Aug. 1817) ELSIE ANDREWS, daughter of Jeremiah and Eliz-  
 abeth (Sawtelle) Andrews, born in Bethel, Me., 12 March  
 1796. She died, and he married second, (int. 2 Dec. 1843)  
 MRS. BETSEY PRESCOTT of Chichester, N. H. They lived in  
 Rumford, Me., where he died in 1863.

Children born in Rumford:

200. i. OTIS,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Feb. 1818.  
 ii. DORCAS, b. 10 Dec. 1819; m. (int. 6 May 1843) Alfred Luf-  
 kin and lived in Rumford.

Children:

1. Charles A., b. 14 March 1844.  
 2. Flora R., b. 3 Jan. 1846.  
 3. George E., b. 12 Jan. 1848.



201. iii. AMOS A., b. 24 Sept. 1821.  
 iv. SALOME A., b. 6 Jan. 1824; d. 1 Oct. 1851.  
 v. NANCY K., b. 6 April 1826.  
 vi. JULIA ANN, b. 11 May 1828; m. Stephen A. Perry, and lived in California.
202. vii. JOHN HIRAM, b. 10 Nov. 1830.  
 viii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 23 Jan. 1833; m. (int. 27 Nov. 1854) Sullivan R. Hutchins of Rumford.

## Children:

1. Horace G., b. 4 Oct. 1855; d. 9 Nov. 1856.
  2. Clarence M., b. 6 May 1857; m. Nellie S. Rawson.
  3. Harry H., b. 20 Dec. 1858; m. Ada M. Colby.
  4. Edward E., b. 28 Aug. 1861; d. 18 Oct. 1861.
- ix. CHARLES FRANCIS, b. 3 Aug. 1835; was living in 1860.  
 x. EDWARD KENT, b. 4 May 1838; lived in California.  
 xi. MARY ELIZA, b. 14 Jan. 1841; d. young.

## By second wife:

- xii. MARY ELIZA, b. in 1848; m. Cyrus P. Eaton.  
 xiii. JAMES PRESCOTT, b. in 1851; d. 1887.

135. CALVIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rumford, Me., 29 Aug. 1802; married 16 Dec. 1828, THIRZA KIMBALL, daughter of Jacob and Emma (Stone) Kimball, born in Bethel, Me., 20 July 1806. They lived in Rumford, where he died 2 July 1884.

## Children born in Rumford:

- i. FRANCES ANN,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 Sept. 1829; m. (int. 22 March 1854) Lambert P. Newton of Andover, Me.
- ii. MARK T., b. 23 Sept. 1831; d. in California, 10 Aug. 1853.
- iii. LUCRETIA T., b. 13 Feb. 1833.
- iv. JULIA K., b. 1 Oct. 1834; m. (int. 23 Jan. 1861) Christopher C. Stockbridge, and lived in Cambridge, where she d. 1887.
- v. CLARA E., b. 3 Aug. 1836; m. Lyman F. Abbott of Andover, Me. She d. 12 March 1863.
- vi. EMMA S., b. 1 May 1837; m. (int. 13 Nov. 1860) David G. Glines. She d. 1870.
- vii. MARY JANE, b. 13 Oct. 1839; d. in Rumford, 1882, unm.
- viii. ALDEN C., b. 13 April 1841.
- ix. NANCY M., b. 4 March 1843; d. in Rumford, 1888, unm.
- x. ALTHEA C., b. 11 June 1844; m. (int. 22 March 1866) Greenleaf G. Wagg of Lewiston, Me.
- xi. CATHERINE S., b. 18 June 1845.
- xii. SUSAN P., b. 13 May 1848; m. (int. 3 March 1880) Dr. Cyrus Kendrick of Litchfield, Me.
- xiii. ROSILLA H., b. 30 June 1840; m. Hiram H. Bean, son of Humphrey and Lydia (Holt) Bean of Bethel, Me., b. 27 Feb. 1838.

## Children:

1. Chester H., b. 12 July 1885.

136. EPHRAIM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Oct. 1791; married CHARLOTTE PIKE of Unity, N. H., (ancestry unknown). She was born about 1795. They lived in several different places in N. H., and Vt., but finally returned to Acworth, N. H., where



he died 4 Feb. 1865: In 1880 she was living with her son Asbury, in Washington, N. H.

Children:

203. i. AUSTIN P.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Lempster, N. H., 22 Jan. 1819.
  - ii. LUCY H., b. in Acworth, N. H., 2 Nov. 1822; m. 4 July 1843, James William Bates, son of James L. and Sarah (Whittemore) Bates, b. in Keene, N. H., 3 May 1825. He d. and she m. 2nd about 1870, Samuel Corey Hudson of Greengarden, Ill., son of Brooks and Sally (Clark) Hudson, as his 2nd wife.
- Children:
1. *Alfoncie*, b. 18 July 1844; m. Henry C. Lawton, son of Henry and Betsey (Howe) Lawton. He d. and she m. 2nd Albert H. Waldron.
  2. *William Herbert*, b. 5 Dec. 1845; m. Phila E. Nash.
  3. *Charlotte D.*, b. 15 July 1854; m. Loren Derby.
  4. *Mary Georgiana*, b. 7 March 1856; m. Luther Davis.
  5. *Charles J.*, b. 3 Oct. 1858; res. in Washington, N. H.
204. iii. FRANCIS C., b. in Georgia, Vt., 4 Feb. 1828.
  205. iv. ASBURY P., b. in Berlin, Vt., 10 June 1831.
  206. v. ASA ERASTUS, b. in Albany, Vt., 12 Oct. 1834.

137. ASA<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, bapt. 3 July 1796; married ADA KEYES, daughter of Jonas and Mehitable (Watkins) Keyes. They lived in Acworth, N. H.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date); m. Henry Richardson, and lived in Corinth, Vt.
207. ii. ALONZO, b. in 1828.

138. MOSES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., bapt. 6 Jan. 1797; married 27 Dec. 1822, MARTHA CUNNINGHAM, born 22 Jan. 1799. They lived in Acworth, N. H.

Children born in Acworth:

- i. MARTHA J.,<sup>7</sup> b. 23 March 1823; m. Alden Evans of Royalton, Vt.
- Children:
1. *Harvey*.
  2. *Charles*.
  3. *Oscar*.
- ii. MARY R., b. 23 March 1823; m. 30 Sept. 1847, James H. Dyer of Athol, Mass.
- Children:
1. *George*.
  2. *Emily A*.
  3. *Charles F*.
208. iii. EZRA GEORGE, b. 7 Oct. 1824.
  - iv. CHARLES H., b. 8 Nov. 1825; d. 22 April 1826.
  - v. LAURA, b. 29 Jan. 1827; d. young.
  - vi. ALVAN D., b. 17 Sept. 1829; m. 17 Sept. 1867, Carrie Holden, and lived in Charlestown, N. H.
  - vii. ADAMS, b. 24 Dec. 1831; d. 23 Dec. 1859, unm.
  - viii. MILTON P., b. 15 March 1834; lived in Acworth, unm.



ix. WILLIAM S., b. 24 June 1838; m. 27 Nov. 1867, in Worcester, Marion L. Alton of Putnam. Conn.

209. x. REUBEN G., b. 10 April 1840.

139. JOSHUA H.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1802; married ELIZA MASON, and lived in Acworth.

Children:

- i. HARRIET.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. MARY.
- iii. ORPHA.
- iv. MARTHA.

140. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1805; married about 1837, LYDIA K. MCCLURE, daughter of Robert and Polly (Woodbury) McClure. They lived in Acworth, where he died in Aug. 1862. In 1880 she was living with her son Frederick, in Acworth.

Children:

210. i. RUFUS L.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1838.
- ii. TERESA MARIA, b. 5 Nov. 1842; m. 20 June 1866, George Champion Foster, son of Rev. Amos and Amelia (White) Foster, b. in Putney, Vt., 10 April 1836, d. in Medford, Mass., 5 May 1889.

Children:

1. *Herbert George*, b. in Acworth, 3 May 1867; d. 9 June 1890.
2. *Stella Amelia*, b. in Rochester, N. H., 17 April 1869; m. 30 Sept. 1896, Frank A. Ball.
3. *Luvia Teresa*, b. in Claremont, N. H., 16 June 1872.
4. *Angie Lydia*, b. in Medford, Mass., 7 June 1877.

iii. FREDERICK N., b. about 1858.

141. HORACE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1808; married JUDITH WOODBURY, daughter of William and Hannah (Kelley) Woodbury, born in Acworth, about 1801. They lived in Acworth, where he died prior to 1870.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL A.,<sup>7</sup> b. ———; d. young.
211. ii. JOSEPH WILLIAM, b. 22 May 1838.
- iii. HENRY W., d. young.
- iv. ROBERT HENRY, b. about 1841; d. unm.
- v. EDWIN A., b. about 1843; d. in the Army, from wounds received at the battle of Fredericksburg, Va.

142. AMORY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 Sept. 1795; married 30 Jan. 1817, MARY BRIGHAM, daughter of Lewis and Mary (Rice) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 16 Aug. 1794, died in Granby, N. Y., 7 Sept. 1852. He married secondly, KATE FITZSIMMONS. He lived in Marlborough until about 1823,



when he moved to Granby, N. Y.; later he moved to Lysander, N. Y. He was a merchant, and engaged in trade in both Granby and Lysander. He died in Lysander, 19 Feb. 1867.

Children:

- i. MARY ANN,<sup>7</sup> b. in Marlborough, 22 May 1818; m. 16 July 1845, Rev. Benjamin F. Bradford, born 20 Aug. 1819. She d. in Jackson, Mich., 11 March 1872.  
Children:
    1. Amory Howe, b. 14 April 1846; a minister.
    2. Cornelia F., b. 4 Dec. 1847.
    3. Mary E., b. 22 April 1849.
  212. ii. ASA BRIGHAM, b. 4 July 1819.
  213. iii. AMORY LEWIS, b. in Marlborough, 4 March 1821.
  214. iv. ABRAHAM, b. in Marlborough, 18 Feb. 1823.
  - v. ELIZA, b. in Granby, 25 Dec. 1824; m. 30 Sept. 1846, John M. Giddings, b. in June 1825; d. in Fulton, N. Y., 2 April 1856. She d. in Santa Barbara, Calif., 5 July 1894.  
Children:
    1. M. Elizabeth, b. 8 July 1847.
    2. Charlotte, b. 29 July 1848.
    3. Celia S., b. 21 Nov. 1849.
  215. vi. CHAUNCY BETTS, b. in Granby, 5 June 1826.
  - vii. SUSAN RICE, b. in Granby, 18 Aug. 1827; d. 27 Oct. 1839.
  - viii. SARAH MARIA, b. in Granby, 9 April 1830; m. 20 Aug. 1851, Charles E. Clark, b. 20 March 1827. They lived in Santa Barbara, Calif., where she d. 25 May 1886.  
Children:
    1. Mary.
    2. Helen.
  216. ix. HENRY CLAY, b. in Granby, 23 Aug. 1832.
  217. x. BENJAMIN RICE, b. in Granby, 17 July 1834.
  - xi. HARRIET H., b. in Granby, 4 Oct. 1836; m. 11 Oct. 1876, Nelson C. Pitcher, b. 30 March 1840; no issue.
  218. xii. CHARLES KENDALL, b. in Granby, 27 May 1839.
143. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 March 1800; married 8 Oct. 1822, CHARLOTTE HOWE, daughter of Joseph and Eunice (Howe) Howe, born in Marlborough, 10 Aug. 1800. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 11 April 1864.  
Children born in Marlborough:
- i. JOSIAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 Oct. 1823; d. 21 Oct. 1823.
  - ii. CHARLOTTE ANN, b. 21 March 1825; m. 1 Jan. 1845, Jonathan Rice, son of Otis and Lucretia Rice. She d. in Marlborough, — 1855.
  - iii. CLARISSA, b. 16 June 1827; m. 14 March 1847, Joseph Proctor, son of Joseph and Mary Proctor.  
Children:
    1. Joseph Edward, b. 22 Dec. 1847; m. ——— Clough.
    2. Samuel Herbert, b. 25 Nov. 1849; m. ——— Holyoke.
    3. Clara, m. Alfred Brigham.
    4. Charlotte, m. Charles Ingalls.
    5. Lizzie, m. Henry Bowen.
    6. John.
    7. Frank B., m. ——— Stone.



8. *Harriet.*

219. iv. LEWIS AMORY, b. 19 July 1833.  
 220. v. SIMON HERBERT, b. 21 Dec. 1835.

144. ABRAHAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass.; 11 March 1802; married 26 June 1825, MARY R. HOWE, daughter of Joseph and Eunice (Howe) Howe, born in Marlborough, 23 June 1802, died 14 June 1851. He was a highly respected citizen and died 17 Sept. 1859.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ADELIZA,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 June 1829; m. George Newton, a well known citizen of Marlborough.  
 221. ii. JOSEPH MILLS, b. 22 April 1831.  
 iii. SOPHIA BRIGHAM, b. 22 Dec. 1834; d. 10 Sept. 1835.  
 222. iv. ALLEN DEXTER, b. 21 Jan. 1836.  
 223. v. FRANKLIN ABRAHAM, b. 28 Jan. 1839.  
 vi. MARY LOUISA, b. 4 Jan. 1845; m. 26 Dec. 1865, Samuel F. Draper, a manufacturer of shoe cutters and dies, in Marlborough for several years. They moved to Southborough.

145. ALBIN PAGE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 April 1806; married SABRA HOUGHTON, daughter of Silas and Lucy (Farnsworth) Houghton, born in Berlin, Mass., 27 April 1805. He went to Amherst, Mass., about 1825, and became one of the prominent men of the town. He kept the hotel for over twenty years, and was active in the official life of the town many years, serving as Town Clerk, Selectman, Assessor and Town Treasurer. He was Trial Justice from 1859 till about 1870. About 1875 he returned to Marlborough, where he died 12 Feb. 1878.

Children:

- i. SABRA, b. (no date given); d. unm.  
 ii. KITTIE, b. (no date given); m. Frank Wood, son of Alonzo Wood of Hudson, Mass.

146. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 Oct. 1810; married 15 April 1835, LUCY RICE, daughter of Jonathan and Betsey (Brigham) Rice, born in Marlborough, 2 Aug. 1816. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a very successful farmer. They had the misfortune to lose three of their children by consumption. About 1866 he sold his farm, and moved to Vineland, N. J., where they spent the remainder of their days. She died in Vineland, in Oct. 1896.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. THOMAS RICE,<sup>7</sup> b. 29 March 1835; he lived in Vineland, unm.  
 ii. ANN ELIZABETH, b. 4 Sept. 1837; m. William J. Arnold, son of Jackson and Fanny (Richards) Arnold, b. in Southborough, 1 Dec. 1834.  
 iii. CAROLINE, b. 21 March 1839; she lived in Vineland, unm.



- iv. ABRAHAM WELLINGTON, b. 6 June 1841; d. 12 Feb. 1864, unm.
- v. RUTH WITHERBEE, b. 2 April 1843; d. 26 Aug. 1865, unm.
- vi. SARAH E., b. 6 April 1846; d. 11 Aug. 1865.
- vii. CHARLES EVERETT, b. 10 Sept. 1859.

147. JONAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Abner*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Camden, Me., about 1810; married CLARISSA ———, born in Me., about 1811. They lived in Camden, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Camden:

- i. GEORGE A.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1844.
- ii. CHARLES T., b. about 1847.
- iii. MARY A., b. about 1849.

148. ADONIJAH CHURCH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Adonijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 7 May 1807; married 1 May 1833, MARY JANE CARR. They went to Cincinnati, O., where he died 23 July 1835.

Children born in Cincinnati:

224. i. ALBERT CARR,<sup>7</sup> b. 24 April 1834.

149. EPHRAIM MIRICK<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Adonijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 5 June 1815; married 14 June 1838, HANNAH YOUNG ORMOND of Boston, where he died 1 July 1849.

Children born in Boston:

- i. SARAH JANE,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 Aug. 1838; moved to Bath, Me.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 25 Dec. 1839; m. Wesley Cutting of Framingham, Mass. They went to Milwaukee, Wis.

150. ALBERT CARLETON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Adonijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 31 Jan. 1817; married 20 Dec. 1837, MARY JANE C. HOWE, born 4 March 1817, died 5 Sept. 1872. He married second, 4 Jan. 1876, MRS. EMILY S. THOMPSON. He always lived in Princeton, where he has been prominently identified with town affairs, serving on the Board of Selectmen for many years, and repeatedly elected Moderator of the town meetings. He had a wonderful memory, and was much interested in the local history, and did much to preserve historical data concerning the town, and his recollections were often sought for by those interested in the history of the town. He died 17 July 1908, aged 91 yrs.

Children born in Princeton:

- 225. i. CHURCH,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 Dec. 1838.
- 226. ii. CLEMENT GARRISON, b. 31 Oct. 1841.

151. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Genoa, N. Y., 20 Dec. 1781; married 16 Oct. 1814, BETSEY BUCK, daughter of Benjamin and Phebe Buck, born about 1794; d. at Bingham, Potter Co., Pa., about 1870.



They lived in Lansing, Tompkins Co., N. Y., until 1833, when they moved to Bingham, Pa., where he died about 1861.

Children born in Lansing, except the last.

- i. ASAHEL B.,<sup>7</sup> b. 31 May 1816; d. about 1899, unm.
227. ii. SIMEON P. B., b. 9 Jan. 1818.
- iii. FRANKLIN, b. 25 Aug. 1819; d. 13 May 1823.
- iv. LUCY, b. 1 Jan. 1821; m. William Spencer, son of Alvin and Lydia (Bennet) Spencer. They lived in Potter Co., Pa., where they both d.  
Children:
  1. *Nelson*, b. 25 Aug. 1843; m. Clarentine Briggs, daughter of James and Emily (Bacon) Briggs, b. in Bingham, 8 Dec. 1846; he d. in Alleghany Co., N. Y., 30 May 1909.
  2. *Mary Jane*, b. 21 April 1846; m. Abel Bishop; she d. 23 March 1921; no issue.
  3. *Louetta*, b. 3 Aug. 1851; m. 30 May 1873, Nelson Gleason; no issue.
  4. *Stutely Wyatt*, b. 10 April 1854; m. Betty Bethia Grover, daughter of Russell and Lucinda (Lewis) Grover, b. 21 May 1866; d. 6 July 1922.
  5. *Melinda*, b. (no date); m. Chester Grover; 2nd Willis Briggs.
228. v. RUFUS H., b. 7 Jan. 1823.
- vi. SUSAN, b. 16 Aug. 1824; m. Martin Dyer, d. 1902; no issue.
229. vii. WILLIAM NELSON, b. 10 March 1826.
- viii. HARRISON, b. 1 March 1829; d. 11 Feb. 1832.
- ix. JANE ANN, b. 1 Feb. 1832; d. 1900, unm.
- x. SALLY ALMINA, b. 25 Jan. 1834; d. 1905, unm.

152. MARTIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Genoa, N. Y., 6 May 1789; married about 1806, ZILLAH BUCK, daughter of Benjamin and Phebe Buck, born about 1790; died in Lansing, N. Y., 30 April 1862. He served in the war of 1812, and received a soldier's deed for a farm in E. Lansing. He went to East Lansing about 1804, where he spent the remainder of his life, and died 9 Jan. 1865.

Children born in Lansing:

- i. PHEBE ANN,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 June 1823; m. 10 Dec. 1846, David Wesley Chase, b. 6 April 1827, d. 4 July 1905. They lived in Lansing, where he was a farmer, and she d. 27 June 1901.  
Children:
  1. *Lavinus*, b. 9 July 1847; d. 23 Aug. 1859.
  2. *Lavina Rose*, b. 9 July 1847; m. 13 June 1866, Jefferson J. Chase. She d. 27 July 1910.
  3. *Oscar*, b. 9 June 1850; m. Elsie Benton. He d. 14 Nov. 1876.
  4. *John Wesley*, b. 5 Aug. 1852; m. 30 June 1872, Alice Bishop.
  5. *Marietta*, b. 15 March 1860; m. 10 Nov. 1887, George H. Strong.
- ii. POLLY, b. in Lansing (no date); m. Milton T. Rogers, and went to Chattanooga, Tenn.  
Children:
  1. *Chester Franklin*, m. Betsey Austin.



- iii. ELECTA, b. (no date); never married.
  - iv. CHESTER FRANKLIN, b. 25 Dec. 1826; d. 4 Feb. 1832.
  - 230. v. BENJAMIN B., b. in Lansing (no date).
  - vi. SALLY LAVINA, b. in Lansing (no date); m. Sandford Wood.
153. TIMOTHY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Genoa, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1794; married 2 Jan. 1817, FLAVIA COLTON, daughter of Reuben and Rhoda Colton, born 28 July 1792; died 24 Dec. 1878. He served in the war of 1812, and lived in Lansing, N. Y., until 1839, when he moved to Bingham Township, Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and died 20 June 1876.
- Children born in Tompkins Co., N. Y.:
- 231. i. DANIEL COLTON,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 March 1818.
  - ii. HIRAM LAW, b. 22 May 1820; m. 22 June 1868, Sarah D. Bennett at Cold Spring, Cattaragus Co., N. Y., d. at Bingham, Pa., 15 Feb. 1907.
  - 232. iii. ISAAC POWERS, b. 15 May 1822.
  - iv. LAURA H., b. 4 June 1824; d. 15 April 1910, unm.
  - v. BETSEY JANE, b. 11 Nov. 1830; m. 4 July 1855, Edwin Eggleston, b. about 1831, d. 14 Jan. 1892. They lived in Bingham, Pa. She d. 14 Nov. 1912.
- Children:
- 1. *Louise*, b. 23 April 1856; m. 15 Jan. 1876, Alonzo Shaff. They had twelve children.
  - 2. *Mary*, b. 31 Dec. 1860; m. Nathan French.
  - 3. *Lucy*, b. (no date); m. Charles F. Foster, d. 12 Aug. 1911.
  - 4. *Burr*, b. 29 June 1869; m. 29 Aug. 1895, Anna May Brooks, d. 22 May 1917. He m. 2nd 12 Nov. 1924, Lena M. Shepard. He was a minister in Salisbury, Vt.
154. P. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Genoa, N. Y., 5 Dec. 1798; married ABIGAIL KIBBY, daughter of William and Olive Kibby, born 6 Sept. 1805; died 20 June 1880. He moved from Lansing, N. Y., to Bingham Township, Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and was killed by being thrown from a horse 27 June 1841, near North Bingham. She afterwards married EBENEZER W. RYAN.
- Children:
- i. PHILEMAN,<sup>7</sup> b. 9 July 1829; d. 29 July 1829.
  - ii. LUCINDA F., b. 28 April 1832; m. Charles Peet, b. 13 June 1829; d. 7 April 1897. They lived in Alleghany Co., N. Y., where she d. 5 Feb. 1907.
- Children:
- 1. *Eva Ardella*, b. 16 March 1856; m. Arthur Ellsworth. She d. 27 May 1925 at Scio, N. Y.
  - 2. *Julia R.*, b. 2 Oct. 1858.
  - 3. *Clarie Elida*, b. 1 March 1861; d. 22 Nov. 1887.
  - 4. *Florence*, b. 14 Nov. 1862; d. 13 March 1878.
  - 5. *Mary Angeline*, b. 12 July 1866.
  - 6. *Minnie A.*, b. 23 March 1869; m. 24 Dec. 1885, Ozro W. Robinson.



7. *Elmer W.*, b. 23 Oct. 1871; unm.
8. *Addie M.*, b. 28 May 1873; unm.
9. *Grace M.*, b. 5 June 1875; m. 20 Feb. 1895, Frank Kibbe.

233. iii. ISAAC WILLIAM, b. 8 March 1835.

155. JOHN HOLMES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, Mass., 24 Oct. 1816; married in Ware, Mass., 5 Jan. 1841, MELISSA JANE LEMON, born in East Windsor, Conn., died in Enfield, 20 June 1863. He married second, 20 Sept. 1865, BERSHA A. WOOD, born in Barnard, Vt., 8 Dec. 1818. They always lived in Enfield, where he died 29 April 1880. She died in Ware, Mass., 10 April 1924, aged 105 years.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. FANNIE MINERVA,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 Sept. 1841; m. 19 March 1867, L. O. Shepard. They lived in Alstead, N. H., where she d. 2 July 1868.

Children:

1. *Edwin Leonard*, b. 23 June 1868; d. 2 July 1868.
- ii. MARY JERUSHA, b. 11 Oct. 1842.
- iii. CAROLINE MARIA, b. 5 Oct. 1843; m. 9 Nov. 1886, John Merrick; she d. in Springfield, Mass., 17 March 1928, aged 84 years.
- iv. MELISSA JANE, b. 19 Dec. 1844. She was living in Springfield, Mass., in 1928.
- v. EMILY ALMIRA, b. 18 May 1846. She was living in Springfield, Mass., in 1928.

234. vi. JOHN HENRY, b. 5 July 1847.

- vii. HELEN AUGUSTA, b. 3 Dec. 1848; m. 20 May 1871, Edward D. Ripley of Alstead, N. H. They lived a few years in Ware, then moved to Springfield.

Children:

1. *Winifred*, b. in Ware, 9 Feb. 1872.
2. *Florence E.*, b. in Springfield, 9 Aug. 1880.
- viii. HARRIET AMANDA, b. 31 Oct. 1850; was living in Chicago, in 1897.
- ix. SAMUEL LEMON, b. 18 April 1852; m. 5 Sept. 1893, Bertha Melora Spooner, and is living in Enfield, Mass.

156. HENRY CLAY MILTON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, Mass., 10 Jan. 1823; married 20 July 1848, THEODOCIA A. JOHNSON of Dana, Mass. They lived in Enfield.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. HENRY JOHNSON,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 Aug. 1853; d. 30 May 1858.
- ii. WILLIAM FREMONT, b. 17 Nov. 1855.
- iii. EDWIN HENRY, b. 9 March 1859.
- iv. THEODOCIA LILLIAN, b. 21 Dec. 1860.

157. CHARLES K.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Solomon*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, Mass., about 1836; married HELEN A. ———, born about 1844. They lived in Ware, Mass., where he was a farmer.



## Children:

- i. GEORGE W.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1863.
- ii. FENELON W., b. about 1865.
- iii. ABBIE L., b. about 1868.
- iv. JOSEPHINE D., b. about 1869.
- v. CORA B., b. about 1871.
- vi. LUCY A., b. about 1873.
- vii. BEULAH U., b. about 1875.



## SEVENTH GENERATION.

158. EDMUND GRANT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Edmund*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Mansfield, Conn., 8 Nov. 1807; married 10 June 1836, FRANCES KIES, daughter of Capt. Samuel and Parmela (Davis) Kies, (Keyes) born 28 March 1817, died 1 Jan. 1854. He married second, 6 Feb. 1856, MARIA BUCK, daughter of Winthrop and Eunice Buck, born in Wethersfield, Conn., 31 Jan. 1820, died in Hartford, 8 Dec. 1894. He lived a short time in Brooklyn, Conn., then he moved to Hartford, where he died 23 April 1872.

Children:

- i. EDWARD MINER,<sup>8</sup> b. in Brooklyn, 18 Dec. 1837; d. in Hartford, 22 Oct. 1838.
- ii. CHARLES GRANT, b. in Hartford, 17 Nov. 1840; d. 27 April 1853.
- iii. FRANCES PARMELA, b. in Hartford, 28 Nov. 1843; m. 23 May 1866, William Jackson Ward (or Wood), b. in N. J., 28 May 1836. They lived in Hartford, where he d. in Oct. 1883.

Children:

1. *Maria*, b. in Wethersfield, 17 July 1867.
2. *Ethel*, b. in Hartford, 5 Jan. 1875.
- iv. GEORGE SUMNER, b. in Hartford, 21 Dec. 1846; d. in New York City, 30 Nov. 1890, unm.
235. v. DANIEL ROBINSON, b. in Hartford, 6 May 1851.

159. WILLIAM RICHARDSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>6</sup> *Washington*,<sup>5</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Detroit, Mich., 11 Dec. 1856; married 9 Sept. 1879, MINA SALINE LAMORE, daughter of Joseph and Saline LaMore, born in Detroit, 27 Aug. 1861. He married second, 31 May 1892, AGNES HELEN HALL, daughter of Charles Nelson and Mary Elizabeth (Woodbury) Hall, born in Moretown, Ont., 21 April 1872. They live in Detroit.

Children:

- i. GEORGE WYMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 Dec. 1880; m. 24 Jan. 1906, Mrs. Lottie (Dondineau) Blakely, daughter of Peter and Lydia (Cartwright) Dondineau, b. in Port Gustin, Mich., 24 Feb. 1874.

By second wife:

- ii. LOUISE MARY, b. in Hamtramck, Mich., 27 July 1893; m. 21 June 1913, Lincoln Arnold Lewis, son of Lincoln G. and Mame Lewis, b. in Detroit, 5 Jan. 1893.

Children:

1. *Nadine Louise*, b. 3 Feb. 1915.
2. *Lincoln Grant*, b. 20 Dec. 1917.
3. *Hazen Robert*, b. 15 July 1919.
236. iii. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, b. in Hamtramck, 17 Aug. 1894.
237. iv. HAZEN HENRY, b. in Hamtramck, 25 Feb. 1896.
- v. NAOMI SARAH, b. in Hamtramck, 21 Oct. 1897; m. 23 July 1918, Jeremiah Andrew Janisse, son of Hector and Mary (Marintette) Janisse, b. in Tecumseh, Ont., 3 April 1897.



## Children:

- i. *Jerry Alvin*, b. 2 Feb. 1925.
- vi. AGNES HELEN, b. in Hamtramck, 21 May 1901; m. 22 May 1920, Robert Edgar Kerr, son of Matthew M. and Carrie (Rose) Kerr.

160. FREDERICK NEWHALL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>6</sup> *Washington*,<sup>5</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Detroit, Mich., 10 June 1861; married 25 June 1894, MAUDE MARIE BAUM, daughter of Joseph W. and Julia Ann (Elston) Baum, born in Frankfort, Ind., 16 March 1875. They are now (1926) living in Detroit.

## Children born in Detroit:

- i. RUTH MARIE,<sup>8</sup> b. 23 June 1895; m. 18 Jan. 1916, Frederick M. Sharp, b. in Kinsman, Ohio, res. in Detroit.
- ii. HELEN SOPHIA, b. 8 July 1897; m. 31 Dec. 1920, Albert Edward Cain, b. in Eastbourn, Eng., 13 May 1891, res. in Detroit.
- iii. FREDERICK, b. 19 June 1900; res. Detroit.

160a. GEORGE W.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Ichabod*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in St. Albans, Me., 24 April 1834; married 18 June 1860, VELIRIA S. TAYLOR, who was born 12 April 1844. She died, and he married second, 26 Jan. 1889, MAE CLEMENTS, daughter of George and Ellen M. (Bartlett) Clements, born in East Corinth, Me., and died in Milo, Me., 17 Sept. 1896. They lived in Hudson and Milo, Me., where he was a lawyer. He was a private in Co. B. 22nd Regt. Me., Vols. in the Civil war. He served as one of the Selectmen of Milo, and as a member of the State Legislature, and was Judge of the Probate Court in Piscataquis Co. He died in Milo 25 April 1913.

## Children:

238. i. GEORGE W., b. in Milo, 11 Jan. 1890.

161. GEORGE T.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Cyprian S.*,<sup>6</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Ichabod*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leeds, Me., 26 June 1836; married 1 Jan. 1879, MRS. EDITH W. (HUTCHINS) CHURCH, daughter of James and Edith (Walton) Hutchins. He was an extensive manufacturer of brick, having yards in Lewiston, Brunswick and Leeds, Me., and was a large landowner in the vicinity of Leeds.

## Children:

- i. EDITH,<sup>8</sup> b. in Leeds, 11 March 1880; m. in 1900, S. A. Richardson.

161a. MOSES C.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Cyprian S.*,<sup>6</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Ichabod*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leeds, Me., 20 Jan. 1860; married EFFIE NORTON. They lived in Greene, Me., where he died.

## Children born in Greene:

- i. THEODORE N.,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 July 1887; m. Ethel Poole.



- ii. ETHEL M., b. 8 Dec. 1889; m. Alfred Reed.
- iii. GERTRUDE, b. 21 June 1891; m. Walter Reed.
- iv. LOUIS W., b. 19 Dec. 1893; m. Mary Clark.
- v. ALVAH M., b. 15 July 1899.
- vi. CLEMENT, b. 15 Nov. 1904.

162. ELI W.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Levi*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Van Buren, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1844; married MITTA ———. They lived in Van Buren.

Children:

- i. ANNA L.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1867.
- ii. NELLIE B., b. about 1870.

163. ALBERT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Levi*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Van Buren, N. Y., 25 Aug. 1849; married MARGARET COSTELLO. They lived in Van Buren, N. Y., in 1880.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1872.
- ii. ARZA, b. about 1876.
- iii. JOHN, b. about 1879.
- iv. LUCY.
- v. CLARENCE.

164. FRANCIS WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Levi*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Van Buren, N. Y., 19 Jan. 1856; married 29 Oct. 1884, MARY TERESA WALKER, daughter of Willis P. and Lucy Jane Walker, born in Baldwinsville, N. Y., 14 Dec. 1858. They lived in Baldwinsville where he was a farmer, and where he died 8 Feb. 1913. His widow is now (1928) living in Baldwinsville.

Children:

- i. ADDIE GRACE,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 Feb. 1887; m. 5 April 1911, William D. Moyer, b. in Baldwinsville, 23 Sept. 1883.

Children:

- 1. *William Dwight*, b. 16 Feb. 1912.

165. PHINEAS D.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>6</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Van Buren, N. Y., in March 1834; married in May 1859, AMANDA FRITZ, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth Fritz. They lived in Medina, O.

Children born in Montville, O.

- i. CHARLES H.,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 June 1860; res. Medina, Ohio.
- ii. MINNIE, b. in June 1862; m. Orville Stewart; res. in Creston, Iowa.
- iii. DORA, b. in May 1864; m. Jay McConnell; res. in Buffalo, N. Y.
- iv. ADDA, b. in Aug. 1871; res. Medina, Ohio.

166. EMORY R.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Orsemus*,<sup>6</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Montville, Medina Co., Ohio, 30 Sept. 1860; married 20 Sept. 1881, MARY E. COOK, daughter of James and Jane E. Cook, born in South Wooster, N. Y.



They live in Spencer, Medina Co., O., where he is engaged in farming.

Children:

- i. FLOYDE,<sup>8</sup> b. in Decatur, N. Y., 15 Aug. 1885; m. in March 1905, Clara Benton.
- ii. RUSSELL C., b. in Litchfield, Ohio, 23 July 1890; m. in Feb. 1915, Lillian Sphuler. She d. in Sept. 1916, in Spencer. He m. 2nd in Oct. 1917, Dorothy Puffer.
- iii. ADA M., b. in Litchfield, Ohio, 15 March 1893; m. in Feb. 1917, Leon White.
- iv. ORSON M., b. in Medina, Ohio, 2 Feb. 1897; m. in June 1919, Thelma Nicholas.
- v. WINNIE J., b. in Litchfield, 26 July 1898; m. in Feb. 1920, Leonard Bridges.

166a. RALPH ST. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joel C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Reuben*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1831; married MARY E. ———, who was born in Vermont about 1832. They were living in Northumberland, N. H., in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Northumberland:

- i. MARIA E.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1856.
- ii. FREDERICK N., b. about 1858.
- iii. EDWARD, b. about 1859.
- iv. EMMA A., b. about 1864.
- v. IDA P., b. about 1866.

167. CHARLES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Harvey*,<sup>6</sup> *Simon*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Columbia, N. H., about 1830; married HELEN ———, (ancestry unknown). She was born in Canada, about 1835, and they lived several years at Martin Corner, Allegan Co., Mich., but in 1880 they were living in Gun Plain Township, in the same county.

Children:

- i. OSCAR,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1855; m. Addie ———.
- ii. LOUELLA, b. about 1859.
- iii. ANNA, b. about 1871.
- iv. MAUD, b. about 1877.

168. HERBERT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Harvey*,<sup>6</sup> *Simon*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Columbia, N. H., about 1836; married SOFAH ———, a native of Bavaria, Germany, born about 1847. They lived in Hamilton, Mich., where he was a farmer in 1880.

Children:

- i. IDA,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1867 (twin).
- ii. INA, b. about 1867 (twin).
- iii. ZADA, b. about 1868.
- iv. PERCY, b. about 1879.

169. JOHN HIBBARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Heman*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Guildhall, Vt., 1 May 1830;



married MRS. ALVIRA NICHOLS, (a widow) (ancestry unknown). She died, and he married second, JANE HAGGET of Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. SABRA EMMA,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1852.
- ii. ITHAMAR, b. about 1854.
- iii. ALBION.
- iv. NINA.

By second wife:

- v. GRACE, b. in Jan. 1869.

172. SELDON C. B.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jefferson, N. H., 22 Feb. 1851; married 23 Sept. 1879, BETSEY M. HOLMES. They lived in Jefferson, in 1899.

Children:

- i. ALICE MAE,<sup>8</sup> b. 23 Nov. 1881 (twin).
- ii. ARTHUR A., b. 23 Nov. 1881 (twin).

171. ALBERT D.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jefferson, N. H., 25 Jan. 1858; married 8 Sept. 1878, ANNIE E. DEXTER. They lived in Jefferson, in 1899.

Children:

- i. CHRISTINE L.,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 June 1879.
- ii. GRACE MAY, b. 5 Sept. 1881.

172. JOHN ELBERT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Julius*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Liberty, O., 26 Sept. 1845; married 3 July 1869, ELIZABETH H. GUM. They lived in Richwood, O.

Children born in Richwood:

239. i. GEORGE RODGERS,<sup>8</sup> b. 23 April 1872.
- ii. JOHN ELBERT, b. 15 April 1885.

173. JOSEPH DREW<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, N. H., 17 Sept. 1841; married 13 Jan. 1863, MARY JANE TUCKER, daughter of Joseph Tucker, born in Keene, N. H., 11 Feb. 1843, died 8 April 1894. He lived in Lancaster, where he was one of the Board of Selectmen, and a member of the School Board for several years. He also served as a member of the N. H. State Board of Agriculture, and in 1891 he was a member of the State Legislature.

Children:

- i. HARLIE OSGOOD,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 Sept. 1864; d. at Spokane Falls, Wash., 30 Oct. 1889.
- ii. CARL TUCKER, b. 22 Aug. 1867; m. 7 March 1894, Inez C. English of Guildhall, Vt. They lived in Lancaster, N. H., in 1896.
- iii. EDWARD NEWELL, b. 27 Oct. 1871; d. 5 April 1874.
- iv. BERT JOSEPH, b. 25 June 1875.



174. LEVI BIGELOW<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Emerson,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 July 1833; married ELIZABETH A. MULL. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he died in Dec. 1893. His widow died in Flushing, L. I., 7 June 1920. He was engaged in the manufacture of shoes, as the Bay State Shoe and Leather Co. of New York City.

Children:

- i. FRANCES,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1861; m. in Dec. 1895, Thomas Aldrich.  
240. ii. EMERSON, b. 4 March 1863.

175. STEPHEN AMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonah,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Thaddeus,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Sept. 1815; married 22 Oct. 1845, ROXANNA BEMIS, daughter of Elijah and Sally (Wilson) Bemis, born in Southborough, Mass., 9 April 1823, died in Marlborough, 17 June 1900. He was a well known farmer in Marlborough, where he died 19 Oct. 1893.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ALBERT O.,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 April 1848; d. 17 April 1895.  
ii. A DAUGHTER, b. 4 Dec. 1850.

176. TRUMAN E.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thaddeus,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Thaddeus,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Feb. 1830; married MARY McCracken, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Marlborough, where he died 19 Feb. 1910. She died 14 April 1902, aged 63 yrs. 4 mos. 2 days.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MARY LILLIAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1866; m. 25 Sept. 1890, Charles E. Dorr.  
ii. EDWIN LINCOLN, b. 9 Sept. 1868.  
iii. HERBERT H., b. 1 April 1873; d. 1 March 1874.  
iv. ALICE MABEL, b. 29 July 1876; m. 3 Oct. 1905, George W. Cunningham.

177. AMARIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thaddeus,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Thaddeus,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 Oct. 1831; married 24 May 1859, ELLEN M. STOW, daughter of Jerre and Lavina (Howe) Stow, born in Marlborough, bapt. 15 May 1836, died 16 Jan. 1913. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 11 May 1896.

Children born in Marlborough:

241. i. CLARENCE EMERSON,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 Feb. 1861.  
ii. LIZZIE MARIA, b. 19 May 1866; m. 15 June 1898, Archibald H. Foster.

178. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joel,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Thaddeus,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Aug. 1816; married 13 April 1865, ABBY BRIGHAM, daughter of Barnabas and Persis (Maynard) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 5 May 1825, died 4 June 1883. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 24 Feb. 1891.



## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EDGAR BRIGHAM,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 April 1866; d. 13 Aug. 1869.
- ii. MARY EVA, b. 16 Dec. 1868; d. 24 March 1911.

179. WILLIAM NELSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William L.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Aug. 1824; married 1 Jan. 1850, ABBY D. WITT, daughter of Dwight and Abigail (Estabrook) Witt, born in Marlborough, 15 Oct. 1828, died 18 Sept. 1853. He married second, 30 Nov. 1854, ELIZABETH WILKINS, daughter of Stephen and Relief (Whitcomb) Wilkins, born in Marlborough, 3 June 1827, died 14 Jan. 1905. He died 28 Dec. 1907.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- 242. i. SUMNER LORING,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 Nov. 1852.
- ii. A CHILD, b. 16 Sept. 1853; d. young.

## By second wife:

- iii. ABBIE DELIA, b. 21 Nov. 1856.
- 243. iv. ELMER DWIGHT, b. 10 Sept. 1860.
- v. HELEN FRANCES, b. 7 April 1862; d. 23 May 1884.

180. CHARLES MARSHALL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William L.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Sept. 1826; married 6 June 1849, SARAH C. WARREN, daughter of Joseph and Sally (Green) Warren, born in Leicester, Mass., 3 Aug. 1827, died in Marlborough, 2 June 1857. He married second, 25 July 1858, SARAH E. WHITNEY, daughter of Isaac and Maria Whitney, born in Wells, Me., 17 Feb. 1826, died in Worcester, Mass., 7 March 1889. He was engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough and Northboro, for many years, and was active in politics, a Republican, and was a member of the State Senate in 1867. He died in Worcester, 12 Aug. 1897.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELLA ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 March 1851; d. 14 Aug. 1853.
- ii. ALBERT JOSEPH, b. 24 May 1853; d. 27 Aug. 1853.
- iii. GRACE LILLA, b. 7 Sept. 1854; m. 19 Sept. 1877, Rev. James H. Roberts.
- 244. iv. WALTER WARREN, b. 13 April 1856.
- v. SARAH WARREN, b. 16 May 1857; d. in Worcester, 31 Dec. 1887.

## By second wife:

- vi. FLORENCE INGALLS, b. 30 Aug. 1859; d. 15 April 1888, unm.
- 245. vii. HERBERT MARSHALL, b. 4 Oct. 1862.

181. JOSIAH SAWYER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William L.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 Oct. 1837; married 12 Oct. 1862, AMELIA ESTABROOK, daughter of John and Selecta (Gould) Estabrook, born in Westminster, Mass., 31 Oct. 1835, died in Marlboro, 22 Oct. 1904. They lived in Marlborough where he died 4 Aug. 1883.



## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. JENNIE GOULD,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 April 1865; d. 23 June 1884.
- ii. ELEANOR ANDREWS, b. 10 Sept. 1871; d. 19 July 1872.
- iii. ARTHUR SAWYER, b. 27 Oct. 1875; d. 9 Aug. 1876.
- iv. JOSIAH FRANK, b. 11 Dec. 1876; d. 14 Dec. 1876.

182. SILAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eber*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Jan. 1828; married 1 Aug. 1849, ANN GILMORE SNELL, daughter of Ephraim and Hepsibah (Blake) Snell, born in Wrentham, Mass., 19 Sept. 1828; died in Northborough, Mass., 27 Jan. 1917. She was of old Plymouth Colony stock, and a descendant of Gov. Bradford, Myles Standish, John Alden, Francis Cooke and Richard Warren, of the Mayflower. He was a shoe manufacturer in his earlier life in Marlborough, but moved to Northborough in 1867, where he died 21 March 1907. He was one of the original members of the Marlboro Brass Band. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity for nearly thirty years.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. GILMAN BIGELOW,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 April 1850; m. 4 June 1884, Lena E. Duplessis, daughter of Peter and Anna M. (Gutterson) Duplessis, b. in Northborough, 6 Jan. 1858, d. in Washington, D. C., 8 Nov. 1908. He m. 2nd 6 Sept. 1919, Alice Bland Weaver, daughter of Francis A. and Elizabeth (Scott) Weaver, b. in Brookville, Pa., 17 March 1872. He was for many years active in political life, was Town Clerk twelve years, a member of the Board of Assessors eight years. In 1900, he accepted an appointment in the Dept. of the Interior, at Washington, D. C., and in 1904 he was appointed a special agent for the Dept. of Commerce. In 1908 he was placed under the classified service, and was retired 1 July 1922. He has been a member of United Brethren Lodge, F. A. M., over fifty years, and of Houghton R. A. Chapter of Marlborough, Mass., for fifty years, and a member of Trinity Commandery K. T. of Hudson, Mass. He has for many years been interested in genealogy, and was the compiler of the Bigelow Genealogy, published in 1890, and has contributed the major part of the Abraham How Family of Marlborough, and also much of the data contained in the John Howe Family. He is a life member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and a member of the National Genealogical Society of Washington, D. C., of which he was President in 1922. He is now (1928) a resident of East Bridgewater, Mass. No children.
- ii. EDWARD PORTER, b. 30 June 1851; m. 13 April 1873, Eliza J. Whitcomb, d. in Marlborough, Mass., 13 Oct. 1905. He m. 2nd 31 Dec. 1907, Mrs. Bessie (Windsor) Beloff, b. in New Brunswick, 23 March 1866. He is a machinist, and for many years has been in the employ of the United Shoe Machinery Co. He lived in Marlborough for many years, but in 1906 he moved to Northboro, Mass., and is now living on the old homestead. He is a member of the



Masonic fraternity, the United Brethren Lodge, and Houghton R. A. Chapter of Marlborough.

iii. GEORGE ARTHUR, b. 5 March 1860; d. 14 Jan. 1868.

246. iv. LEWIS ALVIN, b. 27 Dec. 1861.

183. STEPHEN A.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elbridge*,<sup>6</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 April 1841; married 11 Oct. 1866, ANNIE E. WILDER, daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth Wilder. He enlisted in the 13th Regt. Band, Mass. Vols., in 1861, and was discharged in Aug. 1862. He re-enlisted and served until the close of the war. After the war he engaged in the dry goods business in his native town for several years, and later he moved to New Haven, Conn., where he, in company with John G. Stetson, opened one of the largest dry goods houses in that city, and did a very successful business, until his death 29 Nov. 1898. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity in Marlborough, and was highly respected by all who knew him.

Children born in Marlborough:

247. i. JOSIAH WILDER,<sup>8</sup> b. 31 July 1869.

248. ii. ELBRIDGE, b. 12 Oct. 1871.

184. GEORGE ASA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elbridge*,<sup>6</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 May 1849; married 11 March 1899, EMMA WHITEMORE, daughter of Edward and Emily S. (Whitcomb) Whittemore. He enlisted in Co. I, 5th Regt. Vols., in 1864. On becoming of age, he was for a few years a carpenter and builder. Later he engaged in the manufacture of boxes, and dealing in lumber, and became the largest lumber dealer in the city. He was one of the Selectmen of Marlborough in 1890, and when the town was incorporated as a city in 1891, he was chosen as one of the Board of Aldermen, and in 1892 he was elected Mayor. He was a life long Republican, a member of the Board of Trade, and was an active member of the Unitarian Church. He died 7 Nov. 1909.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ALLEN W.,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 Dec. 1899; d. 28 Dec. 1899.

ii. AWALITA E., b. 6 March 1901.

iii. FRANCIS BOYD, b. 7 Oct. 1902.

iv. HESTER, b. 25 April 1907.

185. ANSON BRUCE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Willard*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Feb. 1850; married 14 June 1876, MARY L. BROWN of Stow, Mass. They lived in Hudson, where he was a highly respected citizen. He was a member of Doric Lodge, F. A. M., Houghton R. A. Chapter of Marlborough, and Trinity Commandery, K. T. He died?

Children born in Hudson:

i. CARLTON W.,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 June 1877.

ii. BERNARD C., b. 10 Oct. 1880.



186. CHARLES AMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William E.*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Guildhall, Vt., 3 Aug. 1853; married 8 Feb. 1878, CLARA ESTELLE BULLARD, born in Lancaster, N. H., 6 July 1859. He was a graduate of Lancaster Academy, and the Chandler Scientific Dept., of Dartmouth College, and they live in Lancaster, where he is engaged in mercantile business. He has represented the town in the State Legislature, where he was a member of the committee on education, and chairman of the committee on forestry. For 14 years he was a member and afterwards President of the Board of Education in Lancaster.

Children born in Lancaster:

- i. CARL HAYNES,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 Feb. 1880.
- ii. BERTHA JANE, b. 22 June 1881.

187. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elisha B.*,<sup>6</sup> *Levi*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ravenna, Ohio, in 1846; married 1876, JULIA MAY CLARK, of St. Louis, Mo. He is a well known artist; educated in Paris, under Otto de Thoren and Vuillefroy; he was especially noted as a painter of cattle, and received many medals for his work, and the Cross of Legion d'Honneur in 1898. He lives at Bronxville, N. Y.

188. SUMNER L.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Berlin, Mass., 9 April 1859; married in Marlborough, 4 Nov. 1885, ELLA B. FORBES. He went with his father from Berlin to Marlborough when a small boy, and afterwards made that town his home, and died there 6 Jan. 1926.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ALLEN,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 April 1889.
- ii. ETHEL L., b. 1 Aug. 1890.
- iii. FLORENCE M., b. (no date); m. 26 Jan. 1920, Walter L. Allen.
- iv. PERSIS ELIZABETH, b. 16 Nov. 1902.
- v. DORIS, b. 12 March 1906.

189. HENRY ELLIOT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Aug. 1866; married 27 June 1891, LETTICE M. UNDERWOOD of Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. DOROTHY BELLE,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 April 1892.
- ii. GLADYS M., b. 4 Oct. 1894.
- iii. MYRON A., b. 10 June 1896.

190. FREDERICK BARTLETT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Charles A.*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 1 June 1868; married in 1895, MARY PROCTOR of Wilton, N. H. They now (1926) live in Worcester, Mass.

Children:

- i. MARION,<sup>8</sup> b. 1896; m. Elson Wilder.



- ii. EDNA, b. 1898; m. Thomas Masterson.
- iii. MARJORIE, b. 1904.
- iv. ELAINE, b. 1913.

191. PHINEAS HOWARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hanover, Me., 8 Dec. 1819; married in 1841, NANCY G. STAPLES, born in Hanover, 1823. She died, and he married, second, ALBINA JEWETT. They lived in Hanover, where he was one of the prominent men. He served the town as one of the Selectmen 1843-6, and Town Clerk 1848-51, 54-56. He died in Lewiston, Idaho, 1856.

Children born in Hanover :

- 249. i. PHINEAS OSBORNE,<sup>8</sup> b. 21 Feb. 1842.
- ii. FREEMAN M., b. 30 March 1844.
- iii. JONATHAN MORRIS, b. 30 April 1847; res. in Idaho.
- iv. CHARLES A., b. 8 Feb. 1848.

192. JESSE BARKER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hanover, Me., 26 May 1830; married 8 March 1853, CAROLINE M. ABBOTT. They lived in Hanover, where he was one of the selectmen in 1860. He died 30 Nov. 1886.

Children born in Hanover :

- i. IDA M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 July 1854; m. 5 Sept. 1877, Charles F. Hutchins, son of Frye and Abigail (Huckins) Hutchins, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 21 May 1856. They live in Lowell, Mass.
- ii. MARY D., b. 6 Sept. 1856.
- iii. ELMER E., b. 15 Feb. 1862.

193. WINFIELD SCOTT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hanover, Me., 23 Feb. 1839; married 27 March 1864, CLARA MORSE KNAPP, daughter of Albion K. and Phebe M. (Graham) Knapp, born 25 Nov. 1842. He was a veteran of the Civil war, a Sergt. in Co. G, 3d Maine Vols., Sergt. in Co. B, 32nd Regt. Maine Vols., promoted to 2nd Lt. They lived in Hanover where he was one of the Selectmen 1877-9.

Children born in Hanover :

- i. ALBERT C.,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 April 1866; d. 16 March 1868.
- ii. ALBION D., b. 11 April 1867; d. 12 Jan. 1870.
- iii. SIDNEY R., b. 7 April 1869.
- iv. MABEL F., b. 19 Feb. 1872.
- v. SCOTT H., b. 13 June 1881.
- vi. ABBIE I., b. 29 May 1883.
- vii. CLARENCE G., b. 29 May 1886.

194. ALONZO A.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hanover, Me., 3 June 1814; married in Dover, Mass., 19 May 1839, LUCY R. BROWN, she died in Dover, 27 March 1842, aged 24 yrs. He married second, 27 April 1843, NANCY A. ANDREWS, born 1 June 1818, died



20 April 1887. He lived several years in Dover, Mass., then they returned to Hanover, Me., where he died 21 April 1886.

Children:

- i. JANE ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dover, in Feb. 1840; d. 7 May 1842.
- ii. EDWARD BROWN, b. in Dover, in April 1842; d. 15 Sept. 1842.

By second wife:

- iii. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Dover, 9 May 1844.
- iv. CHARLES WARREN, b. in Dover, 30 Nov. 1846.
- v. WILLIAM CLARENCE, b. in Dover, 15 July 1848.
- vi. ELLEN MARIA, b. in Hanover, Me., 26 July 1853.
250. vii. FREDERICK BARDEN, b. in Hanover, 18 Dec. 1855.
- viii. FREEMAN, b. 20 Feb. 1857; d. in Nov. 1891.
- ix. MELLEN KIMBALL, b. 27 Nov. 1860.
- x. MARY ELLEN, b. 27 Nov. 1860.
- xi. HENRY DEAN, b. about 1863.

195. GILBERT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hanover, Me., 16 Feb. 1818; married 24 Jan. 1849, SARAH D. PERRY, daughter of Enoch and Reliance Perry, born 21 Oct. 1826. They lived in Hanover.

Children born in Hanover:

- i. ERNEST L.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1864.
- ii. FORREST I., b. about 1865.

196. ALBION KEITH PARRIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hanover, Me., 7 April 1822; married in New York City, 20 Jan. 1846, ELIZA M. BROWN. They lived in Dover, Mass., where he died in Aug. 1882.

Children born in Dover:

- i. EMMA ELIZA,<sup>8</sup> b. 7 Feb. 1847; m. 1 Nov. 1868, Chester Adams, b. in Sherburn, Mass., 3 Aug. 1844, res. in Wellesley, Mass.
- ii. MARION MARIE, b. 14 Feb. 1849; m. in Providence, R. I., 3 April 1868, Samuel Francis Bliss of Natick, Mass.

197. HENRY NEWMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hanover, Me., 7 April 1832; married 27 Oct. 1859, CAROLINE GRAHAM, daughter of Joshua and Hannah (Goddard) Graham, of Rumford, Me. They lived in Hanover:

Children born in Rumford:

- i. ARTHUR G.,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 Sept. 1861.
- ii. ETTA MAUDE, b. 17 Sept. 1868.
- iii. EVA LIZZIE, b. 28 Oct. 1875.

198. RUFUS B.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rumford, Me., 28 June 1828; married DELIA C. SILVER, daughter of James and Sarah P. (Eliliott) Silver, born in Rumford, 11 Jan. 1833. He was a farmer, and at one time he kept the hotel at Bryant's Pond, Me. He died in Douglas, Mass.



## Children :

- i. NELLIE M.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Douglas, 16 June 1856.
- ii. FLORA D., b. in Woodstock, 4 Oct. 1857; d. 3 Dec. 1874.
- iii. JOHN FREMONT, b. in Rumford, 1 May 1859.
- iv. GERTRUDE, b. about 1861.
- v. EDWARD B., b. 26 June 1863.
- vi. ERVING C., b. 23 April 1866.
- vii. ISABELLA F., b. 29 Jan. 1869.
- viii. LUCINDA G., b. 17 Jan. 1871.
- ix. WALTER R., b. 21 Feb. 1874.

199. JOHN L.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rumford, Me., 4 Aug. 1834; married 1 Jan. 1860, AUGUSTA MARIA GLINES, daughter of David B. and Catherine B. (Goddard) Glines, born in Rumford, 6 Jan. 1883. They lived in Rumford, where he was a farmer.

## Children born in Rumford:

- i. JOHN R.,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 Feb. 1864.
- ii. ERMINA A., b. 11 Aug. 1866; m. 18 Oct. 1888, Evan W. Hodgdon of Framingham, Mass.
- iii. WALLACE, b. 3 Nov. 1870 (twin).
- iv. WINFRED, b. 3 Nov. 1870 (twin).

200. OTIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Otis*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rumford, Me., 1 Feb. 1818; married SARAH STEVENS ELLIOTT, daughter of David and Polly (Silver) Elliott, born in Rumford, 23 June 1826. She died, and he married second, MRS. JUDITH ROWE, widow of Jonathan Rowe, and daughter of Simeon Rowe of Woodstock, Me.

## Children born in Rumford:

- i. MARTHA ANTOINETTE,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 April 1847; m. (int. 18 July 1867) George T. Silver, son of Hazariah and Lucy (Virgin) Silver, b. in Rumford, 1 Dec. 1843. They lived in Rumford.

## Children:

1. Cora A., b. 9 Oct. 1869.
2. Ina M., b. 26 Aug. 1873.
3. Albert H., b. 29 Nov. 1874.
4. Katie B., b. 15 Dec. 1876.
5. Hattie F., b. 3 Aug. 1880.
6. Lewis E., b. 26 May 1887; d. 11 Jan. 1888.
- ii. VIANNA M., b. 3 April 1849; m. Henry S. Philbrick of Andover, Me.
- iii. LEWIS A., b. 26 Dec. 1850; d. 20 Nov. 1853.
- iv. ALICE S., b. 11 April 1852; m. (int. 26 Feb. 1878) Benjamin H. Boynton.
- v. WALTER H., b. 4 Feb. 1855.
- vi. OLIVE M., b. 10 Sept. 1858; m. (int. 12 June 1882) Charles B. Wing of Wayne, Me.
- vii. SIDNEY PERHAM, b. 10 Aug. 1860; m. Jane E. Elliott.
- viii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 28 March 1869.

201. AMOS A.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Otis*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rumford, Me., 24 Sept. 1821; married 4 Aug. 1853, SARAH E. ALLEN of Leominster, Mass.



## Children:

- i. EVA BEDELL,<sup>8</sup> b. in Leominster, 30 July 1854.
- ii. SANFORD RUDOLPH, b. in Fitchburg, 4 May 1860.

202. JOHN HIRAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Otis*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rumford, Me., 10 Nov. 1830; married 1858, HARRIET E. GLINES, born in Rumford, Me. They lived in Rumford.

## Children born in Rumford:

- i. HATTIE B.,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 Feb. 1861.
- ii. HIRAM W., b. 25 Feb. 1863.
- iii. CHARLES M., b. 1 Jan. 1865.
- iv. EDWARD T., b. in 1867.

203. AUSTIN P.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephriam*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lempster, N. H., 22 Jan. 1819; married ELECTA BINGHAM, daughter of Zenas and Electa (McIntire) Bingham. They separated, and he married, second, 1846, ELIZABETH HAMILTON of Canada, and they lived for a time in Canada, and later returned to the states.

## Children:

- i. LUCY M.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Canada, 30 May 1847; m. about 1866, John Taylor, and lived in Claremont, N. H.

## Children:

- 1. *Edward Austin*.
- 2. *John William*.

204. FRANCIS C.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Georgia, Vt., 4 Feb. 1828; married 25 Jan. 1853, SARAH BATES, daughter of James L. and Sarah (Whittemore) Bates, born in Swanzey, N. H., 18 April 1836. They lived in Sullivan, Marlow and Lempster, N. H. He died in Lempster, prior to 1880.

## Children:

- i. LILLIAN E.,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 Aug. 1859.
- ii. ELMER E., b. in Sullivan, 1 Sept. 1861.
- iii. MINNIE F., b. 22 Aug. 1863; m. Frank H. Howe, 10 July 1883.
- iv. EFFIE, b. in Marlow, 12 Aug. 1868.
- v. JOSIE, b. in Lempster, 20 Oct. 1876.

205. ASBURY P.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Berlin, Vt., 10 June 1831; married 10 Nov. 1853, DIADEMA HULL, daughter of Theron and Fanny M. (Way) Hull of Acworth, N. H. He served in the 4th Regt. N. H., Vols., in the Civil war. After the close of the war, he became a teacher, and was the Principal of the Tubbs Union Academy at Washington, N. H.

## Children:

- i. FRANK HERMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Aug. 1858; m. 10 July 1883, Minnie F. Howe (his cousin).



206. ASA ERASTUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Albany, Vt., 12 Oct. 1834; married MRS. HARRIET (BECKWITH) BIGNALL. He was killed in the army, 29 Sept. 1864. She died in Acworth, N. H., 16 Nov. 1879.

## Children:

- i. AUSTIN L.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Acworth, N. H., 22 July 1858.
- ii. GEORGE E., b. in Acworth, 3 May 1860.
- iii. JOHN D., b. in July 1862; d. 10 Oct. 1863.

207. ALONZO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1828; married in Lowell, Mass., 10 Feb. 1851, CYNTHIA LOWELL, daughter of Robert and Hannah (Emerson) Lowell, born 31 July 1833. He was a carpenter, and lived in Methuen, Mass.

## Children:

- i. CORNELIA ARABELLA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Methuen, 1 Jan. 1852.
- ii. ALVARO CONVERSE, b. in Salem, N. H., and d. young.
251. iii. CHARLES MELVIN, b. in Salem, N. H., 22 Dec. 1854.

208. GEORGE EZRA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Acworth, N. H., 7 Oct. 1824; married 20 Sept. 1847, MOLLIE LOVEJOY. He married second, CAROLINE MORE.

## Children:

- i. JOSEPHINE,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1857.
- ii. MARY M., b. about 1859; res. in Claremont, N. H.

209. REUBEN G.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Acworth, N. H., 10 April 1840; married MARY E. WHITTEMORE. They lived in Lempster, N. H., where he was a painter.

## Children:

- i. JENNIE M.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1864.
- ii. WILLIAM W., b. about 1878.

210. RUFUS L.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1838; married 29 June 1862, ALMIRA SYMONDS, daughter of John S. and Mary C. (Dickey) Simonds, born in Acworth, 6 Oct. 1840. They lived in Claremont, N. H., where he died 11 Jan. 1917.

## Children:

252. i. JOHN CLEON,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dec. 1869.

211. JOSEPH WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Horace*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Acworth, N. H., 22 May 1838; married 18 Oct. 1865, SUSIE CLARA BAILEY, born 11 Sept. 1846.

## Children born in Acworth:

- i. EDWIN ADELBERT,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 Dec. 1866.



- ii. ELVIRA ETHEL, b. 19 Dec. 1867.
  - 253. iii. HARRY WILLIAM, b. 22 Aug. 1869.
212. ASA BRIGHAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amory*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 July 1819; married 2 May 1849, CELIA M. PORTER, born in Westmoreland, N. Y., 7 Sept. 1820. He went with his father to Granby, N. Y., when he was a small boy. After his marriage, they lived in Orwell, Mexico, and Jordan, N. Y., where he was a druggist. Later he became a farmer and located in the town of Elbridge, N. Y., and died 26 April 1887. His widow was living in 1897.
- Children:
- i. CELIA A.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Orwell, 4 July 1850; d. 2 Oct. 1850.
  - 254. ii. LEWIS B., b. in Mexico, 29 July 1852.
  - iii. ANNA M., b. in Jordan, 17 May 1857.
213. AMORY LEWIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amory*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 March 1821; married 4 June 1849, CORNELIA L. MERRITT, born 14 Sept. 1821, died in Granby, N. Y., 5 March 1862. He was merchant and lived in Volney and Fulton, N. Y., where he died 23 March 1884.
- Children:
- i. FRANCES S.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Granby, 14 June 1852; m. 16 Oct. 1873, Arvin Rice, who was b. in Hannibal, N. Y., 23 March 1845. He was a lawyer and lived in Granby and Fulton.  
Children:
    - 1. *Cornelia Howe*, b. 4 Aug. 1875.
    - 2. *Anna Virena*, b. 11 Sept. 1880.
    - 3. *Arvin Lewis*, b. 14 July 1885.
    - 4. *George Benjamin*, b. 10 July 1893.
  - ii. CARRIE ELIZA, b. in Granby, 13 April 1854; m. 11 June 1879, Wilfred L. Forsyth, b. in Mexico, N. Y., 17 Nov. 1851. They lived in Granby a short time, then moved to Milwaukee, Wis.  
Children born in Milwaukee:
    - 1. *Flora Louisa*, b. 24 May 1880.
    - 2. *Wilfred Lewis*, b. 3 May 1883.
    - 3. *Frances Viona*, b. 17 Nov. 1886.
  - iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. in Granby, 13 March 1857; m. 10 March 1884, Isabella Watson, b. 11 Nov. 1864. She d. and he m. 2nd 27 June 1894, Fannie Loisen.
  - iv. AMORY WAYLAND, b. in Granby, 29 June 1859; d. 23 Feb. 1860.
214. ABRAHAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amory*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Feb. 1823; married 11 Nov. 1856, EUNICE KENNEDY, born 5 Sept. 1833. He was engaged in manufacturing business several years in Volney, N. Y., and later he engaged in banking, in Fulton, N. Y.



## Children:

- i. GRACE KENNEDY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Fulton, 22 April 1865; m. 25 June 1890, John Graeme Drew.

## Children:

- i. Grace, b. 15 March 1892.

215. CHAUNCEY BETTS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amory*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Granby, N. Y., 5 June 1826; married 22 April 1855, MARY A. METCALF. She died, and he married, second, LIZZIE J. METCALF. He studied medicine in Seneca, where he afterwards commenced the practice of medicine, and was located at Seneca Falls, N. Y., in 1897.

## Children:

- i. LEROY A.,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 May 1856.  
255. ii. FRANK J., b. 21 Aug. 1859.

216. HENRY CLAY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amory*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Granby, N. Y., 23 Aug. 1832; married 13 Sept. 1860, LETITIA CAROLINE CROMBIE, born in Volney, N. Y., 26 Nov. 1839, died 1 Nov. 1879. He married second, 7 April 1881, MARION DOROTHEA NORTHRUP, born at Oswego Falls, N. Y., 16 Jan. 1849. He was a graduate of Hamilton College, and by profession a lawyer, and was a prominent member of the N. Y. General Assembly, in 1885-6-7. He lived in Fulton, and died 28 July 1889.

## Children born in Fulton:

- i. LILLIAN CROMBIE,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 June 1861; m. ——— Batterson, and res. in Boston, where she d.  
255. ii. HERBERT CROMBIE, b. 1 Jan. 1872.  
iii. HARRY NORTHRUP, b. 13 Jan. 1882.

217. BENJAMIN RICE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amory*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Granby, N. Y., 17 July 1834; married 30 April 1859, ZILPHA A. MERRITT, born 9 Oct. 1836, died in Lysander, N. Y., 9 June 1860. He married second, 23 April 1863, METTA M. HART, born 4 April 1840. They lived in Fulton, N. Y., where he engaged in mercantile business, and died 16 July 1888. His widow was living in Santa Barbara, Calif., in 1897.

## Children:

- i. AMORY B.,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 July 1864; d. 15 Aug. 1864.  
ii. ANNA ZILPHA, b. 19 Nov. 1866; m. in Oct. 1888, Herbert Hitchcock. They live in Santa Barbara, Calif.

## Children:

1. Helen Elizabeth, b. 25 Jan. 1891.  
2. Ruth Howe, b. 27 Dec. 1892.

## By second wife:

- iii. EMMA A., b. 26 Jan. 1868.

218. CHARLES KENDALL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amory*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>) born in Granby, N. Y., 27 May



1839; married 7 March 1866, MATTIE HARRON, born 24 April 1844. He was a merchant in Fulton, N. Y. He died in Texas prior to 1880, as his widow was living in Fulton that year with her mother.

Children:

- i. CHARLES H.,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 Jan. 1867; he lived in Denver, Colo., in 1897.
- ii. JOHN HARRON, b. 26 June 1871.

219. LEWIS AMORY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 July 1833; married ABBIE M. DAVIS. She died 12 Feb. 1864. He married second, 1 Sept. 1864, JANE C. SMITH, daughter of John W. and Margaret Smith, of Warren, Me. She died 3 Nov. 1765. He married third, MRS. IRENE B. (SMITH) COBB, sister of his second wife. He engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough for several years, then moved to Warren, Me., where he engaged in the same business, and later returned to Marlborough.

Children:

- i. HERBERT A.,<sup>8</sup> b. 28 Dec. 1861; d. 18 Aug. 1862.
- ii. EUNICE A., b. 18 Feb. 1863; d. 3 Sept. 1863.

By second wife:

- iii. JENNIE SMITH, b. 29 Oct. 1865; m. 19 July 1887, James Henry Gleason, a former mayor of Marlborough.
- iv. ALFRED LESLIE, b. 17 Sept. 1868; d. 16 Dec. 1882.
- v. HENRIETTA AUGUSTA, b. 27 Dec. 1869; m. 16 May 1891, William W. Pratt of Marlborough.
- vi. MARIA MYRTLE, b. ———; m. 28 May 1892, Ransom D. Pratt.

220. SIMON HERBERT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 Dec. 1835; married in Jan. 1857, HARRIET A. BRIGHAM, daughter of William P. and Lavinia (Baker) Brigham, born 26 Jan. 1836; died 11 Jan. 1914. As a boy he commenced to learn the trade of making shoes. In 1855 he with his brother Lewis A. Howe, commenced the manufacture of shoes, but later he bought out his brother's interest, and started business for himself in a small shop at the corner of Pleasant and Elm Streets in Marlborough, and kept increasing his business and building on to his factory until he had the immense factory on the site of the original shop. In 1878 he purchased the factory of James Tucker on the same street, which was later known as the "Diamond F." factory, and in 1899 he purchased the factory of C. L. & L. T. Frye, afterwards known as the "Diamond O." factory. He organized the S. H. Howe Shoe Co. and they soon became one of the largest shoe manufacturers in the state. In 1866 under the old town government, he was chosen one of the selectmen of the town holding that position for many years, and was also a member of School Committee. When the town was incorporated as a city he



was chosen the first Mayor, but declined re-election. In 1877 he was elected representative to the Legislature; later he was elected to the Senate, and still later elected a member of the Governor's Council. For many years he was one of the Directors of the People's National Bank in Marlboro, and was also one of the Trustees of the Marlborough Savings Bank. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, United Brethren Lodge, Houghton R. A. Chapter, and Trinity Commandery K. T., and was a very active member of the Unitarian Church, and died in Marlborough, 11 May 1911.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LOUIS PORTER,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 May 1858; m. 1 Jan. 1887, India Howe Arnold, daughter of Loren Arnold of Marlborough. He, with his father, was engaged in the manufacture of shoes for many years, and was the vice-president of the S. H. Howe Shoe Co. of Marlborough, Mass. He was active in political circles, being identified with the Republicans, and was representative to the Legislature. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity, being a member of United Brethren Lodge, Houghton R. A. Chapter, Marlboro, Council of R. and S. Masters, and Trinity Commandery K. T. No. 32, and also a member of the A. and A. Rite, having attained the 32nd degree, and was an active member of the Unitarian church. He has now retired from active business life, and is now (1928) living in Marlborough, Mass. No children.
- ii. ALICE BAKER, b. 19 Dec. 1859; d. 24 Oct. 1860.
- iii. CHARLOTTE ADELAIDE, b. 9 May 1861; m. 6 May 1885, Oscar Herbert Stevens, son of Levi L. Stevens of Marlborough. As a young man he studied dentistry and for several years practiced his profession in Marlborough, but later he became interested in the manufacture of paper boxes, which business he continued until his death. He was a member of United Brethren Lodge, Houghton R. A. Chapter, and Trinity Commandery K. T. No. 32, and was an active member of the Unitarian church. He was a very popular and highly respected citizen of the city.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *Herbert Howe*, b. 7 April 1888; m. Marjorie Allen. She d. and he m. 2nd Harriet Smith Poindexter, and is living in Chicago, Ill.
2. *Oscar Levi*, b. 15 June 1891; d. 11 May 1893.
3. *Louis Waldo*, b. 24 July 1894; m. Marie Brown, and is living in Hartford, Conn.
- iv. ANNIE BRIGHAM, b. 15 June 1871; d. 7 Sept. 1887.

221. JOSEPH MILLS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 April 1831; married 29 Nov. 1849, HARRIET S. SHERMAN, daughter of Samuel and Melissa (Carr) Sherman, born in Marlborough, 10 June 1832. They separated, and he died in Marlborough, 11 Feb. 1872.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. AUSTIN KENDALL,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Jan. 1851; d. 15 Feb. 1851.
- ii. JANETTE, b. 19 March 1852.



- iii. ADDA ELIZABETH, b. 20 Dec. 1856.
- iv. A SON, b. 8 Sept. 1858.

222. ALLEN DEXTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 Jan. 1836; married 23 Sept. 1858, HELEN A. BRIGHAM, daughter of William P. and Lucinda (Baker) Brigham, born in Boxboro, Mass. He was a manufacturer of shoes in Marlborough, for several years, and later he moved to Southboro, where he engaged in the same business; later he went to Northboro, and engaged in the grocery business, for a year or so, then moved back to Southboro. Later he went to Vineland, N. J., where he died.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. BERTHA MABEL,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 June 1862.
- ii. ALICE LAVINIA, b. 2 Dec. 1864; m. William R. Winchester of Southboro.

223. FRANKLIN ABRAHAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., married 28 Oct. 1861, HARRIET F. EAGER, daughter of William F. and Hannah E. (Howe) Eager, born in Northboro, 19 April 1842, died in Hartford, Ct. He married second, 30 April 1892, MARY E. GIBBON, daughter of William and Eunice Gibbon, born in Marlborough, 20 Oct. 1848, died 14 Nov. 1896. He married third, 15 Oct. 1897, MRS. JOSEPHINE HOLBROOK from whom he later secured a divorce. He was for many years engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough, and later he went to Rockland, Me., where he engaged in the same business. Later he returned to Marlborough, and engaged in the florist business, and was very successful. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and a very active member of the Unitarian Church. He died 28 July 1905.

Children:

- i. WALTER CLIFTON,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 Sept. 1863; d. 31 March 1864.
- ii. CHARLOTTE E., b. ———; m. 5 June 1901, Winthrop L. Lewis, son of Frank and Addie Lewis.

224. ALBERT CARR<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Adonijah C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Cincinnati, O., 24 April 1834; married 18 Feb. 1873, JOSEPHINE E. (GRAY) HUGHES.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Oct. 1873.
- ii. FRANK, b. 6 Dec. 1876.

225. MAJ. CHURCH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Albert C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 13 Dec. 1838; married 16 June 1863, AUGUSTA CAMILLE BOTTOMLY, daughter of Booth and Miranda (Deputerin) Bottomly, born in Leicester, Mass., 4 June 1842. He enlisted



in Co. G, 6th Mass. Regt., 15 April 1861, was appointed Quarter Master Sergeant of the regiment. He was discharged 23 July 1861, to accept an appointment of the 1st Lt. and Quarter Master of 15th Mass. Regt. Later he was commissioned as Captain, and brevet Major, U. S. Vols., and was assigned to duty as Ordnance Officer on the staff of Gen. Charles P. Stone. Later he was senior Aide de Camp to Gen. John Sedgwick. He was wounded at the Battle of Antietam, Va.; was made Provost Marshal of northern Maryland and West Va., with headquarters at Harper's Ferry, and later he served on the staff of Gen. Sedgwick. He was in the battles of Balls Bluff, Fair Oaks, Gaines Mill, Peach Orchard, Savages Sta., Charles City Cross Road, Glendale, Malvern Hill, second battle of Bull Run and Antietam. He was appointed the first U. S. Marshal of Wyoming Ter., in 1869. in 1871 he moved to Nebraska. He was a member of the House and Senate for twenty four years; twice president of the Senate; was a member of the State Board of Education ten years; delegate to the Republican National Convention in 1884, and a member of the Republican National Committee 1884-8. Commander of the Dept. of Nebraska. He was appointed U. S. Consul at Palermo, Italy, July 1897-1900, at Sheffield, Eng., 1900-3, Consul General at Antwerp, Belgium, 1903-6, at Montreal, 1906-13. He died 7 Oct. 1915. No children.

226. CLEMENT GARRISON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Albert C.*,<sup>6</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 31 Oct. 1841; married 26 March 1877, SARAH ELLA LAMBERT of Leona, Kans. Later he moved to Nebraska.

Children:

- i. CLINTON CLYDE,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Aug. 1877.

227. SIMEON POWERS BUCK<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lansing, N. Y., 9 Jan. 1818; married 3 March 1842, AMANDA L. LEE, born 9 April 1824; died 20 May 1908. They lived in Bingham, Pa., where he was a farmer, and died 20 March 1873.

Children:

257. i. HERRICK L.,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Nov. 1843.  
 ii. SIMEON ROSELLE, b. 15 Dec. 1844; d. 14 May 1852.  
 258. iii. LAVERN BUCK, b. 6 Aug. 1852.  
 iv. DELLA R., b. 13 Jan. 1856; m. 23 Jan. 1878, Steven G. Towsley, son of Charles and Rhoda (Williams) Towsley, b. 25 Jan. 1852; d. in Sept. 1917. She is now (1926) living in California.  
 Children:  
 1. Clara G., b. 18 Sept. 1879; m. 13 March 1897, Roy H. McGuire. He was killed on the R. R., and she m. 2nd Frank A. Wilson; lives in Waterloo, Iowa.  
 v. LUTHERA A., b. 29 July 1865; m. 12 Feb. 1891, Norman J. Leete, son of Timothy Jerome and Samantha (Lewis)



Lette, b. in Potter Co., Pa., 24 July 1862. They are now (1926) living near Coudersport, Pa.

Children:

1. *Ada A.*, b. 13 Jan. 1892; m. 7 May 1913, Theo. S. Dunn. They live near Coudersport, and have three children.
2. *Rosell H.*, b. 16 Jan. 1894; m. 18 Feb. 1920, Kathryn C. Palmatier. They live near Coudersport.
3. *Lewis Lavern*, b. 12 Aug. 1895; d. 15 Oct. 1898.
4. *Mary Blanche*, b. 22 March 1897; m. 29 July 1915, Harry B. Lent, and live near Coudersport.
5. *Ruth Amanda*, b. 10 Aug. 1899; d. 4 Oct. 1918.
6. *William Iron*, b. 24 June 1902.

228. RUFUS H.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lansing, N. Y., 7 Jan. 1823; married 1 Jan. 1845, CAROLINE L. ENSWORTH, daughter of Hiram and Betsey (Lewis) Ensworth, born in Independence, N. Y., 16 Aug. 1826; died 6 Feb. 1854. He married second, 16 Sept. 1855, LUTHERA BISHOP, daughter of George W. and Susanna (Southworth) Bishop, born 12 May 1828; died 29 July 1918. He went with his father to Bingham, Pa., when but a boy, and became a farmer, carpenter and a merchant, having a farm in Bingham Township, and built many buildings in that vicinity and elsewhere, and became a merchant in Bingham Centre. He served in the Civil war in Co. E, 99th regiment, Pa. Vols., was in the front at Petersburg, witnessed Gen. Lee's surrender, and was discharged 8 July 1865, and died in Bingham, 16 April 1905.

Children born in Bingham:

- i. CLINTON E.,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 April 1851; d. 2 Dec. 1872.
- ii. ALICE CAROLINE, b. 31 July 1853; m. 9 May 1874, John H. Holbert, son of Lewis and Caroline (Cooper) Holbert, b. 29 Aug. 1847; d. 25 April 1925. He was a farmer and lived in Bingham Township. She is now (1926) living in Bingham.

Children:

1. *Rufus Lewis*, b. 1 Jan. 1877; m. Anna Mulford, daughter of James and Caroline (Henry) Mulford, b. 6 March 1901, a farmer in Bingham.
2. *Caroline Betsey*, b. 6 Nov. 1882; m. 25 Nov. 1903, Jonas B. Mulford, d. 25 Nov. 1908.
3. *Clinton Samuel*, b. 23 Aug. 1886; m. 10 May 1916, Mabel B. Bartoo, daughter of Henry S. and Clara (Grover) Bartoo, a farmer in Bingham Township.

229. WILLIAM NELSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lansing, N. Y., 10 March 1826; married 3 Sept. 1849, LOUISA ELIZA DYER, daughter of Manser and Eliza (Hazelton) Dyer, born in Allegany Co., N. Y., 10 Feb. 1829; died 7 Sept. 1861. He was a farmer and lived in Tompkins Co., N. Y., Potter Co., Pa., and in Allegany Co., N. Y. He served in the Civil war, in Co. E, 99th



Regt., Pa. Vols., and died in the Philadelphia Hospital, on his way home 5 July 1865, leaving four small children.

Children:

- i. SYLVIA JANE,<sup>8</sup> b. 7 Feb. 1851; m. Fayette McCarn, who d. 14 March 1882; she m. 2nd 20 Jan. 1885, Harrison Mourhess, b. 21 Nov. 1841, d. 23 March 1911. She d. in Washington, D. C., 22 Jan. 1922. They lived in Andover, N. Y.

Children:

1. Volney N. McCarn, b. 17 June 1876; d. 26 Dec. 1902. He grad. Cornell, 1898.
2. Colin DeForest, b. 15 Dec. 1877; d. 23 Sept. 1919.

By second husband:

3. Charles Albert Mourhess, b. 1 Feb. 1889; m. 27 Sept. 1911, Lois Wightman. He served in the World war, and now lives in Washington, D. C.

259. ii. JAY VELORUS, b. 11 March 1853.

260. iii. ALBERT DURAND, b. 21 April 1855.

- iv. MABEL ELIZA, b. 23 April 1858; m. 20 Jan. 1885, John Charles Hazlett, son of William W. and Margaretta Louisa (Carver) Hazlett, b. 20 Nov. 1855. She grad. from Mansfield State Normal School. They live in Huntingdon, Pa.

Children:

1. Cloyd Albert, b. 7 Aug. 1886; m. Glenna Augusta French. He was killed by auto accident, 3 Sept. 1919.
2. Jay William, b. 10 April 1891; m. Margaret C. Bayer. They live in Huntingdon, Pa.
3. Sylvia Jane, b. 15 Nov. 1892; m. 30 Sept. 1916, Charles G. Schuenk. They live in Lansdale, Pa.

230. BENJAMIN B.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Martin*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lansing, N. Y., (date not given) married PERNELLA JOHNSON, (ancestry not given). They lived in Groton, N. Y.

Children:

261. i. MANLEY N.,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Jan. 1842.

262. ii. DAVID WESLEY, b. 1843.

iii. LUCY ANN, b. (no date); unm.

iv. EMMA, b. (no date); m. Frank Collins.

Children:

- i. Jamesy, b. 1873; lived in Auburn, N. Y.
- v. CHARLES LAUREN, b. (no date); m. Lib. Wilson; no issue.
- vi. ELIZA J., b. 16 Jan. 1858; d. 6 Sept. 1878, unm.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. (no date); unm.

231. DANIEL COLTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lansing, N. Y., 17 March 1818; married 23 May 1840, MARY M. SMITH. They lived in Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and died at Mills, Pa., 15 Dec. 1900.

Children:

- i. ALONZO P.,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 June 1843; d. 9 June 1862.



- ii. ELSIE LUCINA, b. (no date given; m. Amos Clinton King. They lived in Mills, Pa., where she d. about 1902.

Children:

1. *Mary*, b. (no date given; d. when about 17 yrs.
2. *Jenny*, b. (no date given); has been twice married, and lives in Sacramento, Calif.
3. *Genett*, b. (no date given); m. Allen Trowbridge, went to State of Washington, and d. in 1915.
4. *George B.*, lives in the West.
5. *Rosell*, b. (no date given); m. and lives in Bishop, Wash.
6. *Reuben*, b. (no date given); lives in San Francisco, Calif.

232. ISAAC POWERS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lansing, N. Y., 15 May 1822; married 21 July 1857, LUCY F. EGGLESTON, who died 1862. He married second, in 1863, FRANCES MURDOCK. He moved with his father from Tompkins Co., N. Y., when but seventeen, to Potter Co., Pa. They lived in Bingham, Pa., where he died 17 Dec. 1900. He and his brother Daniel C. Howe were buried the same day 18 Dec. 1900 in North Bingham, Pa.

Children:

- i. ELMINA,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 Sept. 1858; m. 4 April 1884, Willis Briggs, son of James and Emily S. (Bacon) Briggs, b. 22 Oct. 1854; d. 14 March 1916. They lived in Bingham, Pa., where he was a farmer. She d. 21 June 1901.

Children:

1. *Leon*, b. 12 March 1885; m. 9 Oct. 1912, Ida Robinson. They now (1926) live in the State of Washington.
2. *Lottie*, b. 20 Nov. 1888; m. 4 Dec. 1907, Giles C. Hauber. They have four children, and live in Coudersport, Pa.

265. ii. REUBEN N., b. 23 May 1861.

By second wife:

266. iii. DANIEL M., b. 17 Sept. 1865.

233. DR. ISAAC WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*P. William*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Potter Co., Pa., 8 May 1835; died at Ashton, Mich., 23 April 1886; married 18 Jan. 1855, EMELINE HARVEY. She was born in Tioga Co., Pa., 16 Feb. 1834; died near Ashton, Mich., 5 March 1902.

Children:

- i. FLORENCE D.,<sup>8</sup> b. 23 Aug. 1856; d. 24 March 1858.
- ii. IVA GRACE, b. 24 Dec. 1860; m. 29 June 1881, George Frank Ash of Ashton, Mich. She d. 20 Sept. 1925. They lived in Ashton.

Children:

1. *Kirtland*, b. 20 May 1882; m. Bessie Coates, lives at Flint, Mich.
2. *Clinton E.*, b. 10 Aug. 1885; m. and lives at Ashton.
3. *Adah M.*, b. 16 Jan. 1888; m. Glenn Roberts and lives at Flint, Mich.



4. *Orma K.*, b. 5 Nov. 1890; m. Fred Eichenberg, d. 1918.
5. *Lee W.*, b. 3 May 1893; lives at La Ansee, Mich.
6. *Earl W.*, b. 8 July 1895; m. Delsie Crisler.
7. *Zella M.*, b. 14 Aug. 1903; m. William Burgess, live at Flint, Mich.

267. iii. ELMER, b. 16 March 1864.

234. JOHN HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John H.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, Mass., 5 July 1847; married 21 March 1878, DORCAS A. STICKNEY of Eastport, Me. They lived in Boston, Mass., where she died 28 March 1891.

Children:

- i. HOLMES STICKNEY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston, 3 Dec. 1880; d. 26 Dec. 1889.
- ii. ETHEL MAY, b. in Chelsea, Mass., 10 June 1885; d. in Aug. 1885.



## EIGHTH GENERATION.

235. DANIEL ROBINSON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edmund G.*,<sup>7</sup> *Edmund*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hartford, Ct., 6 May 1851; married 16 Feb. 1876, HENRIETTA ATWOOD COLLINS, daughter of Erastus and Mary (Atwood) Collins, born in Hartford, 11 April 1849. He graduated Yale in 1874, and commenced life as a clerk in the wholesale dry-goods business. Later he became a clerk in the Hartford National Bank, but later he was a partner in the firm of Howe & Collins, brokers; a director in the National Exchange Bank, and the Conn. Fire Insurance Co. He was a member of the Delta Kappa Epsilon, and the University Club.  
Children born in Hartford:
268. i. EDMUND GRANT,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 Nov. 1883.  
ii. HENRIETTA COLLINS, b. 4 July 1885; m. in 1906, Clement Scott, son of Frank H. Scott of New York.  
Children:  
1. *Clement*, b. 4 July 1914.  
2. *Henrietta A.*, b. 27 May 1917.  
3. *Marjorie F.*, b. 25 June 1919.  
iii. MARJORIE FRANCES, b. 15 June 1887; m. in 1913, Maynard T. Hazen, son of A. W. and Mary (Thompson) Hazen. No issue.
236. WILLIAM RICHARDSON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William R.*,<sup>7</sup> *George W.*,<sup>6</sup> *Washington*,<sup>5</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hamtramck, Mich., 17 Aug. 1894; married 16 Sept. 1912, VERA MINNIE KELLY, daughter of George H. and Susie (Myers) Kelly, born in Detroit, Mich., 16 Feb. 1896.  
Child (legally adopted):  
i. WILLIAM RICHARDSON,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 Sept. 1919.
237. HAZEN HENRY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William R.*,<sup>7</sup> *George W.*,<sup>6</sup> *Washington*,<sup>5</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hamtramck, Mich., 25 Feb. 1896; married 3 April 1920, LILLIAN SOPHIA JASTER, daughter of John H. and Minnie C. (Hardell) Jaster, born in Bay City, Mich., 23 Aug. 1896. They live in Detroit, Mich.  
Child:  
i. JUSTINE LOUISE,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1922.
238. GEORGE W.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Ichabod*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milo, Me., 11 Jan. 1890; married 22 Oct. 1921, RUTH WALLACE SEARLES, daughter of Robert F. and Harriet D. (Rice) Searles, born in Salem, Mass., 29 Aug. 1898. He served in the World war, as Capt. of 350th F. A., Battery E, with A. E. F. in France. He is now (1928) living in Lynn, Mass., where he is engaged in the practice of law.



## Children born in Lynn:

- i. SARAH WELLINGTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 May 1925.
- ii. LELAND BARTLETT, b. 12 July 1926.

239. GEORGE RODGERS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*J. Elbert,<sup>7</sup> Julius,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richwood, O., 23 April 1872; married 25 Jan. 1894, MARY LILLIAN DAVIS.

## Children:

- i. NED E.,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1896.
- ii. ELBERT D., b. 11 April 1899.

240. EMERSON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Levi B.,<sup>7</sup> Emerson,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 4 March 1863; married 30 May 1886, MINNIE LOUISE KIRSTEN. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y. He was engaged in trade in N. Y. City. He died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1916.

## Children born in Brooklyn:

- 269. i. JULIAN BIGELOW,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 Feb. 1887.
- ii. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 2 Oct. 1895; m. 16 Aug. 1922, SENOR A. Gonzales-Prada, an attache of the Peruvian Legation at Washington, D. C.

241. CLARENCE EMERSON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Amariah,<sup>7</sup> Thaddeus,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Thaddeus,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Feb. 1861; married 21 March 1889, MARION A. BENNETT of Marlborough. He died in Marlborough, 19 April 1920.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. A SON<sup>9</sup> (stillborn), 12 Oct. 1890.
- ii. MAITLAND BENNETT, b. 10 Feb. 1908.

242. SUMNER LORING<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William N.,<sup>7</sup> William L.,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Thaddeus,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 Nov. 1852; married 18 Sept. 1877, SARAH EMILY GRAVES, daughter of Robert N. Graves, born in 1862, died in Marlborough, 10 Aug. 1903. He married second, 15 Dec. 1904, MRS. HELEN C. (SMITH) BARTON, born 21 July 1853, died 9 June 1913. He married third, 7 Oct. 1914, ALICE A. WILSON. They lived in Marlborough.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- 270. i. ERNEST AUGUSTUS,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 Aug. 1878.
- 271. ii. ELTON E., b. 4 Feb. 1882.

243. ELMER DWIGHT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William N.,<sup>7</sup> William L.,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Thaddeus,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 Sept. 1860; married 10 Sept. 1884, LEONORA M. BEMIS. He graduated from Mass. Agricultural College, in the Class of 1881, and soon became interested in the local Grange and later became master of the State Grange 1881-1887. He was Trustee of the Mass. Agricultural College 1893 till the time of his death, and for several years was Statistical



Agent for the Dept. of Agriculture for the State. He died in Marlborough, Mass., 1924.

Children born in Marlborough:

272. i. WILLIAM L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 July 1885.
- ii. LEROY MARTIN, b. 19 March 1891; m. 22 Sept. 1913, Josephine V. Cain. No children.
- iii. ELIZABETH L., b. 9 March 1895; m. Perley S. Bemis, and now (1928) lives in Harrisville, N. H.

Children:

1. Elmer Howe, b. 16 Aug. 1924.
2. Helen Marion, b. 29 April 1926.

244. WALTER WARREN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles M.*,<sup>7</sup> *William L.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 April 1856; married 5 Jan. 1881, SUSAN W. FELTON, daughter of William H. Felton, born in Peabody, Mass., 15 Feb. 1854, died in Marlborough, 20 Nov. 1889. He married second, 29 Nov. 1893, ALICE A. JENKINS. They lived in Marlborough. He died 10 June 1925.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. RUTH L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 May 1895.
- ii. ETHEL G., b. 2 March 1897; d. 27 Nov. 1901.
- iii. GEORGE F., b. 3 Feb. 1901.

245. HERBERT MARSHALL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles M.*,<sup>7</sup> *William L.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Oct. 1862; married HATTIE E. NICHOLS. They live in Worcester.

Children born in Worcester:

273. i. ARTHUR BOWKER,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 Jan. 1885.
274. ii. RAYMOND MARSHALL, b. 3 June 1887.
275. iii. WALTER NICHOLS, b. 7 Jan. 1902.

246. LEWIS ALVIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>7</sup> *Eber*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 Dec. 1861; married 11 Dec. 1895, CLARA BELLE BURGESS, daughter of Leander and Sarah (Langelier) Burgess, born in Marlborough, 22 Feb. 1872. He is a machinist, and has been for many years superintendent for C. G. Allen Co. in Barre, Mass., where he is now (1928) living.

Children born in Northboro:

- i. MILDRED ANN,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Feb. 1897; d. 12 Oct. 1897.

247. JOSIAH WILDER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Stephen A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Elbridge*,<sup>6</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 31 July 1869; married 8 Oct. 1902, AMY SPENCER AUSTIN, daughter of Lemuel A. and Ellen (Post) Austin, born in New Haven, Ct., 9 July 1876, a graduate of the Yale School of Music. He is a civil engineer, graduate of Mass. Institute of Technology. He lived in Boston until 1896, when he moved to New Haven. He was a 2nd Lieut. in the U. S. Vol. Engineers in the Spanish American war.



## Children born in New Haven:

- i. MADELIENE AUSTIN,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 Nov. 1904; graduate of the Hartford Hospital Training School, 1926.
- ii. WILDER, b. 16 Nov. 1914.
- iii. HELEN ELIZABETH, b. 7 March 1917.

248. ELBRIDGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Stephen A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Elbridge*,<sup>6</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Oct. 1871; married MAY HANNUN.

## Children:

- i. STEPHEN R.,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); d. about 1920.
- ii. ANNA WILDER, b. (no date given).
- iii. ELBRIDGE LEWIS, b. 1911.

249. PHINEAS OSBORNE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Phineas H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hanover, Me., 21 Feb. 1842; married in 1865, MARY PENNEL.

## Child:

- i. JAMES E.,<sup>9</sup> b. in June 1867.

250. FREDERICK BARDEN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Alonzo A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hanover, Me., 21 Dec. 1855; married 22 Dec. 1883, AGNES LOUIS HASTINGS, daughter of John D. and Emma (Kimball) Hastings, born 13 July 1859. They lived in Bethel, Me.

## Children:

- i. ALICE LOUISE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Dec. 1887; d. in Jan. 1888.

276. ii. JOHN HASTINGS, b. 7 June 1891.

251. CHARLES MELVIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Alonzo*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salem, N. H., 22 Dec. 1854; married 17 Oct. 1877, LIZZIE M. RICHARDSON of Woburn, Mass.

## Children:

- i. EDITH MARIAN,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Nov. 1883.
- ii. ADELBERT MELVIN, b. 12 July 1885; d. 26 Aug. 1885.

252. JOHN CLEON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Rufus L.*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Claremont, N. H., in Dec. 1869; married in July 1891, SOPHIA CHADWICK. They lived in Newport and Claremont, N. H.

## Children born in Newport:

- i. GEORGE R.,<sup>9</sup> b. in 1891.
- ii. MILDRED E., b. in 1896.

253. HARRY WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joseph W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Horace*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Acworth, N. H., 22 Aug. 1869; married 7 Nov. 1893, JOSEPHINE E. LAWTON, born in Cincinnati, O., 1 Feb. 1876. They lived in New York City.

## Children:

- i. WARREN EMERSON,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 Sept. 1894.
- ii. ADELAIDE ESTELLE, b. 6 March 1896.



254. LEWIS B.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Asa B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Amory*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Mexico, N. Y., 29 July 1852; married 9 Oct. 1878, ELLA C. REED, born in Little Falls, N. Y., 5 Feb. 1855. They lived in Auburn, N. Y.

Children:

- i. RAYMOND REED,<sup>9</sup> b. in Little Falls, N. Y., 23 May 1882.
- ii. ANNA M., b. in Jordan, N. Y., 24 Oct. 1883.

255. FRANK J.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Chauncey B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Amory*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Seneca, N. Y., 21 Aug. 1859; married MARY BECKWORTH, born 16 Nov. 1860.

Children:

- i. CHAUNCEY LEROY,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 Feb. 1881.
- ii. BERTHA MAY, b. 6 Dec. 1882.
- iii. FLORENCE MARGUERITE, b. 12 Aug. 1896.

256. HERBERT CROMBIE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Henry C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Amory*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fulton, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1872; married 14 Sept. 1892, GEORGIA VAN WAGENER EMERY, born in Fulton, 16 March 1871. He graduated Cornell University, B. L. 1892, A. B. 1896. In 1897 he was Secretary of the President of the University, and was a journalist, and a contributor to various periodicals.

Children:

- i. HENRY VAN WAGENER,<sup>9</sup> b. in Fulton, 15 June 1896.

257. HERRICK L.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Simeon P. B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bingham, Pa., 18 Nov. 1843; married 4 July 1864, EMMA SUSANNAH BISHOP, daughter of George W. Bishop, born 21 Aug. 1847. He died in Bingham, 23 Nov. 1869. She married second, WILLIAM HOWARD.

Children born in Bingham:

- i. CORA N.,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 July 1866; m. 25 Nov. 1908, Thomas Riley. They live in Potter Co., Pa.
- ii. SIMEON R., b. 4 Jan. 1869.

258. LAVERN BUCK<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Simeon P. B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Potter Co., Pa., 6 Aug. 1852; married 14 April 1880, ELLA ESTELLE DANIELS, daughter of Joseph and Jane (Bassett) Daniels, born 20 Nov. 1858. He is a farmer and lives in Bingham Township, Pa. She died 29 Sept. 1889. He married second, 17 Dec. 1890, MARY ISABEL DANIELS, sister of his first wife, born 3 April 1866.

Children, born in Bingham:

277. i. CLINTON LAVERN,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 July 1887.
- ii. NELLIE ESTELLE, b. 12 Sept. 1889; m. 29 Sept. 1915, Thomas Vernoooy, son of William and Emma (Wood) Vernoooy, b. 10 March 1890. They live at Middletown, N. Y., where he is engaged in the Life Insurance business.



## Children:

1. *Robert*, b. 30 March 1918.
2. *Richard*, b. 14 Sept. 1920.
3. *Jean Marie*, b. 14 March 1923.
4. *Kenneth Hugh*, b. 6 Oct. 1925.

## By second wife:

- iii. LOUISA HAZEL, b. 24 Oct. 1891; m. 25 July 1917, Lewis W. Morley, son of Jasper W. and Eliza L. (Rogers) Morley, b. 4 June 1891. He was formerly an instructor in the State College, Pa., and now is the Secretary of the American Jersey City Club of N. Y. City, and lives in South Orange, N. J.

## Children:

1. *Elizabeth Louise*, b. 13 Feb. 1920, at State College, Pa.
  2. *Donald Howe*, b. 31 Jan. 1923, at State College.
- iv. MABEL JANE, b. 1 May 1893; m. 11 Sept. 1919, Lawrence Evered Howe, son of Theo. C. and May (Stevens) Howe. He is a chiropractor, and lives in Galetton, Pa.

## Children:

1. *Hazel Joyce*, b. 23 Feb. 1922.
- v. JOSEPH SIMEON, b. 16 Dec. 1895; d. 27 Aug. 1896.
- vi. NINA RUTH, b. 6 March 1898; m. 12 Nov. 1924, Carl V. Clark, son of Elsworth and Maud (Fulman) Clark. They live in Independence, N. Y.
278. vii. LAVERN BURDETTE, b. 18 Jan. 1900.

259. JAY VELORUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William N.*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Allegany Co., N. Y., 11 March 1853; married in 1872, MARY BISSELL, born 18 May 1851. She died, and he married second, MARTHA HOUSE. He was a farmer and carpenter, and has lived in Michigan, Illinois and Allegany Co., N. Y.

## Children:

- i. INDIA LOUISE,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 Nov. 1874; d. 1893, in Albion, Mich.
279. ii. DALLAS NELSON, b. 24 Aug. 1877.
- iii. MABEL ELIZA, b. 14 Nov. 18—; d. in Reed City, Mich.

260. ALBERT DURAND<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William N.*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born near Andover, N. Y., 21 April 1855; married 15 May, 1881, CARRIE ELMANETTE CASE, daughter of Joel and Clarissa (Tinkham) Case, born 31 Oct. 1852. She graduated from the State Normal School and taught school for several years. He was a graduate from the same school, and taught in Andover and Whitesville, N. Y., and has served as supervisor of Independence township, and is at the present time (1926) President of the Whitesville National Bank.

## Children:

280. i. LOUIS FAYETTE,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 Feb. 1882.
281. ii. ALBERT DYER, b. 24 Nov. 1890.

261. MANLEY N.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Martin*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Groton, N. Y., 12 Jan. 1842; married MARY DAVEY. She died and he mar-



ried second, ANGELINE M. JEWELL. He enlisted 15 April 1862, in Co. K, 137th Regt. N. Y. Vols. and was discharged 29 June 1865. He died in Groton, N. Y., 7 April 1891.

Children:

- i. MANLEY F.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1867; d. 1870.
- ii. PERNELLY, b. 1869; d. 1870.

262. DAVID WESLEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Martin*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Groton, N. Y., about 1843; married ELIZABETH COOK. He died 1918.

Children:

282. i. ADELBERT WESLEY,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date).
- ii. IDA, b. (no date); m. a Mr. Krause; m. 2nd a Mr. Fish.  
Child by first husband:  
1. *Adelbert Wesley*.

263. GEORGE RILEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bingham, Pa., 15 Sept. 1849; married AMY MARIA SMITH. They moved from Bingham, Pa., to Long Beach, Calif.

Children:

- i. FRANK CLINTON,<sup>9</sup> b. in Bingham, 30 May 1876; m. and lives in Lowney, Calif.
- ii. HARVEY EARL, b. 17 Sept. 1884, in Genesee Township, Pa. He lives in Long Beach, Calif.
- iii. GEORGE ELBERT, b. in Bingham, 17 March 1886; m. a girl by the name of Millen, and they live in Washington State.

264. WILLIAM L.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bingham, Pa., (no date given); married PSADORE ROGERS, daughter of John and ——— (Whithey) Rogers. They live at Downey, Calif.

Children:

- i. NORA B.,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 May 1890; d. 14 May 1907.
- ii. LEON A., b. 13 Oct. 1896; m. and lives in Olean, N. Y.
- iv. DELIOU B., b. 11 May 1903; m. George Brizzie, and lives in Canisteo, N. Y.

265. REUBEN N.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 23 May 1861; married 8 April 1896, HULDAH A. TARBOX, daughter of Willis and Roseltha (Shutts) Tarbox, born in 1872; died 13 Dec. 1911. He died in Bingham, 27 July 1925. They lived in Bingham.

Children:

- i. ROSA L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 Jan. 1898; m. 23 May 1918, Arling M. Barker, son of Charles and Betty (Monroe) Barker. They lived for a time in Bingham, but they are now (1926) living in Ulysses, Pa.

Children:

1. *Vivian J.*, b. 23 May 1919.
2. *R. Maria*, b. 14 July 1921.
3. *Charles R.*, b. 23 Aug. 1923.
4. *Aurelia L.*, b. 14 July 1925.



266. DANIEL M.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 17 Sept. 1865; married 30 April 1896, ETHEL GARDNER. They are now (1926) living at Genesee, Pa.

Children:

- i. LILLIAN,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 Dec. 1896.
- ii. HAROLD, b. 18 Feb. 1898.
- iii. LEWIS, b. 2 May —.
- iv. VIOLET.

267. ELMER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac W.*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 16 March 1864; married 18 Sept. 1892 SUSAN —. She married second, ALFRED G. GRIGGS of Abington, Ct., 1921.

Children:

- i. THERA ETHELIN,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 April 1894; m. 10 Oct. 1914, Howard Stimpson Ellsworth.
- ii. RHENA FRANCES, b. 7 July 1896; m. 22 June 1917, Raymond Earl Angell.
283. iii. HARVEY QUINTON, b. 9 March 1899.
- iv. VICTOR JEWETT, b. 25 July 1901; m. 13 Feb. 1922, Isabel Frances Benham in Brooklyn, Conn.
- v. KERMIT BENNETT, b. 25 Nov. 1907.
- vi. RUTH ELIZABETH, b. 27 March 1912.



## NINTH GENERATION.

268. EDMUND GRANT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Daniel R.*,<sup>8</sup> *Edmund G.*,<sup>7</sup> *Edmund*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hartford, Ct., 22 Nov. 1883; married 28 July 1914, ELEANOR LOUISE WHITE, daughter of William Emerson and Jessie (Thompson) White. He graduated Yale 1906, and is professor of political science in the University at Tuscaloosa, Ala., where he now (1926) lives.

Children:

- i. DANIEL ROBINSON,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 Sept. 1915.
- ii. WILLIAM EMERSON WHITE, b. 5 June 1920.

269. JULIAN BIGELOW<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Emerson*,<sup>8</sup> *Levi B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Emerson*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 2 Feb. 1887; married in June 1907, MARION CLAPP. She secured a divorce, and he married again (no name given).

Children:

- i. KATHERINE ELIZABETH,<sup>10</sup> b. 1910.
- ii. GEORGIANNA, b. 1913.

270. ERNEST AUGUSTUS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Sumner L.*,<sup>8</sup> *William N.*,<sup>7</sup> *William L.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 Aug. 1878; married 30 June 1904, EMMA H. TEMPLE.

Children:

- i. KENNETH C.,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 Dec. 1905.

271. ELTON E.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Sumner L.*,<sup>8</sup> *William N.*,<sup>7</sup> *William L.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Feb. 1882; married 11 Oct. 1900, ROSANNA E. LOVELY, born in Feb. 1883, died 30 Jan. 1908. He married second, 26 Oct. 1910, IDA CHAPUT. They lived in Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELTON L.,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 Oct. 1911.
- ii. GEORGE F. X., b. 3 May 1920.

272. WILLIAM L.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Elmer D.*,<sup>8</sup> *William N.*,<sup>7</sup> *William L.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 July 1885; married 31 Aug. 1909, E. MILDRED WALKER. They lived in Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ESTHER LEONORA,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 Sept. 1910.
- ii. DWIGHT WALKER, b. 30 June 1912.

273. ARTHUR BOWKER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Herbert M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Charles M.*,<sup>7</sup> *William L.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>),



born in Worcester, Mass., 16 Jan. 1885; married 24 June 1908, BESSIE SUTHERLAND STEELE.

Children:

- i. DONALD ARTHUR.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. THELMA STEELE.
- iii. RICHARD NESBIT.
- iv. ARTHUR BOWKER.

274. RAYMOND MARSHALL<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Herbert M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Charles M.*,<sup>7</sup> *William L.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 3 June 1887; married 18 June 1913, FLORENCE MYRA DAVIS. She died 20 Oct. 1918. He married second, 11 May 1923, MYRTA HOWARD WEDGE. They live in Worcester.

Children:

- i. DOROTHY DAVIS.<sup>10</sup>

275. WALTER NICHOLS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Herbert M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Charles M.*,<sup>7</sup> *William L.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Thaddeus*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 7 Jan. 1902; married 23 July 1924, ELIZABERH JANE EATON.

Children:

- i. WALTER NICHOLS.<sup>10</sup>

276. JOHN HASTINGS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Frederick B.*,<sup>8</sup> *Alonzo A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Asa*,<sup>4</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bethel, Me., 7 June 1891; married 25 June 1914, EDITH BERRY KIMBALL, daughter of B. W. and Anna (Berry) Kimball of Bethel, born 23 July 1893. They now (1928) live in Bethel, Me.

Children:

- i. AGNES MARION,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 March 1915.
- ii. RODNEY KIMBALL, b. 13 Dec. 1917.

277. CLINTON LAVERN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Lavern B.*,<sup>8</sup> *Simeon P. B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Potter Co., Pa., 13 July 1887; married in Aug. 1904, LUCY ALLEN, daughter of Francis M. and Katherine Jane (Swarts) Allen, born 21 June 1885. They live in Lawrenceville, Pa., where he runs a lumber business.

Children:

- i. RAYMOND,<sup>10</sup> b. 6 Oct. 1906; m. Anna ——— of Lawrenceville.
- ii. CLINTON LAWRENCE, b. 8 Feb. 1908.
- iii. HAZEL IRENE, b. 26 July 1910.
- iv. VIVIAN FAY, b. 16 May 1911.
- v. WILLARD ARTHUR, b. 6 Oct. 1915.
- vi. KENDRICK WALTER, b. 19 March 1920.
- vii. CAROL ELOISE, b. 17 Aug. 1924.

278. LAVERN BURDETTE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Lavern B.*,<sup>8</sup> *Simeon P. B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Potter Co., Pa., 18 Jan. 1900; married 19 Apr 1922, VIOLA



TEATER, daughter of Benjamin and Minnie (Spencer) Teater, born 22 Oct. 1902.

Child:

- i. PHYLLIS LORAIN<sup>10</sup>, b. 26 July 1924.

279. DALLAS NELSON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Jay V.*,<sup>8</sup> *Wm. Nelson*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 24 Aug. 1877; married 26 Nov. 1902, ANGELINE DEXTER, daughter of Clinton Dexter, born 14 July 1881. They live at Whitesville, N. Y., where he is farmer.

Children:

- i. SYLVIA MARIA,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 Sept. 1903; m. 19 Sept. 1923, Charles Leo Still.
- ii. CLINTON DEXTER, b. 1 April 1913.

280. LOUIS FAYETTE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Albert D.*,<sup>8</sup> *Wm. Nelson*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Andover, N. Y., 2 Feb. 1882; married 22 Feb. 1907, HARRIET AZUBA BASSETT, daughter of William Allison and Oriel (Seeley) Bassett, born 29 Dec. 1887. They lived in Andover and Whitesville, N. Y., and for many years he was rural mail carrier from Whitesville.

Children born in Whitesville:

- i. RUTH ELMANETTE,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 Aug. 1908.
- ii. RALPH BASSETT, b. 30 April 1910.
- iii. RICHARD ALLISON, b. 7 Jan. 1923.

281. ALBERT DYER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Albert D.*,<sup>8</sup> *Wm. Nelson*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Whitesville, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1890; married 21 April 1915, MARTHA ANNA ELSTON, daughter of Jacob Tice and Anna (Strode) Elston, born in Montana, 6 Nov. 1892, educated in the Elmira Public Schools, and graduated from Elmira College, in 1814. He graduated from the Whitesville High School and the Elmira Business College. After working in Elmira, he went to Libertyville, Ill., where he had charge of the Mail-order Dept. of the Sheldon School of Scientific Salesmanship. He lived in Libertyville, Ill., and now (1926) lives in Wellsville, N. Y., where he is engaged in the real estate business.

Children born in Wellsville:

- i. ESSTON JAMES,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 Feb. 1917.
- ii. FORDYCE LEE, b. 1 March 1920.

282. ADELBERT WESLEY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*David W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Martin*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born (date not given); married MARY DAVENPORT. They lived at Groton, N. Y.

Children born at Groton:

- i. CLARENCE,<sup>10</sup> b. (no date); m. and lives at Ithaca, N. Y.
284. ii. LAWRENCE, b. (no date); m. Blanche Miller.



283. HARVEY QUINTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Elmer*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac W.*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 9 March 1899; married 18 Aug. 1921, ELSIE ANN BOWEN of Newport, Vt. They lived in Windsor, Ct.

Children:

- i. BARBARA FRANCIS,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 Oct. 1922; d. 23 Nov. 1922.
- ii. HARVEY QUINTON, b. 14 July 1924.
- iii. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 30 Oct. 1925.



## TENTH GENERATION.

284. LAWRENCE<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Adelbert W.*,<sup>9</sup> *David W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Martin*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Martin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Groton, N. Y., (date not given); married BLANCHE MILLER. They live in Ithaca, N. Y.

Children:

- i. LAWRENCE.<sup>11</sup>



# EDWARD HOWE

## OF LYNN, MASS.

From Hotten's List of the Early Emigrants, we learn that Edward How with his wife and five children, embarked on the "True-love" for New England on the 19th of Sept. 1635. The names and ages as they appear on the above list, are as follows, viz:—Edward How, husbandman, aged 60, Elizabeth, aged 50, Jeremie, aged 21, Sara, aged 12, Ephraim, aged 9, Isaac, aged 7, Wm., aged 6. On reaching this country, they settled at what is now known as Lynn, Mass. He was admitted freeman 8 Dec. 1636. Evidently he was a man of much ability, of good report, and a highly respected citizen. He was chosen deputy to the General Court in 1638, and in the same year, his name appeared on the list of land-owners in Lynn, as having 210 acres.

He died very suddenly in April 1639, and his widow was appointed by the General Court to administer his estate on 22 May 1639.

His death is mentioned in Winthrop's History of New England, p. 355, as follows: "One Mr. Howe of Lynn, a godly man, and a deputy of the last general court, after the court was ended, and he had dined, being in health as he used to be, went to pass over to Charlestown, and being alone, he was presently after found upon the strand, being there (as it seemed) waiting for the boat, which came soon after."

Concerning his ancestry, we have but little information. There has long been a tradition in the family that he came from London, Eng., and there seems to be a probability that the tradition may have some foundation.

It is certain that there were Howes in Lynn previous to 1635, but of whom we have very little information. Capt. Daniel Howe (who has been supposed by some, to have been a brother) was in Lynn, as early as 1630, only two years after the settlement of Boston and Salem, and there was an Ephraim and an Edward Howe in Lynn about the same time. From the Court records we learn there was an Edward Howe who was fined for the illegal sale of intoxicating liquors in Lynn, in 1633.

Lewis and Newhall (History of Lynn) supposed him to be identical with the Edward who came in the "Truelove," but we find nothing to confirm the supposition, nor do we find any record as to what became of him.

Much of the information that we have concerning the Howe families of Lynn, seems to be vague traditions and supposition, and



it is largely owing to the fact that the records of Lynn, for the first sixty years are missing.

We have the names of six children, but there were probably others.

Children :

2. i. JEREMIAH,<sup>2</sup> b. in England, about 1614.
3. ii. JOSEPH, b. in England.
- iii. SARAH, b. in England, about 1623; no further record.
4. iv. EPHRAIM, b. in England, about 1626.
5. v. ISAAC, b. in England, about 1628.
6. vi. WILLIAM, b. in England, about 1629.



## SECOND GENERATION.

2. JEREMIAH<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Edward*<sup>1</sup>), was born in England about 1614; came to this country with his father in the "Truelove" in 1635, being at that time 21 years of age. It is quite certain that he lived in Lynn a few years. He probably moved from Lynn to New Haven, Ct., as early as 1644. He married ELIZABETH ———, (ancestry unknown). The records of New Haven show that he was a lot owner there in 1643, and also that he took the oath of fidelity 2 May 1647. He was dismissed from the church in Lynn in 1645, and in the same year his name appears as one of the members of Centre Church in New Haven. He probably kept a public inn, for he was licensed "to sell strong water by pints or quarts." (New Haven Col. Records 1638-1640, p. 94, 140, 368). He and his brother Ephraim afterwards settled in Wallingford, Ct. His name and the names of his sons Zachariah and Nathaniel, are found among those of the first settlers, proprietors and taxpayers of Wallingford. (Davis' History of Wallingford, Ct., p. 78, 85-6). His will dated 11-15-1677, is recorded in New Haven probate Records, Vol. 2, p. 77. In this will it is recited that he is a mariner and is about to sail for the Barbadoes, and he leaves everything to his wife Eliza. (Elizabeth). Appended to the will is the following: "We whose names are underwritten do hereby signify and declare that we are fully satisfied." (Signed)

Zachary How.  
Nathaniel How.  
Jeremiah How.  
Joseph How.

The will of Elizabeth How bearing date of 11-19-1690, is also of record in the New Haven Probate Records, in which she mentioned her sons Zachariah, Nathaniel, Jeremy, Joseph, and John, and her grand-child "Lidia," probably Lydia, daughter of her son Nathaniel, born 6 Nov. 1675. In the will her son John is named as Executor. The same records show that "widow Eliz'h died 1-23-1695-6. It would seem, therefore, to be quite reasonable to say Jeremiah had two children, Zachariah and Nathaniel, born (probably in Lynn) before he went to New Haven. He died in New Haven 11-16-1690-1 (16 Jan. 1690-1).

Children:

7. i. ZACHARIAH,<sup>3</sup> b. probably in Lynn.
8. ii. NATHANIEL, b. probably in Lynn.
- iii. ELIZABETH, bapt. in New Haven, Conn., 30 March 1645; m. in May 1669, James Redfield, son of William and Rebecca Redfield, b. 1644, and d. 1723. She d. previous to 1690.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. in New Haven, 31 May 1670.
2. *Sarah*, b. about 1673; m. Daniel Frost.
3. *Theophilus*, b. about 1682; m. 24 Dec. 1706. Priscilla Grinnell.



- iv. BATHSHEBA, b. in New Haven, 15 May 1648; m. 23 Oct. 1677, John Dixwell the regicide, under the name of James Davids, as his third wife; he d. in New Haven, 18 March 1688-9. She d. 27 Dec. 1729, aged 81 years.  
Children born in New Haven:
  - 1. *Mary*, b. 9 June 1679.
  - 2. *John*, b. 6 March 1680.
  - 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 14 July 1682.
- 9. v. JEREMIAH, b. in New Haven, 8 July 1650.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. in New Haven, 22 Oct. 1653; d. about 1703. An inventory of his estate was taken in Aug. 1703, which amounted to 153 pounds sterling.
- 10. vii. JOHN, b. in New Haven, 26 June 1656.
- viii. EBENEZER, b. in New Haven, 26 June 1656; not mentioned in his mother's will.

3. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> How (*Edward*<sup>1</sup>), probably born in England. While we have no absolute proof, it would seem to be quite probable that this Joseph How was the son of Edward How of Lynn, and that he came to this country at a later date. He was in Lynn as early as 1640, and married ELIZABETH NEEDHAM, daughter of Edmund Needham of Lynn. This was proven by his will, and the will of Edmund Needham. We learn from the records of the Salem Quarterly Court, 25-11-1641, that Joseph How agreed to go to sea. "We were the first boat that went out, and had the first of fishing. Then other boats went, but the fourth had little or no employment." John Stone, Wm. Harper, Jeremiah Howe (probably his brother), Francis Perry and Joseph Pope also deposed. His widow married second, Samuel Hart.

The mother mentioned below was probably the widow of Edward How of Lynn.

An Inventory of his estate was taken 8-1-1650-1, and amounted to £107-10-8.

#### WILL OF JOSEPH HOW OF LYNN.

This my will & desier \* \* \* \* to take me out of this world \* \* \* \* shall have all the movable in & \* \* \* \* as also the 2 Coues which I \* \* \* \* allso the pide haifer & 3 haifers \* \* \* \* bolocke I leve with my wif to make of to pay all my deats ever on that do mands anything let them be payd & what is left my wife to hav it, the house & Land I leve to my wife untell the Child Elizabeth how of my ow body be 18 yeres of age & then that shee shall have if God despose of hur in marag: but in case the child should die then my wife to have it forever: if god should so order it that my wife should remain my widdow & mary no other man then I leve the land to my wife & hir desposing: the tow cows which we cal monse & spek to be att my mother hows desposing: I mene shee shall have them to hir self, & all so as much of the w marre as shall find them hay if it be required untell my mother be desesed, for hir use, Allso that those which huses the land shall yerly let my mothe(r) have land bring forth Indian & som english & this during her life or else that she shall have so much of the land att hir desposing during hir life as may produse it \* \* \* \* in quantity if six akers of \* \* \* \* eaite Aker of March \* \* \* \*. wne



March & six akers of March \* \* \* \* by march now Acor being in ding as I have \* \* \* \* t is my full mill & desr & hereto hath set my hand this tenth of febewary 1650

And for the oursight of what is wrighten I leve to my father needom & goodman bread.

This that my mother If god take me a way shall haue 2 Acers of Land at the ferder End of ye Lot next goodman breads: Lot that: he bout of goodman poole: I also Liue to my mother 2 coues: namly noncy and speck and them to be her for Euer. and att her desposing: also yt she shall haue as much hay as will sufisantly kepe 2 cous: of ye hether pece of marsh: Liing next goodman bred one ye side and mr foth one ye Eather sid: but when god shall Take my mother a way It shall then Retorn to ye house again I mene ye marsh olnely: this if my Last will and desier: toching: my mother. in presents of Ephraim Howe (probably his brother).

#### Children:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> (she was under 18 in 1651); m. 1st Benjamin Chadwell; m. 2nd John Jewett of Rowley, Mass.; she m. 3d 23 Oct. 1716, Dea. Ezekiel Jewett as his 2nd wife. In a deed from her to her son Samuel Chadwell, made in 1714, and recorded in the Register of Deeds of Essex Co. She is described as "ye only child of Joseph How of Lynn."

4. EPHRAIM<sup>2</sup> HOW (*Edward*<sup>1</sup>), was probably born in London, Eng., about 1625 or 1626; he married ANNE HAUGH, who was born in Bristol, Eng., in 1630. He came to this country with his father in the "Truelove" in 1635, his age being given as 9 years. He was located in New Haven, Ct., as early as 1653, and was a mariner engaged in trade between Boston and Salem. On one of his trips in 1676, he was taken with a severe sickness. Then his vessel (a small ketch containing himself, two of his sons, and three others) was driven out to sea by adverse winds. His two sons and another of his companions died. Then the vessel was wrecked; he and his two surviving companions were cast upon a desolate island near Cape Sable. There his two companions died. Finally after having been seven months upon the island, he was rescued and restored to his family, who had given him up for lost. His unprecedented misfortunes and sufferings were thought worthy of mention by Hubbard in his *History of New England*, and by Cotton Mather in his *Magnalia* (Vol. 2, pp. 343-345. A very elaborate and doleful account of them (said to have been written by the poet Percival) is contained in the "Mariner's Chronicle" published at New Haven in 1834. See also *Essex Antiquarian*, Vol. 2.

He died 8 Sept. 1680; and an inventory of his estate was recorded 30 Dec. 1680 in the New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 1, p. 185, and amounted to 218 pounds. "Jere How" (probably his brother) was one of the appraisers. His widow died about 1711, her estate being given in, as insolvent, 28 Jan. 1711-2.

#### Children born in New Haven:

- II. i. EPHRAIM,<sup>3</sup> b. 3 April 1653.
- ii. SARAH, b. 25 Jan. 1654; m. 10 Aug. 1682, Nathaniel Tuttle

For descendants of Sarah & Nathaniel  
contact C. J. Tuttle  
364890



who was baptized in New Haven 29 Feb. 1652. They moved to Woodbury, Conn., where they joined the church 12 May 1695. He died in Woodbury, 20 Aug. 1721; she d. in Nov. 1743. They had seven children.

- iii. MARY, b. 17 Jan. 1656-7; d. young.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. 1 Sept. 1658; d. on the voyage, 1676.
- 12. v. DANIEL, b. 4 Jan. 1663.
- vi. ISAAC, b. 22 Aug. 1666; he was a mariner and d. in Boston, Mass.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 23 April 1668; m. Daniel Brown.
- viii. ESTHER, b. 18 Nov. 1671; m. 29 Sept. 1692, James Trowbridge.
- ix. MARY, b. 8 Dec. 1674; m. 1694, Daniel Brown (husband of her deceased sister), who was b. 15 Jan. 1664, and d. 4 Oct. 1722. She d. in Stratford, Conn., 6 April 1761.

Children:

- 1. *Daniel*, b. 26 April 1698.
- 2. *Joseph*, b. 1 Dec. 1701; he was the one who wrote the record of his grandfather, Ephraim How.
- 3. *Mary*, b. about 1705; d. young.
- 4. *Isaac*, b. 20 March 1709.
- 5. *Mary*, b. 16 Dec. 1716.

- 5. ISAAC<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Edward*<sup>1</sup>), was probably born in London, Eng., about 1628. He probably lived with his mother several years. We find him in Lynn as late as 1649. He probably married in Lynn, but the name of his wife is unknown, and so far, we have no data concerning his early life, but it is quite probable that he was the Isaac Howe who settled at Greenwich, Ct., about 1686. According to the Greenwich Town Records, we find that a three acre lot was laid out to Isaac Howe, 26 Feb. 1686. It is quite probable that he had a family prior to that date, of which we find no record, and thus far we have the name of one child, but it is quite probable that there were others.

Child:

- 13. i. NATHANIEL.<sup>3</sup>

- 6. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in England, about 1629, came to this country with his father, in the "Truelove" in 1635; as he was only 10 years of age when his father died, he probably lived with his mother in Lynn until he was married. According to Farmer, he was in Dorchester in 1641, but we find but little record or proof of that statement, and Savage doubts if he ever was in Dorchester, but supposed him to be of Concord, Mass., where we find him with his wife Mary. We have no information where he came from to Concord, nor have we any information regarding the ancestry of his wife Mary. They appeared in Concord as early as 1657, and perhaps earlier. It has been supposed that he came with wife Mary from Chelmsford to Concord. His oldest son was born in 1654, but we fail to find a record of his birth on the Concord Records, and he may have been born previous to coming to Concord. William How appears to have been a farmer, and died in Concord, al-



though the records do not give the date of his death. An inventory of his estate was taken 26 April 1676, amounting to £35-01-10, and his widow was granted letters of administration 20 June 1676. She probably married second, 10 April 1677, Christopher Woolie of Concord, as his second wife. She died 26 Dec. 1695.

Children:

14. i. SAMUEL,<sup>3</sup> b. 14 Oct. 1654.
- ii. DANIEL, b. ———; d. 4 June 1657.
- iii. SARAH, b. 17 July 1658; d. 21 Jan. 1659.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 3 Dec. 1660; d. 24 Nov. 1683.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 25 Jan. 1663; d. 1 Feb. 1663.
- vi. MARY, b. 19 July 1665; d. 16 Oct. 1666.



## THIRD GENERATION.

7. ZACHARIAH<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), was probably born in Lynn, Mass., but no date of birth is given. As a child he went to New Haven, with his father, and he took the oath of fidelity in New Haven, 1 May 1660. (New Haven Col. Records, 1638-1649, p. 141). He married 22 March 1667, SARAH GILBERT, (ancestry unknown). They lived a few years in New Haven, but about 1672 they moved to Wallingford, Ct., where he died in June 1703. An inventory of his estate was filed in the Probate Court at New Haven, 12 Aug. 1703, which amounted to 183 pounds. His widow died in Wallingford, 22 Sept. 1740.

## Children:

15. i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> b. 21 Dec. 1667.
16. ii. ZACHARIAH, b. 31 March 1670.
17. iii. NATHANIEL, b. 2 Jan. 1672.
18. iv. MATTHEW, b. 2 Jan. 1672.
- v. SARAH, b. 30 Oct. 1675; m. 9 July 1702, Nathaniel Curtis who was baptized in New Haven, 29 Feb. 1652, "of Branford Church." He probably lived awhile in Wallingford, then moved to Woodbury, Conn., where they joined the church 12 May 1695. He d. there 20 Aug. 1721. She d. in Nov. 1743.
- vi. MARY, b. 14 Dec. 1677.

8. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), was probably born in Lynn, Mass., prior to 1645; married ELIZABETH CURTIS, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Curtis of Dorchester, Mass., who had moved from Dorchester to Wallingford, Ct. She was born in Dorchester, 17 July 1643, and died in Wallingford, Ct., 29 Dec. 1713, aged 70 years. He married second, 9 Aug. 1714, MRS. SARAH CURTIS, widow of Isaac Curtis, (son of Richard and Sarah Curtis) and daughter of Lt. Robert and Sarah (Potter) Foot of Branford, Ct. He was one of the Proprietors of Wallingford, Ct., in 1670, and settled there in 1672. He died in Wallingford, 12 Feb. 1722.

## Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. in New Haven, 27 July 1666; m. 15 March 1684, John Martin.
- ii. A SON, b. in New Haven, 20 Sept. 1669.
- iii. A SON, b. in New Haven, in July 1671.
19. iv. ELIJAH, b. in Wallingford, 9 Sept. 1673.
- v. LYDIA, b. in Wallingford, 6 Nov. 1675.
20. vi. DANIEL, b. in Wallingford, 18 March 1677.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. in Wallingford, 7 Aug. 1680; m. 2 Dec. 1702, Thomas Twiss.

## Children:

- i. Berrill, b. 10 Jan. 1703.

9. JEREMIAH<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Haven, Ct., 8 July 1650; married 29 Oct. 1674, ELIZABETH PECK, daughter of Paul and Martha Peck of Hartford, Ct.; she died,



and he married second, 17 Dec. 1701, ELIZABETH CULVER, who died 17 June 1703. He married third, 9 April 1705, WIDOW MARY COOK. They lived in Wallingford, where he was a farmer, and where he died 22 Sept. 1740.

Children born in Wallingford:

21. i. JEREMIAH,<sup>4</sup> b. 15 Sept. 1675.
- ii. BATHSHEBA, b. 13 Sept. 1677; m. in Aug. 1698, John Stow; m. 2nd Daniel Hubbard.
- iii. EPHRAIM, b. 20 Feb. 1681.
- iv. MATHEW, b. 2 Aug. 1684.
- v. MARI, b. 22 Sept. 1687; probably the Mary who m. John Allyn of Middletown, Conn.
- vi. EBENEZER, b. 3 March 1690.

By second wife:

22. vii. JOSHUA, b. 2 Dec. 1702.

By third wife:

- viii. SARAH, b. 16 April 1709 (?).

10. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Haven, Ct., 26 June 1656; married rather late in life, 5 April 1714, LYDIA SEWARD, daughter of Caleb and Lydia Seward, born 22 May 1689: In 1695 he with others, was given permission to take up a field of forty acres at Daton's Hill, and improve the same for corn. He lived in New Haven at the time of his marriage, but soon after he appears to have lived in Durham, Ct. In 1720 he sold land at Daton's Hill (see New Haven Town Records, Vol. 6, p. 416). According to some of his descendants, he was born in London, Eng., but the records of New Haven disprove the tradition. (They seem to have got mixed in the generation, as without doubt, his father was born in England.) He is said to have died in his 95th year, which if true, would make the year of his death about 1750. His wife died at the age of 46.

Children probably born in Durham:

- i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> b. in Durham, Conn., 24 Dec. 1714; died at the age of 27 years, unm.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 23 March 1717; probably m. Daniel Moulthrop.
- iii. NAOMI, b. 20 April 1720; m. Giles Porter of Haddam, Conn.
- iv. BATHSHEBA, b. 20 April 1720; m. Jeremiah Griswold.
- v. RUTH, b. (no date given); m. Nathan Brister of Guilford, Conn.
23. vi. EPHRAIM, b. in April 1730.

11. EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Ephriam*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Haven, Ct. 3 April 1653; married (name not given). He was a mariner, and sailed with his father. He was lost at sea in 1676.

Child:

- i. RUTH,<sup>4</sup> b. (no date given); m. 18 Oct. 1711, David Tuttle, son of Simon Tuttle of Wallingford, b. 11 Nov. 1680.



12. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Haven, Ct., 4 Jan. 1663; married MARGARET ———. He was a sea faring man, and is said to have died at Surinam, S. A., in June 1705. His widow died prior to 28 Nov. 1723, as on that date, the Wallingford Probate Records (Vol. 5, p. 158) show that there were four children of Margaret How, deceased, then living.

Children:

- i. DANIEL.<sup>4</sup>
- ii. ELIZABETH, wife of Thomas Gilbert.
- iii. LOIS, wife of Caleb Clark (m. 19 Aug. 1722).
- iv. DELIVERANCE, wife of Gershom Beach (m. 26 Dec. 1721), son of Thomas and Phebe (Wilkinson) Beach, b. 23 May 1697; d. in Nov. 1729.

Children:

1. *Ruth*, b. 11 Aug. 1722.
2. *Joanna*, b. 24 Sept. 1724.
3. *Aaron*, b. 23 March 1727.
4. *Gershom*, b. 24 Sept. 1729.

13. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), was probably born in Lynn as early as 1650; the name of his wife is not definitely known, but she is supposed to have been a sister of John Bowers, who was a resident of Greenwich at that time. Prior to the time that he came to Greenwich he had probably lived in New Haven, Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr of Middletown, Ct., in a letter written 9 Dec. 1907, says "The town records of Greenwich, Ct., show that a Nathaniel Howe was a resident of that town in 1686." The records of the Fairfield probate district, which at that date included the town of Greenwich, show that he died 29 June 1692, and that an inventory of his estate was taken on the 25th of the next month. His children were probably born in New Haven; we have the names of only two, but there were probably others.

Children:

24. i. ISAAC,<sup>4</sup> probably born about 1669-72.
25. ii. JOHN, probably born between 1675 and 1685.

14. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 14 Oct. 1654; married 27 March 1673, MARY WOOLIE of Concord, Mass., probably daughter of Christopher Woolie. She died 19 Dec. 1677; he married second, 26 March 1678, MARY NUTTING, daughter of John and Sarah (Eggleston) Nutting, born in Chelmsford, Mass., 16 Jan. 1656. After the death of his first wife, he placed his daughter Mary with a family by the name of Goble, where she afterwards lived until she was married. As will be seen, he had another daughter Mary by his second wife. He lived in Concord until soon after 1700, when he moved to Plainfield, Ct., a new town incorporated in 1699, and his name appears as one of the signers to an agreement of that date, relating to the town organization. Later he was allotted lands there. In 1704 he was a sergeant of the train band there, and in the same year he was named as one of the church committee.



On 17 Dec. 1706, the General Court of Connecticut in answer to a petition; confirmed the title of several of the original, and some of the new settlers, including among the latter Samuel Howe. Mass. Historical Collections, 6 Series, Vol. 3, pp.313-316. In the records of Middlesex Deeds, Vol. 15, p. 564, is a record of a deed dated 1 Nov. 1709, in which "Samuel How Senr sometime of Concord, now of Plainfield, Ct.," conveys land in Concord to Nathaniel Jones of same place. He died in Plainfield in the latter part of 1724. The probate records of Willimantic, Ct., show the probate there on 11 Jan. 1724-5 of the will of Samuel How of Plainfield, carpenter, dated 30 Oct. 1724, and that John How was named as executor. The will mentions his wife Mary, and his sons Samuel and John; it also mentions six daughters, including Mary Farrar, Mary Russell, Sarah White, and the children of Isaac Coyes (Corey) and a deceased daughter Sarah. The same records also show receipts signed by Mary How, widow, Isaac Wheeler for his wife, David Munro for his wife, John Stevens for his wife, John Parkhurst for his wife and Mary Russell and Mary Farrar.

The same records also show the distribution 16 April 1728, of the estate of Mary How, and the mention of her son Samuel, Phebe How guardian of children of her son John, deceased, her daughters Sarah White, Abigail Parkhurst, Deborah Munro, Elizabeth Stevens and Isaac Corey, guardian of children of Sarah Cory, deceased.

Children born in Concord:

- i. MARY,<sup>4</sup> b. 17 Jan. 1674; m. 9 Sept. 1692, George Farrar; he was brought up and lived in the same family with his wife and they lived in Concord.

Children born in Concord:

1. *Joseph*, b. 28 Feb. 1692-3.
2. *Daniel*, b. 30 Nov. 1696.
3. *George*, b. 16 Feb. 1704-5.
4. *Mary*, b. 12 Oct. 1706; m. Abishai Brown of Concord.
5. *Samuel*, b. 28 Sept. 1708; m. Lydia Barrett of Concord.
- ii. SARAH, b. 23 July 1677; d. 4 March 1678-9.

By second wife:

26. iii. SAMUEL, b. 28 May 1679.
- iv. SARAH, b. 1 Aug. 1680; m. 19 Jan. 1699-1700, Isaac Wheeler of Concord; they lived in Concord until about 1704 when they moved to Plainfield, Conn.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. 11 Sept. 1700.
2. *Deborah*, b. 13 Jan. 1701-2.
3. *Mary*, b. 4 March 1703.
4. *Isaac*, b. in Plainfield, 18 Nov. 1704.
5. *Joseph*, b. in Plainfield, 18 April 1709.
6. *Timothy*, b. in Plainfield, 15 March 1717.
- v. MARY, b. 2 Oct. 1682; m. 10 Jan. 1705-6; James Russell of Lexington, Mass., she then being of Cambridge; he was son of Philip and Joanna (Cutler) Russell, b. about 1681. They lived in Cambridge and Lexington. He d. about 1748.

Children:



1. *Mary*, b. 24 July 1706; m. Benjamin Bailey of Stow, Mass.
2. *Joanna*, b. 3 Dec. 1707.
3. *James*, b. 14 Aug. 1709; lived in Cambridge.
4. *Josiah*, b. 28 March 1711; lived in Lexington.
5. *Samuel*, b. 27 Oct. 1712; m. Sarah Briant, and lived in Sudbury, Mass.
6. *Jemima*, b. 8 Sept. 1714; m. John Carruth of Northboro, Mass.
7. *Sarah*, b. 8 Feb. 1716; m. a Creasey, and lived in Groton.
8. *Martha*, b. 8 Feb. 1716.
9. *Abigail*, b. 29 April 1718; m. Dr. Ebenezer Perry of Groton. Mass.
10. *Lucy*, b. 15 April 1720.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 18 Jan. 1683-4.
- vii. DEBORAH, b. 19 Oct. 1685; m. David Munroe.
27. viii. JOHN, b. about 1687.
- ix. JOSIAH, b. 13 July 1689.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. 27 Feb. 1692-3; m. John Parkhurst.
- xi. ELIZABETH, b. 16 Sept. 1694; m. John Stevens.
- xii. SARAH (perhaps a grand daughter); m. Isaac Corey and d. prior to 1724.



## FOURTH GENERATION.

15. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Haven, Ct., 21 Dec. 1667; married HANNAH HEMINWAY, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Cooper) Heminway of East Haven, Ct. They lived in New Haven, where he died about 1752. The New Haven Probate Records under date of 14 Nov. 1752, contain the record of an Inventory of the estate of John How of New Haven, and that Jacob Hemingway was appointed Executor of the will of John How, late of New Haven. The following were mentioned in the settlement of the estate: Hannah How, widow, sons John and Isaac, and daughters Hannah Robertson (Robinson) Mary Pardee, Elizabeth Penfield, Abigail, Lydia and Bathsheba. The same records under date of March 1753, show that the Executor petitioned for Commissioners to divide the land of the estate, and the commissioners reported the division among the heirs, lands being given to six of the daughters named in the will.

## Children:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 9 Feb. 1693; m. Thomas Robinson; she d. in 1756, leaving a son Thomas.
- ii. SARAH, b. 20 Nov. 1695; not named in the will.
- iii. MARY, b. 3 March 1697-8; d. young.
- 28. iv. JOHN, b. 13 Sept. 1700.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 19 Dec. 1702; m. Isaac Penfield.
- 29. vi. ISAAC, b. 18 Feb. 1706.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 3 June 1709— m. ——— Bishop.
- viii. LYDIA, b. in Dec. 1711.
- ix. MARY, b. in 1713; m. Stephen Pardee.
- x. BATHSHEBA.

16. ZACHARIAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Haven, Ct., 30 March 1670; married 17 Feb. 1702, ELIZABETH HEMINGWAY. He died in Wallingford, Ct., 12 May 1712. His will is recorded in the Probate Court at New Haven, and mentions son Zachariah, daughters Thankful and Elizabeth.

## Children born in Wallingford:

- i. THANKFUL,<sup>5</sup> b. 25 Sept. 1705; m. 24 Jan. 1722-3, John Palmer of Branford, Conn.
  - 30. ii. ZACHARIAH, b. 22 Feb. 1708.
  - iii. ELIZABETH, b. 5 April 1711; m. 21 Dec. 1726, Moses Hall, son of Nathaniel Hall, b. 6 June 1706. He d. 15 Feb. 1765.
17. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 2 Jan. 1672; married 15 Oct. 1711, MARY TRACEY (or FREY). Another account says Mary Pray. The Probate Records at New Haven, Vol. 8, p. 244 and 273, show a division of lands of Nathaniel, on 7 May 1753, among the children (except Sarah).



## Children born in Wallingford:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. 1 July 1712; m. 6 Oct. 1741, William Davidson.
- 31. ii. NATHANIEL, b. 20 Oct. 1714.
- iii. SUSANNAH, b. 15 March 1720; d. 24 Dec. 1773.
- iv. SARAH, b. 28 July 1722.
- v. PHILIP, b. 30 July 1725.

18. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 2 Jan. 1672; married 31 Dec. 1717, ELIZABETH WINSTON. They lived in Wallingford, Ct., where he died 24 Dec. 1727. His will dated 21 Dec. 1727, mentions Wife Elizabeth, and two daughters, Elizabeth and Mary. And appointed his wife Elizabeth as Executor of the will. An inventory of his estate was filed in the Probate Court 1 April 1728, amounting to £401.

## Children born in Wallingford:

- i. ELIZABETH.<sup>5</sup>
- ii. MARY.

19. ELIJAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 9 Sept. 1673; married 25 Jan. 1703, MARY BEL-LAMY, daughter of Mathew and Bethia (Ford) Bellamy, born in Saybrook, Ct., in 1676. They lived in Wallingford, where he died 1 March or April 1749.

## Children born in Wallingford:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 28 Oct. 1704; she was probably the "Annah How" of Wallingford who m. 12 Nov. 1729, Stephen Perkins.
- 32. ii. ELIJAH, b. 6 May 1706.
- iii. AARON, b. 4 June 1715; d. 18 Dec. 1738.

20. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 18 March 1677; married MARGERY ———; he married second, SARAH ———. They lived in Wallingford.

## Children born in Wallingford:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. 28 Jan. 1700.
- ii. WAITSTILL, b. 5 July 1701.
- 33. iii. DANIEL, b. about 1709; there is said to have been a son named Daniel who afterwards lived in Waterbury, Conn.

21. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 15 Sept. 1675; married 20 June 1704, JUDITH COOK, daughter of Samuel and Hope (Parker) Cook, born 28 Feb. 1679, died 20 March 1708; he married second, 7 Sept. 1708, MARY COOK, born in Salem, Mass., 15 July 1678; they went to Brookfield, Mass., before 4 March 1722-3. In 1713 he received a grant of eighty acres of land in Brookfield. The only child recorded on the Brookfield records was Bathsheba, born in 1720. His sojourn in Brookfield was only a few years, when he returned to Wallingford, Ct., where he was living in



1745. There were two children recorded in Wallingford; the names of the other children were obtained from other sources.

Children:

34. i. JEREMIAH,<sup>6</sup> b. in Wallingford, 17 Feb. 1705.

By second wife:

- ii. JUDITH, b. 22 Oct. 1709; m. 19 Jan. 1732, as his second wife, Elihu Yale; son of Theophilus and Sarah (Street) Yale of Wallingford, b. 25 May 1703; he d. 31 Dec. 1745, and she m. 2nd Daniel Dutton, and moved to Waterbury.

Children:

1. *Stephen*, b. 17 Oct. 1732.
  2. *Mary*, b. 24 March 1736.
  3. *Sarah*, b. 22 April 1738.
  4. *Elisha*, b. 29 Aug. 1742.
- iii. DINAH, b. in Wallingford, 28 April 1716.
35. iv. ICHABOD, b. 11 Sept. 1717.
- v. BATHSHEBA, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 1 April 1720.

22. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 2 Dec. 1702; married 7 July 1730, ELIZABETH JUDD. They lived in Wallingford, Ct.

Children:

36. i. JOSHUA,<sup>5</sup> b. (no date given).  
There may have been other children.

23. EPHRAIM<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Durham, Ct., in April 1730; married 2 Dec. 1756, DAMARIS SEWARD. They moved to Granville, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 24 March 1806. He was prominent in the church, and held the office of deacon, and was a highly respected citizen. His widow died there in 1836, aged 96 years.

Children born in Granville:

- i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. 2 April 1759; m. Naomi Porter, and moved to Rutland, Vt. He was a Revolutionary soldier.
  - ii. ENOS, b. 14 June 1761; d. in the army, 20 Aug. 1779.
  - iii. ADA, b. 24 June 1763; m. Justus Rose, and had a large family.
37. iv. AMASA,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 July 1765.
- v. DAMARIS, b. 24 Aug. 1767; d. 11 Sept. 1777, of camp distemper.
- vi. EPHRAIM, b. 23 June 1770; d. 6 Sept. 1777.
38. vii. CURTIS, b. 10 May 1772.
- viii. TRYPHENA, b. 12 June 1775; d. 8 Sept. 1777, of camp distemper.
39. ix. EPHRAIM, b. 12 Aug. 1778; m. (int. 23 Jan. 1803) Abigail Gains.
- x. TIMOTHY, b. 17 Oct. 1780; d. about 1790.

24. ISAAC HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), probably born in Lynn or New Haven, Ct., 20 Sept. 1669; married 1 June 1702, ELIZABETH WATERBURY, daughter of David Waterbury of Stamford, Ct., and moved to that place in 1714. At the General Assembly of Connecticut in 1722, he was appointed and



commissioned Ensign of the first company or trainband of Stamford, Ct. He died in New York 7 May 1733.

Children:

- 40. i. NATHANIEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 12 June 1703.
- ii. SARAH, b. 8 Oct. 1704; d. 24 Dec. 1704.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 16 March 1708; m. James Slason, d. 21 Oct. 1758.

Children:

- 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Oct. 1731.
- 2. *Isaac*, b. 17 Oct. 1733.
- 3. *James*, b. 6 Jan. 1736.
- 4. *Sarah*, b. 15 May 1738.
- 5. *Peter*, b. 21 April 1740.
- 6. *Bowers*, b. 23 June 1742.
- 41. iv. ISAAC, b. 6 Jan. 1711.
- 42. v. EPHENETUS, b. in Stamford, about 1717.
- vi. BOWERS, b. in Stamford, 6 Oct. 1718.
- 43. vii. DAVID, b. in Stamford, 14 Jan. 1720-1.
- 44. viii. EBENEZER, b. in Stamford, 4 Aug. 1723.
- 45. ix. JAMES, b. in Stamford, 18 Dec. 1725.

25. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in New Haven, Ct., between 1675 and 1685; married 27 July 1710, COMFORT FINCH of Stamford, Ct. They settled in Greenwich, Ct.

Children:

- 46. i. EBENEZER,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1711.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. 27 June 1713; d. 1759.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 3 April 1716; m. 4 Feb. 1737, Daniel Briggs of Stamford, Conn.

Children:

- i. *Comfort*, b. 14 March 1738.
- 2. *Hannah*, b. 7 Oct. 1739.
- 3. *Mary*, b. 12 Aug. 1741.
- 4. *Esther*, b. 12 May 1743.
- 5. *Daniel*, b. 16 Oct. 1744.
- 6. *Elizabeth*, b. 6 Feb. 1746.
- 47. iv. JOHN, b. 4 June 1719.
- 48. v. SYLVANUS.

26. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Concord, Mass., 28 May 1679; married SARAH ———. They lived in Plainfield, Ct., where he died 31 Aug. 1755.

Children born in Plainfield:

- 49. i. THOMAS,<sup>5</sup> b. probably about 1708.
- ii. MARY, b. 1 March 1714-5; m. in Plainfield, Jedediah Spalding, and d. 17 March 1794.
- iii. SAMUEL.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 26 March 1718.
- 50. v. JOSEPH, b. 18 April 1720.

27. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Concord, Mass., about 1687; married 13 April 1709, PHEBE BUTTERFIELD, daughter of Samuel Butterfield of Chelmsford, Mass.



They lived in Plainfield, where he died in 1727; the records of Plainfield show that an inventory was taken in Sept. 1727, and a distribution of the estate was made on 1 March 1732-3, mentioning his widow Phebe, Josiah his eldest son, John second son, Samuel third son, James fourth son, and his daughter Lucy. The widow died in Plainfield, 3 Dec. 1758.

Children born in Plainfield:

- 51. i. JOSIAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 22 March 1710-11.
- 52. ii. JOHN, b. 6 Aug. 1712.
- 53. iii. SAMUEL, b. 24 June 1716.
- iv. LOUISE or LUCY, b. 8 May 1714; m. Thomas Wheeler.
- v. JAMES, b. 8 Oct. 1718; m. in Plainfield, Conn., 3 Feb. 1742, Joanna Spalding. He was probably the James How that lived in Windham, Conn.; no further record.
- vi. JONATHAN, b. 3 April 1724; d. 13 April 1724.
- 54. vii. JONAS, b. 13 June 1726.



## FIFTH GENERATION.

28. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Haven, Ct., 13 Sept. 1700; married ABIGAIL SUTLIFF, daughter of John Sutliff; she died 22 Jan. 1749, and he married second, 17 July 1754, HANNAH ELWELL, widow of Ebenezer Elwell. He lived in Wallingford, Ct., until about 1734, when he moved to Waterbury, Ct.

## Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>6</sup> b. in Wallingford, Conn., 21 April 1729; m. David Blakeslee.
- 55. ii. SAMUEL, b. in Wallingford, 24 July 1730.
- iii. SARAH, b. in Wallingford, 1 March 1732; m. Cephas Ford; she m. 2nd Abraham Luddington.
- iv. MARTHA, b. in Wallingford, 15 Feb. 1734; m. E. Ford.
- v. HANNAH, b. in Waterbury, Conn., 6 March 1736! m. O. Scott.
- vi. JOHN, b. in Waterbury, 6 April 1738; d. 6 Dec. 1758.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 March 1740.
- viii. MARY, b. 1 May 1742; m. (name not given).

## Children:

- 1. *Timothy Humaston*, b. 6 Nov. 1761.
- 2. *Mary*, b. 8 Nov. 1767.
- ix. LYDIA, b. 10 April 1744; m. S. Potter.
- 56. x. ZACCHEUS, b. 14 Aug. 1746.
- xi. EPHRAIM; there is said to have been a son Ephraim, but we find no record of his birth.

29. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Haven, Ct., 18 Feb. 1706; married THANKFUL ROGERS. They lived in East Haven, Ct., where he died in 1759; his will dated 27 March 1759 was presented to the court in Aug. 1759. He mentions wife Thankful, sons John, Isaac and Andrew, Samuel, William and Joshua, daughters Hannah, Elizabeth and Sarah. The inventory rendered in Jan. 1760, shows an estate of 715 pounds, less debts of 51 pounds. The same record shows the appointment of son Andrew as guardian of the minor children, Samuel, William, Joshua and Sarah under date of March 1761. He appointed his sons John, Isaac and Andrew as executors of the will.

## Children:

- i. THANKFUL,<sup>6</sup> b. 31 Dec. 1731.
- ii. JOHN, b. 22 May 1734.
- iii. HANNAH, b. (no date); d. 7 Nov. 1775, aged 28.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. 22 July 1773, Noah Tucker and lived in New Haven.
- v. ISAAC, b. (no date given); was living in 1760.
- vi. ANDREW, b. (no date given); was executor of his father's will, and died about 1763; an inventory of his estate was filed in the court in Aug. 1763, and in June 1767, the estate was divided among his brothers and sisters, viz;—Samuel, Joshua, John, Hannah, Thankful, Elizabeth and Sarah.
- 57. vii. SAMUEL, b. about 1744.



- viii. WILLIAM, b. (no date given) ; not mentioned in his brother's will.
- ix. SARAH, b. (no date given) ; was living in 1767.
- x. JOSHUA, b. (no date given) ; he was killed at Ft. Hale.

30. ZACHARIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Zachariah*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 22 Feb. 1708; married 25 Nov. 1729, MARY FRISBIE. They lived in Wallingford, Ct., where he died 29 Sept. 1740. His widow married second, Caleb Jones. The New Haven Probate Court Records under date of 16 Nov. 1740, show the will of Zachariah Howe, late of Wallingford, and mentions wife Mary, and children, Mary, Elizabeth, Lucy, Abigail and Mercy. The same records under date of 7 May 1752, show the distribution of the estate of Zachariah, late of Wallingford, between the widow Mary, and the children, Mary, Elizabeth, Lucy, Abigail and Mercy. The same records under date of July 1752, show the appointment of Benjamin Atwater as guardian of Abigail, and under date of Sept. 1753, the court appointed Joseph Wilford of Branford Ct., guardian of Mercy.

Children:

- i. EBENEZER,<sup>6</sup> b. 2 Nov. 1730; d. 4 Jan. 1731.
- ii. MARY, b. 15 Nov. 1731; m. 8 May 1753, Stephen Royce of Cornwall, Conn.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 7 Feb. 1734.
- iv. LUCY, b. (no date given) ; m. 31 Aug. 1758, John Pierce of Cornwall, Conn.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. 27 April 1739; m. 31 Aug. 1758, Thomas Carter or Porter.
- vi. MERCY, b. (no date given) ; m. 31 May 1759, William Johnson.

31. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 20 Oct. 1714; married MARY SUTLIFF, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Savage) Sutliff, born in Durham, Ct., 16 July 1708. He probably died prior to March 1753, as the Probate Court Records show the appointment of John Sutliff of Durham, Ct., as guardian of the minor children of Nathaniel How.

Children:

- i. AARON.<sup>6</sup>
- ii. ZACHARIAH.
- iii. NOAH, b. about 1746.

32. ELIJAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 6 May 1706; married 9 Oct. 1744, HANNAH SHARP. He died in Wallingford, 10 Nov. 1771.

Children born in Wallingford:

- i. ESTHER,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 Dec. 1747; she may be the Esther Howe who m. 10 Aug. 1772, Senance Edeson.
- ii. MARTHA, b. 14 May 1749.
- iii. MARY, b. 14 May 1749.
- iv. JOHN, b. 22 Oct. 1750.



- v. AARON, b. 24 May 1752; probably m. 27 May 1778, Martha Rogers.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 1 April 1754; d. young.
- vii. LYDIA, b. 14 Nov. 1757.

33. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), probably born in Wallingford, Ct., about 1709; married SARAH ———, who died in 1733; he married second, 3 July 1734, ANN BRONSON, daughter of Isaac Bronson of Waterbury, Ct. They lived in Waterbury where he died 22 April 1745.

Children born in Waterbury:

- i. ELNATHAN,<sup>6</sup> b. in July 1733; he was mentioned in his father's will as not being capable of taking care of himself.

By second wife:

- ii. AARON, b. 23 July 1735; d. 2 April 1737.
- iii. ANN, b. 2 Sept. 1737; m. Isaac Tuttle of Woodbury, Conn.
- iv. HULDAH, b. 24 Aug. 1739.
- 58. v. DANIEL, b. 4 Oct. 1741.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 16 Oct. 1743; d. 7 May 1745.

34. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 17 Feb. 1705; married 11 March 1730, ELIZABETH GAYLORD, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Hickox) Gaylord. They lived in Wallingford many years, but in 1747 they moved to Goshen, Ct., where he died 20 Nov. 1783; she died 2 Dec. 1789.

Children born in Wallingford:

- i. JUDITH,<sup>6</sup> b. 19 Dec. 1730; m. 8 Aug. 1754, Jonathan Wadhams.
- 59. ii. JOHN, b. 1 Oct. 1732.
- iii. JEREMIAH, b. 24 Dec. 1734; d. in 1736.
- 60. iv. JEREMIAH, b. 17 Nov. 1736.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Sept. 1738; d. 1 Nov. 1738.
- vi. BENJAMIN, b. 26 Oct. 1739; d. 1 Jan. 1741-2.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. 15 Sept. 1741.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 15 Sept. 1742; m. 27 May 1762, Daniel Norton.
- ix. ESTHER, b. 5 March 1744; m. 26 Nov. 1761, David Merrill.
- x. JOEL, b. 17 March 1745; d. 28 June 1745.
- 61. xi. JOSEPH, b. 9 Nov. 1746.
- xii. RUTH, b. 4 Oct. 1748; m. 27 Feb. 1766, Roger Orvis.

35. ICHABOD<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 11 Sept. 1717; married 27 June 1745, ELIZABETH TUCKER, of Brookfield, Mass; she died in Brookfield, 13 May 1747; he married second, 4 May 1748, PHEBE TENNEY, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Tenney) Tenney of Mendon, Mass., born in Rowley, Mass., 6 Jan. 1716, and died 19 Sept. 1756; he married third, (int. in Dec. 1757) MARGARET LESCHUER. He died in Brookfield, Mass., 31 Jan. 1766. His will dated 15 Jan. 1766, and proved 10 Nov. 1766, mentions wife Margaret, daughter Elizabeth, and sons Ichabod, Amariah and Oliver.

Children born in Brookfield:

- i. ICHABOD,<sup>6</sup> b. 5 April 1749.

*See Cemetery Records,  
Rowley, West Springfield*



- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 April 1751.
- iii. AMARIAH, b. 31 Oct. 1753.
- iv. THOMAS TENNEY, b. 18 Sept. 1756; d. same day.

By third wife:

- v. OLIVER, b. 5 Oct. 1759.

36. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., about 1731; married 19 Oct. 1756, MIRIAM BLACKLEE of Wallingford, Ct. They lived in Meriden Parish, Wallingford, for several years, then moved to Norfolk, Ct., where they lived until about 1783, when they moved to Wells, Vt., where he built the first grist mill in that town. He died there about 1800. His widow married second, MATTHIAS BUTTON.

Children:

- 62. i. DAVID,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 Aug. 1757.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 8 April 1759; d. 15 April 1759.
- iii. ASA, b. 30 March 1760; he may have been the Asa Howe who m. in Jan. 1787, Eunice Buck of Hebron, Conn.
- 63. iv. SAMUEL, b. 26 April 1762.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 20 May 1764; d. 2 June 1764.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 20 June 1767; d. in May 1768.
- vii. EUNICE, bapt. in Norfolk, 25 June 1769; m. Michael Clemons. They lived in Wells, Vt.

Children:

- 1. *Wesley*, m. Lucretia Smith, and d. 1849, aged 46 years.
- 2. *David*, b. Lorilla Hill, and lived in Canton, N. Y.
- 3. *John*, m. Polly Downie, and lived in Illinois.
- 4. *William A.*, m. Eunice McCreep, and moved to Luzerne, N. Y.
- 5. *Polly*, m. Hiram Law, and moved to LeRoy, N. Y.
- 6. *Sarah*, m. Titus Rowe, and d. in 1822, aged 34 years.
- 7. *Rhoda*, m. Adolphus Paul of Royalton, Vt.
- 8. *Eunice*, m. Kyles Paul of Royalton, Vt.
- 9. *Cynthia*, m. Johnson Stevens of Enosburg, Vt.
- 10. *Cordelia*, m. John Lewis of Poultney, Vt.
- viii. JOSHUA, bapt. 20 Oct. 1771; m. Hannah ———.
- ix. RUTH, bapt. 10 July 1774; m. Samuel Stevens, who d. in the War of 1812.

Child:

- 1. *Ada*, b. about 1805; d. in 1823, aged 18 years.
- 64. x. JOSEPH, bapt. 23 Feb. 1777.

37. AMASA<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Granville, Mass., 28 July 1765; married 20 March 1788, SARAH HARRINGTON, daughter of Daniel Harrington of Lanesborough, Mass., born 18 May 1768. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and served in the army from 1780 to the close of the war. He lived successively in Rutland, Vt., New Haven, Vt., Swanton, Vt., Highgate, Vt. In 1813 he settled in Granville, O., and in 1832 he moved to Gallia Co., O. She died 10 April 1840. He died 16 Jan 1853.

Children:

- i. DANIEL,<sup>6</sup> b. in Rutland, Vt., 9 June 1789; m. 6 May 1819,



- Adelia Clark, who was b. in Granville, Mass., 18 Jan. 1799.  
He d. in Granville, Ohio, 20 Sept. 1870.
- ii. ORPHA, b. in Rutland, Vt., 30 June 1791; m. in 1811, Stephen White, and d. in Danville, Ill., 16 April 1864.
  - iii. ADA, b. in New Haven, Vt., 5 April 1793; m. in 1815, Lemuel Rose, b. in Granville, Mass. She d. in Porter, Gallia Co., Ohio., 7 April 1864.
  - iv. NORVAL DOUGLAS, b. in Swanton, Vt., 4 Jan. 1796; m. in 1828, Susan Stevens, b. in Halifax Co., Va. He was a Presbyterian minister.
65. v. HIRAM ROSE, b. in Swanton, Vt., 25 May 1798.
- vi. EPHRAIM, b. in Swanton, Vt., 15 July 1800; m. Mary A. Bright, b. in Green Brier Co., Va. He d. in Jefferson City, Mo., 20 March 1840. She d. 1842.
  - vii. SAMANTHA, b. in Highgate, Vt., 11 May 1802; m. William Farmer, and d. 1830.
66. viii. TIMOTHY WINTER, b. in Highgate, Vt., 12 May 1804.
- ix. AMASA SIMMONS, b. in Highgate, Vt., 9 Aug. 1806; m. 28 Oct. 1828, Melissa Bancroft, daughter of Ethan Bancroft, and lived in Danville, Ill., where she d. 9 Oct. 1862.
  - x. ANNIS GLEASON, b. 9 Aug. 1806; d. 1807, twin sister of Amasa.
38. CURTIS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Granville, Mass., 10 May 1772; married 10 May 1798, SYBIL PHELPS of Swanton, Vt. They lived in Swanton until 1818, when they moved to Granville, O., arriving there after a seven weeks journey, on 2 Nov. 1818. In 1863 he went to live in San Francisco, Calif., where three of his children were living, each over 60 years of age. He died there 16 Jan. 1871, in his 99th year.
- Children born in Swanton:
- i. LUCY DAMARIS,<sup>6</sup> b. 22 Feb. 1799; m. 21 Feb. 1821, Ashley Azariah Bancroft.  
Children:
    - 1. *Curtis*.
    - 2. *Celia Marianne*.
    - 3. *Emily*, b. 20 May 1828.
    - 4. *Hubert*.
    - 5. *Albert*, b. in March 1835.
    - 6. *Melissa*, b. 7 March 1838.
    - 7. *Albert Little*, b. in 1841.
  - ii. BATHSHEBA PHELPS, b. 31 May 1801; m. in Nov. 1825, Justin Hillyer.  
Children:
    - 1. *Munson Curtis*.
    - 2. *Curtis Justin*.
    - 3. *Edgar*, b. 3 Dec. 1830.
    - 4. *Marianne*, b. 9 Nov. 1832.
    - 5. *Edwin Dwight*, b. 17 Nov. 1834.
    - 6. *Isabel*, b. 17 July 1837.
    - 7. *Mark P.*, b. 28 Aug. 1838.
    - 8. *Marianne Celia*, b. 25 Nov. 1841.
    - 9. *Sybil A.*, b. 30 April 1844.
    - 10. *George Brayton*.
67. iii. JOHN MARK, b. 29 Dec. 1802.



- iv. MARIANNE CASSANDRA, b. 16 Aug. 1804 or 5; m. 1 Aug. 1833, Rev. Thomas P. Johnston. He was nearly twenty years a missionary at Smyrna in Asia Minor; afterwards returned and lived in New Haven, Conn., where she d. 24 June 1898.

Children:

1. *Frontis Howe.*
2. *Martha Hall.*
3. *William Curtis.*
4. *Mary Sybil.*
5. *Henry Phelps.*
6. *Virginia Kent.*

68. v. SAMUEL LUKE, b. 5 Aug. 1808.

39. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Granville, Mass., 12 Aug. 1778; married (int. 23 Jan. 1803) ABIGAIL GAINS. They lived in Granville, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 28 Jan. 1849, aged 70 years.

Children born in Granville:

- i. CURTIS,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1805; d. 12 Dec. 1817, aged 12 years. (He was blind several years.)
69. ii. AMASA PROSPER, b. (no date given); m. 26 May 1829, Julian Crocker.
- iii. JULIA, b. (no date given); m. 23 Jan. 1836, William P. Hills of Oneida Co., N. Y.
- iv. NANCY, b. (no date given); m. 2 May 1839, Orvin M. Perkins.
- v. AN INFANT, d. 1811.
- vi. A CHILD, d. 21 Dec. 1812, of chicken pox.

40. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., 12 June 1703; married 5 Nov. or Dec. 1729; SARAH BATES of Stamford, Ct. They moved to Canaan, Litchfield Co., Ct., about 1739. He died in 1795.

Children:

70. i. NATHANIEL,<sup>6</sup> b. in Stamford, Conn., 7 March 1729-30.
  71. ii. SAMUEL, b. in Stamford, Conn., 20 March 1732.
  - iii. SARAH, b. in Stamford, Conn., 19 April 1734; m. 26 Dec. 1764, Samuel Turner.
- Children:
1. *Daniel*, b. in March 1756.
  2. *Elizabeth*, b. 3 Dec. 1757.
  3. *Hannah*, b. 23 June 1759.
  4. *Bates*, b. 30 Oct. 1760.
  5. *Uriah*, b. 4 Dec. 1762.
  6. *Samuel*, b. 8 Feb. 1766.
  7. *Solomon*, b. 20 Oct. 1767.
  8. *Isaac*, b. 16 Oct. 1769.
  9. *Nathaniel*, b. 11 March 1772.
  10. *Josiah*, b. 18 Oct. 1775.
  - iv. ELIZABETH, b. 17 June 1736.
  - v. URIAH, b. 8 Oct. 1738; served in the French and Indian war and d. 1 Sept. 1758, of wounds received at Ticonderoga, 6 July 1758.
  - vi. HANNAH, b. 23 Feb. 1740-1, in Canaan, Conn.
  72. vii. ISAAC, b. 16 Dec. 1743, in Canaan, Conn.



41. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 9 Jan. 1711; married in Feb. 1736, KEZIA MEAD, daughter of Benjamin Mead of Greenwich, Ct. He lived in Stamford several years where he was a well known citizen, and held public office; later he moved to Greenwich, Ct., where he also became a public official. He died in Greenwich, 8 Oct. 1779. (He may have been married twice; there was an Isaac Howe who married 15 Aug. 1734, ABIGAIL WEBB, who died 30 July 1735).

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>6</sup> b. 22 Feb. 1738; m. 11 Jan. 1759, Deliverance Mead of Greenwich, Conn., d. in May 1807.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 19 April 1760.
2. *Sarah*, b. 7 Nov. 1761.
3. *Rachel*, b. 25 Aug. 1763.
4. *Hannah*, b. 10 Aug. 1765.
5. *Jabez*, b. 15 Feb. 1767; d. young.
6. *Robert*, b. 22 Nov. 1768.
7. *Mary*, b. 25 March 1771.
8. *Huldah*, b. 26 Feb. 1773.
9. *Ephraim*, b. 15 March 1775.
10. *Jabez*, b. 22 Aug. 1777.
11. *Zenas*, b. 10 Dec. 1779.

- ii. SARAH, b. 16 June 1739; d. 16 Feb. 1740.

- iii. SARAH, b. 9 June 1741; m. 8 Dec. 1779, Jonas Mead of Greenwich, Conn. They lived in Greenwich, where he was deacon of the church many years. She d. in 1785.

Children:

1. *Noah*.
2. *Mark*.
3. *Jonas*.

- iv. KEZIA, b. 23 Feb. 1743; m. 3 Jan. 1765, Abraham Mead of Greenwich, Conn., where she d. 12 April 1826.

Children:

1. *Deborah*, b. 14 Jan. 1766; d. 22 Sept. 1766.
2. *Deborah*, b. 6 May 1767.
3. *Zophar*, b. 22 Nov. 1768.
4. *Isaac*, b. 8 Dec. 1770.
5. *Esther*, b. 20 Dec. 1773.
6. *Oliver*, b. 13 May 1776; d. 21 Dec. 1777.
7. *Lucy*, b. 14 May 1779; d. 8 Oct. 1780.
8. *Lucy*, b. 12 Sept. 1781; d. 20 Aug. 1783.
9. *Lucy*, b. 19 May 1786.

- v. ELIZABETH, b. 22 Jan. 1745; d. 20 Sept. 1810.

- vi. RACHEL, b. in 1747; d. young.

73. vii. ISAAC, b. 11 Feb. 1749.

42. EPHENETUS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., about 1717; married 7 Feb. 1739-40, MARY MEAD. They lived for a short time in Stamford, then moved to South Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y. They were admitted to the church in South Salem, 12 July 1752. Six of their children were baptized in South Salem, 12 July 1752. He died there 16 Jan. 1772.



## Children:

- 74. i. EPNETUS,<sup>6</sup> b. 7 Jan. 1740-1.
- 75. ii. ISAAC, b. 17 Oct. 1742.
- iii. MARY, b. 8 Dec. 1744.
- iv. ESTHER, b. 16 Sept. 1746.
- v. EBENEZER, b. about 1748; there is said to have been a son Ebenezer, but we find no record of his birth, and his name does not appear among the children that were baptized 12 July 1752. He probably d. young.
- vi. RACHEL, bapt. 12 July 1752.
- vii. MARTHA, bapt. 12 July 1752.
- viii. GIDEON, bapt. 14 July 1754.
- 76. ix. JESSE, bapt. in Norfolk, Conn., 6 April 1757.
- x. SARAH, bapt. in South Salem, N. Y., 24 June 1759.
- 77. xi. DAVID, bapt. 15 Nov. 1761.
- 78. xii. IRENEUS, bapt. 22 July 1764.

43. DAVID<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 14 Jan. 1720-1; married 21 March 1745-6, REBECCA WHITING, daughter of Joseph Whiting of Stamford, Ct. He died in April 1795.

## Children:

- 79. i. JACOB,<sup>6</sup> b. 16 Oct. 1746.
- ii. SARAH, b. about 1748; m. 30 June 1784, Jeremiah Andrus.

## Children:

- 1. *Betsey*.
- 2. *John*.
- 3. *Dorcas*.
- 4. *Rebecca*.
- 5. *Samuel*.
- 6. *Jeremiah*.

- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 3 Sept. 1750; m. William Curry. She d. 16 Jan. 1814.

## Children:

- 1. *William*.
- 2. *Nathaniel*.
- 3. *Jared*.

- 80. iv. BOWERS, b. 8 Aug. 1752.
- v. REBECKAH, b. 7 April 1755; m. 10 March 1773, Benjamin Schofield of Stamford.

## Children:

- 1. *Frederick*.
- 2. *Selleck*.
- 3. *Benjamin*.
- 4. *Isaac*.
- 5. *Rebecca*.
- 6. *James*.
- 7. *Worthington*.

- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 29 Sept. 1760; m. 4 May 1780, Thaddeus Bell. She d. 31 Dec. 1824.

## Children:

- 1. *Hannah*.
- 2. *James*.
- 3. *Sally*.
- 4. *Charlotte*.
- 5. *Andrew*.



- 6. *Holly.*
- 7. *Betsey.*

44. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 4 Aug. 1723; married 4 Sept. 1753, MARY BROWN of Stamford, Ct.

Children:

- 81. i. NATHAN,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 April 1754.
- 82. ii. EBENEZER, b. 29 Jan. 1757.

There may have been others.

45. JAMES<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 18 Dec. 1725; married 20 Aug. 1752, SARAH WARING of Norwalk, Ct. He died in Nov. 1779. She died 31 Oct. 1807. They probably lived in or near Darien, Ct.

Children:

- i. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 26 May 1753; m. 28 April 1773, Nathaniel Clock.

Children:

- 1. *Albert*, b. 20 Dec. 1773.
- 2. *Sarah*, b. 17 Oct. 1776.
- 3. *Cate*, b. 8 Aug. 1778.
- 4. *James*, b. 13 Nov. 1780.
- 5. *Elizabeth*, b. 25 May 1783.
- 6. *Henry*, b. 13 Sept. 1785; d. 15 Sept. 1787.
- 7. *Mary*, b. 8 Aug. 1788.
- 8. *Deborah*, b. 30 April 1791.
- 9. *Henry*, b. 29 April 1794.
- ii. JAMES, b. 29 April 1759; m. Hannah ———; she d. in 1819.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 22 April 1763; m. 26 Jan. 1786, Jesse Selleck.

Children:

- 1. *James*, b. 22 April 1787.
- 2. *Catherine*, b. 11 Dec. 1789.
- 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 10 Aug. 1792.
- 4. *Sands*, b. 13 Jan. 1796.
- 5. *Henry*, b. 21 May 1798.

46. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford or Greenwich, Ct., about 1711; married MARY BRINSMADE. They lived in Stratford, Ct.

Children:

- 83. i. ISAAC,<sup>6</sup> b. in March 1733.
- ii. SARAH, b. in June 1735; m. Josiah Burton.
- iii. MARY, b. 22 Aug. 1737; m. in Stratford, 8 Feb. 1756, George Benjamin.
- 84. iv. EBENEZER, b. in Oct. 1742.
- v. SAMUEL, b. in April 1747.
- vi. ZACHARIAH, b. in Sept. 1750.
- vii. JOHN, b. in Nov. 1755.

47. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Greenwich, Ct., 4 June 1718; married MARTHA ———, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., where he died 10 March 1778. She died 19 June 1797.



## Children:

- 85. i. RUFUS,<sup>6</sup> b. in Florida, N. Y., 15 Oct. 1741.
- ii. COMFORT, b. 1 Oct. 1743; d. 9 Feb. 1746.
- iii. MARTHA, b. 3 Nov. 1745; d. 6 July 1750.
- iv. SARAH, b. 4 April 1748.
- 86. v. JOHN, b. 11 March 1750.
- 87. vi. JONAH, b. 8 Feb. 1752.
- 87a. vii. JESSE, b. 30 July 1754.
- viii. LEBBEUS, b. 2 July 1756.
- ix. ZERAH, b. 22 March 1760.
- x. PHEBE, b. 21 Feb. 1763.

48. SYLVANUS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., (date not given); married (name of wife unknown). They lived in Greenwich, Ct., and moved from Greenwich to West Farms, in the town of Westchester, Westchester Co., N. Y., and afterwards moved to Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., and probably settled near Stanfordville, in the same County.

## Children:

- 88. i. SILAS,<sup>6</sup> b. 13 Jan. 1777.
- ii. JONATHAN. He was probably the Jonathan Howe who m. Amy ———, and d. in Greenwich, Conn., in Oct. 1799. No children.
- 89. iii. JOHN.
- iv. NATHANIEL.
- v. ELIZABETH, m. ——— Hitchcock.
- vi. SYLVANUS.
- vii. HANNAH, m. ——— Miller.
- viii. ALVAH.
- ix. AMY or ANN, m. William Adsitt.

49. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., about 1708; married in Plainfield, 28 May 1729, ABIGAIL WHEELER. They lived in Plainfield, where he was admonished for neglect of Gospel Ordinances, 23 April 1761. He died there 6 April 1780.

## Children born in Plainfield:

- i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. 17 Dec. 1729; d. 31 Dec. 1729.
- ii. MARY, b. 13 Aug. 1732.
- iii. SAMSON, b. 28 July 1734; m. in Plainfield, 1 March 1756, Johanna Kee.

50. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., 18 April 1720; married in Plainfield, 2 April 1740, MIRIBAH KEE. They lived in Plainfield, Ct., where he died about 1751, as the Probate records show the appointment of Miribah How as administratrix of his estate in 1751. And the same records show the appointment of guardian of the children in 1752.

## Children born in Plainfield:

- i. JOHANNAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 2 April 1741.
- ii. MIRIBAH, b. 20 April 1743.



- iii. LEMUEL, b. 19 Feb. 1745.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 24 April 1747.
- v. SARAH, b. 5 May 1749.

51. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., 22 March 1710-11; married 19 Nov. 1741, PATIENCE DAY of Killingly, Ct. He lived in Plainfield, where his children were born. He was probably the Josiah How who died at Crown Point in Nov. 1759.

Children:

- i. NATHAN,<sup>6</sup> b. in Nov. 1742.
- 90. ii. JONATHAN, b. 20 Oct. 1743.
- 91. iii. SIMEON, b. 6 March 1744-5.
- iv. ROBERT, b. 17 Feb. 1745-6; m. 31 Jan. 1771, Abigail Cushman.
- v. DRESSER, b. 21 June 1748; d. 20 Oct. 1754.
- vi. A CHILD, b. ———; d. 11 Oct. 1754.

52. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., 6 Aug. 1712; married 25 Dec. 1755, MARY WHEELER. They lived in Plainfield, where he probably died. She died there 28 July 1807.

Children born in Plainfield:

- i. DAMARIS,<sup>6</sup> b. 7 July 1758.
- ii. NOAH, b. 30 April 1760.
- iii. SALAH, b. 27 April 1762; m. 21 Nov. 1792, Benjamin Griggs, who was born in Pomfret, Conn., 5 April 1767, and d. 5 Oct. 1831. She d. 28 Jan. 1805. They had four children.

53. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., 24 June 1716; married in Plainfield, 30 Oct. 1740, MARTHA SPAULDING, daughter of Josiah and Sarah (Warren) Spaulding of Plainfield, Ct. She died about 1757, and he married second, MARY ———. He lived in Plainfield, Ct., until about 1747, when he moved to Canaan, Ct.

Children:

- i. PHEBE,<sup>6</sup> b. 12 Aug. 1741; m. 3 Jan. 1759, Capt. John Stephens, son of Andrew and Esther (Safford) Stephens, b. in Plainfield, Conn., 19 Oct. 1737, d. in Washington, Mass., 20 Nov. 1801. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. After the death of her husband, she went to live with her daughter Mary, in Skaneateles, N. Y., and d. in 1811.
- Children:
- 1. Martha, b. 12 May 1761.
  - 2. Esther, b. 12 March 1763.
  - 3. Phebe, b. 21 Feb. 1766.
  - 4. Dorothy, b. 19 Oct. 1769.
  - 5. Mary, b. about 1771; m. Jared Patchen, and lived in Skaneateles, N. Y.
  - 6. Lucy.
  - 7. John, b. 10 Sept. 1775.
  - 92. ii. JOHN, b. 27 Oct. 1744.
  - 93. iii. SILAS, b. 15 April 1747.
  - 94. iv. STEPHEN, b. 23 Nov. 1748.



- v. JACOB, b. 12 Aug. 1750; he moved to Poultney, Vt.
- 95. vi. JAMES, b. 2 June 1752.
- vii. KEZIAH, b. 18 March 1755; d. 27 April 1779, unm.
- viii. MARTHA, b. 17 Aug. 1757.

By second wife:

- ix. PHILIP, b. 20 Feb. 1759; known as "Deacon."
  - x. MARY, b. 6 June 1762.
  - xi. JOSIAH, b. 7 Aug. 1763.
  - 96. xii. SAMUEL, b. in Nov. 1766.
  - xiii. BILLA, b. (no date).
54. JONAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., 13 June 1726; married in Plainfield, 24 Jan. 1750-I, SARAH WHEELER. They lived in Plainfield, where he died 9 May 1776.

Children born in Plainfield:

- 97. i. SQUIRE,<sup>6</sup> b. 2 Nov. 1752.
- ii. JAMES, b. 18 Oct. 1754.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 26 March 1756; m. Josiah Wheeler. He d. 11 April 1827. She d. 6 Sept. 1846.
- iv. PHEBE, b. 19 Jan. 1760; m. William Waterman, and settled in Royalton, Vt.



## SIXTH GENERATION.

55. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 24 July 1730; married 16 April 1750, MARY COBEN ALLYN, daughter of Gideon Allyn. They moved to Waterbury, Ct.

Children born in Waterbury:

98. i. EPHRAIM,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 Dec. 1750.  
 ii. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Jan. 1753; d. young.  
 iii. MARY, b. 7 Nov. 1754.  
 iv. EUNICE, b. 24 Nov. 1756.  
 v. TWINS, b. and d. soon after birth.  
 vi. JOHN, b. 22 Oct. 1762.  
 vii. ABIGAIL, b. 13 Sept. 1764.

56. ZACHEUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterbury, Ct., 14 Aug. 1746; married at East Haven, Ct., 7 Dec. 1772, ESTHER THOMPSON, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Kimberly) Thompson. They lived in Waterbury.

Children:

- i. JOHN,<sup>7</sup> b. in Waterbury, 8 Nov. 1773.

57. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Haven, Ct., about 1744; married SARAH ROSE, who was born in Branford, Conn., about 1747. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and was in the Albany Co. Militia, Eighth Regt. He was allotted Lot 263, (Augusta), N. Y. He lived a short time in Branford, Conn. He then moved to Hudson, N. Y., and later he moved to Halfmoon, Saratoga Co. In 1795 he appears to have lived in Herkimer, N. Y. In 1796 he appears in Remsen, Oneida Co., N. Y., and it was at his house that the first town meeting was held in Remsen Township, 15 March 1798. He was the first Justice of the Peace, and one of the leading citizens of the town. He died there 24 Jan. 1822. His wife died 18 March 1822.

Children:

- i. SARAH,<sup>7</sup> b. in Branford, Conn.; m. Gideon Scott, and lived in Antwerp, Jefferson Co., N. Y.  
 98a. ii. SAMUEL, b. in Branford, Conn. (no date given); m. Mehitable Cooley.  
 iii. ELIZABETH or BETSEY, b. in Hudson, N. Y., in 1772; m. William Marvin; he d. and she m. 2nd in 1797, John Hoyt of Stamford, Conn.; she d. 17 May 1810. He d. 15 Dec. 1812.

Children:

1. William Henry Marvin, b. 7 Feb. 1795.  
 2. Harvey Hoyt, b. 21 Feb. 1798; d. 16 Feb. 1799.  
 3. Genett Hoyt, b. 16 Jan. 1800; d. 2 March 1800.  
 4. Joseph Warren Hoyt, b. 7 Feb. 1801; d. 22 March 1846.  
 5. Betsey Hoyt, b. 9 May 1803; d. 30 Sept. 1803.  
 6. Polly Hoyt, b. 5 Sept. 1805; m. and d. 31 Oct. 1864.



- iv. HANNAH, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Luther Conkling and lived in Antwerp, Jefferson Co., N. Y.
- v. LYDIA, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Simeon Conkling and lived at Stark, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.
- vi. TRIPHOSA, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. in Nov. 1796, James J. Bull. He d. in 1810; she m. 2nd James Jackson. They lived in Onondaga, N. Y.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Elizabeth Mooney, and lived in Buffalo, N. Y.
- viii. A CHILD, d. in infancy.
- ix. JOHN, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Mary Crandle. He served in the War of 1812, and was stationed at Sacketts Harbor, N. Y. He was a Major in the State Militia, and was a member of the State Legislature in 1824. He lived in Antwerp, N. Y.
- x. ISAAC, b. in Halfmoon, N. Y. (no date given); m. Elizabeth Henderson.
- xi. LUVINA, b. in Halfmoon, N. Y. (no date given).
- 99. xii. DANIEL ROSE, b. in Herkimer, N. Y., 12 March 1795.

58. DANIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterbury, Ct., 4 Oct. 1741; married 23 June 1763, DAMARIS DUTTON, daughter of David Dutton. They lived a few years in Waterbury, Ct., later they moved to Tyringham, Mass. It is said that they moved from Waterbury to Canaan, Ct.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>7</sup> b. in Waterbury, 31 May 1765.
- 100. ii. AARON, b. in Waterbury, 12 Feb. 1766.
- iii. DAVID DUTTON, b. in Tyringham, Mass., bapt. 5 Jan. 1776.
- iv. ELIJAH, b. in Tyringham, bapt. in June 1780.
- 101. v. GEORGE, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1782.

Probably there were other children.

59. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 1 Oct. 1732; married 1 April 1756, MARY WADHAMS; she died 30 Sept. 1765. He married second, 15 April 1766, LYDIA N. NORTON. They moved in 1766 to Canaan, Ct.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 Sept. 1757; m. Wait Hinman.
- ii. EXPERIENCE, b. 27 Dec. 1759; m. Nathan Norton.
- iii. ANNA, b. 10 April 1762; m. 30 March 1783, Israel Everett, and moved to Vermont.

Children:

- 1. *Abigail*.
- 2. *Sallie*.
- 3. *Lydia*.
- 4. *Hannah*.
- 5. *Anna*.
- 6. *Rhoda*.
- 7. *David*.
- iv. DELIVERANCE, b. 25 June 1764; m. Lois Scoval of Cornwall.



By second wife:

102. v. JOHN, b. 22 April 1767.  
 vi. ICHABOD, b. 5 June 1769; m. Irene Scoval. She d. 2 Feb. 1813.  
 He m. 2nd Lucy ———.  
 vii. ISAAC, b. in 1771; d. aged 8 years.  
 viii. LUMAN, b. 6 Aug. 1774; m. Esther Wickwire (or Meacham).  
 ix. DANIEL, b. ———; d. young.
103. x. SETH, b. 27 Feb. 1777.  
 xi. LYDIA, b. ———; d. aged about 14 years.

60. JEREMIAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 17 Nov. 1736; married 6 Aug. 1761, MARTHA NORTH, daughter of Joseph and Martha (Smith) North, born about 1740. They lived in Canaan, Ct. Children:

i. JUDITH,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); m. Eli Dean.

Children:

1. *Heman*, b. 4 April 1794; m. 10 Nov. 1811, Mary Ann Phillips. She d. 7 March 1851, and he d. 24 June 1888.
  2. *Hiram*, b. 22 Jan. 1798; m. 24 Sept. 1823, Hannah Blakesle. She d. 16 Jan. 1861, and he d. 11 April 1876.
  3. *Henry*, b. 10 June 1800; m. 23 March 1834. Almira Munson. She d. 30 Oct. 1888. He d. 2 Nov. 1889.
  4. *Chloe Hanchell*, b. 15 April 1802; m. (name not given). and d. 29 May 1873.
  5. *Nelson*, b. 2 April 1805; m. 13 Oct. 1836, Mary Ann Andrews. He d. 1 Feb. 1853, and she d. 7 July 1893.
  6. *Julia*, b. 18 March 1807; m. (name not given). He d. 23 March 1873, and she d. 16 March 1893.
104. ii. ELISHA, b. 8 Aug. 1762.  
 105. iii. SOLOMON, b. about 1763.  
 106. iv. JOEL, b. about 1765.  
 v. JEREMIAH, b. 18 April 1769.

61. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 9 Nov. 1746; married 24 Oct. 1768, PRUDENCE NORTON, daughter of Joseph Norton formerly of Durham. They lived in Goshen, Ct., where he died 17 April 1807. She died 15 Jan. 1825.

Children:

- i. PRUDENCE NORTON,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 Oct. 1769; m. Amasa Robinson of Litchfield, Conn.
107. ii. MELZAR, b. 19 Oct. 1772.  
 108. iii. PHILO, b. about 1776.  
 iv. CLARA, b. (no date given); m. Allen Dean.

62. DAVID<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 11 Aug. 1757; married 8 Oct. 1777, PHEBE COLE in Norfolk, Ct. They moved to Wells, Vt., where she died at the age of 95 years.

Children:

109. i. JESSE,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given).



- ii. OBED, b. (no date given); was living in Jay, N. Y., in 1800, unm.
- 110. iii. DAVID, b. about 1794; m. Laura Fenton.  
And several daughters.

63. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wallingford, Ct., 26 April 1762; married MRS. AVIS HERRICK (a widow). They lived in Wells, Vt. where he settled on a part of the homestead of his father, where she died in 1857, aged 97 years, 3 months, 24 days.

Children born in Wells:

- i. SAMUEL,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given). He served in the army in the War of 1812, and never returned.
- 111. ii. JOSHUA, b. about 1789.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. about 1792.
- 112. iv. CHARLES, b. about 1799 (twin).
- 113. v. CHAUNCEY, b. about 1799 (twin).
- vi. AVIS, b. (no date given); m. Orrin Spaulding.

64. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Norfolk, Ct., and bapt. 23 Feb. 1777; married ANNIS PAUL, daughter of Kyles Paul of Royalton, Vt. He lived in Wells, Vt., on the homestead of his father. He died, and his widow moved to Michigan. She married second, a Mr. Throop of Washtenaw Co., and died in Michigan, about 1865.

Children:

- 114. i. JOSEPH,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1806; m. Theodocia Stevens.
- 115. ii. JEREMIAH, b. about 1810; m. in 1830, Alexander Reynolds.
- iii. JOHN, b. about 1812; m. Caroline Herrick, b. about 1820, and lived in Salem, N. Y.
- 116. iv. TOLMAN, b. about 1818.

There were probably other children.

65. HIRAM ROSE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Amasa*,<sup>5</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Swanton, Vt., 25 May 1798; married 11 Oct. 1832, CATHERINE WHITON. He was a Presbyterian minister, and was living in Pine Grove, Gallia Co., O., in 1871.

Children:

- i. HIRAM HARRINGTON,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given).
- ii. AGNES E., b. (no date given); m. David B. Wiles, and lived in Wilkesville, Vinton Co., Ohio.
- iii. SARAH ISABELLA, b. (no date given); m. C. F. Howe, and lived in Lafayette, Ind.
- iv. CATHERINE F., b. (no date given); m. Andrew J. Summers, and lived in Porter, Gallia Co., Ohio.
- v. MARY S., b. (no date given).
- vi. EVA E., b. (no date given).
- vii. MARGARET AUGUSTA, b. (no date given).

66: REV. TIMOTHY WINTER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Amasa*,<sup>5</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Highgate, Vt., 12 May 1804; married 5 Nov. 1833, CHLOE LUCRETIA HARRIS, daughter of Rev Timothy and Bethiah (Linnell) Harris, born in Granville, O.,



29 May 1810. They celebrated their golden wedding 5 Nov. 1883.

Children:

117. i. BRAINERD HARRIS,<sup>7</sup> b. in Homer, Ohio, 22 June 1839.
- ii. ARCHER PERKINS, b. in Homer, Ohio, 23 July 1842.
- iii. SARAH MELISSA, b. in Etna, Ohio, 2 Feb. 1847; m. 5 Nov. 1867, Ralph Burnett Pierson, b. in Licking Co., Ohio, 11 Nov. 1841.
- iv. TIMOTHY BUTLER, b. in Pataskala, Ohio, 30 May 1853.

67. JOHN MARK<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Curtis*,<sup>5</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Swanton, Vt., 29 Dec. 1802; married MARY WEST; she died, and he afterwards moved to Sacramento, Calif. He was a graduate of Ohio University.

Children:

- i. CONVERSE.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. FANNY.
- iii. MARY.

68. SAMUEL LUKE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Curtis*,<sup>5</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Swanton, Vt., 5 Aug. 1808; married at Lowell, Ohio, 2 April 1829, CHARLOTTE PERRIN, daughter of Ezra and Elizabeth (Davis) Perrin, born 1 Sept. 1811. He went to Ohio, and established an academy at Lancaster, over which he presided for many years, and of which Gen. William T. Sherman, and his brother, Senator John Sherman were pupils. In 1841 he moved from Ohio and settled at Mt. Pleasant in Iowa, where he established an academy, which has been in existence ever since. He was one of the early abolitionists. and was once, prior to the Civil war, mobbed on account of his anti-slavery views, and narrowly escaped with his life. Two of his sons fought under John Brown in the Kansas border war, and three of his sons and two of his sons-in-laws, served in the Union army in the Civil war. He died at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 15 Feb. 1877. His widow died there 17 July 1896.

Children:

- i. OSCAR POMEROY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Granville, Ohio, 22 Jan. 1830. He served with John Brown in the Kansas border war in 1856. During the Civil war he served in the 7th Regt. N. Y. Infantry, and afterwards as a member of Gen. Fremont's staff, later he commanded a battalion in a Mo. cavalry regiment. He was a teacher in New York City for twenty-five years.
- ii. ELIZABETH MALVINA WITHROW, b. 17 June 1832; m. in June 1854, Dr. John H. Panabaker; he served in the Civil war in a Mo. cavalry regiment. He d. in Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 2 Dec. 1867. She d. 26 Jan. 1871.
118. iii. PEMBROKE WARRINGTON, b. in Granville, Ohio, 22 May 1835.
- iv. EDWARD PAYSON, b. 25 Sept. 1838; m. in 1864 (name not given); m. 2nd in 1870, Ella Sunderland of Burlington, Iowa. He went to Sacramento, Calif., and was Principal of a private school, and was living there in 1896.
- v. HAYWARD HOWARD, b. 3 Dec. 1840; m. at Sacramento, Calif., in 1869, Ida Morrill, and was living in Carson City, Nev., in 1896.



- vi. MARY FRANCES, b. 16 Feb. 1842; m. 19 Nov. 1863, Aaron Newby. He served in the Civil war, as adjutant of a Mo. cavalry regiment. They lived in Chicago, Ill. in 1896.
- vii. SAMUEL LUKE, b. 2 Nov. 1847; m. in 1870, Louisa Osborne of Des Moines Co., Iowa. He d. in N. Y. City in 1890. His widow was living in Burlington, Iowa, in 1896.
- viii. SEWARD CURTIS, b. 27 May 1850; m. 5 Aug. 1874, Mary E. Glenny. He succeeded his father as principal of the seminary at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, and was living in 1896.
- ix. CORA BELL, b. 25 July 1855; d. in 1861.

69. AMASA PROSPER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Granville, Mass., about 1808; married 26 May 1829, JULIANN CROCKER. They went to New York and settled in Manlius, Onondaga Co., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. DOUGLAS,<sup>7</sup> b. in Granville, Mass., about 1831.
- ii. JEROME, b. about 1833.
- iii. JULIA, b. about 1835.
- iv. CHAUNCY, b. about 1837.

70. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 7 March 1729-30; married 30 Nov. 1768, ELEANOR WARREN of Suffield, Ct.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given).  
Probably there were other children.

71. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 26 March 1732; married 29 Sept. 1763, MARY TURNER.

Children:

- 119. i. BOWERS,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 March 1769.
- ii. LOIS, b. 2 June 1771.
- iii. LYDIA, b. 2 June 1771; d. young (twin of Lois).
- iv. JAMES, b. 15 Oct. 1776; unm.
- v. BATES, b. (no date given); d. unm.

72. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 16 Dec. 1743; married 22 Nov. 1764, in Middletown, Ct., MARY CONDA, born in Canaan, Ct., 10 June 1744. They lived in Canaan several years, then moved to West Haven, Vt. He helped collect military stores at Concord, and was in the fight there. He was a "well-to-do" man in West Haven, but lost his property by becoming surety for another. In 1808 he and his son Uriah left West Haven and settled in the vicinity of Orwell, Bradford Co., Pa. The farm which he then purchased, has always remained in the possession of some of his descendants, and in 1897 it was owned by his great grandson Henry Howe. Isaac's wife died in Orwell 14 Oct. 1812. He died there 21 Aug. 1825. The children were probably born in Canaan, Ct.



## Children:

- 120. i. URIAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 Oct. 1766.
- 121. ii. PHILAR, b. 6 Aug. 1769.
- iii. MARY, b. 26 March 1771; she did not remove with her father to Orwell, Pa., but remained in West Haven, Vt.

73. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., 11 Feb. 1749; married 28 May 1778, LUCY MEAD, daughter of Nehemiah Mead of Greenwich, Ct. He served in the Revolutionary war as Captain. He was shot, and severely wounded by a Tory neighbor. He served several terms in the Legislature, and died 29 Dec. 1823.

## Children:

- i. SALLY,<sup>7</sup> b. 18 Aug. 1779; m. 21 Nov. 1807, Gilbert Chase of Greenwich. She d. 17 April 1846.

## Children:

- 1. *Charlotte*, b. (no date given); m. Rev. Daniel Dale.
- 2. *Sarah E.*
- 3. *Isaac C.*
- 4. *Gideon*.

- ii. LAURA, b. 10 Oct. 1780; d. 22 July 1789.

- iii. BETSEY, b. 24 Sept. 1782; m. 8 June 1817, Rufus Knapp of Stamford, Conn., and d. 9 June 1864.

## Children:

- 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 April 1818.
- 2. *Cornelia Howe*, b. 1 April 1820.
- 3. *Samuel*, b. 17 Jan. 1825.

- iv. KEZIA, b. 28 March 1784; d. 27 Oct. 1784.

- v. RACHEL, b. 28 March 1784; d. 10 Nov. 1865, unm.

- vi. ESTHER, b. 3 April 1786; d. 18 Dec. 1849, unm.

- 122. vii. JONAS, b. 24 April 1787.

- viii. LAURA, b. 12 April 1789; d. 7 March 1872, unm.

- ix. LUCY, b. 5 March 1791; d. 23 May 1872, unm.

- x. ISAAC, b. 29 Jan. 1793; d. 28 Feb. 1823, unm.

- 123. xi. NEHEMIAH, b. 8 Jan. 1795.

- xii. CORNELIA, b. 15 March 1797.

- xiii. SAMUEL, b. 20 March 1799; d. 17 Dec. 1801.

- 124. xiv. SAMUEL, b. 27 March 1803.

74. EOPENETUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 7 Jan. 1741; married in Stamford, Ct., 27 June 1763, ELIZABETH CREAMER, born 10 June 1739. They lived near Ridgefield, Ct., where she died 3 Sept. 1814. He died 9 Sept. 1815.

## Children:

- i. MIRIAM,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1764; m. Abijah Olmstead of Ridgefield. They lived in Amsterdam, N. Y.

- ii. JOHN, b. 2 March 1765; d. young.

- 125. iii. JOHN, b. 2 March 1768.

- 126. iv. WILLIAM, b. 27 Dec. 1769.

- v. BETSEY, b. 28 Sept. 1771; m. Clark Gregory of Wilton, Conn., and d. in 1860.

## Children:

- 1. *George*.
- 2. *Sally*.



127. vi. Epenetus, b. 26 July 1773.  
 vii. ISAAC, b. 25 Jan. 1774; d. young.  
 viii. NANCY, b. 25 July 1776; m. William Sturges of Ridgefield, and lived in North Salem, N. Y. She d. in 1869.  
 ix. EUNICE, b. 25 July 1776; m. Dr. Hackaliah Burt. They moved to Auburn, N. Y., in 1797.  
 x. SALLY, b. 25 Nov. 1778; m. Isaac Warren of Ridgefield, and lived in New York City, where she d. in 1847.  
 xi. ELIZABETH, b. 16 June 1781; d. young.

75. ISAAC HOWE (*Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 17 Oct. 1742; married (name not given) and lived in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM.<sup>7</sup>  
 ii. SETH.

76. JESSE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in South Salem, N. Y., bapt. in Norfolk, Ct., 6 April 1757; married 24 Oct. 1782, MARY WOOD of Poundridge, Westchester Co., N. Y. The records in the Pension Bureau at Washington, D. C., show that Jesse Howe being then a resident of Ballston, N. Y., Saratoga Co., served in the Revolutionary Army as a private and Corporal under Captains Stephen White and Drake, Colonels Jacobus Van Schoonhoven and Harper; that he was at Fort Stanwix, Fort Edward, Fort George, and Canada Creek; also that he served nine months in 1781 as Corporal under Captain Stephen White, Colonel Willett. He died at Gainesville, N. Y., 30 June 1827. His widow was allowed a pension on an application dated 19 Dec. 1844. At that time she was 84 years old, and was then living in Erie Co., N. Y. In 1848 she was living in Concord, Erie Co., N. Y.

Children:

128. i. HEZEKIAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 Jan. 1784.  
 ii. MARY, b. 6 Aug. 1785; m. 17 March 1812, Robert Wood, d. 1870.  
 iii. DEBORAH, b. 10 Feb. 1788; m. Thomas Ide.  
 iv. SARAH, b. 8 June 1790; m. Jason Wait.  
 129. v. ISAAC, b. 26 Aug. 1793.

77. DAVID<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in South Salem, N. Y., bapt. 15 Nov. 1761; married (name not given); settled in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. Epenetus.<sup>7</sup>  
 ii. ISAAC.

78. IRENEUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*,<sup>1</sup>), born in South Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y., and bapt. 22 July 1764; married 11 Dec. 1788, SARAH SMITH of Stamford or Greenwich, Ct. They moved to Ballston, N. Y.

Children:

130. i. EZRA S.<sup>7</sup>



- 131. ii. ANDREW.
- iii. GEORGE W.
- iv. JEMIMA.
- v. MARY ANN.

79. JACOB<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 16 Oct. 1746; married SALLY BATES; he married second, in Darien, 24 Oct. 1796, ELIZABETH SLASON, and died 20 March 1804.

Children:

- i. SALLY,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); m. Simon Seely, and lived in New Canaan, Conn.
- 132. ii. JACOB, b. 8 May 1773.
- 133. iii. DAVID, b. in 1777.
- 134. iv. HENRY, b. (no date given).
- 135. v. SELLECK, b. (no date given).
- vi. CATHERINE, b. (no date given); m. Justus Orderdonk.
- vii. MARY, b. (no date given); m. 26 May 1788, David Fansher, and lived in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y.
- viii. BETSEY, b. (no date given); m. ——— Sanford of Reading, Conn., and lived in Warwick, N. Y.
- ix. RAYMOND, lived in Darien, Conn.
- x. SALLY, b. ———; m. Stephen Lockwood, and lived in Stamford.

80. BOWERS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 8 Aug. 1752; married 15 July 1776, THANKFUL BISHOP. He married second, RUTH WALLACE, and lived in Norwalk, Ct., where he died 19 April 1829. She died 26 Dec. 1836.

Children:

- 136. i. WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> b. in Stamford, Conn., about 1785.
- 137. ii. ISAAC, b. 20 Dec. 1790.
- iii. RUHANNAH, b. (no date given); m. 23 June 1795, Sylvanus Weed, and lived in Lenox, N. Y. She d. 25 March 1827.
- iv. POLLY, b. (no date given); m. Azariah Waterbury, and lived in Darien, Conn. She d. 3 June 1816.
- v. SARAH, b. (no date given); d. 1 Sept. 1815.

81. NATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 29 April 1754; married 25 Feb. 1787, MILLICENT BELL, daughter of Jonathan and Lydia Bell, born 24 Nov. 1752. They lived in South Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y., where she died 7 Jan. 1818. He served in the army in the Revolutionary war, and died 21 July 1836.

Children:

- 138. i. EBENEZER,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 March 1788.
- 139. ii. JEREMIAH, b. 4 Oct. 1790.
- iii. HARVEY, b. about 1795; d. 26 Dec. 1815, aged 20 years.
- iv. CATHERINE, bapt. 22 Nov. 1810; d. young.

82. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., 29 Jan. 1757; married 3 Jan. 1785, SARAH BELL, daughter of James and Sarah Bell. They



lived in Bedford, Westchester Co., N. Y., where he died in Dec. 1828.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>7</sup> b. (date not given); m. in 1808, James Eggleston, and d. 17 Jan. 1817.
- ii. SARAH, b. (date not given); m. Tibel Canfield, and lived in Dutchess Co., N. Y.; had three children.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 13 June 1788; m. 13 Oct. 1813, Harvey Rockwell, and lived in Lewisboro, N. Y. She d. 25 Oct. 1869.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 24 Feb. 1791; m. 25 Dec. 1834, Benjamin Mead, and lived in Bedford, N. Y.
- 140. v. JAMES, b. 5 Oct. 1793.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 26 March 1795; m. 18 Jan. 1816, Stephen Clark of Bedford, N. Y. They had five sons and one daughter.
- 141. vii. ALVA, b. 25 April 1798.

83. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Stratford, Ct., in March 1733; married in Stratford, Ct., in April 1755, MARTHA PIERCE or PRICE.

Children:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>7</sup> bapt. in Jan. 1756.
- ii. BENJAMIN, bapt. in Oct. 1759.
- iii. GLORIANA, bapt. in Feb. 1760.
- iv. CHARITY, bapt. in July 1764.

84. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Stratford, Ct., in Oct. 1742; married MARY WELLS, daughter of Benjamin Wells. He married second, ANNA HUBBELL, daughter of Ebenezer Hubbell, who died about 1803.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>7</sup> bapt. in May 1771. d. young.

By second wife:

- ii. SALLY, b. in 1779; d. in 1861.
- iii. MARY, b. in 1783.

85. RUFUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 15 Oct. 1741; married 11 March 1762, ELIZABETH REYNOLDS.

Children:

- i. TAMAZON,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 May 1763; d. 29 July 1790.
- ii. CHLOE, b. 27 Feb. 1765.
- iii. JONAH, b. 22 June 1769; d. 30 June 1796.
- iv. SARAH, b. 24 April 1771.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 20 March 1773; d. 20 Aug. 1799.
- vi. JOHN, b. 10 Oct. 1775; d. 22 July 1797.
- 142. vii. CHARLES, b. 29 Oct. 1777.
- 143. viii. LEBBEUS, b. 5 Oct. 1781.
- 144. ix. REUBEN, b. 30 March 1786.

86. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Florida, N. Y., 11 March 1750; married HANNAH HAMMOND, who was born 31 Oct. 1763. He was a soldier in the



Revolutionary war. He probably settled in Peru, Clinton Co., N. Y. Peru was formerly a part of Plattsburg, hence his name appears in Plattsburg in the Census of 1790. He was one of the first settlers in that part of Plattsburg, and his son Ira was the first child born in that town.

Children:

- i. IRA,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 June 1789; m. Polly Stedman, and lived in Plattsburg, N. Y.
- 145. ii. ALMAN, b. 7 Feb. 1792.
- iii. HARRY, b. 19 Aug. 1794; d. 2 Dec. 1842.
- iv. EDORIA, b. 26 March 1796; d. 22 Jan. 1798.
- v. HIRAM, b. 15 July 1798; m. Diana Fields, and moved to Michigan.
- 146. vi. JOHN, b. 16 May 1801.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 23 April 1804; m. Thomas Shirley, and lived in N. Y. State.
- viii. EMRA, b. 26 Feb. 1807; m. Fanny Goodenough, and lived in Michigan.

87. JONAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Florida, N. Y., 8 Feb. 1752; married (name not given). He is said to have lived in Richford, Tioga Co., N. Y. We have very little concerning this family.

Children:

- 147. i. WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> b. in Richford, N. Y., 26 April 1799.  
Probably there were other children.

87a. JESSE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 30 July 1754; married ELIZABETH SPURBECK, a native of Germany. In 1790 they lived in Frederickstown, Dutchess Co., N. Y., and in Broome Co., N. Y., in the town of Windsor. He was a Revolutionary soldier from Dutchess Co., N. Y.

Children:

- 147a. i. CYRENIUS,<sup>7</sup> b. in Windsor, N. Y., 17 March 1776.  
There were several other children.

88. SILAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Greenwich, Ct., 13 Jan. 1777; married in 1779, ABIGAIL FISK, daughter of William Fisk, born 22 March 1771. They moved from Dutchess Co. to Auburn, N. Y., and thence went west, and located first, in 1812, in Cincinnati, O., where he remained several years, then moved to Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., where he died 6 Nov. 1859. His wife died in 1836. His children were born before he went to Cincinnati.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 Aug. 1797; m. 21 Aug. 1817, Peter I. Vanhouten, and lived in Patriot, Ind. She d. 4 July 1824.  
Children:
  - 1. James, b. 27 May 1818.
  - 2. John, b. 3 Nov. 1820.
  - 3. Silas, b. 3 Nov. 1822.



- ii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 4 May 1799; m. John Dibble of Stamford, Conn. They moved to Patriot, Ind. They lived near Patriot, where he d. in Aug. 1840. She d. 16 Jan. 1875.

Children:

1. *Silas*, b. 5 May 1816.
  2. *Henry*, b. 7 Sept. 1818.
  3. *Charles*, b. 16 Aug. 1820.
  4. *George*, b. 12 Sept. 1822.
  5. *Harvey*, b. 12 Nov. 1824.
  6. *Alonzo*, b. 12 Dec. 1826.
  7. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 4 Feb. 1829.
  8. *John W.*, b. 20 Aug. 1831.
  9. *Jonathan*, b. 15 Dec. 1833.
  10. *Sylvanus*, b. 26 July 1840.
- iii. CYNTHIA, b. 19 Feb. 1801; m. 20 July 1817, Thomas Kinley of Cincinnati, Ohio. They moved to New Richmond, Ohio, where they both died.
- iv. AMY, b. 16 Dec. 1802; m. 25 Dec. 1817, Andrew Mitchell Emerson, b. in Barre, Vt., in April 1794. They lived in Patriot, Ind.

Children born in Patriot:

1. *Samuel*, b. 10 April 1818.
  2. *Rhoda*, b. 3 June 1822.
  3. *Charlotte*, b. 8 June 1828.
  4. *Elizabeth*, b. 11 March 1831.
  5. *Cynthia*, b. 15 Aug. 1833.
  6. *Mary Emma*, b. 12 May 1839.
  7. *Harriet*, b. 27 Jan. 1842.
  8. *Rebecca*, b. 29 July 1845.
  9. *William*.
148. v. SYLVANUS, b. 10 Oct. 1804.
149. vi. WILLIAM, b. 21 Nov. 1806.
- vii. ANNA, b. 5 July 1808; m. Aleck McNutt, and lived in Wirt, Jefferson Co., Ind. He d. 28 July 1875. She was living in 1896.

Children:

1. *Polly*.
  2. *George*.
  3. *Thomas*.
  4. *Orrin*.
  5. *Sarah Ann*.
  6. *Alonzo*.
  7. *Alice*.
150. viii. JONATHAN, b. 28 Dec. 1810.
- ix. JULIA, b. 16 Sept. 1812; m. Munson Scranton, and moved to Iowa, where she d. aged about 65.
- Children:
1. *Malvina*.
  2. *Hiram*.
  3. *Munson*.
  4. *Levi*.
- x. LEMUEL, b. 30 Aug. 1815; d. at New Orleans in 1836.

89. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., (date not given); married MARY HERRICK, who was born in Bangall, Dutchess Co., N. Y. The different accounts concerning this family are somewhat conflict-



ing, but it seems to be quite probable that he lived several years in Stanfordville, Dutchess Co., N. Y., and later moved to Ohio, and settled in Brooklyn, near Cleveland, where they both died.

Children:

- i. ADALINE,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); m. Solomon Ferris.
151. ii. WILLIAM, b. in Stanfordville, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1814.
- iii. JOSIAH.
- iv. ALABAMA, b. in Stanfordville, N. Y., 24 Feb. 1823.
- v. SUSAN.
- vi. AMY.
- vii. STEPHEN (supposed to have lived in Shalersville, Portage Co. or Akron, Summit Co., Ohio).
- viii. JANE.
- ix. SILAS.
- x. JOHN, b. in Brooklyn, Ohio (no date given); supposed to have lived in Akron, Ohio.

90. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., 20 Oct. 1743; married in Killingly, Ct., 4 June 1766, GRACE CAMPBELL. They moved to Vermont, and settled in Sharon.

Children:

152. i. JAMES,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1770.
153. ii. SIMEON, b. (no date given).
154. iii. SAMUEL, b. 8 June 1788.

91. SIMEON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., 6 March 1744-5; married 8 Jan. 1778. HANNAH FOSTER, who was born 28 Jan. 1753, and died 1 Nov. 1826. He went to Vermont, and took up a tract of land 3 Dec. 1764, in the town of Sharon. He died there 28 May 1819.

Children born in Sharon:

- i. PATTY,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 May 1779; m. 28 Aug. 1803, Wheeler Freeman, and d. 1837.
- ii. REBECCA, b. 13 April 1781; m. 5 Dec. 1799, Daniel Child. They moved to Iowa, where she d. in April 1857.

Children:

1. *Dillana*, b. 5 March 1801.
2. *Avery*, b. 26 June 1803.
3. *Hannah*, b. 25 Feb. 1806.
4. *Lavina*, b. 23 Nov. 1809.
5. *Clarinda*, b. 19 Dec. 1812.
6. *Patty*, b. 5 July 1815.
7. *Simeon*, b. 15 June 1818.
155. iii. ISAAC SHEPARD, b. 7 July 1783.
- iv. PHEBE, b. 5 Sept. 1785; m. 9 Dec. 1803, Ashbel Ladd, and moved to Milton, Vt.

Children:

1. *Serepta*, b. 5 Sept. 1805; d. 15 Aug. 1820.
2. *Lurena*, b. 5 Oct. 1806; d. in Sept. 1820.
3. *Philinda*, b. 31 Oct. 1809.
4. *Lucinda*, b. 3 Nov. 1810.
- v. SPENCER, b. 18 Feb. 1788.
- vi. SARAH, b. 11 June 1790; m. 25 Feb. 1818, Silas Whitney.



## Children:

1. *Paul*, b. 20 Jan. 1819.
2. *Spencer Howe*, b. 8 June 1821; d. in Feb. 1825.
3. *Jerusha*, b. 5 Nov. 1826.
- vii. *LUCY*, b. 9 Dec. 1792; m. 5 Feb. 1811, James Wade.

## Children:

1. *Caroline*, b. 20 Nov. 1811.
2. *James A.*, b. 7 Dec. 1813.
3. *Susan Ann*, b. 10 Oct. 1816.
4. *Lucy Maria*, b. 5 Jan. 1819.
5. *Mary Jane*, b. 5 June 1821.
6. *Harry*.

92. *SQUIRE*<sup>6</sup> *HOWE* (*Jonas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., 2 Feb. 1752; married 8 April 1779, *PHEBE PIERCE*, born 13 Jan. 1760. They settled in Sharon, Vt., where his children were born; when his youngest child was four years old, he moved to Barnstown, in the Province of Quebec, where he died in 1834. She died about 1849.

## Children born in Sharon:

- i. *AN INFANT*,<sup>7</sup> d. in March 1781.
- ii. *ANSON*, b. 28 March 1782; m. Anna Buckland.
- iii. *CLARISSA*, b. 28 July 1784; m. Beniah Barney.
- iv. *SARAH*, b. 12 July 1787; m. Elias Wheeler (her cousin).
- v. *MARTHA*, b. 15 Nov. 1789; m. ——— Taggard.
- vi. *EUNICE*, b. 1 April 1791; m. Joseph Clifford.
- vii. *PHEBE*, b. 14 April 1794; m. Lewis Smith.
156. viii. *JONAS*, b. 22 Feb. 1797.
- ix. *SQUIRE*, b. 13 July 1800.

93. *JOHN*<sup>6</sup> *HOWE* (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., 27 Oct. 1744; married *CHLOE* ———. She was born 10 May 1752, and died 10 Nov. 1808. He moved from Canaan, Ct., to Plattsburg, N. Y., about 1790; he served on the Board of Assessors in 1792, and was deacon in the Presbyterian Church in 1803. He lived and died on Thorpe's Patent in the Peasleville locality.

## Children:

156. i. *IRA*,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 April 1768; m. Betsey ———. He d. 9 May 1852. They lived in Beekmantown, N. Y., in 1850.
- ii. *CHLOE*, b. in Canaan, Conn.; m. 15 July 1776; d. 24 April 1856.
157. iii. *JOHN*, b. in Canaan, Conn., 27 April 1781.
- iv. *MARTHA*, b. in Canaan, Conn., 27 April 1781; m. in Plattsburg, N. Y., 25 Nov. 1799, Charles Marsh, from Litchfield Co., Conn. He moved from Salisbury, Conn., to Plattsburg in 1791. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church, and he held the commission of Lieut. in the troop of horse, in 1800. He was a Justice of the Peace several years. She d. 4 Jan. 1829. He m. 2nd Hannah Evarts, and d. 5 March 1837.

## Children:

1. *Chloe*.
2. *Harry*.
3. *Charles*.



4. *Orson*.
5. *Silas H.*
6. *Martha*, d. young.
7. *Martha*.
8. *Margaret*.
9. *Darius W.* He was quite a prominent man in Plattsburg.
10. *Esther*.

v. SAMUEL, b. (no date given) ; was in Plattsburg in 1810.

93. SILAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., 15 April 1747; married SUSANNAH ———, (perhaps the daughter of John and Keziah (Pierce) Franklin). She was born in Feb. 1751, and died 28 Sept. 1821, aged 70 years. He and his family moved from Canaan, Ct., to Poultney, Vt., in 1771. He kept the village tavern in East Poultney, and was deacon of the Congregational Church. His wife was one of the thirteen women of Poultney, who fled with children from their homes, at the approach of the British troops, after the battle of Hubbardton, Vt. He died 13 Dec. 1810.

Children :

158. i. RICHARD.<sup>7</sup> b. 29 Sept. 1769.  
 ii. LUCY, b. in Canaan, Conn., 14 Oct. 1771; m. 27 March 1788, Capt. Edmund Lamson, b. in Townsend, Mass., 1765; d. in Poultney, Vt., 27 May 1853. They lived in Poultney.

Children :

1. *Jonas L.*, b. 27 March 1792; no further record.
  2. *Silas H.*, b. 24 Feb. 1794.
  3. *Jacob*, b. 24 March 1796; d. 22 Nov. 1880.
  4. *Susan*, b. 18 July 1798.
  5. *Lucy L.*, b. 10 May 1800; m. 1 Feb. 1827, Elias Comstock, and d. in Owosso, Mich., 2 April 1890.
  6. *Edmund L.*, b. 18 Nov. 1803; m. 3 June 1827, Amy Hedges; she d. 7 March 1862; he m. 2nd 22 Dec. 1863, Diantha Hubbard.
  7. *Jonas L.*, b. 6 June 1806; d. in Mobile, Ala., in 1866.
  8. *Henrietta*, b. 5 Sept. 1809; m. 31 Jan. 1833, Gilbert Bradley Prindle, and d. 4 Aug. 1856.
  9. *Lura L.*, b. 12 April 1812.
  10. *Miriam F.*, b. 29 Dec. 1816; d. 25 Jan. 1838.
- iii. SILAS, b. (no date) ; d. about 1844, left a widow.  
 iv. MARTHA, b. about 1773; d. 26 Feb. 1778, aged 5.  
 v. KEZIAH, b. about 1775; d. 11 April 1818, aged 43 years.  
 vi. SUSAN or POLLY, b. (no date) ; m. about 1790, William Tallmadge.

94. STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 23 Nov. 1748; married in Norfolk, Ct., 10 Dec. 1774, LOIS BARDEN, born 1756. About 1794, he with his family moved from Canaan, Ct., to Poultney, Vt., where he spent the remainder of his life. He died 9 Feb. 1839, aged 80 years, and was buried in East Poultney. After his death, his widow continued to live in Poultney for a time; but later she



went to live with her son Chester, in Plattsburg, N. Y., where she died 12 May 1842, aged 86 years.

Children:

- 159. i. JOHN S.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1776.
- 160. ii. ABIRAM, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1778.
- 161. iii. STEPHEN, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1783.
- iv. PHEBE, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1786; m. Artemas Worthington of Plattsburg, N. Y. He d. 19 Jan. 1808. She m. 2nd 10 Oct. 1820, Ichabod Babcock, a hatter, b. in Stonington, Conn., and came to Poultney, Vt., about 1788. He was a Justice of the Peace for many years, and d. in 1846. She d. 10 July 1883.

Children:

- i. *Loisa C. Worthington*, b. in 1808; d. 10 March 1836. By second marriage, there were two sons, and three daughters.
- v. CELIA, b. in Canaan, Conn., 7 Jan. 1787; m. Gamaliel McCreedy, b. in Fishkill, N. Y., 28 June 1781. (He probably was the son of Charles McCreedy, one of the early settlers of Plattsburg, N. Y.) He d. in Beekmantown, N. Y., 6 April 1859.

Children:

- i. *Lois Elizabeth*, b. in Beekmantown, N. Y., 16 June 1825; m. Chauncy Howe (her cousin).
- vi. LOIS, b. about 1796; d. in Poultney, 11 Oct. 1827, aged 31.
- 162. vii. CHESTER, b. in Poultney, Vt., 2 April 1803.

95. JAMES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 2 June 1752; married ABIGAIL ———. They lived in Pomfret, Ct.

Children born in Pomfret:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 May 1775.
- ii. OLIVE, b. 29 Dec. 1776; m. Zephaniah Williams.
- 163. iii. ASA, b. 11 Feb. 1780.
- 164. iv. SILAS, b. 14 Feb. 1782.
- 165. v. JOHN, b. 30 April 1784.
- vi. SAMUEL, b. 16 Feb. 1790.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 23 Aug. 1795.
- 166. viii. JAMES, b. 16 May 1797.

96. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., in Nov. 1766; married 22 Dec. 1792, RUTH CLARK. He married second, 3 April 1800, ABIGAIL HEWETT, daughter of Gershom Hewett. He died 22 Aug. 1826.

Children born in Canaan:

- i. SALLY,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Oct. 1792; m. William Jeffers, and lived in Canaan, Conn.
- Children:
  - 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 12 March 1819.
  - 2. *William*, b. 12 June 1821.
  - 3. *Samuel*, b. 10 Feb. 1823.
  - 4. *Horatio*, b. 25 May 1825.
- ii. JONAS, b. 19 Sept. 1793; m. Chloe Mowry. No children.
- iii. JACOB, b. 31 Aug. 1796; d. young.



- iv. FRANCIS. b. 9 Dec. 1801; d. 10 Dec. 1801.
- v. FIDELIA, b. 13 May 1803; m. ——— Cobb. They moved to Michigan.
  - Children:
    - 1. *Delia*.
    - 2. *Alvin*.
    - 3. *Charles*.
    - 4. *Homer*.
- 167. vi. ALMERON, b. 12 May 1805.
- 168. vii. SILAS, b. 24 May 1810.
- 169. viii. JAMES, b. 24 July 1813.
- ix. LOVINA, b. 19 Jan. 1816; d. 18 April 1838.



## SEVENTH GENERATION.

98. EPHRAIM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterbury, Ct., 19 Dec. 1750; married (name not given). He was living in Waterbury in 1790, and where most of his children were born. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and is said by some of his descendants to have served seven years, and that he kept his musket as long as he lived. He moved to New York State, soon after 1790 and settled in the town of Paris, Oneida Co., where he was living in 1820.

Children :

- i. HUBBARD.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. HAMLIN.
- iii. JOHN.
- iv. ADNEY. He was living in Paris, N. Y., in 1820.
- v. SAMUEL.
- 170. vi. ABEL, b. 7 July 1789.
- vii. LYDIA.

- 98a. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Branford, Conn., about 1769; married MEHITABLE COOLEY; he is said to have been married twice, his second wife being ANN LOUISA HOWARD. They probably lived in or near Syracuse, N. Y.

Children :

- 170a. i. SAMUEL,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1799.
- ii. JARED.

There were probably others.

99. DANIEL ROSE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Herkimer, N. Y., 12 March 1795; married 25 Jan. 1828, EMMA EVERTS, born in Sennett, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1808. They lived a few years in Russia, N. Y., and then moved to Westernville, N. Y., where he engaged in trade, and was postmaster for several years.

Children :

- i. SARAH LUVINA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Russia, N. Y., 29 Jan. 1832; m. 25 Dec. 1856, Charles R. Forby, and lived in Indianapolis, Ind.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. in Russia, N. Y., 29 Oct. 1833; m. 29 Oct. 1859, Eutemia C. Gee, daughter of John Gee, and lived in Alma, Gratiot Co., Mich.
- 170b. iii. JOHN S., b. in Russia, N. Y., 11 June 1835.
- iv. GEORGE W., b. in Westernville, N. Y., 4 May 1838; d. 12 April 1843.

100. AARON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterbury, Ct., 12 Feb. 1766; married (name not given). He was living in Burlington, Vt., in 1790, but moved to Westford, Vt., prior to 1800, where he



was a farmer, and where he spent the remainder of his days. He probably died previous to 1850.

Children:

- 171. i. HEZEKIAH,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1792.
  - 172. ii. HARMON, b. about 1798.
- Two DAUGHTERS, names not given.

101. DR. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1783; married MARY POTTER, (ancestry not known). She was born about 1794, and died in Jericho, Vt., in 1873. He was a well known physician in Jericho, where he died in 1857.

Children born in Jericho:

- 173. i. GEORGE P.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1822.
- ii. ROSAMOND, b. about 1826; m. Dr. Denison Bliss, who d. in 1888. She d. in 1903.
- 174. iii. HENRY J., b. about 1828; m. June E. Blodgett. She d. in 1856. He d. in 1860.
- iv. ANN, b. (no date given); m. Dr. ——— Kidder.
- v. EDWARD P., b. about 1836; m. Libbie Adams. He was a graduate of the Albany Medical School, and d. in 1904; no children.

102. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 22 April 1767; married 21 Dec. 1787, ESTHER WALLER of Cornwall, Ct., born 21 March 1768; and died 27 Feb. 1822. He married second, 13 Oct. 1822, MARTHA BARR. He died 16 March 1852. According to some of his descendants, he with his brother Seth, and another brother, moved from Connecticut, prior to 1794, to Penn., and acquired a large tract of land on the site of the present city of Scranton, and erected a saw mill, grist mill, etc. In June 1810, John and his family removed from Scranton to the State of New York, traveling by means of two ox teams, his wife riding the entire distance on horseback. The trip occupied thirteen days and ended at Byron, Genesee Co. On July 12 he settled in Batavia (now East Elba) where he built the first log house in that vicinity, and began farming on a farm that cost \$3.50 per acre. His first crop of wheat, covering one acre, yielded 30 bushels. Of this he took the first grist on horseback to LeRoy, fifteen mile distant, to have it ground.

John was accompanied, or shortly followed, to East Elba by his brother Seth. They were typical early Methodists. Their homes were the stopping places for the traveling preachers of that faith, and the first quarterly meetings were held there. The first class here was organized under the leadership of Marmaduke Pierce, with Joseph Waller, Seth and John Howe and their families as members.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Aug. 1789.
- 175. ii. IRA, b. 3 April 1793.
- 176. iii. PHINEAS, b. 28 Oct. 1794.



- iv. LYDIA, b. 4 March 1798; m. ——— Parish; m. 2nd Melvin ———. She d. in Bennington, Wyoming Co., N. Y.
- v. ADELINE, b. 20 Sept. 1800.
- vi. JOHN W., b. 18 Feb. 1803.
- vii. ACHSAH, b. 15 April 1808.

103. REV. SETH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 22 Feb. 1777; married ACHSA WASHBURN. She died in East Elba, N. Y., 15 April 1823. He married second, VESTIA MARIAH DUNNING, born 10 Sept. 1789, and died 20 Dec. 1859. He with his brother John, moved from Canaan, Ct., to what is now the city of Scranton, Pa., prior to 1794. About 1810, or soon after, he moved to Genesee Co., N. Y., and settled near his brother John, in East Elba. He became a Methodist preacher, and was very active in the church work, and was one of the organizers of the first class in that vicinity under the leadership of Marmaduke Pierce, and his house was always open to the traveling preachers of that faith. Later he moved to Pembroke, in the same county, where he died 14 June 1852.

Children:

- 177. i. ISAAC N.,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 Oct. 1800.
- ii. ROXANA, b. 6 Sept. 1802; m. in 1817, Orrin Waller. They lived in East Elba, N. Y., where she d. 24 Dec. 1858. He d. about 1870.
- Children born in East Elba:
  - 1. *Eliza Ann*, b. in 1822; m. Fuller Atchison. She d. 1885.
  - 2. *Cyrenus Canfield*, b. (no date); m. Anne ———.
  - 3. *Martha Cordelia*, b. (no date); m. Daniel Taylor.
  - 4. *Genette*, b. (no date).
  - 5. *Mary Frances*, b. (no date); m. Watson Seager.
  - 6. *Helen*, b. (no date); m. George Seager.
  - 7. *Alvan Howe*, b. (no date).
- 178. iii. MORRIS, b. 18 Dec. 1804.
- 179. iv. LUMAN, b. 3 May 1807.
- 180. v. EBENEZER WASHBURN, b. 3 April 1809.
- vi. POLLY or MARY A., b. 15 April 1811; m. Earl Webster, son of ——— and Abiah (Clark) Webster), b. 29 April 1809.

Children:

- 1. *Mary*, m. ——— Simpson.
- 2. *Frances*.
- 3. *Edward*.
- 4. *Norman*.
- 5. *Sylvia*.
- vii. ELIZA ANN, b. 24 April 1813; no further record.
- viii. LORETTA, b. 13 Oct. 1815; m. 2 Feb. 1838, William Jones, b. in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., and d. near Leslie, Mich., 14 Feb. 1899. She d. there 20 Dec. 1889.

Children:

- 1. *Seth Howe*, b. in Genesee Co., N. Y., 22 Oct. 1838; m. 14 Nov. 1863, Francelia L. Ranney.
- 2. *Henry*, b. (no date given).
- 3. *Charles*, b. in Elba, N. Y. He served in the Civil war, in Co. L. 10th Mich. Vols.; m. Lora Ella Bond.



4. *Silas*.
5. *George*, b. (no date given) ; m. Rosetta Howe.
6. *Albert*, d. young.
7. *John S.*, b. 23 Dec. 1856; m. 10 Feb. 1884, Esther J. Kellogg, b. 29 Oct. 1866, d. 24 June 1919.

181. ix. SEYMOUR ENSIGN, b. 19 Sept. 1817.

182. x. ARA W., b. 4 Nov. 1819.

By second wife:

- xi. ACHSA C., b. 14 Dec. 1827; m. 16 Nov. 1859, Simon Dolph. He d. and she m. 2nd in 1866, George Jackson.

Children:

1. *Cyrus J.*, b. 12 Jan. 1861; m. 18 Feb. 1891, Martha Lewis, b. 21 June 1874. He was Sergt. Major, U. S. A., retired.
2. *Carrie*, b. 19 March 1863; d. young.

104. ELISHA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 8 Aug. 1762; married OLIVE JOHNSON. They lived in Canaan, Ct. He died 26 Oct. 1849.

Children:

- i. LUCINDA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Canaan, Conn., 23 Sept. 1787; m. 14 Oct. 1803, Ruloff Dutcher, son of Capt. Ruloff and Jane (Ashley) Dutcher of Canaan, Conn., b. there 6 July 1780, d. there 23 Aug. 1851. She d. in Amboy, Ill., 27 Aug. 1874.

Children:

1. *William*.
2. *Frederick*.
3. *Willis*.
4. *Edward*.
5. *Samuel*.
6. *Caroline*.
7. *Emeline*.
8. *Catherine*.
9. *Elizabeth Sheldon*, b. in Canaan, Conn., 10 May 1825; m. 7 July 1843, Gen. Francis Bacon; he d. 16 Sept. 1849. She m. 2nd Hon. Lewis Carr of N. Y. City.

- ii. MARY, b. (no date given) ; she lived in Ill.

183. iii. DARIUS, b. 7 May 1792.

184. iv. LYMAN, b. about 1794.

185. v. EBEN, b. about 1796.

186. vi. ELISHA NASH, b. about 1798.

- vii. OLIVE, b. 10 July 1800; m. 30 Jan. 1827, Alexander Norton. She d. 31 Aug. 1889.

Children:

1. *George*, lived in California.
2. *Jane*.

105. SOLOMON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1763; married 16 Nov. 1800, MARTHA HACKETT. They lived in Canaan, Ct.

Children:

187. i. HEMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. in Canaan, Conn., 24 Oct. 1801.



- ii. LUCIUS, b. (no date given) ; d. in Ohio.
- iii. SARAH, b. (no date given) ; m. ——— Talmage, and d. in Penn Yan, N. Y., 9 March 1884.
- 188. iv. SOLOMON MINOR, b. about 1818.

106. JOEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1765; married EUNICE ———. He married second, KEZIAH SHUMWAY. He died 15 Oct. 1853, aged 91.

Children:

- 189. i. JABEZ, b. about 1786.
- 190. ii. CHAUNCEY, b. about 1788.
- 191. iii. ALMON, b. about 1790.
- iv. SALLY.
- v. BETSEY.
- vi. SYLVIA.
- 192. vii. JOEL, b. about 1802.

By second wife:

- viii. ANGELINE.
- ix. CHARLOTTE.
- x. LENA ANN.
- xi. MARY.
- xii. MARTHA.
- xiii. FRANCES A., b. about 1829; lived in Worcester, Mass., in 1897.

107. MELZAR<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Goshen, Ct., 19 Oct. 1772; married HULDAH WILLOUGHBY, daughter of John and Olive (Smith) Willoughby, born 20 March 1773. They lived in Goshen, Ct.

Children born in Goshen:

- i. HELEN,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 May 1793; m. 23 Sept. 1812, Chauncey Kellogg, b. in Goshen, Conn., 23 April 1790.
- ii. ARTEMESIA, b. 22 June 1795; m. 7 Dec. 1817, Austin Kellogg, b. 20 Feb. 1792. She perished with her infant child, in a burning house, 28 Jan. 1820.

Child:

- 1. *Norman Harvey*, b. 31 Dec. 1819; d. 28 Jan. 1820.
- iii. ARMENIA, b. 29 Aug. 1799; m. 29 July 1821, Austin Kellogg. She d. 23 Sept. 1841.
- iv. ANGELINE, b. 30 Oct. 1801; m. at New Haven, Conn., 19 Sept. 1824, Leverett Steele Kellogg, son of Belmont and Susannah (Moore) Kellogg (and brother of Chauncey and Austin), b. in Goshen, 27 Oct. 1796. She d. in Milwaukee, Wis., 27 March 1885.

- 193. v. JOSEPH CALVIN, b. 5 Feb. 1808.

There were probably other children.

108. PHILO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Goshen, Ct., about 1776; married ROXA TUTTLE, daughter of Noah and Ruth (Beach) Tuttle of Goshen.

Children born in Goshen:

- i. MYRA,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1799; d. 1834.



- ii. CLARINDA, b. 29 Aug. 1803; m. in 1826, Elijah T. Commings.
  - iii. SALOME, b. in Feb. 1806; m. 26 Aug. 1833, Samuel H. Dudley of Litchfield, Conn.
  - 194. iv. PHILO, b. 17 Oct. 1808.
  - 195. v. BIRDSEYE T., b. 2 May 1812.
109. JESSE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., (no date given); married POLLY HOLT.  
Children:
- i. JESSE,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1816; m. Abigail ———, and lived in Poultney, Vt.
  - ii. ROXANA, b. (no date given); m. James Whedon of Pawlet, Vt.
- There may have been other children.
110. DAVID<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., about 1794; married LAURA FENTON, daughter of Walter Fenton. She died aged 95 years.  
Children:
- i. THANKFUL,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); m. George Hadaway.
  - ii. PHEBE, b. (no date given); m. Jackson Amidon.
196. iii. THERON, b. about 1840.
111. JOSHUA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., about 1789; married BETSEY REYNOLDS, daughter of John and Polly Reynolds. They lived in Wells, Vt., where he was a farmer.  
Children:
- 197. i. PHEORORUS,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1840.
  - 198. ii. JOSHUA S., b. about 1848.
  - iii. A DAUGHTER.
  - iv. ABIGAIL.
  - v. AVIS. (?)
112. CHARLES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., about 1799; married ORPHA GOODSPEED, daughter of Stephen Goodspeed, born about 1807. They lived in Wells several years, then moved to N. Y. State, and settled in Luzerne, Warren Co., where he was a farmer.  
Children born in Wells:
- i. STEPHEN,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1833; m. Mary ———.
  - 199. ii. MELVIN, b. about 1841.
  - iii. MARY L., b. about 1845.
  - 200. iv. JAMES K., b. about 1847.
  - v. JOHN J., b. about 1850.
113. CHAUNCEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., about 1799; married ACHSAH STEVENS, daughter of Samuel Stevens, born about 1807. They lived in Wells, Vt., several years, then moved to



N. Y. State, and settled in Luzerne, Warren Co., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Wells:

- 201. i. NEWTON,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1829.
- 202. ii. EUGENE L., b. about 1842.

Probably there were other children.

114. JOSEPH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joshua,<sup>4</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1806; married THEODOCIA STEVENS, daughter of Joshua Stevens. They lived in Wells, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- 203. i. SIMEON,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 Feb. 1832.

115. JEREMIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joshua,<sup>4</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1810; married in 1830, ALEVANDER REYNOLDS, daughter of John Reynolds, born in Wells, Vt., 5 Feb. 1812, died in London, Mich., 9 June 1888. They lived in London, Mich. He died in 1854.

Children:

- i. MALVINA,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1832; d. the same year.
- ii. JOHN PAUL, b. in 1833; d. in 1863.
- iii. HENRY CLAY, b. in 1837; d. in 1857.
- iv. DORNS HOPKINS, b. in 1839.
- v. OLIVER PERRY, b. in 1841; d. 1864.
- vi. JOHANA, b. in 1843; d. 1860.
- vii. DAVID, b. in 1846; m. in 1873, Minnie Everett.
- viii. DELIA ANN, b. in 1848; d. 1889.
- ix. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in 1851; m. Hiram Castle Blackburn, and is now (1927) living in Banning, Calif.

116. TOLMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Joshua,<sup>5</sup> Joshua,<sup>4</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1818; married EUNICE CLEMONS, daughter of Wesley and Lucretia (Smith) Clemons, born about 1824. They lived in Wells, where he was a farmer and carpenter, and was living there in 1880.

Children born in Wells:

- i. EMMA,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1847; m. her cousin, Theron Howe.
- ii. EMMET, b. about 1849; m. Almeda ———.
- iii. JERRY, b. about 1854.

117. BRAINERD HARRIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Timothy W.,<sup>6</sup> Amasa,<sup>5</sup> Ephraim,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Edward,<sup>1</sup>*), born in Homer, O., 22 June 1865, SARAH AUGUSTA BEECHER, daughter of Lyman Beecher. They lived in Columbus, Ohio.

Children:

- i. MARY BEECHER,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 July 1866.
- ii. JENNIE AUGUSTA, b. 25 Nov. 1868.

118. PEMBROKE WARRINGTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel L.,<sup>6</sup> Curtis,<sup>5</sup> Ephraim,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Granville, Licking Co., O., 22 May 1835; married at Athens, Mo., 26 Aug. 1862,



MARTHA J. MONTAUGA, formerly a resident of Granville, O. He married second, at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 10 Sept. 1868, MARY LANE WALKER, born in Henry Co., Iowa. He served with John Brown in the Kansas border war. He served in the Civil war, as a member of the 1st Regt. Iowa Vols. and later in the 25th Regt. Iowa Vols. He lived at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.

Children born in Mt. Pleasant:

204. i. HERBERT CURTIS,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 June 1870.
- ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 4 April 1874; living in Georgetown, Colo., 1896.
- iii. RUTH, b. 9 Oct. 1885.

119. BOWERS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 26 March 1769; married MARTHA SPAULDING, daughter of Uriah Spaulding, born 26 June 1770. They moved to New Marlborough, Mass., where they lived until after their children were born. Then they moved to Sennett, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where she died 14 June 1846. He died there 9 Jan. 1849.

Children born in New Marlborough:

205. i. CHAUNCEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 June 1793.
- ii. LAURA, b. 1 July 1797; m. Ezra Leonard, and d. 16 June 1846, leaving two sons and one daughter.
- iii. HARRIET, b. 9 Sept. 1799; m. 18 Feb. 1834, John Watson. They lived in Mottville, Onondaga Co., N. Y.
- iv. CLARISSA, b. 24 May 1803; m. Jonathan Brown.

120. URIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*,<sup>1</sup> born in Canaan, Ct., 10 Oct. 1766; married 6 Dec. 1799, SALLY NASH, born near Plymouth, Luzerne Co., Penn. She died at West Haven, Vt., 14 Oct. 1800. He married second, SALLY BARKER about 1801. He moved from Canaan, with his father to West Haven, Vt., and from there to Orwell, Penn., in Feb. 1808, where his wife died 4 Dec. 1830. He died there 15 July 1844.

Children:

- i. SALLY,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 Oct. 1800; m. John S. Beers, who d. 30 July 1863. She d. at Orwell, Pa., 24 July 1895.

Children:

1. Lucy A., b. 25 May 1823; m. C. W. Brown.
2. John U., b. 8 April 1829; m. Marcia Wood.
3. Sally J., b. 14 July 1831; m. J. C. Geye.
4. Charles, b. 18 Nov. 1835; m. Elizabeth M. Cowles.
5. Lyman E., b. 2 Oct. 1840.
6. Emma M., b. 27 Nov. 1844; m. Robert Breed.
206. ii. PERLEY, b. in West Haven, Vt., 12 May 1804.
207. iii. EARL, b. in West Haven, Vt., 22 Aug. 1806.
- iv. LUCY, b. in Orwell, Pa., 11 July 1808; m. Daniel Robinson; she d. at South Hill, near Orwell, Pa., in 1883.

121. PHILAR<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*,<sup>1</sup> born in Canaan, Ct., 6 April 1769; married SALLY



GRANT. He is said to have moved with his father and brother to Orwell, Pa. But left there in 1821, and is supposed to have settled in Ohio or Illinois.

Children:

- i. JAMES.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. ISAAC.
- iii. HANNAH.
- iv. HORATIO.
- v. JOHN.

122. JONAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> Isaac,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward,<sup>1</sup>* born in Greenwich, Ct., 24 April 1787; married 11 Sept. 1816, ANNA MEAD, daughter of Peter Mead of Greenwich, Ct. She died 23 Feb. 1867.

Children:

- i. DEBORAH,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 Sept. 1817; m. 2 Nov. 1845, Mark Mead. They lived in Greenwich, where she d. 23 Nov. 1903.
208. ii. ALLEN, b. 10 June 1819.
- iii. ISAAC, b. 27 July 1822.
209. iv. LEWIS, b. 6 Aug. 1827.

123. NEHEMIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> Isaac,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Greenwich, Ct., 8 Jan. 1795; married 16 May 1832, SAMANTHA R. HOLLY, daughter of Isaac Holly of Greenwich, Ct. He died 1 Sept. 1867.

Children:

210. i. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 Dec. 1833.

124. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaac,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> Isaac,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Greenwich, Ct., 27 March 1803; married 20 Aug. 1835, ELOUISE L. BUFFET, daughter of Rev. Platt Buffet of Greenwich, Ct. He was a graduate of Yale College in the Class of 1827. He was the pastor of several Congregational and Presbyterian churches in various places in Ct., N. Y., and Mass., and later lived in Bricksburg, now Lakewood, N. Y., where he died 28 Sept. 1874.

Children:

- i. CHARLTTE ELOUISA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Hopewell, Ontario Co., N. Y., 12 Dec. 1836; m. 23 Oct. 1862, Rev. Horace G. Hinsdale, and lived in Bridgeport, Conn., Princeton, N. J., and in 1898 in Lakewood, N. Y. She d. 28 July 1900.
- ii. THEODORE LEWIS BUFFETT, b. in Ridgeville, Madison Co., N. Y., 15 June 1839. He graduated from Yale College in the Class of 1860, and d. 7 Nov. 1863.

125. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Epenetus,<sup>6</sup> Epenetus,<sup>5</sup> Isaac,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 2 March 1768; married 15 July 1792, POLLY ROCKWELL. He married second, 18 Oct. 1795, ELSIE ROBINSON of Naragansett, R. I. They lived in Amsterdam, N. Y., and later in Sennett, N. Y. She died 18 Aug. 1820. He died 30 April 1845.

Children:

211. i. ROSWELL,<sup>8</sup> b. in Ridgefield, Conn., 13 Dec. 1792.



By second wife:

- ii. POLLY R., b. 24 Sept. 1796; m. 24 Sept. 1817, Julius Olds, and lived in East Toledo, Ohio, where she d. 26 Aug. 1881.
- 212. iii. EPENETUS, b. 5 March 1798.
- 213. iv. JESSE, b. 6 April 1800.
- 214. v. JAMES ROBINSON, b. 2 April 1802.
- vi. JOHN, b. 15 April 1804; d. 6 March 1806.
- vii. MIRIAM DELIA, b. 4 April 1807; m. 18 Dec. 1834, Charles Cable of North Salem, N. Y.

Child:

- i. *Charles William*, b. 23 Oct. 1835.
- viii. ELSIE MAHALA, b. 16 March 1808; m. in 1825, Alexander H. Galt of Sennett, N. Y. She m. 2nd in 1832, Peter Laberteaux of Owasco, N. Y., and lived in Cato, N. Y.

Children:

- i. *Mary Esther*.

By second marriage:

- 2. *Alexander*.
- 3. *Mary Elsie*.
- 4. *Henrietta*.
- 5. *David*.

- 215. ix. JOHN, b. 4 Jan. 1811.
- x. BETSEY, b. 8 Sept. 1814; d. 8 April 1833.
- 216. xi. JULIUS FIRMAN, b. 31 July 1816.
- 217. xii. DAVID, b. 8 Oct. 1818.

- 126. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 27 Dec. 1769; married 25 Jan. 1791, POLLY IRELAND, daughter of John and Hannah (Norton) Ireland, born 14 Nov. 1772, died 28 Jan. 1857. They lived in Ridgefield, Ct., where he died 4 Nov. 1852.

Children born in Ridgefield:

- 218. i. JOHN IRELAND,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 July 1793.
- ii. EPENETUS, b. 22 Sept. 1795; d. in infancy.
- 219. iii. EPENETUS, b. 24 Oct. 1797.
- iv. MARIA, b. 18 Nov. 1799; m. Alfred Quick of North Salem, N. Y. She d. 19 Nov. 1824.

Children:

- 1. *Cornelia*, d. in infancy.
- 2. *Ann Eliza*, b. in 1821.
- 3. *Louisa Maria*, b. 6 Nov. 1823.

- v. ELIZA, b. 30 Aug. 1802; m. 15 Oct. 1826, Joel K. Baxter of North Salem, N. Y. She d. 26 Dec. 1890.

Children:

- 1. *Elbert*, b. 9 Oct. 1829.
- 2. *Jane Eliza*, b. 27 July 1835.

- vi. EMELINE, b. 27 June 1805; m. Reuben French. She d. 27 Dec. 1860.

- 220. vii. WILLIAM, b. 21 Sept. 1807.
- viii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 31 Dec. 1809; d. 12 Feb. 1810.
- ix. NANCY, b. 17 Jan. 1811; m. 1 Dec. 1828, William Vail of North Salem, N. Y.

Children:

- 1. *Edward Brundage*, b. 21 June 1832.
- 2. *Thomas Clinch*, b. 4 May 1837.



3. *Joseph William*, b. 13 March 1840.

x. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 13 Nov. 1813; d. 28 Nov. 1813.

127. Epenetus<sup>7</sup> Howe (*Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*, *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 26 July 1773; married 24 Jan. 1808, SARAH DAUCHY. They lived in Niagara, N. Y., where he died 20 Oct. 1857.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Jan. 1810; m. 7 Jan. 1836, Nancy Ford. He lived in Pekin, Niagara Co., N. Y.
- ii. HARRIET, b. 19 Oct. 1811; m. 11 Sept. 1831, Joseph Sutherland, and lived in Niagara, N. Y. They had four children.
- 221. iii. CLARK, b. 20 Sept. 1813.
- 222. iv. WILLIAM STURGES, b. 17 Sept. 1815.
- 223. v. SMITH WARD, b. 15 Dec. 1817.
- vi. ANN ELIZA, b. 15 June 1820; m. 17 Dec. 1840, Samuel C. Ingalls, and lived at Suspension Bridge, N. Y.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. 4 Jan. 1824; m. 10 Sept. 1852, John T. Goss. They lived in Romeo, McComb Co., Mich. They had four children.

128. HEZEKIAH<sup>7</sup> Howe (*Jesse*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 16 Jan. 1784; married EUNICE ROOT of Fort Ann, N. Y., born 6 April 1789. He died 30 Sept. 1856. She died in 1873.

Children:

- 224. i. LEWIS J.,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 April 1813.
- ii. LEVI, b. 6 Nov. 1814; he lived in Corinth, N. Y.
- 225. iii. LYMAN W., b. 1 Feb. 1818.
- iv. AMY, b. 14 July 1819; m. Robert Carver, and lived in Corinth.
- v. LUCY, b. 5 Feb. 1821; m. Andrew Lord. They lived at Glens Falls, N. Y.
- vi. JOHN, b. 10 May 1824.
- vii. LYDIA, b. 13 Feb. 1826; m. Christopher Chambers.

Children:

- 1. *Christopher G.*
- 2. *Frederick.*
- 3. *John P.*
- 4. *Warren.*
- 5. *Augusta.*
- 226. viii. HIRAM, b. 7 Nov. 1827.
- ix. HANNAH, b. 30 Jan. 1830; m. Thomas Chambers.

Children:

- 1. *Laura H.*, b. in Glens Falls, N. Y., in 1859.
  - 2. *Gordon.* b. in Chester, Pa., in 1864; m. in 1898, ———.
- He was a civil engineer, and lived in Norwood, Pa.

129. ISAAC<sup>7</sup> Howe (*Jesse*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ballston, N. Y., 26 Aug. 1793; married ELIZABETH TREAT. They lived in Wales, Erie Co., N. Y., where he died 18 July 1868.

Children:

- 227. i. THOMAS PALMER,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 Aug. 1822.



- ii. MARY JEMIMA, b. 23 Nov. 1827; m. Charles Stancliff, and lived in Collins, Erie Co., N. Y.
- iii. ISAAC, b. 25 Oct. 18—; d. 1838.

130. EZRA S.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ireneus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Ballston, N. Y., (no date given); married (name not given).

Children:

- i. WILLIAM C.,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1816.
- ii. RICHARD M., b. in 1821.
- iii. SARAH ANN.
- iv. PHEBE JANE.

131. ANDREW<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ireneus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y., (no date given); married (no name given). We have the names of his children only.

Children:

- i. ANDREW.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. WILLIAM.
- iii. CHARLES.
- iv. HIRAM.
- v. SARAH.
- vi. SUSAN.
- vii. MARY.

132. JACOB<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Stamford, Ct., 8 May 1773; married 29 Nov. 1798, ELIZABETH SEELY. He married second, 31 March 1818, POLLY HOYT. They lived in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y., where he died 17 Nov. 1860.

Children:

- i. SALLY,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 Sept. 1799; m. 9 May 1820, James Stevens. They lived in Darien, Conn.

Children:

- 1. *Caroline*.
- 2. *Matilda*.
- 3. *James Edwin*.
- 4. *Mary Ellen*.

- ii. JOHN, b. 25 July 1801; d. 5 Nov. 1839.

- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 13 July 1803; m. Joseph Wood, and lived in Keene, Cohocton Co., Ohio.

Children:

- 1. *Mary*.
- 2. *Harrison*.
- 3. *John*.
- 4. *Sarah*.
- 5. *Edward*.
- 6. *Angeline*.
- 7. *Emma*.

- iv. LYDIA, b. 3 Oct. 1805; m. Henry Botolph of Florida. Orange Co., N. Y.

- 228. v. EDWARD, b. 9 Jan. 1809.

- 229. vi. HENRY, b. 9 Oct. 1811.



- vii. HARRIET, b. 9 May 1814; m. John T. Mitchell; m. 2nd ——— Runyon. They lived in Wapokeneta, Auglaize Co., Ohio.

Children:

1. *Sarah.*
2. *John.*

Three other children.

- viii. MARY, b. 10 May 1816.

- ix. JULIA ANN, b. 18 Jan. 1819; m. 11 Oct. 1838, Smith Bradnor. They lived in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y.

Children:

1. *Jacob.*
2. *James Edward.*

133. DAVID<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., about 1777; married SALLY WATERBURY. He died 14 Dec. 1824.

Children:

- i. SARAH ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 Jan. 1805; m. Austin D. Clark of Stamford, Conn.

Children:

1. *David Howe.*
2. *Frederick.*
3. *Christopher.*
4. *Edwin Allen.*
5. *Mary Elizabeth.*
6. *Emily Roxana.*

- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 11 Nov. 1807; m. Edwin S. Holly of Stamford, Conn.

Children:

1. *Edwin Selleck.*
2. *Henry Hobart.*
3. *John Isaac.*

134. HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., (no date given); married ABIGAIL LEWIS. They lived in New York City.

Children:

230. i. JAMES,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); m. and lived in N. Y. City.  
 ii. JOHN HENRY, b. (no date given).  
 iii. ELIZABETH.

135. SELLECK<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., (no date given); married POLLY WEED, daughter of Benjamin Weed. They lived in Southport, Fairfield Co., Ct.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); m. Henry Foster.

136. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Bowers*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stamford, Ct., about 1785; married ABIGAIL WEBB. They lived in Darien, Ct., where he died 13 Nov. 1845, aged 60 years.

Children:

231. i. JAMES WALLACE,<sup>8</sup> b. 28 Oct. 1818.



137. ISAAC<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Bowers*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Norwalk, Ct., 29 Dec. 1790; married SUSAN YOUNG. He married second, 2 July 1820, MARIA WHITE, daughter of Jacob and Esther (Hoyt) White, born 3 Sept. 1793; died in July 1833. He married third, 26 Nov. 1835, EVELINA DRUMMOND.

Children:

- i. BETSEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 April 1814; m. 28 March 1839, George Richards, son of Ambe and Sally (Dibble) Richards, b. 27 Oct. 1815. They lived in Darien, Conn.  
Children:  
  1. Sarah Embree, b. 26 Jan. 1842.
  2. Georgiana, b. 4 May 1843.
  3. Fanny E., b. 2 Feb. 1845.
  4. George A., b. 11 July 1849.
  5. Maria Louisa, b. 8 July 1851.
  6. Isabella, b. 3 Aug. 1856.
- ii. SARAH, b. in Oct. 1815; d. 12 June 1869.
- iii. SMITH, b. in July 1817.
232. iv. WILLIAM H., b. 14 May 1821.
233. v. JACOB WHITE, b. 7 Oct. 1823.
- vi. CATHERINE E., b. 14 March 1828; m. Moore Scott of Hoboken, N. J.  
Children:  
  1. Charles.
  2. Annie.
  3. Ella, d. young.
  4. Ella.
  5. Huldah.
  6. Augusta.
- vii. MARIA WHITE, b. 26 April 1832; m. William H. June of Stamford, Conn.  
Child:  
  1. Albert.
Others.
- viii. ISAAC, b. 1 Oct. 1836.
- ix. SUSAN, b. 4 March 1838; m. James Palmer of Stamford, Conn.  
Child:  
  1. James.
- x. CHARLES E., b. 11 Oct. 1839; d. 22 May 1845.
- xi. ALONZO BOWERS, b. 13 Jan. 1840.
- xii. MARTHA J., b. 16 Oct. 1843; d. young.
- xiii. ANN, b. 28 May 1827; m. Charles Hoyt.

138. EBENEZER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in South Salem, N. Y., 17 March 1788; married 13 Feb. 1817, HANNAH GILBERT, daughter of Stephen Gilbert. They lived in South Salem, N. Y., where he died 29 Dec. 1846.

Children:

234. i. HARVEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 Jan. 1818.
- ii. SARAH, b. 5 June 1820; m. 15 Oct. 1842, Alfred B. Mead of Lewisboro, N. Y. She d. in June 1865.  
Children:



1. *Laura J.*, b. 1 Nov. 1843.
  2. *George A.*, b. 3 July 1851.
  235. iii. STEPHEN GILBERT, b. 31 July 1828.
139. JEREMIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in South Salem, N. Y., 4 Oct. 1790; married 13 Dec. 1820, LUCY MEAD, born 8 Aug. 1794. They lived in South Salem, (now Lewisboro) N. Y., where he was a prominent citizen, and took a leading part in public affairs. He died 16 Feb. 1870.
- Children:
236. i. JOHN A.,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 Sept. 1821.
  - ii. JANE A., b. 12 Dec. 1822; m. 1 Jan. 1850, Daniel Hunt of Lewisboro, N. Y.
- Children:
1. *Louisa*, b. 25 Oct. 1851.
  2. *Frank*, b. 31 Jan. 1853.
  3. *Carrie E.*, b. 3 July 1854.
- iii. ELIZABETH M., b. 21 Dec. 1824; m. 3 June 1851, Dr. Joseph C. Howe of Bedford, N. Y. (son of James). They lived in North Stamford, Conn.
  - iv. GEORGE, b. 27 Oct. 1826; m. 4 Dec. 1861, Hannah Maria Howe, daughter of Epenetus Howe of North Salem, N. Y. He d. 31 Aug. 1868.
  - v. CHARLES, b. 17 Jan. 1829. d. 24 May 1829.
  - vi. RALPH, b. 7 Dec. 1830; m. 10 June 1856, Anna M. Baker, daughter of Ephraim Baker, b. 3 Sept. 1830, d. 24 July 1863. He m. 2nd 2 Oct. 1866, Josephine L. Chase, daughter of Luther A. Chase of Albany, N. Y., b. 8 April 1843.
  - vii. FREDERICK, b. 28 Oct. 1832.
  - viii. HANNAH M., b. 28 Dec. 1834; m. Seth S. Hoyt. They lived in Bedford, N. Y.
- Child:
1. *George*, b. in April 1870.
140. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bedford, Westchester Co., N. Y., 5 Oct. 1793; married 1 Sept. 1814, ANNA CLARK. They lived in Bedford, N. Y., where he died 30 Nov. 1834.
- Children born in Bedford:
- i. JAMES HARVEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 Oct. 1815. He graduated from Yale College in the class of 1835, and became a Presbyterian minister. He d. 25 March 1849.
  237. ii. JOSEPH CLARK, b. 22 Oct. 1817.
  - iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 1 Sept. 1819; m. 24 May 1843, ———.
  - iv. EBENEZER GRANT, b. 20 Sept. 1822; d. 24 July 1827.
  - v. JOHN CLARK, b. 19 Aug. 1825; d. 26 March 1829.
  - vi. HANNAH HOBBS, b. 24 Dec. 1827; d. 23 May 1848.
  - vii. PHEBE ANNA, b. 19 Jan. 1830; d. 28 Dec. 1845.
141. ALVA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bedford, N. Y., 25 April 1798; married 6 June 1827, SOPHIA FOWLER. He died 3 Oct. 1874.



## Children :

- i. SARAH E.,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 July 1828; d. 26 April 1851.
- ii. WILLIAM F., b. 22 Dec. 1830; d. 9 Jan. 1884.
- iii. JULIA A., b. 13 Nov. 1836; d. 13 July 1851.

142. CHARLES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Rufus,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Florida, N. Y., 29 Oct. 1777! married in March 1797, SARAH OVERBAUGH. He was a Baptist minister. He died 28 April 1849. She died 27 Jan. 1855.

## Children :

- i. JOHN.<sup>8</sup> b. 28 Dec. 1797; m. and d. 1852, in Knowlesville, N. Y.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 Oct. 1799; d. 8 July 1800.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 11 Dec. 1801.
- iv. WEALTHY, b. 18 April 1804; d. 9 Oct. 1848.
- 238. v. CHARLES, b. 8 March 1806.
- vi. SARAH, b. 25 Aug. 1808; m. ——— Ford.
- vii. JONAH, b. 25 Feb. 1811; lived in Trumansburg, N. Y.
- 239. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 2 April 1813.
- ix. JANE ANN, b. 14 Aug. 1815.
- x. LOUISA, b. 8 Jan. 1818; m. ——— Miller.
- xi. CAROLINE, b. 2 July 1820; d. 25 May 1852.

143. LEBBEUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Rufus,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Florida, N. Y., 5 Oct. 1781; married OLIVE ———.

## Children :

- i. SAMUEL,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); d. in 1843.
- 240. ii. JAMES, b. in Aug. 1819.
- iii. DANIEL, b. (no date given).

144. REUBEN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Rufus,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Florida, N. Y., 30 March 1786; married 13 Dec. 1805, URANA SKEEL, born 14 April 1786. She died 1 Aug. 1858. He represented Montgomery County in the New York Legislature in 1841. He died 21 May 1859.

## Children born in Florida :

- 241. i. GEORGE,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Feb. 1807.
- ii. NATHAN, b. 11 Oct. 1809; d. 27 May 1835, unkm.
- iii. MARIA, b. 7 April 1811; m. Orren Hatch. She d. 8 April 1840.

## Children :

- i. *Reuben*, b. in 1830; d. 10 Feb. 1849.
- 242. iv. WILLIAM HARRISON, b. 19 Nov. 1812.
- v. LEWIS, b. 10 July 1815; m. 2 Jan. 1839, Julia Ann Serviss; she d. 22 May 1869. He d. 12 Oct. 1879, no children.
- 243. vi. ALLEN H., b. 22 Sept. 1822.
- vii. NEWTON, b. 10 Dec. 1827; d. 1 July 1835.
- viii. REUBEN, b. in 1831; d. 10 Feb. 1849, in his 18th year.

145. ALMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Peru, Clinton Co., N. Y., 7 Feb. 1792; married ELIZABETH REYNOLDS, who was born 27 April 1784.



He died 3 June 1861. They lived in Fort Covington, and Bombay, Franklin Co., N. Y.

Children:

244. i. SILAS,<sup>8</sup> b. in Fort Covington, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1820.
- ii. HULDAH, b. in Bombay, N. Y., 12 June 1822; m. Samuel E. Webb, and lived in Bombay.
- iii. HENRY, b. in Bombay, 22 May 1824; d. 1 May 1857.
- iv. IRA, b. in Bombay, 22 July 1826; m. Mary Hoag, and lived in Santa Cruz, Calif.
- v. MELINDA, b. in Bombay, 24 March 1828; d. 4 March 1832.
- vi. EMRA, b. in Bombay, 4 March 1830; m. Susan Jackson, and lived in Bombay, N. Y.
- vii. SUSANNA ELIZABETH, b. in Bombay, 12 Oct. 1836; d. 3 Jan. 1866.

146. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 16 May 1801; married EMELINE FAIRBANKS. He was a carpenter, and was living in Prescott, Mass., in 1850; later he moved to Ware, Mass., where he was living in 1860.

Children:

245. i. ROBERT F.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1829.
- ii. CYNTHIA E., b. about 1830.
- iii. WILKINS, b. about 1833.
- iv. LORINDA, b. about 1838.

147. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richford, Tioga Co., N. Y., 26 April 1799; married MARY RENIFF. They lived in Ulysses, Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and where he died in July 1876. He was highly respected by all who knew him.

Children:

246. i. JOSIAH,<sup>8</sup> b. in N. Y. State.
247. ii. EPHRAIM E., b. in N. Y. State, 27 April 1835.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. (no date given).
- iv. EUNICE.
- v. MARTHA.
- vi. ELMIRA.
- vii. ASA.
- viii. LOUISA.
- ix. CARRIE.
- x. A SON, b. and d. in infancy.

- 147a. CYRENIUS HOWE (*Jesse*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Windsor, Broome Co., N. Y., 17 March 1776; married 24 July 1794, SARAH TYRELL, who was born 17 March 1774, and died 8 Feb. 1832. He married second, prior to 1836, LUCINDA (WILMONT?). They probably lived in Windsor, N. Y., where he died 21 Nov. 1857.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Feb. 1795; m. 1 Dec. 1811.
- ii. CHARITY, b. 24 Aug. 1796; m. 4 July 1812.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 18 March 1798; m. 31 Oct. 1814, Abijah Hughes; m. 2nd 16 Jan. 1815, David Baldwin.



- iv. JESSE, b. 3 Feb. 1800.
- v. MINDWELL, b. 27 Jan. 1802; m. 14 Dec. 1817, Stephen Russell.
- vi. SARAH, b. 19 Feb. 1804; d. 11 Nov. 1886.
- vii. PETER, b. 2 Aug. 1806; m. 1 Jan. 1829, Melissa Mahew.
- viii. JULIANNA, b. 11 July 1808; m. 26 Oct. 1827, Cyrenius Mahew.
- ix. FANNA, b. 16 April 1810; d. 10 March 1812.
- x. CLARISSA, b. 31 Jan. 1812; m. 22 June 1831, Armour M. Brown.
- xi. ANNA, b. 30 Oct. 1813; m. Charles Brown.
- xii. ABIGAIL, b. 23 Nov. 1814; m. in 1833, Salmon Seymore; d. 21 May 1834.

148. SYLVANUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York State, 10 Oct. 1804; married 5 Oct. 1828, SARAH A. SCRANTON, who died 9 Dec. 1832; he married second, in June 1834, LAURA SCRANTON; she died 11 Sept. 1840; he married third, 19 May 1844, MARY D. CLANCY; he married fourth, 22 Feb. 1859, MARY PRESSER. He went west with his father, locating first in Cincinnati, O. About 1833 he moved to Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., where he was for many years a successful business man, and a prominent citizen.

Children:

- 248. i. SILAS QUINLAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 March 1830.
- 249. ii. GEORGE OSCAR, b. 30 Dec. 1831.

By third wife:

- iii. CLARENCE.
- iv. ABBIE.
- v. FRANK.

By fourth wife:

- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 25 April 1860.
- vii. HALLECK, b. 24 Aug. 1862.

149. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Auburn, N. Y., 21 Nov. 1806; married 24 April 1826, JANE RUDEL. They lived in Patriot, Ind., and later in Flora, Carroll Co., Ind. She died 16 Dec. 1863. He married a second time, (name not given) and died in Flora, Ind.

Children:

- i. EMILY,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given; m. William Mead, and lived in Wirt, Ind.
- ii. EDWIN, b. 21 Sept. 1828; m. Eliza King of Jacksonville, Ill. They lived in St. Louis, Mo.
- iii. MARGARET, b. (no date given); m. Martin Hicks, and lived in Beardstown, Ill.

Children:

- i. *Eugene*.
- iv. PAULINE, b. 28 Dec. 1831; m. William H. Harrison, and d. in 1867.
- v. JANE, b. in Aug. 1833; m. H. E. Hamilton, and d. in Nov. 1860.



- vi. SARAH, b. 27 Nov. 1835; m. 26 Oct. 1854, Harvey Condit. They lived in Atchison, Kans.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. in April 1837; d. in Palestine, Ill.
- viii. CHARLES, b. in Jan. 1839; d. 8 Feb. 1860.
- ix. REBECCA, b. (no date given); d. in Flora, Ill., in March 1860.
- x. THOMAS, b. 4 April 1844; he served in the Civil war, in the 31st Regt. Ill. Vols. (Gen. Grant's Regiment). He lived in Flora, Ill., several years, then moved to Grand Island, Neb.

150. JONATHAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Auburn, N. Y., 27 Dec. 1810; married CLARISSA CRUGER; she died 22 Feb. 1877. He died in Sugar Creek, Ky., 9 Feb. 1885.

Children:

- i. HARRIET,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 May 1832; m. Gary Longfellow, and was living in Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1903.
- ii. MARY, b. 2 Jan. 1834; m. J. C. Willey. She survived him, and lived in Florence, Ind., in 1903.
- 250. iii. SILAS, b. 5 June 1837.
- iv. JOHN, b. 6 March 1839; d. 17 June 1848.
- v. JOSEPHINE, b. 3 June 1843; d. 11 May 1844.
- vi. JASPER, b. 11 March 1848; d. in Oct. 1848.
- vii. CHARLES, b. 3 Aug. 1850; d. in Aug. 1852.
- 251. viii. FRANCIS MARION, b. 14 Dec. 1851.
- ix. CLARA, b. 4 Aug. 1855; m. John Langsdale of Florence, Ind. She d. 26 July 1897.

151. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stanfordville, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 29 Sept. 1814; married 6 Dec. 1827, SARAH M. McMULLEN of Albany, N. Y., born 27 Aug. 1818. They lived in New York City.

Children born in N. Y. City:

- i. WILLIAM JAMES,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 Sept. 1838; d. 1840.
- ii. CORNELIA, b. 14 Sept. 1840.
- iii. WILLIAM JAMES, b. 24 Aug. 1842.
- iv. AMELIA ANTOINETTE, b. 3 Jan. 1845.
- v. CHARLES EDWIN, b. 9 May 1847.
- vi. EMMA LOUISA, b. 16 Aug. 1849.
- 252. vii. GEORGE CONOVER, b. 2 June 1852.
- 253. viii. THEODORE LEDYARD CUYLER, b. 7 Feb. 1855.

152. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., about 1770; married (name not given). She died, and he married second, 6 May 1831, MRS. MARTHA HUNTRESS, probably of Burlington, Vt. He lived in Sharon, Vt. He died prior to 1860.

Children born in Sharon:

- i. BETSEY,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); m. ——— Petigrew.

Children:

- 1. *Alzina*, b. (no date given); m. ——— Tilden, and lived in Hanover, N. H.
- 2. *Emily*.



- ii. JOANNA, b. about 1803; d. unm.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. about 1805; d. prior to 1880, unm.
- iv. RICHARD, b. about 1807; d. prior to 1870, unm.
- v. HANNAH, b. (no date given); m. Charles Pettis.

## Children:

- 1. J. D., b. about 1840.
- 2. Phineas.

153. SIMEON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., (no date given); married EUNICE THOMAS of Royalton, Vt. They lived in Sharon, Vt., where he was a farmer.

## Children:

- i. LEROY,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); m. ——— Boyd.

154. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, Ct., or Sharon Vt., 8 June 1788; married (name not given). Probably went to Wisconsin.

## Children:

- i. MIRANDA,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); m. ——— Doty, and lived in Madison, Wis.
- ii. MARIA, b. (no date given).
- iii. GRANDISON, b. (no date given); d. in Madison, Wis.

155. ISAAC SHEPARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., 7 July 1783; married 20 April 1810, REBECCA BALL, born 13 Feb. 1783; died in Sharon, Vt., 2 Jan. 1858. They lived in Sharon, where he was a farmer. He died there 9 Aug. 1880.

## Children born in Sharon:

- 253a. i. CHAUNCEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Oct. 1811.
- 254. ii. SPENCER FOSTER, b. 16 Feb. 1815.
- 255. iii. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. 21 Aug. 1817.
- 256. iv. JOSEPH BALL, b. 15 Aug. 1821.
- 257. v. AVERY SHEPARD, b. 28 July 1824.

156. JONAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Squire*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonas*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., 22 Feb. 1797; married in April 1829, PRUDENCE HOLLISTER, daughter of Nathaniel and Prudence (Strickland) Hollister, born in Dec. 1807. They settled in Barnstown, P. Q., where he died 4 April 1855.

## Children:

- i. HIRAM,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1827; m. in 1866, Mary Bacon.
- ii. WARREN, b. 25 Dec. 1829; m. Harriet Dresser.
- iii. JUSTIS, b. 9 Sept. 1831.
- iv. JULIA ANN, b. 7 May 1833; m. in 1859, George C. Hanson.
- v. SARAH JENNETTE, b. 22 Feb. 1835; d. 14 May 1856.
- vi. CORDELIA JANE, b. 6 May 1837.
- vii. LAURA, b. 29 April 1839; d. 31 July 1857.
- viii. EDWIN, b. 31 Aug. 1841; m. in 1866, Onise Terry.
- ix. LUCY MARIA, b. 28 March 1843; m. Levi Parker.
- x. EBEN, b. 31 Jan. 1845.



156. IRA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 20 April 1768; married ABIGAIL ———. She died, and he married second, LUCY ———. She died 19 April 1826, aged 40 years. He probably married third, BETSEY ———. He lived in Plattsburg, and Beekmantown, N. Y., where he was prominent in local affairs. He served as Supervisor in 1825, held the position of Postmaster several years, and was overseer of the highways. He died 9 May 1852, in Beekmantown.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1804; d. 26 June 1829, aged 25 years.

157. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 27 April 1781; married at Plattsburg, N. Y., 5 May 1803, RACHEL MERRIMAN. He came from Canaan, Ct., with his father about 1790. He settled in Beekmantown, N. Y. About 1856 he moved from Beekmantown, with his son George, and settled in Lancaster, Wis., where he died 29 Oct. 1859.

Children:

- i. LAURA,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 June 1806; d. 11 June 1810.  
 ii. GEORGE, b. 24 May 1809.  
 iii. IRA DAVIES, b. 20 Jan. 1812.  
 iv. JOHN M., b. 19 May 1817.  
 v. RACHEL A., b. 20 Jan. 1823; m. Edward Phelps. They moved to California, where she d.

Children:

- i. *Martha*, b. (no date given); m. ——— Benjamin. She is now living in San Diego, Calif, a widow.

158. RICHARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 29 Sept. 1769; married ARATHUSA RUGGLES, daughter of Thomas Ruggles of Oakham, Mass. She died 2 Jan. 1824, aged 36. He married second, HARRIET RUGGLES, (sister of his first wife) born 24 Jan. 1803, died in Florida, in Oct. 1861, aged 58 years. He died 31 Jan. 1837.

Children:

- i. SILAS R.,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 Aug. 1827; d. 19 July 1845.  
 ii. EDWIN P., b. 27 Jan. 1835; d. 9 Feb. 1836.

159. JOHN S.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1776; married MARY ———. She died in Plattsburg, N. Y., 30 Oct. 1866, aged 88 years. He bought land in Plattsburg, in 1801, where he lived and died 10 Sept. 1864, aged 88.

Children:

- i. STEPHEN,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1802.  
 ii. ZACHARIAH, b. about 1807; d. 6 July 1810.  
 iii. ZACHARIAH, b. about 1810.

There were probably other children



160. ABIRAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1778; married POLLY ———. He lived a few years in Poultney, Vt. Previous to 1810 he moved to Plattsburg, N. Y., where he lived until 1842, when he moved to Dansville, Livingston Co., N. Y. She died in Plattsburg, 10 Sept. 1838, aged 37.

Children:

- i. ABIRAM,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1807; d. 21 Aug. 1834, aged 27 yrs. 7 mos.
  - ii. LESTER B., b. in July 1811; d. 17 Aug. 1836, aged 25 years.
- There were probably other children .

161. STEPHEN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1783; married about 1809, CHLOE NORTON, who came from Ohio to Poultney, Vt., in 1808, making the trip on horse back. She was born in Vermont about 1788, and died 6 Dec. 1851, aged 63 years.

Children born in Poultney:

- i. JAMES,<sup>8</sup> b. in Poultney, Vt., 12 Jan. 1810.
- ii. JACOB, b. about 1813; d. 21 Sept. 1821.
- iii. MARY D., b. about 1819; d. 1 Oct. 1821.
- iv. SARAH, b. about 1825; d. 5 March 1828.
- v. MARION, b. 4 April 1830; d. 12 Dec. 1847.

162. CHESTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Poultney, Vt., 2 April 1803; married LYDIA TEMPLE, daughter of Roswell Temple of Washington and Orleans Counties, N. Y. She was born 10 May 1803. They moved from Poultney, Vt., to Beekmantown, N. Y., where he was a farmer. In 1866 they moved to Charlevoix, Mich.

Children:

261. i. CHAUNCY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Poultney, Vt., about 1822.  
 ii. MARTHA, b. in Poultney, Vt., about 1829; m. Noah Fenton as his 2nd wife.

Children:

1. Minnie, b. (no date given); m. ——— Horton.
  2. Edwin.
  3. Walter.
  4. Charles, m. and lived in Poultney.
  5. George, m. Emily ———, and lives near Middletown Springs, Vt.
- iii. LYDIA MINERVA, b. 9 June 1831; m. in 1852, George Douglas of Beekmantown, N. Y., and moved to Canon City, Minn., where she d. 12 Aug. 1892.

Children:

1. Anna M., b. (no date); d. at the age of 14.
  2. Florence A., m. Henry Swartwood, and lives at Faribault, Minn.
  3. John Ellsworth, d. aged 7 years.
  4. Minnie M., m. Bretze, and lives at Faribault, Minn.
  5. Caddie M., d. aged 24 years.
- iv. SARAH, b. in 1837; m. Henry Hodges of West Chazy, N. Y.
- Children:



1. *Chester*, m. Kate Robinson; he m. 2nd Minnie (Taylor) Hines, and lives in Plattsburg, N. Y.
2. *Willis*, lives at Messina, N. Y.
3. *Myers*.
4. *Roland*.

163. ASA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pomfret, Ct., 11 Feb. 1780; married 4 Sept. 1804, MERCY BROWN.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL MERCY,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 Sept. 1805.

164. SILAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pomfret, Ct., 14 Feb. 1782; married 6 Dec. 1807, ZILPAH BRUCE. He probably married second, MERCY ———. He lived in Canterbury, Ct., in 1850.

Children:

- i. CHARITY,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 July 1808.
- ii. CLEMENTINE, b. 2 May 1810.

165. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ashford, Ct., 30 April 1784; married MALINDA ———. They lived in Canterbury, Ct., where he died previous to 1860.

Children:

262. i. DANIEL,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1819.

166. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pomfret, Ct., 16 May 1797; married 26 Oct. 1817, RUBY M. JOHNSON. They lived in Pomfret, and Killingly, Ct., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. GEORGE,<sup>8</sup> b. in Pomfret, Conn., 3 March 1820.
- ii. PHEBE, b. in Plainfield, Conn., about 1831.

167. ALMERON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 12 May 1805; married 26 Nov. 1854, MARY HAWLEY, daughter of Salmon and Mary (Green) Hawley; died in Sheffield, Mass., in 1880.

Children:

- i. ALMERON HAWLEY,<sup>8</sup> b. in June 1855; d. aged seven weeks.

168. SILAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, 24 May 1810; married 4 March 1835, SARAH WILCOX, daughter of Oliver and Rachel (Lewis) Wilcox of New Marlborough, Mass. They lived in Norfolk, Ct. He died 9 Oct. 1877.

Children:

- i. DELIA MARSH,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 Dec. 1835; m. 4 March 1855, William Norman Granger of New Marlborough, Mass. They lived in New Marlborough until 1896, when they moved to Winsted, Conn.



Children born in New Marlborough:

1. *Roscoe Howe*, b. 31 July 1856.
  2. *Homer Clifford*, b. 31 Oct. 1861.
  3. *Maud Louise*, b. 9 Feb. 1874.
  4. *Lewis*, b. 7 Nov. 1875.
  5. *Amber Margaret*, b. 23 Nov. 1877.
- ii. HOMER WARREN, b. 13 Aug. 1837; m. 22 May 1872, Carrie Durell of Keene, N. H. He m. 2nd 30 Sept. 1879, Mary C. Rich, daughter of Frederick Rich of Wallingford, Conn. They were living in New Haven, Conn., in 1896; no children.

169. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ctt., 24 July 1813; married 24 Dec. 1833, MARY DOOLITTLE of Norfolk, Ct. He died in Canaan, Ct., 20 March 1844.

Children born in Canaan:

- i. A DAUGHTER,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 Nov. 1834; d. in infancy.
- ii. MARY ABIGAIL, b. 22 Sept. 1836; m. William Sardane, and lived in Canaan, Conn.

Children:

1. *An infant*, d. young.
2. *James*, b. in Sept. 1875; d. in infancy.



## EIGHTH GENERATION.

170. ABEL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterbury, Ct., 7 July 1789; married 24 Dec. 1811, BETSEY DAVIS, who was born in Connecticut, 17 Feb. 1797. They lived in Paris, N. Y., several years, but he died in Cayuga Co., N. Y., 30 Sept. 1826. She was living in 1871.

Children:

262. i. ABEL D.,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 Nov. 1812.  
 ii. EDGAR B., b. 29 March 1814; m. (name not given). They lived in South Jackson, Mich., in 1871. They had two sons and two daughters.  
 262a. iii. OZIAL ADNEY, b. 17 Oct. 1816.  
 iv. MARIETTE, b. 31 July 1818; d. 22 Feb. 1831.  
 v. ANDREW M., b. 22 Oct. 1820; d. in Oct. 1831.  
 vi. FAYETTE, b. 4 Aug. 1822; d. 7 Dec. 1858.  
 vii. STEPHEN D., b. in Perryville, N. Y., 12 May 1827. He was living in Jersey City, N. J., in 1871. He had two daughters.

- 170a. SAMUEL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1799; married about 1830, CAROLINE FITCH, who was born about 1811. She died at Syracuse, N. Y., 14 Feb. 1893. They lived in Syracuse, where he died 2 Dec. 1854.

Children born in Syracuse:

- 262b. i. JAMES W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 18 July 1831.  
 262c. ii. JOHN F., b. about 1833.  
 iii. HENRY, b. about 1839; m. and went west. He is said to have had one son.  
 170b. JOHN S.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel R.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Russia, N. Y., 11 June 1835; married DESIRE HUSTED. He was a soldier in the Civil war, and served in the 50th Regt. N. Y. Vols. They lived in Westernville, N. Y., where he was engaged in trade, and where he was postmaster, having succeeded his father. He died in 1902.

Children:

- i. JULIA A.,<sup>9</sup> b. in 1861; d. 1864.

171. HEZEKIAH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vermont about 1792; married about 1812, NANCY MARTIN, who was born about 1793. They lived in Westford, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Westford:

- i. HARRIET,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1813; m. Eber Hatch, no children.  
 263. ii. MARTIN, b. about 1815.  
 iii. ESTHER.  
 iv. NANCY, b. about 1825; she was living in Westford, in 1850.  
 v. D. BRAINERD, b. about 1830; was living in Westford in 1850.



172. DR. HARMON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vermont about 1795; married 9 Nov. 1820, FANNY BLISS, daughter of Timothy and Anne (Campbell) Bliss, born 6 May 1796. He was a well known physician in Jericho, Vt.

Children born in Jericho:

- i. MARY,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 Nov. 1823; m. 24 March 1843, Jeremiah H. Woodman.

Children:

1. *George Bliss*, b. 30 Sept. 1845.
2. *Thaddeus Fletcher*, b. 3 Sept. 1847; lived in Youngstown, Ohio.
3. *Charlotte Peasley*, b. in Nov. 1850; lived in Ashtabula.
4. *Charles William*, b. 24 May 1860; lived in Ashtabula, Ohio.

264. ii. LUCIEN BLISS, b. 29 July 1826.

173. GEORGE P.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jericho, Vt., about 1822; married ELLEN M. GALUSHA, daughter of Hon. Truman and Hannah (Chittenden) Galusha, born in Jericho, in 1824, and died in Plattsburg, N. Y.

Children born in Jericho:

- i. MARY,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1844; m. Fred Chase; is the owner of the hotel at Loon Lake, N. Y.
- ii. ELLEN, b. about 1848; m. George Place.

174. HENRY J.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jericho, Vt., about 1828; married JUNE E. BLODGETT, who was born about 1831, and died about 1856. He died in 1860.

Children:

- i. FRED W.,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); m. in 1877, Clara K. Collins. They are both deceased, leaving a son George.
- ii. FRANK K., b. (no date given); m. in 1903, Phebe G. Smith, b. in 1871. He is a machinist and a farmer, and lives in Jericho, Vt.

175. IRA<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Scranton, Pa., 3 April 1793; married ELIZABETH SACKETT, who was born 25 Nov. 1792; died 9 Nov. 1833. He married second, RHODA UPHAM. He died in 1868. She died 3 June 1876.

Children:

- i. ROZILLA,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 Jan. 1811; m. ——— Barr.
- ii. AURELIA, b. 11 Feb. 1813; m. ——— Turner. She d. 21 March 1845.
- iii. CYNTHIA, b. 19 April 1815; m. ——— Dingman.
- iv. CAROLINE, b. 15 April 1818; m. ——— Upham.
- v. ASENATH, b. 16 Oct. 1819; m. Joel Barber.
- vi. OLIVE, b. 10 April 1821; m. ——— Upham.
- vii. MARY A., b. 22 Feb. 1823; d. 18 June 1841.
- viii. SOLOMON, b. 31 Jan. 1825.



- 265. ix. DAVID, b. 22 Dec. 1827.
- 266. x. ALFRON W., b. 3 July 1829.
- xi. EDWARD, b. 13 July 1831.

By second wife:

- xii. ELIZABETH, b. 28 Dec. 1834; m. 27 Nov. 1856, Erastus Taylor.

Children:

- 1. *Manley H.*, b. 25 Feb. 1859.
- 2. *Winfield S.*, b. 16 Jan. 1862.
- 3. *William E.*, b. 18 March 1870.

176. PHINEAS<sup>s</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Scranton, Pa., 28 Oct. 1794; married in Jan. 1817, MRS. RUTH WHITE, (a widow). She died in East Elba, Genesee Co., N. Y., 24 Jan. 1866. He moved with his father in 1810, from Scranton, Pa., to East Elba, N. Y., and participated with his father in all the hardships of early frontier life. He served in the militia in the war of 1812, and was present at the burning of Buffalo by the British. Shortly after the death of his wife, in company with his son Francis A., he settled in Sandwich, DeKalb Co., Ill., but in 1885 he returned to Batavia, where he died 16 April 1891.

Children:

- 267. i. PHILANDER W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 Nov. 1817.
- ii. LEANDER C., b. 7 Nov. 1819; m. Rhoanna Needham, 14 Dec. 1852, at Brockport, N. Y. He d. at Sandwich, Ill., 6 Nov. 1877; no children.
- 268. iii. PHILO I., b. 14 Sept. 1821.
- 269. iv. MILO M., b. 21 Dec. 1823.
- 270. v. ROBERT E., b. 25 Aug. 1825.
- vi. ESTHER CORNELIA, b. 6 June 1827; m. Dr. Alonzo Edson.
- 271. vii. GEORGE W., b. 26 April 1829.
- viii. ROXY CORNELIA, b. 11 May 1831; m. Henry Snell.

Children:

- 1. *Ella*.
- 2. *Eva*.
- 3. *Nina*, d. young.

There were other children, all of whom d. young.

- 272. ix. FRANCIS A., b. 27 Aug. 1834.

177. ISAAC N.<sup>s</sup> HOWE (*Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born near Scranton, Pa., 2 Oct. 1800; married 8 Jan. 1826, NANCY GOULD. They lived in East Elba, N. Y., where he died 19 March 1851.

Children born in East Elba:

- 273. i. ALVA WASHBURN,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 May 1827.
- ii. HARRIET M., b. 4 May 1834.
- iii. ORRIN W., b. 16 March 1842.

178. MORRIS<sup>s</sup> HOWE (*Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Scranton, Pa., 18 Dec. 1804; married SUSAN C. ———. She died in Coldwater, Mich.,



12 Oct. 1868, aged 55 years. He probably lived in Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich., where he died 31 Aug. 1886.

Children:

- i. JULIETTE ELIZABETH,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 Oct. 1830; m. 20 March 1851, R. E. Luce. She d. in Coldwater, Mich., 26 Feb. 1896.

Children:

1. *Florence A.*, b. 24 Feb. 1852; m. ——— Dickinson.
2. *Robert Morris*, b. 9 April 1857.
3. *Harry E.*, b. 12 May 1859; d. 29 Aug. 1859.
4. *Hattie E.*, b. 12 May 1859; d. 1 Sept. 1859.
5. *William Walter*, b. 12 July 1861; m. 13 Jan. 1886, Mary Lineban.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1838; m. and had one daughter.
- iii. HOLBROOK, b. about 1840.

179. LUMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Scranton, Pa., 3 May 1807; married ANN E. ———. He went to Michigan, and settled in Coldwater, Branch Co., where he was a blacksmith.

Children:

- i. GEORGE S.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1837.
- ii. HENRY L., b. about 1842.
- iii. EMMA L., b. about 1845.
- iv. FLORA, b. about 1849.

180. EBENEZER WASHBURN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pennsylvania, 3 April 1809; married 4 April 1840, ABIGAIL ELMINA SLATE, daughter of Jesse and Grace (Rogers) Slate, born in Mass., 25 Nov. 1822, and died in Lansing, Mich., 19 March 1890. He with his brother Seymour, built and operated a saw mill in Genesee Co., N. Y., and also run a grocery store. He went to Waterloo, N. Y., in 1840, and to Michigan in 1844. He was in Elba, N. Y., between 1850 and 1855. Then he went to Coldwater, Mich. In 1860 he was living in Bronson, Mich., where he was a farmer. Later he lived in Gilead, Stockbridge, Lansing and Potoskey, Mich. He died in Potoskey, 15 Sept. 1898.

Children:

- i. GRACE HENRIETTE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Waterloo, Ill., 31 July 1842; d. young.
- ii. MARIETTE, b. 20 Aug. 1843; d. young.
- iii. JOHN EDWIN, b. 11 April 1845; d. young.
- iv. DELIA, b. in Waterloo, Ill., 23 March 1848; m. 22 March 1868, William S. Holmes, b. 22 Feb. 1840; d. at Daytona Beach, Fla., 20 Dec. 1924. They lived in Lansing, Mich., and Daytona Beach, Fla., where she d. 26 March 1927.

Children:

1. *Robert Shaylor*, b. 8 Feb. 1870; m. 4 Oct. 1893, Katherine Ayers, b. 5 Dec. 1869.
2. *Jennie*, b. 29 May 1877; m. 16 Nov. 1898, George Towne, b. 18 Sept. 1869.
- v. VESTA MARIAH, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 11 April 1850; m. 25 Dec. 1870, Byro Eron Thompson, son of Asa and Emily (Newkirk) Thompson, b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 3 May



1848, and d. in Stockbridge, 21 March 1900. They lived in Stockbridge, where he was a farmer, and where she is now (1928) living.

Children:

1. *Herbert Asa*, b. 26 July 1872; m. 29 Aug. 1895, *Jessie Andrews*, b. 19 Sept. 1875. They now live in Detroit, Mich. They have two children.
2. *Wirt Sylvester*, b. 22 Sept. 1874; m. 30 Jan. 1907, *Iva Haviland*, b. 21 Jan. 1884. They have two children.
3. *Walter Eddy*, b. 4 March 1881; d. 21 March 1885.
- vi. EMERY DRYDEN, b. 3 Aug. 1852; m. 19 Jan. 1881, *Clara Fairchild*; no children.
- vii. JENNIE LIND, b. 2 March 1855; d. in Coldwater, Mich., in 1877, unm.
275. viii. EDDY JESSE, b. in Gilead, Mich., 20 Nov. 1856.
- ix. MARY, b. in 1858; d. aged 3 months.
276. x. CHARLES HOLBROOK, b. 29 July 1860.

181. SEYMOUR ENSIGN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Genesee Co., N. Y., 19 Sept. 1817; married 26 March 1846, PHEBE ANN BOUTELL, who was born 21 Aug. 1822, and died 12 Sept. 1901. He died in Howell, Mich., 8 Feb. 1905.

Children:

- i. ALICE CORNELIA,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 Dec. 1846, in Pembroke, N. Y.
  277. ii. EUGENE ENSIGN, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 26 Sept. 1848.
  - iii. MARTHA ANN, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 20 April 1851; m. 8 April 1875, Ozro Stafford Person, b. in Livingston Co., Mich., 16 Aug. 1853; d. 6 Sept. 1907.
- Children:
1. *Myrta May*, b. 23 Jan. 1876, in Howell, Mich.
  2. *Seymour Howe*, b. 2 Feb. 1879; m. 26 Sept. 1909, *Mabel Pierson*, b. 21 July 1885.
  3. *Cornelius Gray*, b. 21 Feb. 1881; d. 11 Aug. 1899.
  4. *Annabel*, b. 8 Aug. 1888; m. 28 Aug. 1917, *Wiley Rutledge Jr.*, b. 14 July 1892.
  - iv. MARY JANE, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 20 April 1851; d. 4 Oct. 1863.
  - v. ELLEN FRANCES, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 27 Sept. 1853; d. 3 Jan. 1854.
  278. vi. WILLIAM CORNELIUS, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1854.
  279. vii. GEORGE FRANKLIN, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 3 May 1857.
  - viii. IDA LILLIAN, b. in Howell, Mich., 11 June 1860; m. 28 Jan. 1890, Dr. Edward Thomas Abrams, b. 20 Nov. 1860.
  - ix. ADA ELEANOR, b. 19 March 1863; d. 22 Sept. 1863.

182. ARA W.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Elba, N. Y., 4 Nov. 1819; married 28 Oct. 1850, MARTHA E. JOHNSON, who was born in Genesee Co., N. Y., 29 Feb. 1832. She died in Waterloo, Mich., 20 Nov. 1892. They lived in Stockbridge and Waterloo, where he was a farmer. He died in Williamstown, Mich., 14 March 1897.

Children:

- i. ODELL NORTON,<sup>9</sup> b. in Stockbridge, 4 March 1855; d. in Standish, Mich., 7 Oct. 1900.



ii. EDWARD EVERETT, b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 28 Feb. 1862. He was an author, lawyer, lecturer and miner, and lived in Casnovia, Shelby and Trent, Mich., and in Los Angeles, Calif., where he d. 3 Feb. 1913.

iii. CARRIE E., b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 24 April 1864; m. 25 Dec. 1885, John R. Fulcher, who was b. at Allan, Hillsdale Co., Mich. They lived in Deerfield, Mich., where he was a miller.

Children:

i. Roy, b. 25 Feb. 1887; m. 29 Aug. 1909, Clay Boyd, and now (1928) live in Indianapolis, Ind.

2. Bessie, b. 19 Dec. 1895; m. 7 Aug. 1919, Arnold Forbear, and now lives in Deerfield, Mich.

3. Anna E., b. 6 June 1899; m. 24 June 1922, Orrin Lathrop, and now lives in Bellaire, Mich.

iv. ANNIE E., b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 30 Jan. 1872; m. 12 March 1898, John Kleinsmith. They live in Dansville, Mich., where he is a farmer.

Children:

i. Lloyd, b. 7 Jan. 1900.

2. Ruth, b. 14 May 1908.

280. v. ARA W., b. 21 Jan. 1874.

183. DARIUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elisha*,<sup>7</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., 7 May 1792; married 2 Feb. 1820, HANNAH DEMING, daughter of Lemuel and Rebecca (Harris) Deming, born in Canaan, Ct., 3 May 1793. They lived in Canaan, Ct., where he died 12 Feb. 1868. She died 4 Feb. 1883.

Children born in Canaan:

i. CAROLINE M.,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 Jan. 1822; m. 22 Jan. 1846, Harlow Root, and lived in North Canaan, Conn. They had four daughters.

ii. ELIZABETH M., b. 30 July 1835; lived in Canaan, Conn.

iii. JULIA, b. 11 Aug. 1828; m. 25 Dec. 1850, Lyman Munson, and lived in Falls Village, Canaan, Conn.

iv. MARIA, b. 16 Dec. 1834; m. 16 Feb. 1857, Albert E. Yale. She d. 30 Sept. 1880; they had seven children.

184. LYMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elisha*,<sup>7</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1794; married (name not given). She died prior to 1850. He lived in Canaan, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Canaan:

i. ERASTUS L.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1824; d. in Norwalk, Conn., 23 Jan. 1851, aged 27 years.

ii. OLIVE, b. (no date given); m. Wallace Millard, and lived in Canaan, Conn.

281. iii. HENRY L., b. about 1830.

iv. SARAH, b. about 1831.

v. JERUSHA, b. about 1838.

vi. ELISHA, b. in May 1842; d. 26 April 1859.

185. EBEN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elisha*,<sup>7</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1796;



married (no name given). We have but little concerning this family.

Children :

- i. JANE,<sup>9</sup> m. Frank Russell.
- ii. EMMA, b. (no date) ; m. Dr. J. A. Freeman, and lived in Millington, Ill.
- iii. WILLIAM, lived in Illinois.

186. ELISHA NASH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elisha,<sup>7</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>6</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1798 ; married (no name given). Like his brother Eben we have but little information concerning this family.

Children :

- i. SILAS,<sup>9</sup> was killed by the Indians in Calif.
- ii. WASHINGTON, was killed by the Indians in Calif.
- iii. CLIFTON. He lived in Watertown, Iowa.
- iv. JOHN, lived in California.
- v. MARY JANE, m. Ira Mabree, and lived in Waterloo, Iowa.
- vi. EMERY, lived in Garden Prairie, Ill., and d. 18 May 1895.

187. HEMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Solomon,<sup>7</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>6</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Canaan, Ct., 24 Oct. 1801 ; married 28 March 1835, LORINDA HOLCOMB, who was born 12 Dec. 1812. They lived in Canaan in 1840, but later they moved to Waterbury, Ct.

Children :

- i. CAROLINE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Canaan, 15 Feb. 1836.
- ii. HEMAN, b. in Canaan, 2 May 1838.
- iii. JANE, b. in Canaan, 29 May 1839.
- iv. JOHN, b. in Canaan, 16 May 1840.
- v. CHARLES, b. 23 Aug. 1846 ; probably in Waterbury, Conn.

188. SOLOMON MINOR<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Solomon,<sup>7</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>6</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1818 ; married JANE E. ———. They were living in Canaan, Ct., in 1850, where he was a farmer.

Children :

- i. HENRY E.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1842. He was living in Farmington, Conn., in 1897.

189. JABEZ<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel,<sup>7</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>6</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1786 ; married 1 Dec. 1814, RHODA DEMING, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Harris) Deming of Canaan, Ct., born 28 April 1795. They lived in Pompey, Onondaga Co., N. Y., in 1850, where he was a farmer.

Children :

- i. ALBERT,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1827.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1831.
- iii. CELIA, b. about 1835.

There is said to have been two other sons, and one daughter, of whom we have no names.



190. CHAUNCEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>7</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1788; married 27 March 1808, PAMELIA ROOT, daughter of William and Elizabeth Root of Canaan. They lived in Canaan in 1860, with their son Nelson. He died there 16 March 1863, aged 75 years. She died 9 Nov. 1872, aged 85 years.

Children born in Canaan:

- i. ELIZA,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); m. Silaa Crossman, and lived in Hudson, N. Y.
- ii. SAMANTHA, b. (no date given); m. Edwin Judd, and lived in Canaan, Conn.
- iii. HARRIET, b. (no date given); m. John Hillyer, and lived in Winsted, Conn.
282. iv. NELSON M., b. about 1826.

191. ALMON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>7</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1790; married BELINDA LOUISA BRADLEY, who was born about 1794. They lived in Canaan, Ct., where he was a farmer. He died previous to 1880. She was living a widow in Canaan, in 1880.

Children:

- i. JOHN B.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Canaan, about 1822; m. Catherine ———. He d. 28 Feb. 1850, aged 28 years, 6 mos. They lived in Canaan, Conn.

192. JOEL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>7</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1802; married ANN WOOLEY. He may have been twice married, for we find in 1850 that he had a wife Polly, who was born about 1817. They lived in Fabius, Onondaga Co., N. Y., in 1850, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. HARRIET,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1838.
- ii. WILSON, b. about 1839.
- iii. KNEELAND, b. about 1842.
- iv. AURELIA, b. about 1846.
- v. JOHN, b. about 1848.

Children:

193. JOSEPH CALVIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Melzar*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Goshen, Ct., 5 Feb. 1808; married 29 Sept. 1829, MELISSA COGSWELL, daughter of Solomn and Rhoda (Wilcox) Cogswell, born in Lanesboro, Mass., 16 March 1803. They lived in Cortland, N. Y., until 1837, when they moved to Geneva, Wis. She died there 11 July 1881.

Children:

- i. MARY JOANNA,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 Sept. 1830; m. 25 Aug. 1850, Henry W. Phelps, and d. 3 Sept. 1855.
- ii. WILLIAM NIND, b. 23 Nov. 1831; m. 31 March 1859, Sarah Paver.



- iii. SARAH ANN JANE, b. 18 March 1838; m. 5 Dec. 1865, H. T. Whinfield. She d. 23 Nov. 1874.

194. PHILO<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Philo*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Goshen, Ct., 17 Oct. 1808; married 24 May 1835, LUCY C. WOOSTER, who was born about 1807. They lived in Goshen, where he died 15 Sept. 1865. She was living in Goshen in 1870.

Children born in Goshen:

- i. LOUISE LUCY,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 May 1837; m. in 1863, Henry G. Wright, son of Edward and Phebe (Way) Wright, b. 28 Sept. 1831.

Children:

1. *Edward H.*, b. 22 Feb. 1864; d. 4 Oct. 1865.
  2. *Mary L.*, b. 18 Feb. 1865; d. 17 Oct. 1865.
  3. *Edwin O.*, b. 21 Oct. 1866; m. 25 Dec. 1889, Jennie L. Thompson.
  4. *Flora E.*, b. 8 Aug. 1868.
  5. *Alfred H.*, b. 10 April 1875.
  6. *Harry L.*, b. 28 Feb. 1878; d. 29 May 1891.
- ii. DAVID WOOSTER, b. 22 Jan. 1840; m. 31 Jan. 1878, Juliette Clement, and lived in Rochester, N. Y.
- iii. MARY ELIZA, b. 7 April 1847; m. 2 May 1877, Rufus T. Rockwell. They lived in Bridgeport, Conn.

Children:

1. *Cortez Coleman*, b. 7 Dec. 1878.
2. *Howard Howe*, b. 5 Aug. 1881.
3. *Carrie Arthur*, b. 5 Sept. 1884.
4. *Sidney D.*, b. 2 Aug. 1886.

195. BIRDSEYE T.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Philo*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Goshen, Ct., 2 May 1812; married 7 Sept. 1835, PARTHENIA ALLYN. They lived in Goshen, where he was a farmer. He was an active member of the church, of which he became a member when he was but ten years old. He was very prominent in local affairs, and a highly respected citizen.

Children born in Goshen:

- i. DELPHINE PARTHENIA,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 Nov. 1837; m. 5 Feb. 1856, Elbert S. Richards, son of Lyman and Ruth (Garner) Richards, b. 26 July 1836. They lived in Goshen.

Children:

1. *Elbert H.*, b. 27 Dec. 1864.
  2. *Mary E.*, b. 15 Aug. 1874.
  3. *Eugene L.*, b. 30 March 1879.
- ii. IMOGENE MARIA, b. 14 Nov. 1841; m. 5 Sept. 1866, Lafayette B. Weeks. She d. 23 May 1867.
- iii. BIRDSEYE ALLYN, b. 2 Dec. 1845; d. 21 July 1847.
- iv. BIRDSEYE DENNISON, b. 11 June 1848.
- v. JOSEPHINE MILLER, b. 15 Dec. 1851; m. 2 Oct. 1868, Lafayette B. Weeks.

196. THERON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>7</sup> *David*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., about 1840; married EMMA HOWE, daughter of Tolman and Eunice (Clemons)



Howe born in Wells, Vt., about 1847. They lived in Wells a few years, then moved to Poultney, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. CLARA,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1867.
- ii. FAYETTE, b. about 1869.
- iii. CORA, b. about 1871.
- iv. EMMA, b. about 1875.
- v. LIZZIE, b. about 1877.

197. PHEORORUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joshua*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., about 1839; married LUCETTE REYNOLDS, daughter of John Reynolds. She was born in Wells, about 1839. They lived in Wells, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Wells:

- i. BETSEY,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1866.
- ii. RELIEF, b. about 1868.
- iii. BERTIE, b. about 1871.
- iv. REBECCA, b. about 1876.

198. JOSHUA S.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joshua*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., about 1848; married LIBBIE KILBORN, who was born about 1853. They were living in Wells, Vt., in 1880.

Children:

- i. AN INFANT,<sup>9</sup> b. in Wells, Vt., in May 1880.

199. MELVIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., about 1841; married HELEN ———, who was born about 1844. They lived in Luzerne, Warren Co., N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1869.

200. JAMES K.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., about 1847; married SARAH J. ———, who was born about 1852. They lived in Luzerne, N. Y., in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. LAURA B.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1872.
- ii. GUY, b. about 1874.

201. NEWTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Chauncey*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., about 1828; married SARAH M. ———, who was born about 1837. They lived in Luzerne, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM C.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1862.
- ii. CHAUNCEY S., b. about 1865.
- iii. MARTHA N., b. about 1869.



202. EUGENE L.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Chauncey*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., about 1842; married RELIEF ———. She was born about 1850. They lived in Luzerne, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. ELMER VERNON,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1869.
- ii. CHARLES, b. about 1872.
- iii. IDA M., b. about 1875.
- iv. LEWIS, b. about 1877.

203. SIMEON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., 25 Feb. 1832; married in Ypsilanti, Mich., 5 July 1858, CAROLINE GRAVES. Soon after they were married, they went to Fillmore Co., Minn. In 1863 they went back to London, Monroe Co., where he was a farmer, and where he died 18 Nov. 1888. She died there 3 Aug. 1876.

Children:

- i. GEORGE THEODORE,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); m. Isola V. Fuller, and lives in Spring Valley, Minn.
283. ii. LORENZO SIMEON, b. 24 Dec. 1869.
- iii. HERMAN ALONZO, b. (no date given); m. 22 May 1901, Jessie McGee. They now (1928) live at Spring Valley, Minn.
- iv. A DAUGHTER, d. two weeks old.

204. HERBERT CURTIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Pembroke W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel L.*,<sup>6</sup> *Curtis*,<sup>5</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 27 June 1870; married MABEL MOWER, and lived in Fairfield, Ohio.

Children:

- i. MABEL.<sup>9</sup>

205. CHAUNCEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Bowers*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Marlborough, Mass., 10 June 1793; married 4 Jan. 1818, POLLY SANFORD. They lived in Sennett and Auburn, N. Y., where he died 25 June 1870. She was living in Auburn, in 1880.

Children born in Auburn:

- i. ANN,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 Oct. 1818; m. 6 Feb. 1851, Sanford Hoyt, and lived in Sennett, N. Y.
- ii. MATILDA, b. 11 Aug. 1823; m. 20 Oct. 1841, Henry B. Hoyt. They lived in Sennett, N. Y.
- iii. SARAH, b. 19 Jan. 1825; m. 11 March 1847, George Warn, and lived in Sennett, N. Y.

206. PERLEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Uriah*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Haven, Vt., 12 May 1804; married 25 Aug. 1828, at Orwell, Pa., MYRA S. BROWN. As a boy he went with his father from West Haven, Vt., to Orwell, Pa., where he was a farmer, and where he died 27 Sept. 1893.



## Children born in Orwell:

- i. LEONARD O.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 July 1830; m. Ellen M. Chubbuck.
- ii. AUGUSTUS M., b. 29 April 1832; d. 24 April 1854.
- iii. JAMES H., b. 20 Oct. 1833; m. Sarah E. Hill.
- iv. SALLY S., b. 20 April 1835.
- v. ALMIRA H., b. 11 Feb. 1837; d. 21 April 1854.
- vi. MARY E., b. 13 Oct. 1838.
- vii. MARTHA A., b. 4 Sept. 1840; d. 14 Aug. 1841.
- viii. HENRY H., b. 16 Sept. 1842; served in the army in the Civil war, and was killed at the battle of Bull Run, 30 Aug. 1862.
- ix. LUCY A., b. 20 March 1845; m. John Eastman.

207. EARL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Uriah*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Haven, Vt., 22 Aug. 1806; married 27 Jan. 1829, JULIA ANN DENISON, daughter of George and Hannah (Latham) Denison, born in Noank, Ct., 15 Aug. 1812. It is related of her father, that he used to walk from Noank, Ct., to Orwell, Pa., to visit his daughter, and then walk back to Noank.) They lived in Orwell, where he died 22 Feb. 1849. She married second ——— Hoyt.

## Children born in Orwell:

- i. CHARLOTTE E.,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Dec. 1829; m. 4 Oct. 1870, Eliab M. Farrer of Orwell.  
Children:  
1. *William H.*, b. 4 July 1871.  
2. *Earl H.*, b. 12 Aug. 1875.
- ii. PHEBE, b. 2 Dec. 1831; d. 16 Dec. 1842.
284. iii. HENRY, b. 11 Aug. 1834.
285. iv. WILLIAM DENISON, b. 2 Sept. 1836.
- v. PHILANDER, b. 26 Feb. 1838; d. 16 Dec. 1842.
- vi. HELEN M., b. 23 Dec. 1840; d. 15 Dec. 1842.
- vii. HELEN MARY, b. 3 Oct. 1843.
- viii. GEORGE, b. in Oct. 1846; d. 31 Jan. 1850.
- ix. JOSEPH EARL, b. in Aug. 1848; d. 5 Feb. 1850.

208. ALLEN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jonas*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., 10 June 1819; married 9 Dec. 1856, ELIZA A. LYON, daughter of Daniel Lyon. They lived in Greenwich, Ct., where he died 20 June 1892.

## Children:

286. i. LEWIS LYON,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 Nov. 1858.

208a. ISAAC<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jonas*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., 27 July 1822; married 27 Oct. 1847, HANNAH R. FINCH, daughter of Gilbert P. Finch. moved to Greenwich, O., and later moved to Ruggles, O., where he died 27 Dec. 1860.

## Children:

- i. GEORGE WASHINGTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 Nov. 1850; he was living in Savannah, Ohio, in 1896.
- ii. ANNA CELIA, b. 28 March 1853; d. 2 Feb. 1863.
287. iii. GILBERT JONAS, b. 24 Nov. 1856.
- iv. MARY DEBORAH, b. 10 Feb. 1859; d. 10 Feb. 1863.



209. LEWIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jonas*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., 6 Aug. 1827; married 3 Nov. 1852, MARY L. BRUSH, daughter of Joseph Brush. They probably lived in Greenwich, Ct. He graduated from Yale College in the Class of 1852. He died 3 July 1857.

Children:

- i. ANNIE MEAD,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 Sept. 1853; m. 10 Aug. 1885, Rinaldo Jones and d. 15 Aug. 1888.

Children:

- i. Louise E., b. 13 Feb. 1887.  
 ii. JOSEPH BRUSH, b. 7 Feb. 1855; d. 5 Sept. 1863.  
 iii. MARY LOUISA, b. 25 Jan. 1857; m. 10 June 1903, Henry Geiser of Greenwich, Conn.

210. WILLIAM A.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., 16 Dec. 1833; married 1 Oct. 1868, JENNIE E. KELLOGG, daughter of William S. Kellogg of South Windsor, Ct. They lived in South Windsor and Wapping Ct., but later he moved to Rockville, Ct. It is to him that we are indebted for the data concerning the Edward Howe Family. He commenced his genealogical work in 1871 and continued the same until his death.

Children:

- i. ROBERT KELLOGG,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 June 1871; he was a member of the class of 1893 in Yale University, and was drowned 15 Aug. 1892, while bathing at Block Island.  
 288. ii. CHARLES THEODORE, b. 15 Aug. 1874.  
 289. iii. PHILIP MEAD, b. 12 Dec. 1880.

211. ROSWELL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 13 Dec. 1792; married in 1814, REBECCA HENDRICKSON, who was born in Lawrenceville, N. J., 8 Feb. 1792. They lived in Trenton, N. J., where he died 5 April 1871. She died in 1873.

Children born in Trenton:

- i. MARY,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 June 1816; m. 15 April 1846, John Muirhead. She d. in Easton, Pa., 19 April 1893.

Children born in Pennington:

- i. 1. Ella M., b. 11 June 1847; m. 2 Jan. 1868, Aaron Van Cleve; she m. 2nd 18 Nov. 1885, William G. Stewart.  
 2. Charles Howell, b. 12 Oct. 1849.  
 ii. FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. 17 Oct. 1817; m. 26 Dec. 1839, Augustin M. Van Kirk.

Children:

1. George, b. in Pennington, N. J., 18 Dec. 1840.  
 2. Emma H., b. in Trenton, N. J., 7 Oct. 1842.  
 3. Mary H., b. in Pennington, N. J., 24 March 1845.  
 4. Marcia B., b. in Pennington, N. J., 8 Aug. 1847.  
 5. Eliza, b. in Trenton, N. J., 27 March 1851.  
 6. Frances, b. in Salem, N. J., 27 March 1855.  
 7. William K., b. in Salem, N. J., 9 March 1858.  
 8. Roswell H., b. in Salem, N. J., 9 March 1861.



- iii. WILLIAM KEITH, b. 4 June 1822; d. 7 Sept. 1823.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 27 Feb. 1828; d. unm. at Trenton, N. J., 31 Oct. 1870.
- v. HARRIET LOUISA, b. 25 Feb. 1831.

212. Epenetus<sup>8</sup> Howe (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 5 March 1798; married EMELINE S. COOPER. He died 25 Nov. 1864.

Children:

- i. EUPHEMIA COOPER,<sup>9</sup> m. John J. Reford.
- ii. NANCY EMELINE, m. Thomas Dennett, and lived in N. Y. City.
- iii. Epenetus, b. 26 Dec. 1837; m. 14 Feb. 1859, Sarah Amanda Legge, and lived in Candor, N. Y. He was a member of the New York Legislature in 1895.
- iv. CHARLES BURT.
- v. ELIZA ANN.

There were three other children who died young.

213. JESSE<sup>8</sup> Howe (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 6 April 1800; married 20 May 1828, ESTHER HANDFORD. They lived in Albany, N. Y., where he died 13 June 1837.

Children:

- i. ANN LUCINDA,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 May 1830; d. 3 Jan. 1844, at Alford, Mass.
- ii. MAHALA BURR, b. 21 Aug. 1832; m. Edmund B. Holmes of Alford, Mass., and lived in South Greece, Monroe Co., N. Y.

Children:

- 1. *Alfred Kendall*, b. 20 June 1860.
- 2. *Minnie Eudora*, b. 13 Oct. 1861.
- 3. *Willard Jesse*, b. 20 Feb. 1863.
- 4. *Albert Ticknor*, b. 11 Oct. 1865.
- 5. *Arthur N.*, b. 12 Jan. 1868.
- 6. *Clayton Floyd*, b. 5 Sept. 1870.
- iii. DELIA ESTER, b. 17 Sept. 1834; d. 21 Nov. 1835.

290. iv. JESSE KEELER, b. 12 Aug. 1836.

214. JAMES ROBINSON<sup>8</sup> Howe (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 2 April 1802; married 15 Jan. 1832, HENRIETTA HUNT. They lived in North Salem, N. Y.

Children:

- i. HENRIETTA ADALINE,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 Aug. 1836; m. 30 Oct. 1865, William J. Vail.
- 291. ii. DANIEL HUNT, b. 11 July 1839.
- iii. MARY E., b. 15 Oct. 1842; m. 30 Oct. 1866, Emory Rundle.

215. JOHN<sup>8</sup> Howe (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 4 Jan. 1811; married 11 Sept. 1833, ANN E. WOODRUFF, daughter of Caleb



Woodruff. They lived in New York City, where he died 1 Sept. 1852.

Children:

- i. JOHN WILLIAM,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 June 1834; d. 24 March 1840.
- ii. CALEB WOODRUFF, b. 15 July 1836; d. 27 Jan. 1840.
- iii. JAMES ROBINSON, b. 27 Jan. 1839; m. 27 Jan. 1863, Eveline Burr, daughter of John Burr of Greenfield Hill, Fairfield Co., Conn. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he became one of the most prominent citizens of that city. He served two terms in Congress, in the lower house. In 1899 the Republican party leaders, anxious to secure an upright man to run against the Democratic candidate for the position of Register, selected Hon. James R. Howe, a man of sterling reputation for his honesty. He was elected by an overwhelming majority. In 1906 he presented the city with an Equestrian statue of Washington at Valley Forge. He died in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- iv. HENRY WOODRUFF, b. 16 March 1841; m. 25 Aug. 1868, Anna Ward, daughter of Richard Ward of N. Y. City. They lived in New York City.
- v. DELIA ELIZABETH, b. 29 Jan. 1844; m. 16 Sept. 1868, John Wood of New York City.
- vi. AMELIA ANN, b. 26 April 1847.

216. JULIUS FIRMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brutus, N. Y., 31 July 1816; married (no name given). They lived in Sylvania, Lucas Co., O.

Children born in Sylvania:

- i. ELLA,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); m. ——— Bumkratz, and lived in Sylvania, Ohio.
- ii. ABRAHAM LINCOLN, b. (no date given).

217. DAVID<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brutus, N. Y., 8 Oct. 1818; married 11 March 1847, HANNAH M. THORP, born 10 Oct. 1825. They lived in Savannah, Wayne Co., N. Y., until about 1852, when they moved to Toledo, O., where he died 27 Dec. 1888. She died 6 Dec. 1890.

Children:

292. i. SAMUEL THEODORE,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 July 1848.
- ii. JULIUS OLDS, b. 14 Oct. 1849.
- iii. CHARLES EDWIN, b. 26 Oct. 1851; m. 25 June 1874, Harriet Johnson, and lived in Toledo in 1896.
- iv. HIRAM WARNER, b. 8 June 1853; d. 9 May 1854.
- v. GEORGE ALBERT, b. 12 June 1856; m. 30 Dec. 1885, Carrie Sibley, and lived in Topeka, Kans., in 1896.
294. vi. JAMES EPENETUS, b. 17 Dec. 1857.
- vii. CLARK D., b. 14 Aug. 1864; m. Alice Ryan, and lived in East Toledo, Ohio. He d. and his widow was living in Toledo in 1924.
- viii. ASHTON B., b. 12 June 1866; d. 31 May 1870.



218. JOHN IRELAND<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 20 July 1793; married 20 May 1820, (his Cousin) CORNELIA IRELAND, daughter of George and Catherine (Innes) Ireland, born 1 Aug. 1800. He lived in Derby, Ct., where he became a large manufacturer of solid-headed pins, and was the inventor of the first successful pin machine in this country. She died 9 Nov. 1874. He died in Birmingham, Ct., 10 Sept. 1876.

Children born in Derby:

- i. JULIA MARIA,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 Oct. 1825; m. 24 June 1851, William E. Downes.

Children:

1. *Helen Guion*, b. 29 March 1852.
2. *William Howe*, b. 1 March 1854.
3. *Catherine Jane*, b. 29 Aug. 1857.
4. *John Ireland Howe*, b. 22 June 1859; d. 13 May 1860.
5. *John Ireland Howe*, b. 18 Sept. 1861.

219. EPENETUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 24 Oct. 1797; married ANN E. HUNT, daughter of Samuel Hunt. They lived in North Salem, N. Y., where he died 25 Dec. 1864.

Children:

- i. HANNAH MARIA,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 Aug. 1831; m. 4 Dec. 1861, George Howe, son of Jeremiah Howe of Lewisboro, N. Y., and d. 17 Jan. 1873.
295. ii. WILLIAM HELMER IRELAND, b. 26 May 1836.
- iii. ANN ELIZA, b. 3 March 1840; m. 24 Oct. 1872, John Titus Hunt, and d. 16 June 1887.

Children born in North Salem:

1. *John Townsend*, b. 26 March 1874.
  2. *Daniel*, b. in 1876, twin.
  3. *William Howe*, b. in 1876, twin.
- iv. CORNELIA A., b. 1 Aug. 1846; d. 4 Dec. 1865.

220. WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 21 Sept. 1807; married 18 Feb. 1835, LYDIA PURDY of North Salem, N. Y. They lived a short time in Ridgefield, then moved to New York City, where all their children, except the first, were born. She died in March 1873.

Children:

- i. MARY IRELAND,<sup>9</sup> b. in Ridgefield, Conn., 2 Dec. 1835; m. 4 March 1858, George Henry Hess. He lived in Grand Rapids, Mich., until about 1840, then moved to Newago, Mich. About 1842 he moved to Chicago, Ill.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. 28 Jan. 1859.
2. *Louisa Tolman*, b. 21 Aug. 1860.
3. *George Henry*, b. 19 Oct. 1863.
4. *Lydia Purdy*, b. 8 April 1866.
5. *Bessie Cramer*, b. 2 Feb. 1869.



6. *Mary Guion*, b. 24 Oct. 1871.
  7. *Margaret Hunt*, b. 15 Jan. 1875.
  8. *Emma Kipling*, b. 18 Jan. 1878.
  - ii. ISAAC PURDY, b. 29 Oct. 1837; d. 15 Jan. 1842.
  - iii. LYDIA PURDY, b. 27 Aug. 1839; m. 30 May 1861, Elbert Field, son of Oliver and Lydia (Crane) Field; b. 4 Nov. 1833. They lived in Ridgefield, Conn., a short time, then moved to Golden's Bridge, N. Y. He d. 11 Dec. 1889. She was living in Roselle, N. Y., in 1897.  
Children:
    1. *Oliver*, b. 23 July 1862; d. 16 Oct. 1876.
    2. *William Howe*, b. 17 July 1864; d. 5 Feb. 1867.
    3. *Mary Howe*, b. 3 Dec. 1866.
    4. *John Ireland Howe*, b. 22 Nov. 1868.
    5. *Ethel Guion*, b. 10 Jan. 1874.
    6. *Helen Atwater*, b. 29 April 1883.
  - iv. ELIZABETH CRAMER, b. 24 Sept. 1841.
  296. v. ISAAC PURDY, b. 12 Sept. 1843.
  297. vi. JOHN IRELAND, b. 9 Aug. 1845.
  - vii. EMMA FRENCH, b. 23 Oct. 1847; m. 7 May 1873, Richard A. Kipling. They lived in Roselle, N. J. In 1897 they were living in Paris, France.  
Children born in Roselle, N. J.
    1. *Lydia Howe*, b. 5 Aug. 1876.
    2. *Harriet Delarne*, b. 22 Feb. 1879.
221. CLARK<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Epenetus*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Niagara, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1813; married 4 July 1843, MARY A. COX, and lived in Wabash, Ind.  
Children:
  - i. Epenetus,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 June 1845; he lived at Niagara, N. Y., in 1872.
  - ii. ABIGAIL EURETTA, b. 26 Feb. 1847; she was living in 1872, in Burnside, Mich.
222. WILLIAM STURGES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Epenetus*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Niagara, N. Y., 17 Sept. 1815; married 13 Jan. 1841, LUCRETIA FORD. They were living in Cambria, Niagara Co., N. Y., in 1872.  
Children:
  - i. HENRY WILLIAM,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 Dec. 1845.
  - ii. ROWLAND CHARLES, b. 24 Sept. 1850.
223. SMITH WARD HOWE (*Epenetus*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Niagara, N. Y., 15 Dec. 1817; married 4 July 1855, ORPHA KELSEY, and lived in Burnside, Mich., in 1872.  
Children:
  - i. JOHN Epenetus,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 July 1856.
224. LEWIS J.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>7</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Ballston, N. Y., 16 April 1813; married in 1841, SARAH YOUNG; she died, and he



married second, in 1851, MARY STREET. He lived in Glens Falls, N. Y., a few years, then moved to Queensbury, Warren Co., N. Y., where he was a carpenter. He was living in Queensbury, in 1880.

Children:

- i. LAURA,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1843.
- ii. JESSE, b. about 1852; m. Jane ———, and was living in Queensbury in 1880.
- iii. BERRY, b. about 1854.
- iv. GORDON, b. about 1859.

225. LYMAN W.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>7</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Ballston, N. Y., 1 Feb. 1818; married (no name given). They were living in Greenfield, Saratoga Co., N. Y., in 1872.

Children:

- i. JAMES.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. GEORGE.
- iii. WILLIAM.
- iv. JANE.
- v. LAURA T.
- vi. ALZORA.

226. HIRAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>7</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Corinth, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 7 Nov. 1827; married 25 May 1857, FANNY MAGEE, daughter of John and Sarah (Hanna) Magee, born 18 Jan. 1831. They lived in Brooklin, Ont., Canada, until about 1866, when they moved to Shelbina, Mo., where he died 18 July 1871.

Children:

298. i. FRANKLIN PIERCE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Brooklin, Can., 28 Sept. 1858.
- ii. CAROLINE ELIZA, b. in Brooklin, 7 Feb. 1860; m. 28 Sept. 1876, Joseph D. Swift; he d. 6 July 1880. She m. 2nd 3 Feb. 1885, Samuel O. Sparks; he d. 28 July 1910. She m. 3d 28 Feb. 1912, Marvin Whitby.

Children by second marriage:

- i. *Ernest Lewis*, b. 6 Aug. 1888; m. 18 Oct. 1911, Harriet Williams.
- iii. RACHEL THERESA, b. in Brooklin, 23 March 1862; m. 19 Oct. 1882, Dr. William Webb Jamison, b. near Wither's Mill, Mo., 10 Aug. 1855.

Children:

- i. *Myrtle*, b. in Novelty, Mo., 19 July 1883; m. 10 Oct. 1906, Albert Gallatin Rogers.
2. *Earle*, b. 2 Feb. 1886.
3. *Maurice Edmund*, b. 18 July 1913; d. 21 Aug. 1913.
- iv. WILLIAM WESLEY, b. in Brooklin, 8 Feb. 1864.
- v. CHARLES STANLEY, b. in Shelbina, Mo., 12 Dec. 1867.

227. THOMAS PALMER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>7</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wales, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1822; married 5 Feb. 1846, SUSAN THOMPSON. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he was a lawyer.



## Children:

- i. ISAAC HARTLEY,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 Dec. 1846; m. 19 March 1867, Jane E. Carman. They were living in Richmond Hill, L. I., in 1901.
  - ii. JULIA MARIA, b. 8 May 1849; d. young.
  299. iii. LUCIUS WALLACE, b. 16 June 1850.
  - iv. CHARLES PALMER, b. 3 Jan. 1857; d. 13 Feb. 1857.
  - v. MARY JANE, b. 9 May 1859; d. 4 Jan. 1860.
  - vi. HENRIETTA CHARLOTTE, b. 19 Nov. 1860.
228. EDWARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y., 9 Jan. 1809; married 23 Nov. 1831, ELLA VANDERVOORT. They were living in Warwick, N. Y., in 1872.
- Children:
- i. JOHN HENRY,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Feb. 1834; d. 7 Aug. 1862.
  - ii. MARY E., b. 29 March 1840.
  - iii. THOMAS E., b. 1 July 1851.
229. HENRY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Warwick, N. Y., 9 Oct. 1811; married MARGARET ———. They were living in Keene, Coshocton Co., O., in 1872.
- Children:
- i. HATTIE EUGENIA,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); she was living in Knoxville, Marion Co., Iowa, in 1872.
230. JOHN HENRY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Henry*,<sup>7</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York City, (no date given); married (no name given). He lived in N. Y. City in 1872.
- Children:
- i. LOUISE,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); m. J. T. Buckingham, and was living in N. Y. City in 1872.
  - ii. ISABELLA.
  - iii. ELLEN B., b. (no date given); m. W. R. Van Duesen, and was living in Rio Janerio, S. A., in 1872.
  - iv. MARY A.
  - v. HENRY S.
231. JAMES WALLACE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Bowers*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Darien, Ct., 28 Oct. 1818; married HARRIET COE of Rockland Co., N. Y. They lived in Charleston, S. C., where he died 18 Sept. 1854.
- Children:
- i. ESTHER ANN,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 June 1842; m. in 1865, John Haydock, and lived in N. Y. City.
  - ii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 1 April 1845; he lived in New York City.
232. WILLIAM H.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>7</sup> *Bowers*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 14 May 1821; married SARAH



STEVENS, daughter of William Stevens. He was in the army in the Civil war, and died in 1862. He lived in Darien, Ct.

Children born in Darien:

- i. EDWARD,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); d. young.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in 1853.
- iii. JAMES W., b. in 1855.
- iv. ADELAIDE, b. in 1857.
- v. CHARLES EDWARD, b. in 1859.
- vi. WILLIAM ISAAC, b. in 1859.

233. JACOB WHITE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>7</sup> *Bowers*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 7 Oct. 1823; married 17 Sept. 1854, JULIA A. HANAFORD, born 8 May 1827. They lived at Noroton Heights, Ct. He died 26 Sept. 1894.

Children:

- i. MARIA W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 July 1855; m. 7 Jan. 1896, George H. Stark, and lived at Noroton Heights, Conn.
- ii. JAMES W., b. 15 March 1857; d. 21 Sept. 1864.
300. iii. JACOB E., b. 31 July 1861.
- iv. SARAH, b. 8 May 1864.
- v. JULIA ANN, b. 7 Oct. 1870.

234. HARVEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born at Cross River, Westchester Co., N. Y., 19 Jan. 1818; married 25 Sept. 1839, JANE ELIZABETH HOYT, daughter of Anson and Thirza (Weed) Hoyt, born in South Salem, N. Y., 4 May 1819, and died there 14 May 1893. They lived in South Salem, where he was a farmer, and where he died 30 June 1879.

Children born in South Salem:

- i. JANE ELIZABETH,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 Sept. 1840; d. 11 Feb. 1843.
- ii. LUCY GILBERT, b. 21 July 1842; d. 22 Sept. 1921, unm.
301. iii. EBENEZER WEED, b. 28 Aug. 1846.

235. STEPHEN GILBERT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in South Salem, N. Y., 31 July 1828; married in May 1850, EVELINA MEAD, daughter of Amos Mead, of Greenwich, Ct. He married second, ELLEN PHRANER of Jamaica, N. Y. He lived in Lewisboro, N. Y., several years; later he moved to Sing Sing, N. Y., and in 1898 he was living in Oswego, N. Y.

Children:

- i. MARY PURDY,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 July 1851; m. 14 Oct. 1873, Fred M. Johnson, who was b. 1 April 1849.
  - i. *Frederic M.*, b. 8 Aug. 1875.
302. ii. STEPHEN M., b. 31 Aug. 1852.
303. iii. JOHN CLARK, b. 9 Aug. 1854; d. 16 June 1927.
304. iv. WILLIAM P., b. 10 June 1861.
- v. EVELINA, b. 29 May 1864; d. 5 May 1871.

236. JOHN A.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lewisboro, N. Y., 1 Sept. 1821; married in 1847, SELINA HALL. They lived in Lewisboro, N. Y.



## Children born in Lewisboro :

- i. JULIA E.,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 May 1850.
- ii. GEORGE, b. 8 Feb. 1855; d. 30 Sept. 1856.
- iii. MARY E., b. 1 Sept. 1859.
- iv. ALFRED M., b. 31 Dec. 1865.

237. JOSEPH CLARK<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bedford, N. Y., 22 Oct. 1817; married 3 June 1851, ELIZABETH HOWE, daughter of Jeremiah and Lucy (Mead) Howe of Lewisboro, N. Y., born 21 Dec. 1824. They lived in North Stamford, Ct., where he died in Jan. 1860.

## Children born in Stamford :

- i. EDWARD,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 May 1853.
- ii. ANNA, b. in May ———.

238. CHARLES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Florida, N. Y., 8 March 1806; married 4 Jan. 1829, JANE ANN PETTINGILL, born in Florida, N. Y., 12 July 1809; she died 12 April 1834. He married second, 25 March 1835, AILSE SLOCUM, daughter of Amasa and Anna Slocum, born 25 Aug. 1813; she died 9 July 1853. He married third, MRS. LUCY A. BUTTS, daughter of John and Sally (Rice) Wickham. He lived the most of his life in the town of Perinton, near Fairport, Monroe Co., N. Y., where he died 8 Oct. 1879. She died 11 Jan. 1887.

## Children :

- i. HELEN MARIA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Florida, N. Y., 14 Oct. 1829; m. 31 March 1850, Seymour Goodale Wilcox, son of William and Sarah (Mason) Wilcox, b. in Clarence, Erie Co., N. Y., 20 May 1827. They lived in Rochester, N. Y. She d. in Fairport, N. Y., 27 Aug. 1902.

## Children b. in Rochester :

- 1. Mary, b. 26 July 1855; d. 5 Aug. 1855.
- 2. William Mason, b. 28 Jan. 1858; d. 11 June 1861.
- 3. Charles Seymour, b. 23 April 1870; d. in Omaha, Neb., 14 June 1887.

- 305. ii. ALONZO J., b. in Florida, N. Y., 19 June 1831.
- iii. BURTON, b. in Perinton, Monroe Co., N. Y., 3 Aug. 1833; m. 6 April 1864, Elizabeth J. Norman, daughter of Henry H. and Cassandana (Ladd) Norman, b. in Pennfield, Monroe Co., N. Y., 29 July 1843. He lived in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902; no children.
- iv. JANE ANN, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 19 June 1837; she was living in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902.
- v. AMY AMELIA, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 25 Nov. 1839; m. 8 Nov. 1866, Jared Newman, son of Nathaniel and Hannah A. (Davenport) Newman, b. 8 April 1833, in Enfield Centre, N. Y. They lived in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902; no children.
- vi. GEORGE A., b. in Perinton, N. Y., 15 March 1843; m. 13 March 1867, Medora Powell, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Gardner) Powell, b. in Meridon, N. Y., 21 Jan. 1849. They were living in York, Neb., in 1902; no children.



306. vii. CHARLES HENRY, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1846.  
viii. SARAH, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 12 Nov. 1849; d. young.

By second wife:

307. ix. LEWIS BUTTS, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 2 Aug. 1855.  
308. x. WILLIAM LOCKWOOD, b. in Fairport, N. Y., 22 April 1857.

239. BENJAMIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Schoharie, N. Y., 2 April 1813; married MARIE PATERSON; she died, and he married second, ELIZ A. LEWIS of Penfield, N. Y. He died 8 Oct. 1879.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); d. aged about twenty years old.

By second wife:

- ii. GURDON L., b. (no date given); d. in infancy.  
iii. GURDON L., b. in April 1837; m. Frances C. Gilbert, and d. in Tekonsha, Mich., 11 Dec. 1892.  
iv. GEORGE, b. in April 1839.  
v. ANNE E., b. 12 July 1843.  
vi. J. BYRON, b. 9 Dec. 1845.  
vii. LAURA, b. 8 July 1851; m. W. K. Willis of Charlotte, Mich.  
viii. ERMINE, b. 13 Aug. 1858; m. ——— Armstrong.

240. JAMES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lebbeus*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*, *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Aug. 1819; married (no name given). He lived in Florida, N. Y.

Children:

309. i. JOHN MILTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 Aug. 1829.

241. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Reuben*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Florida, N. Y., 26 Feb. 1807; married CATY MARIA SERVISS. She died 2 Dec. 1878. He died 1 May 1885.

Children:

- i. GEORGIANNA,<sup>9</sup> b. in 1849; d. 4 Nov. 1869.

242. WILLIAM HARRISON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Reuben*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Florida, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1812; married 1 Jan. 1833, MARTHA WADE HILLIS, daughter of John Cobb and Jerusha (Alger) Hillis. She died 3 May 1878. He died 29 Jan. 1881.

Children:

- i. JERUSHA LANE,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 Sept. 1836; d. 16 April 1837.  
310. ii. NEWTON, b. 4 May 1838.  
iii. MARIA HATCH, b. 20 March 1842; m. 10 Jan. 1865, George Hall. She d. in 1899, no children.  
iv. MARTHA LOUISE, b. 9 March 1847; m. 3 July 1865, John Devenburgh, b. 27 June 1845, d. 22 June 1886. She d. 7 Jan. 1895.

Children:

1. Etta Louise, b. 20 May 1867; m. 17 March 1886, Lewis E. Hansett.  
2. Anna M., b. 5 Nov. 1872; d. 25 Dec. 1892.



3. *William H.*, b. 25 March 1875; m. 30 May 1901, Emily Maxwell.

4. *Harrison P.*, b. 31 May 1877; d. 26 Aug. 1877.

5. *Sarah M.*, b. 15 Sept. 1878; m. 28 Nov. 1895, Herbert Dixon.

311. v. WILLIAM, b. 22 Jan. 1848.

243. ALLEN M.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Reuben*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Florida, N. Y., 24 Sept. 1822; married 28 Oct. 1845, HARRIET BRADT. She died 11 Jan. 1878. He died 1 June 1893.

Children:

312. i. LEWIS A.,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 Sept. 1846.

ii. MARY, b. 31 Dec. 1848; d. 26 Jan. 1849.

iii. EMMA A., b. 14 July 1852; m. 19 Feb. 1873, Avery Howard.

iv. URANA M., b. 18 Feb. 1857; m. 16 May 1881, George W. Foster.

v. CHARLES M., b. 14 Dec. 1859.

vi. JULIA O., b. 16 Oct. 1865; d. 18 Aug. 1866.

244. SILAS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Alman*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Covington, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1820; married MARIA OSBORN, born 18 Dec. 1820. They lived in Brush's Mills, Franklin Co., N. Y.

Children:

i. MARIA ELIZABETH,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 Sept. 1848.

ii. SAMUEL, b. 16 July 1850.

iii. LUCY AMANDA, b. 8 June 1852.

iv. CLARA CELESTIA, b. 12 May 1856.

v. IRA ADELL, b. 8 June 1859.

vi. JOHN ALMAN, b. 16 Aug. 1861.

245. ROBERT F.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Mass., about 1828; married URILLA J. ———. He was a carpenter, and lived in Greenwich, Mass., in 1850, and in 1860, he was in Spencer, Mass.

Children:

i. JOHN R.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Prescott, Mass., about 1851. In 1880 he was living in Spencer, Mass., where he was a hotelkeeper.

246. JOSIAH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York State, (date not given); married BETSEY CARPENTER.

Children:

313. i. THEODORE.<sup>9</sup>

ii. WILLIAM.

247. EPHRAIM E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York State, 27 April 1835; married 21 Nov. 1857, BETSEY A. WASHBURN, daughter of Orison and Hannah Washburn, born in Johnsbury, N. Y., 16 Dec. 1833, died in Ulysses, Pa., 22 April 1904. They lived in Ulysses, Pa., where he was a farmer. He served in



the army during the Civil war, and was severely wounded, and died from the effects of the wound. He died 4 Oct. 1866.

Children:

- i. ORISON W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Aug. 1858; m. at Coudersport, Pa., 15 Sept. 1884, Cora F. Bryant. They lived in Ulysses, Pa., until 1906, when they moved to Niagara Falls, N. Y., where he is a carpenter; no children.
- ii. LOWA, d. young.
- iii. CHLOE, d. young.

247a. JESSE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Cyrenius*,<sup>7</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Feb. 1800; married 7 July 1818, SARAH JACKSON, who was born 2 July 1802, and died at Conklin, Broome Co., N. Y., 25 Jan. 1837. He married a second time, (name not given).

Children:

- 312a. i. CYRENIUS,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 March 1819, in Schoharie Co., N. Y.
- ii. JOHN, b. 20 Nov. 1821.
- iii. ROBERT, b. 11 Jan. 1823.
- iv. MARY, b. 13 Feb. 1825; m. ——— McClellan. Mrs. McClellan is still living (1928).
- v. CHARLES, b. 12 March 1827.
- vi. JANE, b. 23 April 1829.
- vii. CLARISSA, b. 11 May 1831.
- viii. SARAH, b. 10 Nov. 1832.
- ix. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Jan. 1835.

248. SILAS QUINLAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ohio Co., Ind., 8 March 1830; married in 1860, SUSAN E. FRY, daughter of William H. Fry of Madison, Ind. He located in Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., about 1862, where he was extensively engaged in business of various kinds, being part owner and captain of a steamboat on the Ohio River. In 1871 he moved to Madison, Ind., where he lived for several years. He died in Patriot, Ind.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM FRY,<sup>9</sup> b. in Madison, Ind., 22 Sept. 1861; d. 20 Aug. 1862.
- ii. FRANK FRY, b. in Patriot, Ind., 3 June 1863. He was living in Pittsburg, Pa., in 1897.
- iii. CARRIE VICTORIA, b. in Patriot, Ind., 7 Oct. 1864; she lived in Madison, Ind., in 1897.
- iv. HENRY J. Q., b. in Patriot, Ind., 21 Sept. 1866; he was living in Patriot, in 1897.
- v. MARTHA G., b. in Patriot, Ind., 17 July 1868; m. John McCormick, and was living in Gallipolis, Ohio, in 1897.
- vi. LYDIA SARAH, b. in Madison, Ind., 24 Dec. 1873; she was living in Patriot in 1897.
- vii. SILAS ELY, b. in Madison, Ind., 4 Dec. 1880; he was living in Patriot in 1897.

249. GEORGE OSCAR<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Indiana, 30 Dec. 1831;



married AMERICA BUTLER of Patriot, Ind. Later they lived near Palestine, Ill.

Children:

- i. SYLVANUS.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. ABIGAIL.
- iii. ELIZA.

250. SILAS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 5 June 1837; married SARAH W. CONNLEY, who died 17 Sept. 1859; he married second, GRACE F. HOYT; she died 22 May 1887; he married third, a widow, MRS. IDA M. (FOSTER) HEMPHILL, a granddaughter of Andrew Emerson of Patriot, Ind. He served in the army during the Civil war, in the 18th Regt. and the 55th Regt. Ky. Vols. as private, Lieut. Captain and Major at the close of the war. He was wounded at the battle of Chickamauga. After the war he lived in Patriot, Ind., and later he moved to Chicago, Ill., where he was living in 1903, and was actively engaged in business as president of the Manufacturing Co. of Wm. D. Gibson Co.

Children born in Patriot:

- 314. i. WARREN DIBBLE,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 Nov. 1867.
- 315. ii. WILLIAM GIBSON, b. 21 Feb. 1869.
- iii. BERTHA MARIAN, b. 20 Sept. 1875.
- iv. ROBERT INGERSOL, b. 28 Dec. 1880; living in Chicago, in 1924.

By third wife:

- v. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA, b. 12 March 1898, in Chicago.

251. FRANCIS MARION<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Patriot, Ind., 14 Dec. 1851; married 20 May 1880, SARAH E. BUTLER. They were living in Kingsville, Ky., in 1903.

Children:

- i. JONATHAN,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 March 1881.

252. GEORGE CONOVER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York City, 2 June 1852; married MARGARET S. ROSS. They were living in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1897. He was Vice-president of the Niagara Fire Insurance Co. of New York City.

Children:

- i. GEORGE CONOVER.<sup>9</sup>

253. THEODORE LEDYARD CUYLER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York City, 7 Feb. 1855; married IDA WATERBURY. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1924. He was engaged in banking, as manager of the Corn Exchange Bank in New York City.



## Children born in Brooklyn:

- i. WILLIAM WATERBURY,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 Aug. 1876; lives in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- ii. WALTER CLARK, b. 8 July 1878.
- iii. HENRY CLAYTON, b. 30 Jan. 1886.

- 253a. CHAUNCY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., 17 Oct. 1811; married THEDE ———. They lived in Weymouth, Mass.

## Children born in Weymouth, Mass.:

- i. HARRIET PORTER,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 July 1838.
- ii. MARY EMILY, b. 11 Sept. 1841.
- iii. CHARLES APPLETON, b. 7 April 1845.
- iv. MARIA JANE, b. 22 May 1847.

254. SPENCER FOSTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., 16 Feb. 1815; married 22 Jan. 1840, MARCIA STOUGHTON, daughter of Richard M. and Mary G. Stoughton, born in Weathersfield, Vt., 19 Aug. 1820. They lived in Sharon, where he was a farmer. He died there 15 Jan. 1893.

## Children born in Sharon:

- i. MELISSA MARCIA,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 Dec. 1840; d. 18 Sept. 1863.
- ii. MARTHA MARCIA, b. 10 Nov. 1842; m. 10 Oct. 1867, Joel Frederick Lyman, b. in Royalton, Vt., 19 Oct. 1839.

## Children:

- 1. *Daniel Woodbury*, b. in Royalton, Vt., 24 July 1863.
- 2. *Frederick Spencer*, b. in Royalton, Vt., 26 Feb. 1870.
- 3. *Bayard Howe*, b. in Royalton, Vt., 10 Oct. 1871; d. 9 Dec. 1896.
- 4. *Pearl Watkins*, b. in Shoreham, Vt., 28 Aug. 1875.
- 5. *Joseph Bliss*, b. in Hartland, Vt., 14 June 1882.
- iii. ALONZO JOSEPH, b. 22 Dec. 1844; d. in Weymouth, Mass., 22 May 1860.
- 316. iv. WILBUR WILLIS, b. 18 Sept. 1846.
- 317. v. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 18 Sept. 1846.
- vi. ELLEN REBECCA, b. 24 April 1850; m. 10 Oct. 1868, Hiram J. Snow, b. in Sharon, Vt. She d. 7 April 1888.

## Children:

- 1. *Albert Hiram*, b. 25 April 1871.

255. WILLIAM ALLEN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., 21 Aug. 1817; married 24 May 1849, MATILDA MORROW. They lived in Newton, Ohio, where he died 9 June 1858.

## Children:

- i. MARCELLA REBECCA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Newton, Ohio, 22 June 1851; d. in April 1857, in Weymouth, Mass.
- ii. AUGUSTA MARTHA, b. in Newton, Ohio, 29 May 1853.
- iii. ADA EMILY, b. in Sharon, Vt., 29 Oct. 1856.

256. JOSEPH BALL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., 15 Aug. 1821; married in 1847, MARY PRATT BLANCHARD, born 24 Feb.



1823. They lived in South Weymouth, Mass. She died there 14 Dec. 1867. He died there 4 June 1896.

Children born in Weymouth:

- i. EDNA MINERVA,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 April 1848; m. 10 May 1871, Charles Francis Whiton, b. in Hingham, Mass., 8 March 1850; he d. in Albany, N. Y., 13 Sept. 1882.

Children:

- i. *Mary Frances*, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 3 Sept. 1872.
  - ii. JOSEPH CLARENCE, b. 28 Oct. 1849; m. 12 Nov. 1873, Marianna Blanchard, b. in Abington, Mass., 27 May 1854.
  318. iii. FRANK ELLIOTT, b. 17 Aug. 1851.
  - iv. MINERVA BLANCHARD, b. 10 Feb. 1854; m. 6 July 1876, Samuel W. Kendall, b. 25 Oct. 1842. He d. in Newton, Mass., 7 Dec. 1898.
- Children:
1. *Clifford Henry*, b. 31 March 1877.
  2. *Kenneth Howe*, b. 28 June 1882.
  3. *Leslie Brigham*, b. 26 Dec. 1884.
319. v. SETH WILBUR, b. 8 Aug. 1856.
  320. vi. EVERETT BALL, b. 27 Sept. 1858.
  321. vii. FLETCHER WEBSTER, b. 7 Dec. 1860.
  - viii. CLIFFORD ANDREW, b. 22 Jan. 1862.
  - ix. ANNE MARY, b. 24 Feb. 1864.

257. AVERY SHEPHARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., 28 July 1824; married 24 Nov. 1850, CLARISSA TOTMAN, born in Hingham, Mass., 27 April 1832. They lived in Weymouth, Mass.

Children born in Weymouth:

- i. CLARA AUGUSTA,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 Nov. 1853; m. 23 Dec. 1873, Wallace Hunt, b. in Abington, Mass., 12 March 1850. They were living in Weymouth, Mass., in 1897.
- ii. ALICE REBECCA, b. 23 Sept. 1855; m. 19 June 1878, Almon Raymond, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 3 Jan. 1856.
322. iii. WILLIAM ABBOTT, b. 11 April 1857.

258. IRA D.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1812; married FRANCES ———, who was born in Vermont, 1816. They lived in Beekmantown, where he was a miller.

Children:

328. i. MERRITT,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1838.
- ii. MARY E., b. about 1841.
- iii. LUTHER J., b. about 1845.
- iv. WILLIAM S., b. about 1847.
- v. SARAH FRANCES, b. about 1849.
- vi. JOHN H., b. about 1851.
- vii. CYNTHIA J., b. about 1853.
- viii. MARTHA R., b. about 1855.
- ix. IDA S., b. about 1857.
- x. GEORGE, b. about 1858.
- xi. CHARLES E., b. about 1860.



259. STEPHEN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1802; married MARY ———; she died, and he married second, AMELIA ———. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. FANNY,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1833.
- ii. JAMES, b. about 1841.

260. ZACHARIAH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1810; married JULIA ———. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. CHARLES E. W.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1840.
- ii. LYMAN N., b. about 1851.
- iii. JOHN P., b. about 1854.
- iv. HARLOW W., b. about 1856.

261. CHAUNCEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Chester*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., about 1822; married in 1848, ELIZABETH MCCREEDY. They lived in Plattsburg where he was a farmer, until about 1866, when they moved to Charlevoix, Charlevoix Co., Mich.

Children born in Plattsburg:

- i. JAMES GAMALIEL,<sup>9</sup> b. in 1849.
- ii. ALBERT, b. about 1852.
- iii. CHAUNCY, b. about 1856.
- iv. CHARLES, b. about 1857.
- v. GEORGE, b. about 1859.



## NINTH GENERATION.

262. ABEL D.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Abel*,<sup>8</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y., 26 Nov. 1812; married HARRIET ———, who was born in New York State, about 1814. They lived in Lexington, Jackson Co., Mich., where he was a butcher, and where he was living in 1860.

## Children:

- i. ANNA L.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Ohio, about 1841.
- ii. CHARLES N., b. in Ohio, about 1848.
- iii. FRANK, b. in N. Y. State, about 1852.
- iv. ALFRED B., b. in N. Y. State, about 1854.

- 262a. OZIAL ADNEY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Abel*,<sup>8</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y., 17 Oct. 1817; married HULDA PORTER, who was born 11 Oct. 1820, and died 8 July 1877. They lived in Jersey City, N. J. He died in 1893.

## Children:

- i. JULIA,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 Oct. 1839.
- 323a. ii. ANDREW MURRAY, b. 12 Feb. 1841.
- iii. JAMES PORTER, b. 29 March 1843; d. in 1925.
- iv. GERTRUDE B., b. 9 Dec. 1844; d. 18 July 1894.
- v. FAYETTE A., b. 6 Sept. 1848; d. in 1918.
- vi. OZIAL A., b. 30 Sept. 1858; d. in 1924.
- vii. ABIGAIL Q., b. 18 Sept. 1862; living Chicago, Ill.

- 262b. JAMES W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>8</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Mexico, N. Y., 18 July 1831; married 10 Oct. 1855, EMMA DAVIS, daughter of Robert and Ann or Nancy) (Williams) Davis. She was born in Syracuse, N. Y., 14 Dec. 1836, and died 16 June 1909. He died in Cairo, Ill., 12 Feb. 1897.

## Children:

- i. JESSIE ESTELLA,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 April 1856; m. 25 Dec. 1876, Robert Henry Julia, son of Robert H. and Celia O. (Harned) Julia, b. in Skaneateles, N. Y., 1 March 1857, d. in Syracuse, N. Y., 15 Oct. 1878. She m. 2nd 10 Aug. 1885, Arthur Deal Embrey. He d. in Syracuse, 5 Aug. 1918. She was living in Washington, D. C., in 1928.

## Children:

- I. *Ethel Estella*, b. 20 Nov. 1877; m. N. Irving Hyatt, and is now (1928) living in Spartanburg, S. C.

- 262c. JOHN F.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>8</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in 1833; married SARAH CLARK. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y., where he died in 1900.



## Children :

- i. CHARLES G.,<sup>10</sup> b. (no date given) ; m. and had two daughters, Etta May and Lillian. He moved to N. Y. City.
- ii. ETTA, b. (no date given) ; m. a Mr. Russ, and lived in Syracuse, N. Y.
- 323a. iii. JOHN W., b. about 1873.

263. MARTIN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>8</sup> *Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westford, Vt., about 1815; married MARY A. OSGOOD, who was born in Vermont about 1815. They lived in Jericho, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he was living in 1880.

## Children born in Jericho :

- 324. i. MARTIN LUTHER,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1841.
- ii. NANCY A., b. about 1843.
- iii. FANNY M., b. about 1845.
- iv. HARRIET N., b. about 1849.
- v. IMOGENE, b. about 1852.
- vi. REUBEN, b. about 1854.
- vii. CAROLINE, b. about 1857.

164. LUCIEN BLISS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Harmon*,<sup>8</sup> *Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jericho, Vt., 29 July 1826; married CLARISSA J. BLISS, daughter of Truman and Hannah (Chittenden) Bliss, born in 1827, died in 1890. They lived in Jericho, where he was a miller and a merchant.

## Children born in Jericho :

- 325. i. HARMON G.,<sup>10</sup> b. in 1850.
- ii. FRANK B., b. in 1852; m. in 1875, M. Ella Melendy, who d. in 1900; he m. 2nd Rogenie Choate. He was engaged in business, with his father for several years, and was prominent in local affairs; he served as representative to the Legislature 1896-7. Later he moved to Montana.
- iii. LUCIEN G., b. in 1855.

265. DAVID<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Ira*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Elba, N. Y., 22 Dec. 1827; married ELIZA ———. They lived in Elba, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

## Children born in Elba :

- i. DAVID FRANK,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1853.
- ii. IRA J., b. about 1857.

266. ALFRON W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Ira*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Elba, N. Y., 3 July 1829; married 29 Jan. 1851, SARAH E. NEWKIRK, born about 1830. They lived in Elba, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

## Children born in Elba :

- i. J. LEWIS,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 May 1855.
- ii. NETTIE, b. 31 Oct. 1856; m. George Dorman.
- iii. ELLA MAY, b. 2 May 1859; m. C. J. Mills.
- iv. EDWARD N., b. Dec. 1866.



267. PHILANDER W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Elba, Genesee Co., N. Y., 6 Nov. 1817; married 8 Nov. 1839, MARY ANN KNEELAND, daughter of James and Hannah C. (Austin) Kneeland; she died 1 May 1845, and he married second, 23 May 1847, EMILY MCCAIN; she died 14 Nov. 1864. He married third, 13 July 1871, MELISSA L. PARKE. He was a minister, and lived in Genesee County until 1865, when he moved to New York City, where he remained until 1875. He then moved to Leech Lake, in Northern Minnesota, where he took charge of the Government school for Indians. He was engaged in ministerial work as a Methodist preacher at Minneapolis, and various other places in Minn., and at Friend, Nebr. In 1886 he was appointed chaplain of the Nebraska State Prison at Lincoln, Nebr., which position he held in 1900.

## Children:

- i. MAY H.,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 Nov. 1841; d. 2 March 1847.
- ii. HENRY W., b. 20 April 1845, at Oakfield or Caryville, N. Y.

## By second wife:

- iii. EMMA ELEPHA, b. 25 Feb. 1852, at LeRoy, N. Y.
- iv. LEONARD C., b. 15 Nov. 1855, at LeRoy, N. Y.

## By third wife:

- v. CARLOS O., b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 23 Jan. 1873.

268. PHILO I.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Elba, Genesee Co., N. Y., 14 Sept. 1821; married MARIA LORD.

## Children:

- i. FRANK ADALBERT.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. ELLA, d. young.

269. MILO M.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Elba, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1823; married 22 Feb. 1852, MARY ELIZA HUXFORD, born about 1835. They moved to Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich., in 1853, where he lived until 1880, when he removed to Kansas. In 1881 they moved to Albuquerque, N. M., where he died 25 Nov. 1892.

## Children born in Coldwater:

326. i. PHINEAS EUGENE,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 April 1854.
- ii. MARIETTA RUTH, b. 22 June 1856; m. 22 Feb. 1885, W. Cal Brown, at Albuquerque, N. M.
327. iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 1 May 1859.
- iv. EMMA ELLA, b. in Greenfield, Ind., 3 Jan. 1866; m. at Albuquerque, N. M., 22 Oct. 1883, John E. Fish. She d. in Ashland, Mo., 2 Aug. 1894.

## Children:

1. *Ethel Mary*, b. in Watrous, N. M., 2 May 1884.
2. *Emma Grace*, b. in Albuquerque, N. M., 12 July 1886.
3. *Charles Dickinson*, b. in Albuquerque, N. M., 28 April 1889; d. 19 Dec. 1891.



4. *John William*, b. in Ashland, Mo., 26 April 1894; d. 31 Aug. 1894.

270. ROBERT E.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Elba, N. Y., 25 Aug. 1825; married 22 Sept. 1850, MARY C. LENT. He lived a short time in LeRoy, N. Y., then moved to Warsaw, Wyoming Co., N. Y.; about 1857 he moved to Newark, Ill.; later he moved to Sandwich, Ill., and finally settled in Sycamore, Ill., where he died 21 May 1879.

Children:

- i. ELLA C.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Newark, Ill., 25 Feb. 1858.
- 328. ii. WILLIS R., b. 3 Nov. 1859.
- 329. iii. EDWARD L., b. 30 June 1868.

271. GEORGE W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Elba, N. Y., 26 April 1829; married 28 Oct. 1856, LUCY OSBORN of Livonia, N. Y. He entered the Methodist ministry in 1869, joining the North Indiana Conference; he was transferred to the Michigan Conference in 1882. He withdrew from the ministry in 1899, and was living in Albion, Mich., in 1900.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1859; d. young.
- ii. GILBERT D., b. in Vanburen, Ind., 27 June 1871.
- iii. HARRY L., b. in Wawaka, Ind., 8 Oct. 1874; he graduated Albion College, Mich., in 1898.

272. FRANCIS A.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Elba, N. Y., 27 Aug. 1834; married 20 Oct. 1858, ALMEDA B. TAYLOR, daughter of John and Phebe (Dunning) Dunning, born in East Elba, N. Y. He was a farmer and a miller. In 1868 they moved to Sandwich, DeKalb Co., Ill., where he remained until 1885, when they returned to Genesee Co., N. Y., and settled in or near Batavia, where he died 20 June 1890.

Children:

- 330. i. FRANK E.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Elba, N. Y., 5 Oct. 1867.
- ii. EMMA A., b. in Sandwich, Ill., 18 Feb. 1872; m. 11 Feb. 1891, Fred A. Lewis, at Batavia, N. Y.

273. ALVA W.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Isaac N.*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born (probably) in Batavia, N. Y., 16 May 1827; married 13 Oct. 1858, NANCY JANE ROGERS of Green Spring, Ohio. He served in the army during the Civil war, as 1st Lt. in Co. A, 67th Regt. Ohio Vols. He lived in Ohio a few years, then moved to Cambridgeboro, Pa. He was a druggist and publisher.

Children:

- i. CORA,<sup>10</sup> b. at Green Springs, Ohio, 12 July 1859.
- 331. ii. EDGAR FOLLETT, b. at Aid, Ohio, 18 Sept. 1860.
- iii. ALVA WASHBURN, b. 7 Feb. 1862; d. young.
- iv. MINERVA LOUELLA, b. in Cambridge, Pa., 4 Sept. 1867.



274. HOLBROOK<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Morris*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Genesee Co., N. Y., about 1840; married MARCIA ———, who was born in N. Y. State about 1842. They lived in Bronson, Branch Co., Mich., in 1870, where he was a painter.

Children:

- i. EDWIN F.,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1864.
- ii. GEORGE W., b. about 1867.

There may have been other children.

275. EDDY JESSE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gilead, Branch Co., Mich., 20 Nov. 1856; married 17 May 1882, LINA WILLIAMS, daughter of William and Sarah (Newkirk) Wiliams. They lived in Petoskey, Lansing and Holt, Mich. He was a carpenter, and a grocer.

Children:

- i. CHARLES WILLIAM,<sup>10</sup> b. in Petoskey, Mich., 21 Oct. 1884; d. in Williamsville, 18 July 1898.
- ii. LIZZIE GRACE, b. in Petoskey, Mich., 9 June 1888; d. at Petoskey, 27 July 1901.
- iii. HERBERT EDDY, b. in Petoskey, Mich., 29 April 1906.

276. CHARLES HOLBROOK<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born near Bronson, Mich., 29 July 1860; married 20 Sept. 1884, KATE DANIELS, born in Lyndon Township, Washtenaw Co., Mich., 12 Feb. 1865. He is a minister, and has lived in Benton Harbor, Grand Rapids, Lansing and Scottville, Mich.

Children:

- i. MABEL ELIDA,<sup>10</sup> b. in Ingham Co., Mich., 25 Jan. 1888; m. at Benton Harbor, 4 July 1912, Louis G. Webert, b. at Elk Mound, Wis., 3 Nov. 1886. They live in East Lansing, Mich.

Children:

1. *Donald*, b. 10 Feb. 1913, at Benton Harbor.
2. *Dean*, b. 11 Jan. 1815, at Benton Harbor.
- ii. GLADYS L., b. in Lansing, Mich., 7 July 1890; d. in 1905.
332. iii. CHARLES ROBERT, b. in Petoskey, Mich., 19 June 1900.

277. EUGENE ENSIGN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Seymour E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pembroke, Genesee Co., N. Y., 26 Sept. 1848; married 1 March 1877, ADELPHIA HILL, who was born 29 July 1853, died 28 Feb. 1907.

Children:

- i. MARY LOUISA,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 Feb. 1878; m. 27 June 1917, Charles White, who was b. 4 March 1864.
- ii. ADA E., b. 29 March 1881; m. 27 Feb. 1907, Tracy F. Crandall, who was b. 16 Jan. 1884.

Children:

1. *Helen Elizabeth*, b. 1 Dec. 1907.
2. *Rhodora Adelpia*, b. 26 July 1910.



- 3. *Tracy Ralph*, b. 19 Dec. 1912.
- 4. *Eugene Merle*, b. 26 Dec. 1916.
- 5. *Alice Louise*, b. 8 Jan. 1820.
- iii. ALICE ANN, b. 20 May 1885.

278. WILLIAM CORNELIUS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Seymour E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pembroke, Mich., 21 Dec. 1854; married 6 April 1882, RUBY HILLBORN, born 16 Jan. 1857, died 5 Feb. 1926. He died 9 Jan. 1918.

Children:

- i. ELNORA BELLE,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 Feb. 1883.
- ii. BERTHA MAE, b. 22 Dec. 1888.

279. GEORGE FRANKLIN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Seymour E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pembroke, N. H., 3 May 1857; married 22 June 1887, NORA HART, born 15 Nov. 1863.

Children:

- 333. i. STANLEY HART,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 May 1890; m. 31 Jan. 1914, H. Gregg.
- ii. VIOLA LILLIAN, b. 11 June 1893; m. 1 Jan. 1819, Dr. Herbert Bailey, b. 4 Nov. 1885.

Children:

- 1. *Herbert Smith*, b. 12 July 1921.
- 2. *George Howe*, b. 20 May 1925.
- iii. HARRY EUGENE, b. 31 July 1895.
- iv. GEORGE LAWRENCE, b. 22 May 1903.

280. ARA WASHBURN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Ara W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterloo, Mich., 21 Jan. 1874; married 3 April 1897, MARY A. GRIGGS, born in Argentine, Mich., died in Hartland, Mich. He lived in Dansville and Hartland, Mich., where he was a farmer. He married second, 6 Dec. 1923, MAE YOUNGS, born at English, Ind., 4 March 1884.

Children:

- 334. i. EARL A.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Williamstown, Mich., 6 May 1899; m. 5 June 1922, Bertha M. Wemple.
- 335. ii. CLARE W., b. in Meadville, Mich., 9 Sept. 1904; m. 16 June 1924, Rose R. Flint.
- iii. BERNICE, b. in Dansville, Mich., 16 Oct. 1907; d. 24 July 1908.
- iv. CLIFFORD, b. 6 June 1909; m. 21 March 1828, Lucile Hedglen, b. 7 Sept. 1910. They live in Pontiac, Mich.
- v. FERNE A., b. in Dansville, Mich., 27 May 1912.
- vi. FLOYD E., b. in Dansville, Mich., 28 Feb. 1916.
- vii. FRANCIS D., b. in Dansville, Mich., 25 Dec. 1918.

By second wife:

- viii. JEAN A., b. in Hartland, Mich., 23 Dec. 1924.

281. HENRY L.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Lyman*,<sup>8</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>7</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1830; married MARY A. ———, born about 1831.



They lived in Cornwall, Ct., where he was a carpenter. He was living in Canaan, Ct., in 1880.

Children:

- i. MARY E.,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1853.
- ii. LYMAN E., b. about 1856.
- iii. SARAH M., b. about 1858.
- iv. JULIA, b. about 1865.
- v. EDWIN, b. about 1867.
- vi. EMMA, b. about 1876.

282. NELSON M.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Chauncy*,<sup>8</sup> *Joel*,<sup>7</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup>, *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1826; married IRENE DEAN, who was born about 1826. They lived in Canaan, Ct., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Canaan:

- i. EMMA,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1852.
- ii. FRANK, b. about 1857.

283. LORENZO SIMEON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Simeon*,<sup>8</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in London, Monroe Co., Mich., 24 Dec. 1869; married 30 Nov. 1892, CARRIE JANE HENRY. They live in Edgeley, N. D.

Children:

336. i. WILLIAM E.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Racine, Minn., 17 March 1897.

284. HENRY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Earl*,<sup>8</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orwell, Bradford Co., Pa., 11 Aug. 1834; married 13 Oct. 1856, JANE RUSSELL, daughter of Nathaniel and Julia Ann (Morey) Russell, born in Orwell, Pa., 1 Jan. 1838; she died 27 Feb. 1894. He was living in 1897, on the old homestead that was purchased by his great grandfather Isaac Howe, when he came from Vermont to Orwell, Pa.

Children born in Orwell:

337. i. GEORGE HENRY,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 Feb. 1859.
338. ii. EUGENE ANDERSON, b. 23 Aug. 1860.
- iii. LEILA JANE, b. 5 Nov. 1870; m. 2 Sept. 1896, Rev. Ira L. Bronson, b. in Orwell, Pa., 20 May 1865, son of Samuel Newton and Caroline (Champlin) Bronson. After graduating from the Susquehanna Collegiate Institute at Towanda, Pa., and Moody's Bible Institute, Chicago, Ill. He entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church (South), and was stationed at Winnsboro, La.
- iv. IRVIN LINCOLN, b. 6 July 1872; m. 28 Aug. 1896, Lois Dell Coburn, daughter of James Parley and Harriet Gertrude (Barnes) Coburn, b. 21 Feb. 1874.

285. WILLIAM DENISON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Earl*,<sup>8</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orwell, Pa., 2 Sept. 1836; married 20 June 1866, CYNTHIA CORA CONGDON, born in Towanda, Pa., 21 March 1847. He served three years in the army, during the Civil war, in the 141st Pa. Regt. He died 28 Sept. 1876.



## Children:

339. i. BIRNEY GRAHAM,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 Jan. 1868.  
 ii. LIZZIE JULIA, b. 20 July 1869; m. 1 Oct. 1891, Edward Percy Owen, b. 11 March 1871.  
 Children:  
 1. *Wenona*, b. 12 Dec. 1892.  
 2. *Harold Reginald*, b. 20 Sept. 1896.
340. iii. WELLINGTON EARL, b. 2 July 1871.  
 iv. ARTHUR BOYD, b. 21 April 1875.  
 v. WINNIFRED DENNISON, b. 22 Jan. 1877.
286. LEWIS LYON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Allen*,<sup>8</sup> *Jonas*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., 26 Nov. 1858; married 7 Jan. 1891, ELOUISE C. MEAD, daughter of Herman H. Mead. They lived in Greenwich, Ct.  
 Children:  
 i. ALICE LOUISE,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 Dec. 1891.
287. GILBERT JONAS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>8</sup> *Jonas*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ohio, 24 Nov. 1856; married 15 Jan. 1879, ELLA A. HENDRIE.  
 Children:  
 i. JOHN GILBERT,<sup>10</sup> b. 15 Dec. 1879.  
 ii. MARY E., b. 23 Oct. 1881.  
 iii. CLARENCE HENDRYX, b. 24 March 1887.  
 iv. EUNICE ELIZABETH, b. 10 May 1899.
288. CHARLES THEODORE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William A.*,<sup>8</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., 15 Aug. 1874; married 29 June 1899, BESSIE EUNICE BROWN, daughter of John B. Brown of South Windsor, Ct. They lived in 1902 in Wapping, Ct.  
 Children:  
 i. ROBERT KELLOGG,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 Dec. 1901.  
 ii. MARGARET ISABELLA, b. 19 Dec. 1906.  
 iii. FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. 5 Sept. 1909.  
 iv. GERTRUDE LOIS, b. 24 March 1911.
289. PHILIP MEAD<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William A.*,<sup>8</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wapping, Ct., 12 Dec. 1880; married 16 June 1903, ALICE B. TAYLOR, daughter of Robert Taylor of Frankfort, Ky.  
 Children:  
 i. WILLIAM TAYLOR,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 March 1907.
290. JESSE KEELER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Jesse*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Albany, N. Y. 12 Aug. 1836; married 30 Jan. 1867, LYDIA BEEBE of Greece, Monroe Co., N. Y., born 17 April 1847. They lived a short time in Lock Township, Ingham Co., then they moved to Golden Township, Oceana Co., Mich.



## Children :

- i. GEORGE G.,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 March 1868.
- ii. ELLA F., b. 4 June 1874.
- iii. MINNIE E., b. 26 Aug. 1875; m. 27 April 1893, William B. Norton.
- iv. FREDERICK S., b. 19 Sept. 1876; d. 17 Aug. 1877.

291. DANIEL HUNT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James R.*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in North Salem, N. Y., 11 July 1839; married 13 Feb. 1867, OPHELIA FROST. They lived in North Salem, N. Y.

## Children born in North Salem:

- i. ROSWELL F.,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 May 1868.
- ii. WALTER H., b. 18 Aug. 1871.

292. SAMUEL THEODORE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Savannah, N. Y., 23 July 1848; married 24 Dec. 1876, CLARA BELLE FRAZER of Portsmouth, O., born 12 Feb. 1861. They went to Marion, Kans., where they lived until about 1887, when they moved to Topeka, Kans., where he was a member of the Board of Railroad Commissioners.

## Children:

- i. CLARA ALICE,<sup>10</sup> b. in Marion, Kans., 12 Feb. 1879; d. 4 Oct. 1879.
- ii. BEATRICE A., b. in Marion, 28 Aug. 1880.
- iii. FREDERICK L., b. in Marion, 5 March 1883.
- iv. SAMUEL T., b. in Marion, 4 June 1885.
- v. WALTER D., b. 11 May 1888, in Topeka, Kans.
- vi. WILLIAM EPENETUS, b. in Topeka, 1 Jan. 1890.

293. JULIUS OLDS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Savannah, N. Y., 14 Oct. 1849; married 24 Dec. 1873, ALICE A. DILGERT. He married second, 25 Dec. 1889, RHODA JANE GERSEMAN. They were living in Toledo, O., in 1896.

## Children:

- i. DENLA ALICE,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 June 1877.

294. JAMES EPENETUS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Toledo, O., 17 Dec. 1857; married 19 Dec. 1878, ELIZABETH J. MCCLURE of Massillon, O.

## Children:

- i. CHARLES.<sup>10</sup> b. 28 Sept. 1879.
- ii. GARNETT, b. 27 Aug. 1881.
- iii. ALICE B., b. 2 Sept. 1884; d. 16 June 1885.

295. WILLIAM HELMER IRELAND<sup>9</sup> HOWE *Epenetus*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in North Salem, N. Y., 26 May 1836; married 17 Sept.



1862, LAURA J. MEAD, daughter of Alfred B. Mead of Lewisboro, N. Y. They lived in North Salem, N. Y.

Children born in North Salem:

- i. Epenetus,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 Feb. 1866.
- ii. ALFRED M., b. 24 Nov. 1868.
- iii. GEORGE, b. 6 Aug. 1872.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 18 Aug. 1875.
- v. LAURA, b. 30 Oct. 1879.

296. ISAAC PURDY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epene-*  
*tus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York  
City, 12 Sept. 1843; married 21 Nov. 1865, EMMA FRAZER,  
daughter of Alfred Frazer of New York City. They lived in  
Derby, Ct.

Children:

- i. ADALENA ROSSI,<sup>10</sup> b. 31 Aug. 1866.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 6 Nov. 1869.
- iii. ALFRED FRAZER, b. 25 April 1872.
- iv. LYDIA PURDY, b. 2 June 1873; d. 21 July 1880.

297. JOHN IRELAND<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *Epenetus*,<sup>6</sup> *Epene-*  
*tus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York  
City, 9 Aug. 1845; married 11 Feb. 1870, DELARNE M. KIP-  
LING, daughter of Richard Kipling of Roselle, N. J. He  
married second, MARY SHELTON. They lived in Roselle,  
N. J.

Children born in Roselle:

- i. JOHN IRELAND,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 Dec. 1870.
- ii. DELARNE KIPLING, b. 27 Feb. 1872; m. 14 June 1905, Wel-  
lesly Patterson.

By second wife:

- iii. WILLIAM P., b. 29 May 1882.
- iv. ELOISE SHELTON, b. 17 May 1886.
- v. MARJORIE GUION, b. 26 Sept. 1892.

298. FRANKLIN PIERCE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Hiram*,<sup>8</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>7</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>6</sup> *Epe-*  
*netus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brook-  
lin, Ont., 28 Sept. 1858; married 20 Jan. 1889, LUELLA L.  
LYON. They lived in Shelbina, Mo.

Children:

- i. INEZ BLANCHE,<sup>10</sup> b. in Shelbina, Mo., 7 June 1890; m. 16  
Nov. 1910, C. Grady Weaver.

299. LUCIUS WALLACE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Thomas P.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>7</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>6</sup> *Epene-*  
*tus*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brooklyn,  
N. Y., 16 June 1850; married 10 Sept. 1879, ELIZABETH P.  
WYMAN. They lived in Mt. Vernon, N. Y., where he was a  
physician, in 1901.

Children:

- i. HARRY WALLACE,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 March 1881.



300. JACOB E.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Jacob W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>7</sup> *Bowers*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born at Noroton Heights, Ct. 31 July 1861; married 3 Nov. 1886, SARAH C. MEAD. They lived in Stamford, Ct.

Children:

- i. HERBERT,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 Sept. 1887.
- ii. ELSWORTH, b. 23 June 1889; d. 11 July 1889.
- iii. MARION, b. 21 Nov. 1890.
- iv. GERTRUDE, b. 8 July 1894.

301. EBENEZER WEED<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Harvey*,<sup>8</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in South Salem, N. Y., 28 Aug. 1846; married 20 Oct. 1884, EMILY JANE WILSON, daughter of James and Jane (Little) Wilson, born in Euphrasia, Ontario, Canada; she moved with her parents to Bradford, N. Y., in 1870, and in 1878 they moved to South Salem, N. Y. He lived in South Salem, until 1906, when he moved to Cornwall on the Hudson. In 1919 he moved to Lansdowne, Pa., and in 1922 he moved to Shreveport, La. He died there 26 Nov. 1924. She is now (1928) living with her son in Dallas, Texas.

Children:

341. i. RALPH WILSON,<sup>10</sup> b. in South Salem, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1885.

302. STEPHEN MEAD<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Stephen G.*,<sup>8</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lewisboro, N. Y., 31 Aug. 1852; married 5 Dec. 1877, MARY E. MILLER. They lived in Yonkers, N. Y., but later they moved to Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children:

- i. HENRY CLARK,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 Dec. 1880; d. in South Salem, N. Y., 28 Jan. 1905.
- ii. STEPHEN GILBERT, b. 8 Nov. 1882.

303. JOHN CLARK<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Stephen G.*,<sup>8</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in South Salem, N. Y., 9 Aug. 1854; married 13 Dec. 1882, IRENE VIRGINIA HALL. They lived in St. Louis, Mo., until 1908 when they were living in Old Mission, Mich. He died in Syracuse, N. Y., 16 June 1927.

Children:

- i. GUY LIVINGSTON,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 Nov. 1885; m. 4 Oct. 1913, Margaret Woodcock, and was living in Rochester, N. Y.

304. WILLIAM P.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Stephen G.*,<sup>8</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lewisboro, N. Y., 10 June 1861; married 11 March 1895, SUSY THAYER HUNTOON. He was for more than thirty years in the employ of the Standard Oil Company, and at the time of his death, he was assistant Treasurer of the Company. He was also President and Director of the General Gas and Ap-



pliance Company of New York, and Secretary of the Ophthalmic & Aural Institute of that City. They lived in New York City, where he died 14 March 1911.

Children:

- i. SUSANNE,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 Feb. 1896.

305. ALONZO J.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles,<sup>8</sup> Charles,<sup>7</sup> Rufus,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Florida, N. Y., 19 June 1831; married 11 Nov. 1856, JULIA M. OSGOOD, daughter of Sewall M. and Elhira (Brown) Osgood, born 11 May 1835; she died 7 Feb. 1867. He died 7 Feb. 1890.

Children:

- i. HERBERT ALONZO,<sup>10</sup> b. in Brockport, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1858; married 23 Dec. 1884, Fannie McClurg Shattuck. He graduated from the University of Chicago, in the class of 1875; A. M. Univ. Cincinnati; S. D. Boston University. Since 1880 he has held the position of professor of astronomy in Denver University and director of Chamberlain Observatory of the Denver University, University Park, Col. He is the author of "A Study of the Sky" (1896), "Elements of Descriptive Astronomy" (1897).
- ii. CARRIE ELHIRA, b. 9 Dec. 1859; m. 1 July 1879, Cyrus B. Allen Jr. She d. in Indianapolis, Ind., 17 Oct. 1879.
- iii. SARAH FRANCES, b. in Penfield, N. Y., 30 May 1862.

306. CHARLES HENRY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles,<sup>8</sup> Charles,<sup>7</sup> Rufus,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Perinton, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1846; married 11 Feb. 1870, MARY ELLA DENNIS, daughter of Elihu and Mary (Newman) Dennis, born in Enfield, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 7 March 1852. They were living in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902.

Children:

- i. MAYBELLE ELLA,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 Feb. 1881.
- ii. BURTON ALONZO, b. 16 Jan. 1886.

307. LEWIS BUTTS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles,<sup>8</sup> Charles,<sup>7</sup> Rufus,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Perinton, N. Y., 2 Aug. 1855; married 4 April 1877, MARTHA ELIZA BUSHNELL, daughter of Solon Harley and Emma Elizabeth (Spaulding) Bushnell, born in Holley, Orleans Co., N. Y., 13 March 1857. They lived in Perinton, N. Y., then moved to Rochester, N. Y. In 1902 they were living in New York City.

Children:

- 341a. i. PORTER LEWIS,<sup>10</sup> b. in Perinton, N. Y., 7 March 1878.
- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Rochester, N. Y., 8 June 1887.

308. WILLIAM LOCKWOOD<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles,<sup>8</sup> Charles,<sup>7</sup> Rufus,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Fairport, N. Y., 22 April 1857; married 18 Dec. 1878, HATTIE EUNICE LUSK, daughter of A. D. and Melissa M. Lusk, born in Newark, N. Y., 15 Nov. 1859. They were living in 1902 in Almena, Kans.



## Children:

- i. CHARLES LOUIS,<sup>10</sup> b. in Fairfield, N. Y., 15 Nov. 1883.
- ii. LEON E., b. in Almena, Kans., 19 Dec. 1889.

309. JOHN MILTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James,<sup>8</sup> Lebbeus,<sup>7</sup> Rufus,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Florida, Orange Co., N. Y., 30 Aug. 1829; married (no name given). He lived in Portland, Ore., a few years, then he moved to Rochester, N. Y.

## Children:

- i. MILTON ADRIAN,<sup>10</sup> b. in Portland, Ore., 15 March 1856.

210. NEWTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William H.,<sup>8</sup> Reuben,<sup>7</sup> Rufus,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Glen, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 4 May 1838; married 1 June 1858, ADELAIDE VAUGHN QUICK, daughter of Robert and Mary (Vaughn) Quick) born 27 April 1839. He died 2 March 1900.

## Children:

- i. ANNIE,<sup>10</sup> b. in Amsterdam, N. Y., 4 June 1859; m. 24 Dec. 1879, William Barlow Dunlap, son of William H. and Elizabeth (Barlow) Dunlap. He was a member of the N. Y. Legislature in 1888-1890, and in 1905 was Surrogate of Montgomery Co., having held that office for eleven years.

## Children:

- i. Clarence Howe, b. 8 March 1882; m. 7 March 1905, Mary Lucretia Schuyler, b. 1 July 1881.

311. WILLIAM<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William H.,<sup>8</sup> Reuben,<sup>7</sup> Rufus,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born 22 Jan. 1848; married 26 Sept. 1877, ANNA MARIA WALLIN, daughter of John and Sarah (Howgate) Wallin, born 28 April 1855. He died 27 Oct. 1904.

## Children:

- i. WILLIAM H.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Amsterdam, N. Y., 24 Jan. 1882.

312. LEWIS A.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Allen M.,<sup>8</sup> Reuben,<sup>7</sup> Rufus,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*) born in Florida, N. Y., 30 Sept. 1846; married 14 Sept. 1870, LORENA A. PARKS.

## Children:

- i. LEWIS E.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Sept. 1873; d. in Sept. 1873.
- ii. EDNA, b. 22 July 1875.
- iii. JULIA, b. 19 Jan. 1877; m. 14 Sept. 1899, Robert Hart.
- iv. HARRIET, b. 1 Nov. 1880; m. in Aug. 1904, Walter Gersback.
- v. ELMER, b. 25 April 1882.

312a. CYRENIUS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Jesse,<sup>8</sup> Cyrenius,<sup>7</sup> Jesse,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born 28 March 1819; married in 1846, HANNAH HUDSON. They lived in Clearfield, Pa.

## Children:

- i. CHARLES ROBERT,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 March 1847; d. ——— 1849.



- ii. JOHN WORTH, b. 14 Jan. 1849.
- iii. SARAH ANN, b. ———.
- iv. BERTHA JANE, b. 1 Jan. 1855.
- v. CLARA MAY, b. 26 Feb. 1862; m. 12 Sept. 1893, Adolph E. Leitzinger, who was b. 26 July 1857. They live in Clearfield, Pa.

## Children:

- 1. *Alexander Howe*, b. 5 Aug. 1894; d. in Jan. 1920.
- 2. *William A. E.*, b. 7 Aug. 1898; m. 30 April 1925, Margaret Wilson, b. 26 Jan. 1902.

313. THEODORE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*, *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born (no date given); married (no name given).

## Children:

- i. LAWRENCE E.,<sup>10</sup> b. (no date); a physician, in Galetton, Pa.

314. WARREN DIBBLE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>8</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Patriot, Ind., 24 Nov. 1867; married 3 June 1897, OLIVE G. EMMERT of Mt. Vernon, Iowa. They lived for several years in Canon City, Colo., and was the proprietor of the Howe Hospital at that place. Afterwards they moved to Chicago, Ill., where he was cashier of the Wm. D. Gibson Co. in 1903.

## Children:

- i. CARLTON GIBSON,<sup>10</sup> b. 4 March 1898.
- ii. KATHERINE, b. 18 Nov. 1899.

315. WILLIAM GIBSON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>8</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Patriot, Ind., 21 Feb. 1869; married 12 Sept. 1894, BESSIE LOUISE HALSTEAD of Chicago, Ill. He was living there in 1903, and was book-keeper for the Wm. D. Gibson Co. of that city.

## Children:

- i. HALSTEAD HOMER,<sup>10</sup> b. in Chicago, 21 Aug. 1895.

316. WILBUR WILLIS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Spencer F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., 18 Sept. 1846; married 7 Jan. 1867, LIZZIE S. BARNARD. He married second, CLARA L. DAY. They lived in Sharon, Vt., where he died, 22 Aug. 1892.

## Children born in Sharon:

- i. GEORGE WILBUR,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1867; m. in 1888, Clara Van Gordon.
- 342. ii. ALONZO BLISS, b. 27 Feb. 1871.
- iii. MYRTLE MAY, b. 11 June 1874; m. 4 July 1893, Charles Barrett. She d. 23 July 1894.

## Children:

- i. *Leslie Howe*, b. 8 July 1894.

## By second wife:

- iv. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 22 Feb. 1884.
- v. HOMER STOUGHTON, b. 18 Aug. 1886.
- vi. LUCY EMMA, b. in April 1894.



317. WILLIAM WALLACE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Spencer F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., 18 Sept. 1846; married 29 Jan. 1866, NELLIE SNOW ALLEN of Pomfret, Vt. She died 25 March 1872; he married second, 1 Aug. 1875, ABBIE MARIA VINAL, daughter of Abel A. Vinal, born in Scituate, Mass., 25 April 1849. They lived in Sharon, and Pomfret, Vt. After the death of his first wife he moved to South Weymouth, Mass. He died in Sharon, Vt., 22 Aug. 1892.

Children:

343. i. SEYMOUR BYRON SNOW,<sup>10</sup> b. in Pomfret, Vt., 4 June 1867.  
 ii. FLORA MELISSA, b. in Sharon, Vt., 22 Nov. 1869.  
 iii. HERBERT WILLIAM, b. in Pomfret, Vt., 13 March 1871; d. 3 April 1872.

By second wife:

- iv. FRANK MERRILL, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 2 April 1877.  
 v. ALBERT WALLACE, b. in Weymouth, 21 March 1879.  
 vi. WILBUR WILLIS, b. in Weymouth, 16 Oct. 1881.  
 vii. MARCIA LILLIAN, b. in Weymouth, 14 April 1883.  
 viii. BLANCHE CHRISTABEL, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 11 July 1885.  
 ix. LUCY ELLEN, b. in Weymouth, 25 Aug. 1887; d. 2 Aug. 1888.

318. FRANK ELLIOTT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Joseph B.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*, *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Weymouth, Mass., 17 Aug. 1851; married in April 1880, PATIENCE CELIA JENKINS, born in Urbana, Ohio. They lived in Moline, Ill., where she died 4 April 1891.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM JENKINS.<sup>10</sup>

319. SETH WILBUR<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Joseph B.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Weymouth, Mass., 8 Aug. 1856; married HELEN M. ABBOTT, 20 Aug. 1896, born in North Reading, Mass., 13 April 1868.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL E.<sup>10</sup>

320. EVERETT BALL<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Joseph B.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Weymouth, Mass., 27 Sept. 1858; married 11 Nov. 1883, MARY ELLEN DOBLE, born in Weymouth, Mass., 21 July 1862. They moved to California where they were living in 1897.

Children:

- i. MARJORIE,<sup>10</sup> b. in Weymouth, Mass., 18 Feb. 1885.

321. FLETCHER WEBSTER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Joseph B.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Weymouth, Mass., 7 Dec. 1860; married 14 Sept. 1891, SARAH STETSON, daughter of Charles Loring Stetson, born in Weymouth, Mass., 14 Aug. 1866. They lived in South Weymouth, Mass.



## Children born in Weymouth:

- i. DORIS STETSON,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 Aug. 1892.
- ii. MILDRED SOUTHWORTH, b. 13 Sept. 1893.

322. WILLIAM ABBOTT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Avery S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Weymouth, Mass., 11 April 1857; married 30 April 1879, CARRIE WHITON, daughter of Charles Whiton, born in Hingham, Mass., 26 Sept. 1858. They lived in Weymouth, Mass.

## Children born in Weymouth:

- i. RICHARD TOTMAN,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 Nov. 1880.
- ii. FLORENCE, b. 28 Feb. 1882.
- iii. MARGARET, b. 11 July 1887.

323. MERRITT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Ira D.*,<sup>8</sup> *John S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1838; married JENNIE ———. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y.

## Children:

- i. KATE,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1864.
- ii. GRACE, b. about 1874.



## TENTH GENERATION.

- 323a. ANDREW MURRAY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Oziah A.*,<sup>9</sup> *Abel*,<sup>8</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 12 Feb. 1841! married HARRIET PATRIE. He died 18 March 1910.

## Children:

- i. ANDREW MURRAY,<sup>11</sup> b. in Jersey City, 18 July 1869.
- ii. FRANK HOLDEN, b. 18 Feb. 1870; d. 20 Dec. 1905.
- iii. ELIZABETH PATRIE, b. 14 May 1875.
- iv. ADA GERTRUDE, b. 3 July 1877; m. 21 July 1904, Benj. H. Berry, who was b. 28 March 1878.

## Children:

1. *Robert E.*, b. in Memphis, Tenn., 10 Oct. 1905.
2. *Harriet E.*, d. young.
3. *Ada Gene*, b. 28 Oct. 1912.
4. *Benj. H.*, d. young.
- v. HARRIET W., b. in Iowa, 8 July 1886.

- 323b. JOHN W.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*John F.*,<sup>9</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>8</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Zachariah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Syracuse, N. Y., in 1873; married (name not given). They are now (1928) living in Syracuse, N. Y.

## Children:

- i. JOHN W.,<sup>11</sup> b. (no date given); is now living in Syracuse, N. Y.
- ii. ROLAND, b. (no date given); is now living in Syracuse,

324. LUTHER MARTIN<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Martin*,<sup>9</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>8</sup> *Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jericho, Vt., about 1841; married CLARA ———. They lived in Jericho, where he was a farmer.

## Children:

- i. CARRIE,<sup>11</sup> b. about 1865.
- ii. ELMER F., b. about 1867.
- iii. OLE, b. about 1875.
- iv. ARLEE, b. about 1878.

325. DR. HARMON G.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Lucien B.*,<sup>9</sup> *Harmon*,<sup>8</sup> *Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>) born in Jericho, Vt., in 1850; married in April 1876, HARRIET STEVENS, daughter of Dea. Luther M. Stevens of Jericho. He was a physician, and commenced practice of medicine in Hartford, Conn. He was killed in an accident on the N. Y., N. H. & R. R. in 1913.

## Children:

- i. FANNY B.,<sup>11</sup> b. in 1877; d. 1912.
- ii. HORACE STEVENS, b. 12 Sept. 1878. He lives in Hartford, Conn.
- iii. LUCIEN L., b. (no date given); d. young.



326. PHINEAS EUGENE<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Milo M.*,<sup>9</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Burr Oak, St. Joseph Co., Mich., 27 April 1854; married 16 Nov. 1881, MARTHA A. BAUM of Fremont, Ind. They were living in Ligonier, Ind., in 1900.

Children:

- i. LEE J.,<sup>11</sup> b. in Fremont, Ind., 12 July 1883.
- ii. LELA M., b. in Albuquerque, N. M., 24 Aug. 1887.

327. CHARLES HENRY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Milo M.*,<sup>9</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gilead, Branch Co., Mich., 1 May 1859; married MAMIE V. BLATEN at Farmville, Va. She died in Albuquerque, N. M., 28 July 1892. He was living there in 1900.

Children:

- i. MAMIE,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 July 1892.

328. WILLIS R.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Robert E.*,<sup>9</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in St. Charles, Ill., 3 Nov. 1859; married ELLA M. SIMMONS. They were living in Chicago, in 1924.

Children:

- i. EDWARD C.,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 Feb. 1885.

329. EDWARD L.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Robert E.*,<sup>9</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born at Sandwich, Ill., 3 June 1868; married DELIA BUDREAU. They were living in Aurora, Ill., in 1900.

Children:

- i. ROBERT H.,<sup>11</sup> b. 6 March 1898.

330. FRANK E.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Francis A.*,<sup>9</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Elba, N. Y., 5 Oct. 1867; married 19 Oct. 1892, CORA B. RADLEY at Batavia, N. Y. They were living in Batavia, N. Y., in 1900.

Children:

- i. LUCILE MAUDE,<sup>11</sup> b. in Rochester, N. Y., 25 July 1893.

331. EDGAR FOLLETT<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Alva W.*,<sup>9</sup> *Isaac N.*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Aid, Ohio, 18 Sept. 1860; married 9 Dec. 1885, MINNIE ARMIGER, at Auburn, Calif. They were living in Petaluma, Calif., in 1928, where he is a publisher. He was the founder and publisher of the "Redland Facts" and the "Imperial Valley News."

Children:

- i. ARMIGER WASHBURN,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 Feb. 1887; d. 15 Oct. 1921, the result of the World war.
- ii. CLINTON FISK, b. in San Francisco, Calif., 23 Nov. 1888.
- iii. MURIEL, b. in Redlands, Calif., 20 July 1892.



- iv. FOLLETT EDGAR, b. in Pomona, Calif., 14 March 1898; d. 12 March 1912.

332. CHARLES ROBERT<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Charles H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Petoskey, Mich., 19 June 1900; married 18 Dec. 1918, ELSIE SCHLINTZ, who was born 12 Sept. 1890. He married second, 25 July 1926, ETHEL ZOLLIER, born at Franklin Grove, Ill. They were living in Lansing, Mich., in 1928.

Children:

- i. MABLE ELSIE,<sup>11</sup> b. in Grand Rapids, Mich., 9 Aug. 1919.

By second wife:

- ii. CHARLES ROBERT, b. in Lansing, Mich., 6 Oct. 1927.

333. STANLEY HART<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*George F.*,<sup>9</sup> *Seymour E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 30 May 1890; married 31 Jan. 1914, H—— GREGG.

Children:

- i. THEODORE EUGENE,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 Jan. 1915.

334. EARL A.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Ara W.*,<sup>9</sup> *Ara W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jermiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Williamstown, Mich., 6 May 1899; married 5 June 1922, BERTHA M. WEMPLE, who was born in Dansville, Mich., 20 Jan. 1903. They live in Perry, Mich., where he is a farmer.

Children:

- i. EARLENE L.,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 Sept. 1925.

335. CLARE W.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Ara W.*,<sup>9</sup> *Ara W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Seth*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Meadsville, Mich., 9 Sept. 1904; married at Howell, Mich., 16 June 1924, ROSE R. FLINTOFT, born in Pinckney, Mich., 21 Oct. 1901. They lived in Pontiac, Mich., in 1928, where he is a merchant.

Children:

- i. MARY MARGARET,<sup>11</sup> b. 21 April 1925.

336. WILLIAM E.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Lorenzo S.*,<sup>9</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>8</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Racine, Minn., 17 March 1897; married in Edgerly, N. D., 9 Dec. 1923, EDNER PHOEBE LONGINAKER, daughter of William H. and Elizabeth E. (Marshall) Longinaker, born in Hudson, S. D., 5 Jan. 1894. They lived in Racine, Minn., until about 1920, when they moved to Dickey, N. D. He served in the World war from 1 Sept. 1918 till 13 June 1919, but did not go over seas; was promoted to sergeant.

Children:

- i. ROBERT WILLIAM,<sup>11</sup> b. in Edgerly, 5 Nov. 1924.  
ii. FLORENCE, b. in Edgerly, 17 June 1927.



337. GEORGE HENRY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Henry*,<sup>9</sup> *Earl*,<sup>8</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orwell, Pa., 3 Feb. 1859; married 2 Aug. 1882, ALVIDA W. CHAMPLIN, born in Orwell, 4 May 1860, daughter of Hampton and Harriet (Stevens) Champlin. She died in Orwell 11 May 1891. . He married second, 14 June 1893, LILLIAN M. STEARNS, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Stears formerly of Lowell, Mass. She was born in Warrensburg, Mo. He was a graduate of the State Normal and Training School at Oswego, N. Y., in 1882, and also of the Illinois Wesleyan University at Bloomington, Ill., (Ph. B.) in 1897. He was also a student at Cornell and Oswego Universities. He was Principal of Talladega College in Alabama, from 1882 to 1887. For ten years he has been Professor of Mathematics in the State Normal School at Warrensburg, Mo.

Children:

- i. ETHAN HENRY,<sup>11</sup> b. 6 March 1894.

338. EUGENE ANDERSON<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Henry*,<sup>9</sup> *Earl*,<sup>8</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orwell, Pa., 23 Aug. 1860; married at Herrick, Bradford Co., Pa., Dec. 1886, ADELIA F. ATWOOD, born 26 Nov. 1859. They lived successively in Kansas City, Mo., St. Louis, Mo., and Rome, Bradford Co., Pa., where they were living in 1897.

Children:

- i. EARL GEORGE,<sup>11</sup> b. 10 March 1890; d. 13 March 1890.  
 ii. ROLLIN EUGENE, b. 16 Jan. 1891.  
 iii. GLADYS, b. 26 April 1893.  
 iv. A SON, b. 20 Jan. 1897.

339. BIRNEY GRAHAM<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*William D.*,<sup>9</sup> *Earl*,<sup>8</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orwell, Pa., 25 Jan. 1868; married 4 May 1893, MYRTIE EVELINA CRITTENDEN, born 4 July 1869.

Children:

- i. BERNICE EMELINE,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 April 1895.

340. WELLINGTON EARL<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*William D.*,<sup>9</sup> *Earl*,<sup>8</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born (probably) in Orwell, Pa., 2 July 1871; married 6 Nov. 1897, MABEL EMELINE BURT, born 18 Jan. 1879. They were living in Hartford, Ct., in 1897.

Children:

- i. LENA WINIFRED,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 Feb. 1897.

341. RALPH WILSON<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer W.*,<sup>9</sup> *Harvey*,<sup>8</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in South Salem, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1885; married 8 Feb. 1912, ISABELLA DAVIDSON BETZNER, daughter of David and Elsie (Davidson) Betzner, born in Salem, Ontario, Canada, 26 June 1885. She moved with her parents to Andover, N.



Y., in 1891, and later they moved to Hornell, Steuben Co., N. Y. He attended the Blair Academy, in New Jersey, two years, and graduated from Cornell University, in the Class of 1908, and was employed by the Atlantic Refinery Co., at Philadelphia, Pa., and later he was transferred to Shreveport, La., and in 1927, he was transferred to Dallas Texas.

Children:

- i. JEAN MARIA,<sup>11</sup> b. in Philadelphia, Pa., 31 July 1817.
- ii. RALPH WILSON, b. in Lansdowne, Pa., 5 Feb. 1921.

- 341a. PORTER LEWIS<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Lewis B.*,<sup>9</sup> *Charles*,<sup>8</sup> *Charles*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Perinton, N. Y., 7 March 1878; married 9 March 1904, GRACE ELIZA SLAUSON; she was born in Durhamville, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1878.

Children:

- i. JANE ELIZABETH,<sup>11</sup> b. 13 May 1905.
- ii. GRACE MARION, b. 23 Jan. 1907.
- iii. MARTHA EVELYN, b. 13 Feb. 1913.

342. ALONZO BLISS<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Wilbur W.*,<sup>9</sup> *Spencer F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sharon, Vt., 27 Feb. 1871; married in July 1893, LAURA STICKNEY, daughter of C. A. and A. E. Stickney of Plainfield, N. H.

Children:

- i. RAYMOND STICKNEY,<sup>11</sup> b. in Hartland, Vt., 26 Feb. 1896.

343. SEYMOUR BYRON SNOW<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*William W.*,<sup>9</sup> *Spencer F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Isaac S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pomfret, Vt., 4 June 1867; married 1 Sept. 1889, ROSE ELIZABETH DOHERTY, born 20 Sept. 1869. They were living in South Weymouth, Mass., in 1897.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM HAROLD,<sup>11</sup> b. in Abington, Mass., 3 Feb. 1890; d. 25 May 1893.
- ii. FLORA MAY, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 6 May 1891; d. 21 Dec. 1893.
- iii. NELLIE SNOW, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 3 Sept. 1893; d. 18 April 1896.
- iv. HARRY EDWARD, b. 8 April 1896.











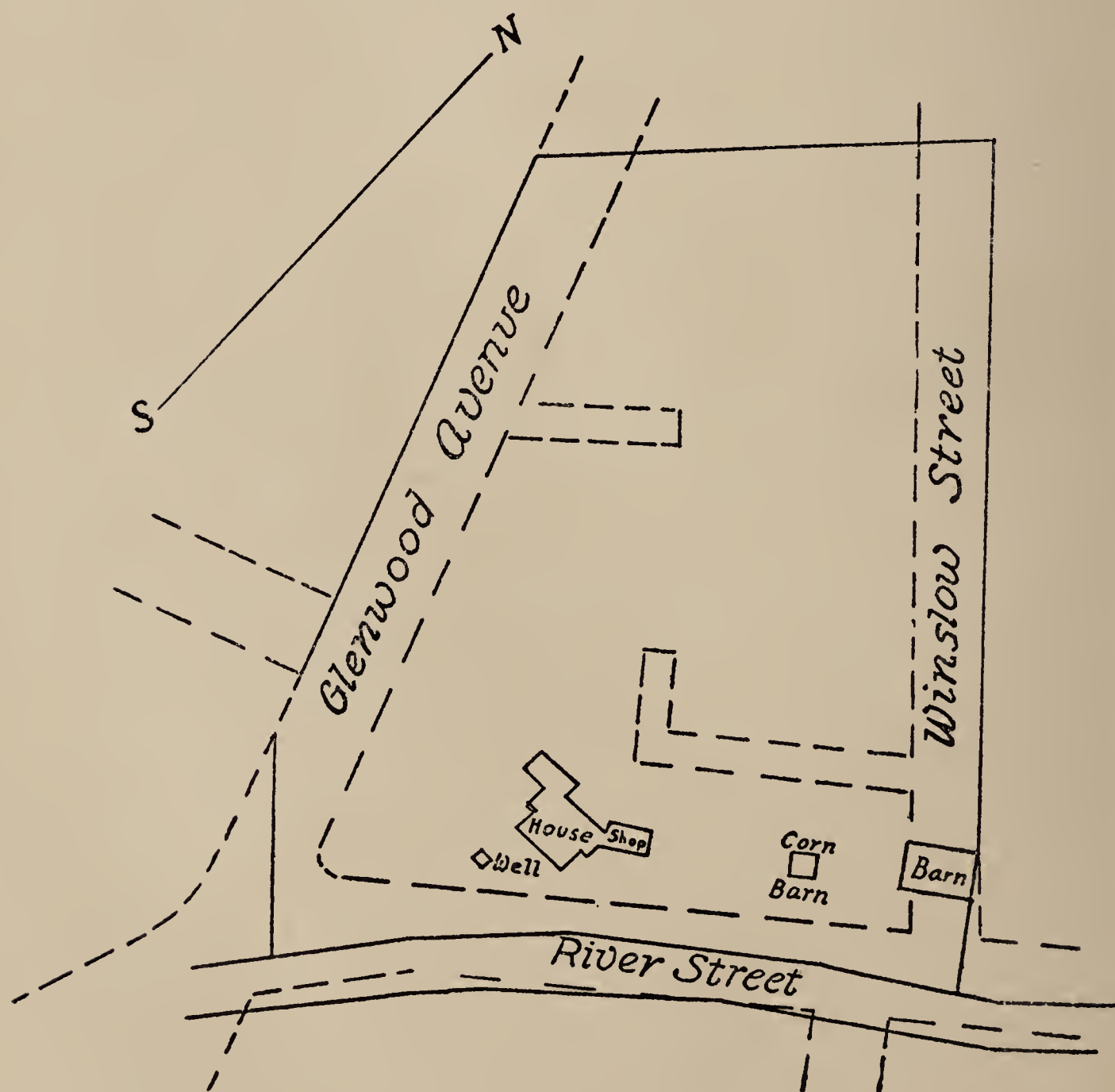


The Dorchester home of Abraham Howe the pioneer. It was occupied by five generations of his descendants until 1822. The house existed until about 1870

The full lines on plan are from a survey made in 1850.

Dotted lines show present street lines

Scale 1 inch=150 feet.





## APPENDIX

### THE DORCHESTER HOME OF ABRAHAM HOWE

Abraham Howe removed from his Roxbury home about 1650 to Dorchester and settled in that part of the town later known as Hyde Park. By his will in 1676 he gave his farm in Roxbury to his eldest son Abraham and the farm in Dorchester to his sons Isaac and Israel. He gave to Isaac the westerly half of his house and to Israel the easterly half of the house and the shop adjoining. The out-buildings he gave to Isaac and Israel jointly. There is no probate record of the settlement of the estates of either Isaac<sup>2</sup> or Israel<sup>2</sup> nor is there any record of the transfer of the property by either of them. When Isaac<sup>2</sup>'s son Isaac<sup>3</sup> died in 1760 the inventory of his estate mentions three "mansions," one his home in Dorchester, one in Boston and the other in Dedham, the part of Dorchester where the family of Abraham lived having been annexed in 1738 to Dedham. The first was the "Mansion house at home." The second was "a part of the Mansion house, Ware house and land in Boston" which he had inherited from his sister Hannah. The third was the "Mansion house and barn at Dedham" which were appraised exclusive of Thomas Howe's labor on them.

In 1761 the heirs of Isaac<sup>3</sup> joined in separate deeds by which the homestead of their father was given to their brother Samuel, the house in Boston was given to their brother-in-law, Thomas Foster, the husband of their sister Hannah Howe, while the Dedham estate was given to their brother Thomas, he being at the time in possession of it.

The writer has been unable to find any record of the transfer of Israel Howe's interest in the old homestead but from the language of the inventory of Isaac<sup>3</sup>'s estate in 1761 and from the deed to his son Thomas by his brothers and sisters, and subsequent transfers, it would seem that Isaac had in some way acquired sole ownership.

Isaac<sup>3</sup> acquired another home and left his eldest son Thomas in possession of the old homestead.

The last Howe owner of the farm was Calvin Howe, (Calvin,<sup>6</sup> Thomas,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>). Calvin purchased of the administrator of his father's estate and sold to Samuel Paul April 24, 1822, thus terminating the Howe ownership.

The sketch of the house was made from a description by Ebenezer Paul, son of Samuel, who was born and lived in the house for over 20 years and the plan of location was made from a survey made in 1850.



## MONTGOMERY HOWE

MONTGOMERY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Peterboro, N. H., 28 Sept. 1823; married ELIZABETH A. SCHENCK, said to be a native of Maine, and who died in Auburn, Calif., in 1875. He went to California about 1852, and engaged in mining near North San Juan, until about 1860, when he moved to Oakland, where he built a street car line, and which he operated until 1890, when he retired from active business life. He died in San Francisco, about 1903 or 1904.

## Children:

- i. MONTGOMERY,<sup>9</sup> b. about 186-; d. young.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. about 186-; d. young.
- iii. MINNIE, b. in Oakland, Calif., 21 June 1865; d. in 1888, aged 23 yrs.
- iv. ELIZABETH A., b. 3 June 1867; m. in Nov. 1892, Frank Teichman, and live at Hollywood, Calif.

## Child:

- i. *Helen*, b. 25 Sept. 1896; m. and is now living in Hollywood, Calif.
- v. JOSEPHINE B., b. 2 Feb. 1870; d. 10 May 1884.
- vi. SAMUEL M., b. 9 July 1872.

SAMUEL M.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Montgomery*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Oakland, Calif., 9 July 1872; married 11 Sept. 1906, BERTHA R. KOERNER. He spent several years in Alaska, returning from there in 1898, and settled in Seattle, Wash. He was appointed as a letter carrier in 1901, which position he is now (1928) holding.

## Children:

- i. HELEN AUGUSTA,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 Feb. 1911.
- ii. SAMUEL M., b. 18 Feb. 1917.

The above was received too late to be inserted in its proper place in the family record of Abraham How of Roxbury. (Editor)

## ABRAHAM HOW OF MARLBOROUGH.

SAMUEL LEMON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John H.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), (see page 357) was born in Enfield, Mass., 18 April 1852; married 5 Sept. 1893, BERTHA MELORA SPOONER. They are now (1928) living in Enfield, where he is a farmer.

## Children:

- i. HOLMES SPOONER,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 Feb. 1902.

WILLIAM FREMONT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Henry C. M.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), (see page 357) was born in Enfield, Mass., 17 Nov. 1855; married HATTIE E. HUBBARD of Brooklyn, N. Y. They live in Enfield, Mass.



## Children born in Enfield:

- i. GRACE LILLIAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Oct. 1881; m. 18 April 1906, Ralph Edson Osborne of Holyoke, Mass. They were divorced, and she m. 2nd 10 April 1918, Carl Edward Sharp, in Vineland, N. J.
- ii. ELSIE MINERVA, b. 22 Dec. 1882; d. 1 Dec. 1889.
- iii. HENRY MILTON, b. in 1885; d. young.
- iv. THEODORE LAFAYETTE, b. 20 June 1891.
- v. WARREN FREMONT, b. 23 Aug. 1895.

EDWIN HENRY HOWE (*Henry C. M.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), (see page 357) was born in Enfield, Mass., 9 March 1859; married 14 April 1891, ANNIE A. WILLIAMS of Franklin, Mass. She was born in Hyde Park, Mass., 1 Feb. 1869. They lived in Enfield.

## Children born in Enfield:

- i. DONALD WILLIAM,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 March 1892.
- ii. MILTON FREEMAN, b. 13 June 1896.
- iii. EDWIN CHANDLER, b. 6 Aug. 1898.

DONALD WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edwin H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Henry C. M.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, Mass., 18 March 1892; married 25 Aug. 1914, JOSEPHINE R. BRADFORD. They are now (1928) living in Ware, Mass., where he is engaged in manufacturing, and is the Treasurer of the Ware Coupling & Nipple Co.

## Children:

- i. DONALD WILLIAM,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 July 1915.
- ii. ELIZABETH BRADFORD, b. 10 Jan. 1917.
- iii. MALCOLM HENRY, b. 10 Oct. 1919.
- iv. NANCY, b. 5 March 1925.

MILTON FREEMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edwin H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Henry C. M.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Jedediah*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, Mass., 13 June 1896; married 24 July 1922, EDNA LOUISE WHITNEY of Blandford, Mass.

## Children:

- i. EDWIN ERVIN,<sup>9</sup> b. in East Longmeadow, Mass., 30 April 1924.
- ii. MILTON FREEMAN, b. in West Springfield, Mass., 20 Feb. 1927.

The above was received too late to be inserted in its proper place in the Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough, Mass. (Editor)

## EDWARD HOWE FAMILY OF LYNN, MASS.

GEORGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (See page 463, No. 157,) (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., 24 May 1809; married MARY FARNSWORTH; she died, and he married second, MARTHA J. COLE, of Cornish, N. H. He was Town Clerk in 1838, and Supervisor in 1847 and 1851. In 1856 he moved to Lancaster, Wis., where he died 14 Feb. 1890.

## Children born in Plattsburg, N. Y.:

- i. GEORGE,<sup>9</sup> d. young.



- ii. LAURA, d. young.
- iii. ANN MARIA, b. in 1841; m. C. H. Baxter, and is now (1928) living in Lancaster, Wis.

IRA DAVIES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (See page 463, No. 157,) (*John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1812; married 25 Jan. 1837, MARY FARNSWORTH. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y. She died 27 July 1840. He married second, 20 Jan. 1847, FRANCES M. WILLIAMS.

Children:

- i. SON,<sup>9</sup> d. in infancy.
- ii. SON, d. in infancy.
- iii. MERRITT HALVEY.
- iv. ELIZABETH.
- v. LUTHER.

By second wife:

- vi. WILLIAM SOLOMON, b. 13 Nov. 1847.
- vii. SARAH FRANCES, b. 3 July 1849; m. A. A. Rea, and is living in Plattsburg.
- viii. JOHN HENRY, b. 20 Sept. 1851.
- ix. CYNTHIA JULIET, b. 6 May 1853, is now living in Troy, Mo.
- x. MARTHA RACHEL, b. 13 June 1854; d. in 1926.
- xi. IDA SABRINA, b. 5 Sept. 1856; d. some years ago.
- xii. GEORGE, b. 11 Aug. 1858; d. some years ago.
- xiii. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 22 May 1860.

WILLIAM SOLOMON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Ira D.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born 13 Nov. 1847; married MARY PIKE

Children:

- i. HERBERT I.,<sup>10</sup> b. (no date).

JOHN HENRY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Ira D.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1851; married THENETA A. JONES. They live in Lancaster, Wis.

Children:

- i. PAUL CULVER,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 Aug. 1878.
- ii. CLARENCE WILLIAMS, b. 30 Sept. 1886.
- iii. THEDA FRANCES, b. 27 July 1889.

HERBERT I.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*William S.,<sup>9</sup> Ira D.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born (no date given); married Adalaide ———.

Children:

- i. ROBERT,<sup>11</sup> b. 1905.
- ii. FRANCES P., living in Minneapolis, Minn.

PAUL CULVER<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*John H.,<sup>9</sup> Ira D.,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born in Lancaster, Wis., 19 Aug. 1878; married MARY MASON. Lives in Sioux City.



## Children :

- i. PAUL RICH,<sup>11</sup> b. 1908.
- ii. ROBERT, b. 1920.

CLARENCE WILLIAMS<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*John H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Ira D.*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 30 Sept. 1886; married EDITH HEBERT, and lives in Evanston, Ill.

## Children :

- i. JOHN HENRY,<sup>11</sup> b. 17 May 1913.
- ii. JAMES OLIVER, b. 12 March 1915.
- iii. CLARENCE WILLIAMS, b. 10 July 1916.
- iv. EDITH HEBERT, b. 28 Sept. 1917.
- v. ELIZABETH ANTOINETTE, b. 10 March 1925.

JAMES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (See page 464, No. 161,) (*Stephen*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Poultney, Vt., 12 Jan. 1810; married about 1836, HARRIET ANGEVINE, born 25 May 1810, daughter of Oliver L., and Sally (Whitney) Angevine of Poultney. They lived in Poultney, until 1868, when they moved to Audrain County, Mo., where they purchased 700 acres of land near Martinsburg, and engaged in stock raising; about 1893 they moved to Mexico, in the same county, where she died in 1899. He died in 1900.

## Children born in Poultney :

- i. JAMES HENRY,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 Jan. 1838; he was engaged in stock raising with his brother George, as Howe Brothers, being among the best known cattle dealers in the county. He was never married, and made his home with his parents as long as they lived; after their deaths he made his home with his neice, Frances, and died in San Francisco, Calif., 20 Dec. 1910.
- ii. GEORGE JACOB, b. 15 Jan. 1844; married 9 Dec. 1874, Charlotte Ralph, daughter of Matthias and Comfort (Townsend) Ralph, b. 18 Dec. 1843. He was educated at the Troy Conference Academy, Poultney, Vt., and was a member of Capt. Rann's company of Poultney, in 1865. She was educated at the Knox Seminary at Calesburg, Ill., and the Quincy (Ill.) Seminary. He died in Rush Hill, Mo., 24 Oct. 1890. She died in Mexico, Mo., 30 June 1899.

## Children :

- i. *Frances*,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 Nov. 1877; m. 6 Feb. 1899, Lt. Jacob Calvin Johnson. He graduated from West Point Military Academy, April 1898. He served in the Spanish American war. In the World war he was 18 months overseas, as Col. and Inspector of the First Army Corps, and later on the staff of Gen. Pershing as Col. and Inspector, First Army, A. E. F., and was awarded the Dis. Ser. Med. They are now living at Chevy Chase, Md.

## Children :

- i. *Marion Rolfe*, b. 27 April 1903; m. 21 June 1922, Lt. Carroll Deitrick, Ord. Dept. U. S. A. She was a graduate of Devon Manor, Devon, Pa., and is an author of some note.



JAMES GAMALIEL<sup>9</sup> HOWE (See page 494, No. 261,) (*Chauncey*,<sup>8</sup> *Chester*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 7 Nov. 1849; married 16 Feb. 1871, BRIDGET O'GRADY, who was born 25 Nov. 1852. They lived in Plattsburg, where he is a farmer.

Children born in Plattsburg:

- i. ETTA ELIZABETH,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 Jan. 1874; m. Nathaniel Helcombe of Granby, Conn.  
Children:
  1. *Howell*.
  2. *James*.
  3. *Luzerne*.
  4. *Millard*.
- ii. EMILY F., b. 12 July 1876; m. 17 June 1903, Grant Clark.
- iii. JULIA G., b. 4 April 1878; m. Herbert O. Dodge, 25 Nov. 1903.  
Children:
  1. *Dorothy Howe*, b. 20 Jan. 1905.
- iv. CHARLES M., b. 8 July 1880; m. Nellie Culver, d. 22 July 1906.
- v. WILLIAM H., b. 11 Oct. 1884; m. Edith Mayo, and has a daughter Harriet.
- vi. SARAH A., b. 23 Dec. 1887; m. in Sept. 1909, James Banker.
- vii. RUTH E., b. 7 Feb. 1897.

#### ABEL HOWE OF HOLDEN, MASS.

ABEL HOWE of Holden, was born about 1790. We have not been able to ascertain his parentage, but think that he may be an unrecorded son of Abel Howe of Worcester and Holden, Mass. He married 22 Aug. 1815, LYDIA WALKER of Holden. They lived in Holden where he was a farmer.

Children born in Holden:

- i. ADELINE ELIZABETH, b. 4 Nov. 1816.
  2. ii. JONES, b. 6 April 1819.
  - iii. HEZEKIAH WALKER, b. 20 May 1821; m. Martha ———.
  - iv. EUNICE METCALF, b. 3 Aug. 1825; m. 19 Nov. 1846, Augustus Johnson, son of William and Esther Johnson. They lived in Northborough; had one daughter who d. unm.
  - v. LYDIA ANN, b. 7 March 1828; m. in Grafton 30 Nov. 1848, Truman W. Rice, son of Ephraim and Betsey Rice.
  - vi. ELIZA, b. 7 March 1828.
  - vii. LUCY RAYMOND, b. 30 May 1830.
  - viii. MARIETT, b. 6 Feb. 1832.
  - ix. HARRIET JANE, b. 8 Feb. 1837.
2. JONES<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Abel*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 6 April 1819; married 12 May 1844, CATHERINE DAVENPORT, daughter of Capt. and Catherine Davenport. They lived in Roxbury and Boston; about 1872 they moved to Wollaston, in Quincy, Mass., where they spent the remainder of their days. He was a contractor and stone mason. He died in Wollaston, 29 Jan. 1899. She died there 31 Jan. 1899.

Children:

- i. ALFRED,<sup>3</sup> b. in Roxbury, Mass., 13 March 1845; d. in infancy.
3. ii. FRANKLIN, b. about 1853.



- iii. LUCY R., b. in Boston, in 1857; m. George Tracy Elliott. They lived in Quincy, Boston and Norwood, Mass. She d. in Norwood, 22 Aug. 1927. He d. there 16 Oct. 1927.

Children:

1. *Ruth Tracy*, b. 13 Oct. 1883; m. 19 Sept. 1907, Sidney V. Jordan, and had three children.
2. *Olive Howe*, b. in Boston, 10 July 1890, and lives in Norwood, Mass.

3. FRANKLIN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Jones*,<sup>2</sup> *Abel*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1853; married HATTIE THOMAS.

Children:

- i. CHARLES FREDERICK,<sup>4</sup> m. Jessie Arnold, and had Arnold, Frederick and Helen.
- ii. EDITH.
- iii. MARION, m. George Kellogg Newbury. They live in Sewickley, Pa. They have Olive, b. 1913; Allan, b. 1914; Russell, b. 1915; Gilbert, b. 1917; Kenneth, b. 1918.
- iv. KATHERINE, m. John Randolph Brownell of Quincy, Mass. They have Randolph, Donald, Marion and Virginia.

#### AZOR HOWE OF BRIDGEWATER, MASS.

AZOR HOWE was born 12 Feb. 1763, but we have no record of where he was born, or anything concerning his parentage. He may have been a descendant of Abraham Howe of Roxbury. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and was credited to Bridgewater. He married 15 Feb. 1787, LYDIA PRATT (ancestry not given), born about 1768, and died in Bridgewater, 22 July 1790, in her 23d year. He married second, 1 Dec. 1791, RUTH CHESMAN (ancestry not given); she was born 10 Jan. 1772. They lived in Bridgewater, Mass., where he died 6 Nov. 1841. She died in Abington, Mass., 26 March 1848, aged 76 years, 2 months, 16 days.

Children born in Bridgewater:

- i. MARCUS,<sup>2</sup> b. 4 Dec. 1787; m. (int. — Aug. 1813) Deborah Hatch Joslin, daughter of Joseph Joslin. They lived in Halifax, Mass. He d. in Boston, 8 April 1859.
- ii. OLIVE, b. 17 April 1790; m. 12 Oct. 1829, Joseph Shaw.

By second wife:

- iii. BELINDA, b. 26 May 1792; m. 6 Sept. 1812, Abner Shelly of Bridgewater. They lived in Bridgewater.
- Children:
1. *Mary Hartwell*, b. 16 July 1813.
  2. *Ruth Chesman*, b. 28 Feb. 1815.
  3. *Daniel Hartwell*, b. 26 April 1817.
  - iv. A CHILD, b. ———; d. 10 Dec. 1793.
  - v. LYDIA PRATT, b. 9 May 1796; m. 22 March 1812, Abraham or Absalom Osbourn.
  - vi. NABBY, b. 2 Oct. 1797; m. 22 Feb. 1818, Melzar Holmes.
  2. vii. OPHIR, b. 2 Jan. 1800.
  - viii. MARTIN, b. 25 Aug. 1801; m. 7 July 1820, Lurana Linsey; she d. and he m. 2nd (int. 19 March 1842) Mary Lyon.
  - ix. SERENA, b. 19 Nov. 1802.
  3. x. GARDNER, b. 19 July 1804.



- xi. EDWARD C., b. 25 Aug. 1906; m. 18 Sept. 1827, Elizabeth Barker of Abington, Mass.
- xii. A CHILD, b. in 1808; d. 30 Nov. 1818.
- xiii. A CHILD, b. ———; d. 20 Jan. 1812.
- xiv. JULIAN, b. 18 Nov. 1813.
- xv. HARRIET N., b. 30 Jan. 1815; m. 2 Oct. 1837, Alfred Griffin of East Bridgewater.

2. OPHIR<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Azor*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bridgewater, Mass., 2 Jan. 1800; married 16 June 1816, MARY T. REED of Abington, Mass. They lived in Abington.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>3</sup> b. 21 Jan. 1819; m. 31 Oct. 1839, Lydia J. Joslin of Boston. They went to California.
- ii. ISAAC TAYLOR, b. 7 July 1820; m. 7 July 1841, Hannah W. Osburn, b. in 1824.
- iii. DAVID BRIGHAM, b. 20 Jan. 1823; m. Harriet Nash of East Bridgewater.
- iv. MARY EWELL, b. 26 Aug. 1825; m. 7 Sept. 1841, James W. Osburn.

3. GARDNER<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Azor*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bridgewater, Mass., 19 July 1804; married 3 July 1823, JANE REED, daughter of Philip Reed, of Abington. They lived in Abington.

Children born in Abington:

- i. FRANKLIN.<sup>3</sup>
- 4. ii. ALFRED G., b. 20 Feb. 1826; m. 19 July 1846, Sophia D. K. Bearse.
- iii. ELIZA JANE, b. ——— 1828; d. 19 Nov. 1835.
- iv. AUGUSTUS OTIS, b. in March 1833; d. 11 April 1833.
- 5. v. AUGUSTUS M., b. ———; m. Julia Osborn.
- vi. EMILY JANE, b. 1 Dec. 1836; m. Ichabod Reed.
- vii. PHILIP HENRY, b. ———; m. 28 Aug. 1845, Abbie S. Richmond.
- viii. MARY ELIZA.

4. ALFRED G.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>2</sup> *Azor*<sup>1</sup>), born in Abington, Mass., 20 Feb. 1826; married 19 July 1846, SOPHIA D. K. BEARSE, daughter of Benjamin and Sophia Bearse, born about 1828. They lived in Abington and Hanson, Mass.

Children:

- i. HARRIET MARIA,<sup>4</sup> b. in Abington, 1 May 1847.
- ii. ALBION H., b. 7 Sept. 1848, in Hanson, Mass.

5. AUGUSTUS M.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>2</sup> *Azor*<sup>1</sup>), born in Abington, Mass., ———, ———; married JULIA OSBORN.

Children:

- i. JANE REED,<sup>4</sup> b. 6 Dec. 1858; m. William L. Warren, and lived in East Bridgewater and Bridgewater, Mass.
- Children:
- i. Edith Agnes, b. 29 Jan. 1886; m. Harry Brush.
  - ii. LUCY JOANNA, b. 7 June 1860; m. Edward Shute; she d. 24 April 1920.
  - iii. AUGUSTUS EVERETT, b. 6 Feb. 1863; m. Dora Voorhees. He d. 5 June 1923.



- iv. MARCUS MELVILLE, b. 30 Aug. 1865; d. 4 Aug. 1889.
- v. HARRY ATWOOD, b. 29 Nov. 1866; d. 22 Dec. 1923.
- vi. JOSEPHINE A., b. 23 April 1873; m. William F. Benson.

## Children:

- 1. *Earl Russell*, b. 26 June 1894.
- 2. *Julia Alice*, b. 18 May 1896.
- 3. *Florilla*, b. in Aug. 1897; d. in Sept. 1897.
- 4. *Anna Osborn*, b. 31 Oct. 1898.
- 3. *Richard Melville*, b. 22 March 1900.

## ABRAHAM HOWE OF VIRGINIA.

ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> HOWE is supposed to have been born in England, about 1743. He married in 1767, AMANDA JACKSON, who was born in 1749. They settled in or near Fredericksburg, Va. She died in 1815. He died in 1812.

## Children:

- 2. i. ABRAHAM,<sup>2</sup> b. 14 Aug. 1768.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 20 June 1770; he settled in Mason Co., Ky., in 1790.
- iii. JOHN, b. 12 Aug. 1772.
- iv. MARY, b. 21 Jan. 1774; was living in Adams Co., Pa., in 1861.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 23 May 1776.
- vi. JACOB, b. 18 Dec. 1778.
- 3. vii. ISAAC, b. 12 Nov. 1780.
- viii. MARGARET, b. 20 Dec. 1782.
- ix. WILLIAM, b. 20 Sept. 1784.
- x. KATY, b. 16 Feb. 1787.

- 2. ABRAHAM<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fredericksburg, Va., 14 Aug. 1768; married 1794, ANNE SMITH, born 1776; she died 10 Jan. 1846. He died 20 May 1858.

## Children:

- 4. i. SAMUEL,<sup>3</sup> b. 23 Dec. 1796.
- ii. MARGARET, b. 1 Aug. 1798; d. 30 Sept. 1824.
- iii. MARY, b. 11 July 1800; d. 24 Sept. 1803.
- iv. JOHN, b. 4 Jan. 1802; d. 26 March 1845.
- v. JOSEPH, b. 26 Nov. 1803; was living in Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1871.
- vi. WILLIAM SMITH, b. 25 Oct. 1805; d. 12 Jan. 1870.
- vii. NANCY, b. 15 Feb. 1808; d. 1863.
- viii. ERITTYAN, b. 15 Jan. 1810; m. ——— Henderson; d. 17 July 1884.
- ix. ABRAHAM WASHINGTON, b. 24 July 1812; d. 15 March 1884.
- x. ISAAC SCOTT.
- xi. SUSAN, b. 10 Sept. 1815; d. 22 Sept. 1816.
- 5. xii. JAMES JACKSON, b. 9 Sept. 1818.

- 3. ISAAC<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fredericksburg, Va., 12 Nov. 1780; married MARY ———. They lived in York, Pa. He died in Chicago, 5 April 1860.

## Children:

- 6. i. ROBERT,<sup>3</sup> b. in York, Pa., 1 Feb. 1811.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. about 1813; m. Sarah ———.
- iii. GEORGE, b. about 1823.



4. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Dec. 1796; married ELIZA ROSS, 1819; born 1801, died in 1868.

Children:

7. i. JOHN ROSS,<sup>4</sup> b. in 1822.  
 ii. JOSEPH.  
 iii. MANDY.

5. JAMES JACKSON<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born 9 Sept. 1818; married (no name given). He was living in Kansas City, Mo., in 1912. They had four children.

6. ROBERT<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in York, Pa., 1 Feb. 1811; married (no name given); died in Natchez, Miss., 24 Aug. 1870.

Children:

8. i. CHARLES M.,<sup>4</sup> b. in Natchez, Miss., 30 Oct. 1846.

7. JOHN ROSS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in 1822; married 1855, NANCY JANE MITCHELL of Lexington, Mo. They lived in Lexington, Mo.

Children:

- i. ROBERT.<sup>5</sup>  
 ii. FRANK RUSSELL.  
 iii. MARY S., b. ———; m. ——— Callanay.  
 iv. KATHERINE, b. ———; m. ——— Kinkhead.  
 v. WILLIAM J.  
 vi. LEE F.  
 vii. JOSEPH.  
 viii. BERNE.  
 ix. SAMUEL F.

8. CHARLES M.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *Abraham*<sup>1</sup>), born in Natchez, Miss., 30 Oct. 1846; married (no name given). He lived in Cairo, Ill. He died in New Orleans, La., 6 May 1891.

Children:

- i. CHARLES M.,<sup>5</sup> b. in Cairo, Ill., 14 Sept. 1895. He lives in Evanston, Ill.

#### DANIEL HOW OF LYNN, MASS.

DANIEL HOW was of Lynn, Mass., as early as 1630, and was admitted freeman there 14 May 1634. He was representative to the General Court for five terms. At a town meeting held in Lynn in 1637, he was one of a committee appointed to divide the lands. In the list of land owners there in 1638, he is credited with "Upland and Meadow 60 acres." That celebrated Military Company, afterwards known as the "Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company," was organized 1 June 1638, with Robert Keayne of Boston, as Captain, and Daniel How as Lieutenant. Lewis and Newhall (*History of Lynn*, pp. 124-5,) and Howell (*History of Southampton*, p. 429) suppose him to have been a brother of Edward How of Lynn. In the year 1640, he and others from Lynn, sought to effect the settlement of a colony on Long Island, (an account of which is given in the *History*



of Lynn.) Capt. Daniel How was one of the Magistrates of Southampton, between the years 1640 and 1646.

It appears that about the year 1648 or 1649, he left Southampton, and became one of the first settlers of East Hampton, L. I. There is no reliable information as to how long he remained in East Hampton. Of his descendants little is known, he is supposed to have had a son Ephraim and a son Edward, and probably other children. It has been said that there was a Daniel How in New Haven in 1646, of which we have no proof.

Savage (Gen. Dictionary Vol. 2, p. 474,) states that a Daniel How came to Boston from London, Eng., in 1651, in the "John and Sarah."

### DAVID HOWE.

DAVID<sup>1</sup> HOWE, the son of Abigail Howe, was born in Roxbury, Mass., 20 Aug. 1750; married 16 May 1780, ELIZABETH CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of Stephen Chamberlain. She died 30 Nov. 1803. They lived in Roxbury, where he died 16 Dec. 1825.

Children born in Roxbury:

- i. CALEB, b. 9 May 1781; d. 1 Sept. 1807.
- ii. JOHN, b. 2 June 1783; d. 29 March 1822.
2. iii. ISAAC, b. 27 Aug. 1786.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 1 March 1789; d. 1856.
- v. DAVID, b. 20 July 1791; d. in July 1830.
3. vi. THOMAS, b. 14 March 1793.
- vii. JOSHUA, b. 26 Jan. 1796; d. 1868.
- viii. STEPHEN CHILDS, b. 8 Dec. 1798; perhaps the Stephen Howe who d. in West Roxbury, Mass., 23 Sept. 1851, aged 53 years.
- ix. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 21 Oct. 1802; m. 2 March 1818, Asa Fuller; d. 30 Dec. 1845.

Children:

1. *Albert*, b. 25 Feb. 1820; d. 24 Oct. 1877.
2. *Edwin*, b. 12 Nov. 1821.
3. *William*, b. 8 July 1826.
4. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 17 Sept. 1828.
5. *Susan Clarke*, b. 9 Feb. 1831.
6. *Mary Jane*, b. 15 June 1836.
7. *Caroline*, b. 28 Dec. 1838.
8. *Emily*, b. 16 April 1845.

2. ISAAC<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*David*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 27 Aug. 1786; married 9 Dec. 1810, ABIGAIL KELTON, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Bird) Kelton, born 25 Aug. 1793; she died 28 July 1868; he was known as "Isaac Howe 3rd" and lived in Dorchester, Mass., where he died 13 Feb. 1873.

Children:

- i. SARAH ANN,<sup>3</sup> b. 27 Dec. 1811; d. 30 Jan. 1814.
- ii. ABIGAIL BIRD, b. 14 Nov. 1813; m. 27 Nov. 1834, George Fowler, son of Samuel and Mary Fowler, b. 3 March 1812; she d. 22 April 1860. He m. 2nd, 9 Dec. 1861, Laura Elizabeth Howe (sister of his first wife); d. 16 Nov. 1896.

Children:

1. *Ann Clapp*, b. 31 Aug. 1835; d. 29 Oct. 1836.
2. *George Henry*, b. 18 March 1837; d. 17 July 1850.



3. *Abigail Kelton*, b. 5 Aug. 1838; d. 20 Dec. 1856.
  4. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 22 June 1840; d. 25 Nov. 1843.
  5. *Martha Ann*, b. 15 Aug. 1842; m. 24 Dec. 1868, Samuel Clapp, son of James and Sarah Clapp.
  6. *Mary Augusta*, b. 24 April 1845; d. 24 July 1867.
  7. *Robert Thaxter*, b. 29 March 1847; d. 31 July 1848.
  8. *Laura Elizabeth*, b. 21 Feb. 1849, m. Alden B. Sampson.
  9. *Ella Frances*, b. 7 Feb. 1851; m. 4 Oct. 1886, Samuel Clapp, son of James and Sarah Clapp.
  10. *Georgianna*, b. 5 July 1853; m. 24 Dec. 1874, James Thompson, son of David and Eliza Thompson.
4. iii. CHARLES, b. 8 Nov. 1815.
- iv. SARAH ANN, b. 8 Oct. 1817; m. 28 Sept. 1836, Isaac Collins. She d. 9 May 1860.
- Children:
1. *Solomon Wilcox*, b. in June 1837.
  2. *Melissa Wilcox*, b. 28 May 1839.
  3. *Lydia*, b. 12 Feb. 1842.
  4. *Oliver*, b. 12 May 1844; d. young.
  5. *Sarah Ann*, b. 29 June 1846; d. 1 Jan. 1858.
  6. *Oliver*, b. 7 Sept. 1848.
  7. *Alice*, b. 12 May 1856.
- v. MARY BIRD, b. 20 Feb. 1822; m. 6 Nov. 1845, Henry Augustus Howe, son of Thomas and Esther Howe of Princeton, Mass.
- vi. LAURA ELIZABETH, b. 9 Oct. 1829; m. 9 Dec. 1861, George Fowler (as his second wife), son of Samuel and Mary (King) Fowler. She d. 18 Sept. 1877.
- Children:
1. *Frank Elmer*, b. 21 Sept. 1863.
  2. *Josephine*, b. 22 July 1866.
3. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*David*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 March 1793; married 7 March 1819, ESTHER CARTER; she died 19 Aug. 1873. He died 30 Sept. 1876.
- Children:
- i. SARAH E.,<sup>3</sup> b. 7 Dec. 1819.
  5. ii. HENRY AUGUSTUS, b. 21 Jan. 1823.
  6. iii. GEORGE F., b. 28 April 1825.
  - iv. FREDERICK F., b. 17 July 1829; d. 16 Feb. 1830.
  - v. HARRIET ADELINE, b. 6 Sept. 1830; m. 14 Dec. 1848, Horace Brown of Sterling, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Henry W.*, b. 21 June 1849; d. 17 July 1851.
  2. *Francis F.*, b. 14 Aug. 1851; m. 27 June 1875, Fannie Mina Connell.
  3. *Herbert A.*, b. 2 Oct. 1853.
  4. *Joseph P.*, b. 19 Nov. 1855.
  5. *Edward H.*, b. 8 Sept. 1857.
  6. *Melville H.*, b. 29 Oct. 1860.
  7. *Nellie A.*, b. 1 March 1863.
  8. *Walter G.*, b. 12 Feb. 1865.
  9. *Lizzie E.*, b. 30 Jan. 1869.
  10. *Albert W.*, b. 20 June 1871.
- vi. JULIA M., b. 23 Aug. 1836; m. 13 Sept. 1859, Albert Philip Sampson, b. 20 Aug. 1837.
- Children:
1. *Albert H.*, b. 23 April 1863.



4. CHARLES<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *David*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 8 Nov. 1815; married 22 June 1845, ELIZA ANN SPURR, who died 20 Feb. 1846. He married second, 1 June 1851, MRS. MARTHA ANN DERRICK. She died 10 May 1865.

Children:

- i. JAMES.<sup>4</sup>

5. HENRY AUGUSTUS<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *David*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 21 Jan. 1823; married 6 Nov. 1845, MARY BIRD HOWE, daughter of Isaac and Abigail (Kelton) Howe, born 20 Feb. 1822; she died 8 June 1870. He died in Princeton, Mass., 12 July 1881.

Children:

- i. GEORGE HENRY,<sup>4</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1847.
- ii. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, b. 7 May 1851; d. 5 May 1879.
- iii. CLARENCE THEODORE, b. 19 May 1852.
- iv. ISAAC THOMAS, b. 26 Oct. 1854.
- v. CHARLES AMOS, b. 30 June 1856; d. 21 Jan. 1891.
- vi. HORACE ALBERT, b. 30 May 1858.
- vii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 16 Nov. 1860; d. 19 Nov. 1860.

6. GEORGE F.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *David*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 April 1825; married in Holden, Mass., 24 March 1846, LOUISA RICE, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Fay) Rice, born 7 March 1827; died 7 June 1851. He married second, 13 Oct. 1853, JULIA A. P. CHILDS.

Children:

- i. ELLEN LOUISA,<sup>4</sup> b. 7 April 1846; m. 9 Dec. 1869, F. J. Ackley.

Children:

- i. *George Lorenzo*, b. 7 March 1871.
- ii. CLARA E., b. 28 Aug. 1850; d. 16 March 1852.

## EBENEZER HOWE AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

EBENEZER HOWE would seem to be a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, Mass. He is supposed to have been born in Stamford, Ct. He married 6 Jan. 1774, SARAH BELDING, daughter of Benjamin Belding of Stamford. They lived in Greenwich, Ct., where he died 23 Aug. 1827, and where his children were born.

Children:

2. i. EBENEZER,<sup>2</sup> b. 17 Aug. 1775.
  - ii. SARAH, b. 4 Nov. 1777; d. 8 Dec. 1842.
  - iii. ELIZABETH, b. in March 1780.
  - iv. BARTHENA, b. 15 April 1783.
  - v. BENJAMIN, b. 11 June 1787.
  3. vi. WILLIAM, b. 19 May 1790.
  - vii. CHARLOTTE, b. 11 June 1799.
2. EBENEZER<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., 17 Aug. 1775; married SARAH JOHNSON, who was born 18 Dec. 1776. He probably moved to Genoa, Cayuga Co., N. Y., soon after 1800, where he was a farmer. She died 8 Dec. 1842. He died 20 Dec. 1854.



## Children :

- i. DARIUS,<sup>3</sup> b. 16 April 1797; d. 5 April 1827.
  4. ii. ISAAC, b. 15 Dec. 1799.
  5. iii. SQUIRE, b. in Genoa, N. Y., 19 April 1803.
  - iv. WILLIAM, b. in Genoa, N. Y., 27 July 1809.
3. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*<sup>1</sup>), born in Greenwich, Ct., 19 May 1790; married ELIZABETH MILLS.

## Children :

- i. EDWIN,<sup>3</sup> b. (no date given).
  - ii. OLIVER, lived in Flushing, N. Y.
  - iii. JAMES K., lived in Springfield, Mass.
  - iv. EMELINE.
  - v. AMANDA.
  - vi. SARAH.
4. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>2</sup> *Ebenezer*<sup>1</sup>), born 15 Dec. 1799; married MARY A. ———, who was born in New York State, about 1803. They lived in Genoa, and Locke, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where he was a farmer. He died 5 Nov. 1875.

## Children :

- i. LETITIA,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1830.
  - ii. JANE, b. about 1833; m. Franklin J. Dennis. They lived in Locke, N. Y., where he was a farmer.
- Children:
1. Perry H., b. about 1847.
5. SQUIRE<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>2</sup> *Ebenezer*<sup>1</sup>), born in Genoa, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 19 April 1803; married 4 July 1827, SARAH GILKY, who was born 2 May 1810. They lived in Pine Hollow, N. Y., until 19 April 1831, when they moved to Newstead, Erie Co., N. Y., where he died 26 Feb. 1872. She died there 27 April 1890.

## Children :

- i. HARRIET,<sup>4</sup> b. in Pine Hollow, 20 July 1828; m. Dennis Ames. She d. 20 Dec. 1851.
  - ii. SYLVIA, b. in Pine Hollow, 13 June 1830; m. 26 July 1854, Peleg Cole. She d. 11 April 1891.
- Children:
1. Frank M., b. 27 July 1855.
  2. Ella, b. in Dec. —; d. in March 1864.
6. iii. DARIUS BURTON, b. in Newstead, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1832.
- iv. SARAH, b. 9 Sept. 1835; m. 8 July 1866, Moses Crothers. She d. in Atlas, Mich., 24 Aug. 1874.
- Children:
1. May B., b. 26 Sept. 1867.
  2. Ira A., b. 14 Jan. 1869; d. 19 Feb. 1869.
  3. Jennie E., b. 21 May 1871; d. 8 Dec. 1896.
  - v. CAREY W., b. 12 Dec. 1837.
  - vi. AMANDA, b. 10 April 1840; d. 29 April 1868.
  - vii. CORDELIA, b. 15 Nov. 1843; d. 23 April 1852.
  - viii. ANN ELIZA, b. 6 Feb. 1848; d. 1 May 1850.

6. DARIUS BURTON<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Squire*,<sup>3</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>2</sup> *Ebenezer*<sup>1</sup>), born in Newstead (now Akron), N. Y., 19 Nov. 1832; married 6 April 1858, MARY ANN LIVERMORE, daughter of Jesse and Mary



Brown (Rawson) Livermore, born in Jamaica, N. Y., 20 July 1831. They lived in Newstead, N. Y.

Children born in Newstead:

- i. ANNA SOPHIA,<sup>5</sup> b. 30 Dec. 1861; m. 12 Oct. 1882, Clarence E. Parker.

Children:

1. *Alma E.*, b. 19 Oct. 1883.
  2. *Blanche M.*, b. 25 April 1886.
  3. *Clarence E.*, b. 16 Feb. 1889.
  4. *Harold H.*, b. 16 Oct. 1894.
7. ii. EDWIN JUDSON, b. 19 July 1864.
  8. iii. CHARLES BURTON, b. 6 Oct. 1870.

7. EDWIN JUDSON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Darius B.*,<sup>4</sup> *Squire*,<sup>3</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>2</sup> *Ebenezer*<sup>1</sup>), born in Newstead, N. Y., 19 July 1864; married 28 June 1894, JESSIE BUDROW, daughter of Albert and Jennie (Deforest) Budrow of Moscow, N. Y.

Children:

- i. ALBERT BUDROW,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 March 1900.
- ii. MARY EDWINA, b. 10 Jan. 1907.

8. CHARLES BURTON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Darius B.*,<sup>4</sup> *Squire*,<sup>3</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>2</sup> *Ebenezer*<sup>1</sup>), born in Newstead (now Akron), N. Y., 6 Oct. 1870; married 23 July 1896, ELIZABETH HOLBROOK KELLOGG, daughter of Joseph and Cornelia (Prindle) Kellogg, born 29 Sept. 1868. They lived in Hartford, Ct.

Children:

- i. RAYMOND KELLOGG,<sup>6</sup> b. 6 June 1897.
- ii. DONALD ATKINS, b. 23 May 1900.
- iii. MARGARET ELIZABETH, b. 18 Jan. 1907.

## EDWARD HOWE OF MARYLAND.

EDWARD<sup>1</sup> HOWE is said to have come from England, where he was born about 1723. It is fair to presume that he settled in Maryland prior to 1750. He is said to have been the proprietor of Ellicotts Mills, nine miles west of Baltimore. He died about 1780.

Children:

- i. JOHN.<sup>2</sup>
2. ii. SAMUEL, b. about 1750.
- iii. WILLIAM.

And several daughters.

2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Edward*<sup>1</sup>) was born about 1750; married in 1785, MRS. ELIZABETH CALDWELL or SHOWELL, a widow. In 1795 they moved to Bourbon Co., Ky.

Children:

3. i. JOSHUA OWEN,<sup>3</sup> b. 25 March 1784.
4. ii. EZRA, b. 7 Oct. 1785.
5. iii. AMON PRICE, b. 10 April 1790.
- iv. MARY, b. (no date given); m. John Smith of Nicholas Co., Ky. of Nicholas Co., Ky. In 1840 they settled in Boone Co., Ind.



- v. SARAH B., b. (no date given) ; m. about 1820, John Saunders  
She d. in 1883.  
Children:
1. *Edward H.*, b. 21 Feb. 1822.
  2. *James H.*, b. 7 Aug. 1823.
  3. *Caroline T.*, b. 2 Feb. 1825.
  4. *Mary S.*, b. 13 Nov. 1827.
  5. *Cynthia L.*, b. 8 May 1830.
  6. *Joshua H.*, b. 27 March 1832.
  7. *Joseph M.*, b. 25 April 1835.
  8. *Samuel T.*, b. in 1838.
  9. *Harriet C.*, b. 27 Aug. 1840.
  10. *John R.*, b. 13 Dec. 1842.
6. vi. EDWARD, b. 8 July 1796.
7. vii. THOMAS R. S., b. 10 April 1803.
8. viii. JOSEPH McDONALD, b. 20 June 1805.
- ix. SOPHIA, b. (no date given) ; d. in Ky., unm.
9. x. SAMUEL, b. 21 Oct. 1816.
3. JOSHUA OWEN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Maryland 25 March 1784; married LUCINDA HIGGINS ALLISON. He moved from Ky. to Bloomington, Monroe Co., Ind. He was a member of the first Board of Trustees of the Indiana University. Among his associate trustees, were Gov. David Wallace, William Hendricks, John Law, Rev. Allen Wiley, Robert Dale Owen, Richard W. Thompson and Samuel K. Hashour, all eminent in the early history of the state. He died in Bloomington, 9 May 1870.
- Children:
- i. ELIZABETH ANNE,<sup>4</sup> b. 11 May 1817; m. 2 June 1837, John B. Watts.  
Children:
    1. *Howe*.
    2. *John*.
    3. *Frances*.
    4. *Mary*.
    5. *Louise*.
  - ii. LOUISA JANE, b. 23 May 1819; m. 6 July 1843, Dr. James Darwin Maxwell.  
Children:
    1. *Emma Turpin*, b. 22 April 1844.
    2. *Mary Effie*, b. 25 Dec. 1845.
    3. *Howard*, b. 26 Aug. 1847.
    4. *Allison*, b. 24 Sept. 1848.
    5. *James Darwin*, b. 14 July 1850.
    6. *David Howe*, b. 20 Oct. 1853.
    7. *Anna Elizabeth*, b. 20 Nov. 1854.
    8. *Louise Allen*, b. 9 May 1857.
    9. *Fanny Belle*, b. 24 July 1859.
    10. *Martha Juliette*, b. 27 Sept. 1861.
10. iii. JAMES MONTGOMERY HIGGINS ALLISON, b. 9 Nov. 1824.
11. iv. JOSHUA OWEN, b. 1 Sept. 1826.
4. EZRA<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 7 Oct. 1785; married 25 Dec. 1813, ANNIE DEL ZELLE.



## Children :

- i. THOMAS.<sup>4</sup>
- ii. SAMUEL.
- iii. WILLIAM.
- iv. EZRA.

5. AMON PRICE<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 10 April 1790; married MARY CALDWELL of Nicholas Co., Ky.; he married second, HARRIET THATCHER of Shelby Co., Ky., died in Bloomington, Ind., 18 Dec. 1871.

## Children :

- 12. i. ROBERT C.,<sup>4</sup> b. in 1818.
- ii. MATILDA S.
- iii. JULIA A.

## By second wife :

- 13. iv. CHRISTOPHER C., b. 2 Oct. 1833.
- v. SAMUEL T., b. 19 May 1835; m. 22 Oct. 1857, Sophronia Coffey of Monroe Co., Ind. They were living in Myrtle Springs, Texas, in 1896, and had three children.
- vi. SUSAN I., b. 27 Feb. 1838; d. 14 Sept. 1846.
- vii. ANNIE E., b. 29 March 1840; m. 23 Nov. 1869, M. T. Lemon, and lived in Springfield, Ind.

## Children :

- i. *Maude*.
- viii. AN INFANT, b. and d. 4 June 1842.
- ix. LAURA J., b. 24 July 1843; m. in April 1865, Wesley Coffey of Owen Co., Ind. They lived in Spencer, Owen Co., Ind.

## Children :

- 1. *Byron*.
- 2. *Hallie*.
- 3. *Albert*.
- 14. x. EDWARD B., b. 11 Dec. 1845.
- xi. MARY V., b. 22 May 1848; m. 26 May 1875, Allen D. Norman of Ill. They lived in San Diego, Calif., in 1896. They had one child.
- xii. CARRIE E., b. 23 Dec. 1850; m. 26 May 1876, Samuel E. Harwood of Ill., d. 2 April 1881; they had two children, both died.

6. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 8 July 1796; married MARY HALL. They moved from Nicholas Co., Ky., and settled in Owen Co., Ind., where he died 29 Oct. 1838.

## Children :

- i. AMON T.<sup>4</sup> He lived near Spencer, Ind., in 1896.
- ii. JOHN.
- iii. JOSEPH.
- iv. ALMIRA.
- v. MARY.

7. THOMAS R. S.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 10 April 1803; married 21 Oct. 1830, CATHERINE CHAMPER. He married second, 15 Sept. 1846, JULIA REEVES; died 17 April 1866.

## Children :

- i. EZRA,<sup>4</sup> b. 11 May 1833; d. 6 Jan. 1861, unm.



- ii. ALEXANDER C., b. 30 April 1835; m. in 1863, Anna Sanders, d. 9 March 1865.
- iii. MARY E., b. 18 Oct. 1837; m. in 1860, James M. Hiatt, and lived in Haughville, Ind., in 1896.
- iv. THOMAS R. S., b. 17 Nov. 1830.
- v. BASIL C., b. 24 Jan. 1845; he served in the army during the Civil war, and d. near Vicksburg, Miss., in 1863.
- vi. SARAH R., b. 4 Jan. 1848; m. 17 Aug. 1865, Charles S. Nelson. They lived in Lebanon, Ind.
- vii. JOSEPH S., b. 8 July 1849; m. 13 Aug. 1868, Rhoda Johnson, d. 22 Aug. 1871.
- viii. WILLIAM A., b. 4 May 1851; m. 7 Nov. 1875, Lizzie Smedley, and lived in Greencastle and Indianapolis, Ind.
- ix. LOUISA I., b. 30 July 1855; m. 1 Sept. 1880, Millard Jones. They lived in Clayton, Ind.

8. JOSEPH McDONALD<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Nicholas Co., Ky., 20 June 1805; married in 1845, SOPHIA W. WALKER, daughter of Judge George Walker of Athens Co., Ohio. About 1824 they settled in Bloomington, Ind., where he was for many years a successful merchant and a prominent citizen. He served for forty five years as treasurer of the Board of Trustees of the State University. He died 12 July 1887.

Children:

- i. ALFRED RYORS,<sup>4</sup> b. (no date given); m. 10 April 1878, Mary Frazee, daughter of Dr. L. J. Frazee of Louisville, Ky. There were two other children, who died young.

9. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 21 Oct. 1816; married ELIZABETH ALLISON. They moved from Nicholas Co. to Indiana.

Children:

- i. SUSAN.<sup>4</sup>
- ii. LUCINDA.
- iii. STRANGE.
- iv. THOMAS.
- v. LOURNIE.
- vi. LOUISA.
- vii. MAHALA.
- viii. EMMA.
- ix. AMANDA.
- x. BENJAMIN.
- xi. JOHN.

10. JAMES MONTGOMERY HIGGINS ALLISON<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Joshua O.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 9 Nov. 1824; married 12 Feb. 1846, MARY FRANCES GRAHAM, daughter of John and Isabella P. (Erwin) Graham.

Children:

- 15. i. WALTER,<sup>5</sup> b. 31 Dec. 1846.
- ii. ALICE, b. 8 June 1849; m. 12 Feb. 1867, William Lancaster Polk, b. 8 May 1844.

Children:

- 1. *Walter Howe*, b. 2 Dec. 1867.



2. *Willie Maxwell*, b. 21 Aug. 1869.
  3. *Susie Bell*, b. 16 Nov. 1871.
  4. *Paul Montgomery*, b. 12 Nov. 1878.
  5. *Clara Graham*, b. 11 March 1882.
  6. *Lancaster*, b. 14 Sept. 1884.
  16. iii. JOSHUA OWEN, b. 14 June 1851.
  17. iv. ALFRED GRAHAM, b. 4 April 1853.
  - v. JAMES, b. 27 April 1855; d. 8 May 1868.
  - vi. LUCY BELLE, b. 13 March 1857; m. 20 Sept. 1882, Edwin H. Frazer.
  - vii. MARY EDITH, b. 20 Feb. 1860; m. 16 Nov. 1886, Frank Eckley Hunter.
  - viii. LILLIE SALLY, b. 28 May 1862.
  18. ix. JOHN MAXWELL, b. 5 Feb. 1865.
11. JOSHUA OWEN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Joshua O.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 1 Sept. 1826; married MARGARET ELIZABETH ABEL, born 20 Oct. 1836.  
Children:
- i. IRENE,<sup>5</sup> b. 18 Sept. 1856.
  - ii. JOSEPH BENJAMIN, b. 6 Feb. 1858; d. 16 July 1863.
  - iii. JOSHUA ABEL, b. 11 March 1869.
12. ROBERT C.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Amon P.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in 1818; married LUCINDA A. HOWE, died in Aug. 1852; he married second, JANE BURNAM.  
Children:
- i. VICTORIA,<sup>5</sup> b. 28 March 1844; d. 3 Nov. 1863.
13. CHRISTOPHER C.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Amon P.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Owen Co., Ind., 2 Oct. 1833; married 1 Sept. 1859, MAGGIE JONES of Worthington, Ind., died 16 Oct. 1872. His widow lived in Worthington in 1896.  
Children:
- i. KATE,<sup>5</sup> was living in Worthington in 1896.
  - ii. MAGGIE, b. (no date); m. ——— Bradley, and lived in 1896, in Worthington.
14. EDWARD B.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Amon P.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Ind., 11 Dec. 1845; married 12 June 1878, ELLA F. LYTTON of Spencer. He served in the Civil war, in 109th Ill. Vols. He lived in Spencer and Worthington, Ind., for many years, but in 1896 they were living in Louisville, Ky.  
Children:
- i. KENNETH,<sup>5</sup> b. 21 March 1882.
15. WALTER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua O.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bloomington, Ind., 31 Dec. 1846; married 21 Sept. 1869, ELIZABETH DUNN, daughter of Samuel F. Dunn, born 12 March 1849, died in Cambridge, Mass., 26 Jan. 1927. He was appointed from Indiana, to the West Point Military Academy in 1863, after having been refused admission in the army on account of his youth. After the close of the war he served with Gen. Sheridan, Crook and Custer in the Indian



wars. He also served in the Philippines, and was engaged there in many skirmishes. He was promoted to Captain in 1891, Major of Artillery Corps in 1901; Lieutenant-colonel in 1902, Colonel in 1904, and Brigadier-General in 1910. For a short time after his promotion to Brig. Gen. he commanded the Department of the East, and later, the Department of Dakota. He was retired 24 Dec. 1910. He was presented a medal for meritorious services in the Indian and Philippine wars in 1912. He died in Washington, D. C.

Children:

19. i. WALTER DUNN,<sup>5</sup> b. 16 June 1870.
- ii. GEORGE MAXWELL, b. 4 Oct. 1873; m. 18 June 1908, Frances Chamberlain, b. 25 Nov. 1881. He is a physician, and lives in Cambridge, Mass.
20. iii. ALFRED GRAHAM, b. 27 May 1878.
- iv. ETHEL, b. 27 Aug. 1879; d. same day.

16. JOSHUA OWEN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua O.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 14 June 1851; married 8 Sept. 1875, LUELLA WEATHERBY.

Children:

- i. ROSS MAXWELL,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 July 1876.
- ii. OWEN CHALMERS, b. 23 Dec. 1877.
- iii. LOUIS POLK, b. 17 April 1881.

17. ALFRED GRAHAM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua O.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 4 April 1853; married 1 Oct. 1879, MARY BELLE JENNINGS.

Children:

- i. ALICE,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 Oct. 1880.
- ii. HAZEL, b. 10 Nov. 1882.
- iii. LUCILE, b. 24 March 1885.
- iv. MARY BELLE, b. in 1886.
- v. IRENE, b. 8 Aug. 1888.
- vi. WILLIFRED, b. 6 Dec. 1890.

18. JOHN MAXWELL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua O.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 5 Feb. 1865; married 6 Nov. 1888, LULA M. SEARS.

Children:

- i. CECILE,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 Dec. 1893.
- ii. JAMES MAXWELL.

19. WALTER DUNN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Walter*,<sup>5</sup> *James M. H. A.*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua O.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 16 June 1870; married 1 June 1898, MARIE HOBSON SHELTON.

Children:

- i. HARRIET ELIZABETH,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 July 1899; d. 19 Aug. 1905.
- ii. MARION SHELTON, b. 22 Sept. 1901.
- iii. WALTER SHELTON, b. 7 Aug. 1906.
- iv. ETHEL IRENE, b. 11 June 1908.

20. ALFRED GRAHAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Walter*,<sup>5</sup> *James M. H. A.*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua O.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 27 May 1878; married 25 May 1909,



HILDA FLORIDA GREGORY. He was a Lieutenant in the regular army in 1911.

Children:

- i. HILDA HAYWOOD,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 June 1910.

#### EDWARD HOW OF WATERTOWN, MASS.

Elder Edward How was one of the early settlers of Watertown. We find that he was made freeman May 14, 1634. He was one of 11 Freemen to dispose of all Civic Affaires of the Town, for one whole year, 1636, Oct. 10. (See Watertown Records).

On Dec. 10, 1638. He was again chosen one of the 11 Freemen "to order the Civil Affaires of ye Towne for this yeare following." (Selectmen).

On the same date. "Ordered yt the Highway to ye little Plaine be yond the Mill shalbe laid out as Edward How & others have appointed it."

In 1640 and 1641, he was chosen one of the 12 Freemen to order the Town Affaires &c.

In 1642 he was chosen one of the 9 Freemen (Selectmen).

He had 14 parcels of land grantd to him, 223 acres in all.

In the third Inventory of land, he had 7 parcels of land, 68 acres.

He and Matthew Craddock were owners of the first mill in Watertown. Later he had a law suit with Dudley concerning the mill. He married in England, MARGARET ———. He died 24 June 1644. His will mentions no children. His widow Margaret married second, George Bunker of Charlestown, the owner of Bunker Hill, as his second wife. She died in 1660; her will dated 8 (2) 1647, probated 18 Dec. 1660; in it she bequeaths to her sister, Mary Nogood, in Boxford, Essex County, in old England, and her children, John Nogood and Elizabeth Nogood. She also bequeaths to John Stone of Sudbury, and to Nathaniel Treadway, but mentions no children.

#### EDWARD HOWE OF VIRGINIA.

EDWARD HOWE, according to family tradition, came from England, with an older brother, who settled in Vermont, and a younger brother, who went west. And according to the same traditions, Edward left home on a business trip, and never returned. He settled near Winchester, Va., but later he appears to have lived in Martinsburg, W. Va. He married MARGARET PENNYBAKER, whose mother's maiden name was Royer.

Children born in Virginia:

2. i. JOHN C.,<sup>2</sup> b. in Winchester, Va., in 1794.
  - ii. ARCHIBALD; went to New Orleans, La.
  - iii. ELIZABETH.
  - iv. MARY.
  - v. CHRISTINI.
  - vi. NANCY.
  3. vii. WILLIAM P., b. in Martinsburg, W. Va., 20 Jan. 1809.
2. JOHN C.<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchester, Va., in 1794; married about 1817, HANNAH MINCER, who was born in 1790.



They settled in Highland Co., Ohio, where he died in 1859. She died in 1873.

Children born in Highland Co.:

- i. MARGARET,<sup>3</sup> b. in 1818; m. William Griffith; they both d. in Marshall, Highland Co., Ohio.
  - ii. ELIZABETH, b. in 1820; m. Abner Miller.
  4. iii. THOMAS DORSEY, b. in 1822.
  - iv. JOHN PUGH, b. in 1824.
  - v. ROBERT, b. in 1826; d. 1847.
  - vi. WILLIAM, b. in 1828; d. in infancy.
  5. vii. EDWARD WESLEY, b. 9 Dec. 1830.
  - viii. JAMES WILLIAM, b. in Sept. 1834; m. Cynthia Goodnight, and was living in Kempton, Ind., in 1898.
3. WILLIAM P.<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Martinsburg, W.V., 20 Jan. 1809; married in Piqua, Ohio, 30 June 1830, LAVINA LANDON. They moved from there to Johnson Co., Iowa, from there they moved to Moline, Ill., and from there, moved to Chillicothe, Ill., where he died.

Children born in Johnson Co., Iowa:

6. i. THADDEUS S.,<sup>3</sup> b. 9 Nov. 1838.
  - ii. THEODORE L., b. (no date); d. in Feb. 1908, unm. He served as a private in Co. I. 7th Regt. Mo. Vols. in the Civil war.
  - iii. MARGARET E., b. in Columbus City, Iowa, 26 May 184-; m. 3 Feb. 1886, James Davidson, and lived in Sparland, Ill., in 1908, no children.
4. THOMAS DORSEY<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*John C.*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Highland Co. Ohio, in 1822; married MARY A. SPRY, died in Uniapolis, Ohio, in June 1897.

Children:

- i. JOHN WILLIAM,<sup>4</sup> b. Ohio in 1850; d. in 1922.
  - ii. EDWARD NEWTON, b. in 1852; was living in Moulton, Ohio, 1897.
  7. iii. ELBERT THOMAS, b. 1 June 1861.
  - iv. HARRY FRANCIS, b. in 1864; was living in Troy, Ohio, in 1897.
  - v. LOUISE, b. in 1868; m. Dr. John E. Bayliff, and lived in Uniapolis, Ohio, in 1897.
5. EDWARD WESLEY<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*John C.*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Highland Co., Ohio, 9 Dec. 1830; married REBECCA MADDOX. He married second, ELIZA MCKEE. He married third, 16 Aug. 1869, EMILY WARNER. They were living in Coalton, Ohio, in 1898.

Children:

- i. THOMAS DORSEY,<sup>4</sup> b. in Highland Co., Ohio; d. in infancy.
  - ii. ARABELLA, b. in Highland Co., Ohio, 11 Nov. 1856; m. 19 Aug. 1879, Moses E. Cooley, and lived in Coalville, Ohio, in 1898.
- Children:
1. *Stella May*, b. 31 Aug. 1880.
  2. *Bessie Howe*, b. 4 April 1885.
  3. *Edward Henley*, b. 1 Feb. 1888.
  - iii. ELLA DORA, b. 10 Jan. 1859; m. 14 Sept. 1884, Frank C. Pake, b. in Zanesville, Ohio, 7 Sept. 1863.



## Children:

- i. *Edward Howe*, b. 12 Feb. 1888.
- iv. ALONZO, b. and d. in infancy (twin).
- v. ELLSWORTH, b. and d. in infancy (twin).

## By second wife:

- vi. JOSEPHINE.
- vii. IDA MAY, b. 14 March 1865; m. 20 Sept. 1884, J. O. Har-  
hover.

## Children:

- i. *Ida Muriel*, b. 13 June 1886.
- viii. CURTIS MCKEE, b. 6 July 1868.
- ix. MAUDE L., b. in Mowrystown, Ohio, 20 May 1870.
- x. MARY BLANCHE, b. in New Plymouth, Ohio, 25 Aug. 1871.

6. THADDEUS S.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*William P.*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Johnson Co., Iowa, 9 Nov. 1838; married 22 Oct. 1865, in Chillicothe, Ill., EMMA A. BOOTH, daughter of Levi and Mary (Pratt) Booth. In 1870 they moved to Tiskilwa, Bureau Co., Ill. In 1877 they moved to Chillicothe, Ill., and in 1879 they moved to Trego Co., Kans., where he served two years as Probate Judge. He served in the Civil war as private in Co. I, 7th Mo. Vols.

## Children:

- 8. i. CHARLES L.,<sup>4</sup> b. in Chillicothe, Ill., 23 Aug. 1866.
- ii. LOUIE, b. in Chillicothe, 11 Oct. 1868; was living in Trego Co., Kans., in 1908.
- iii. KATE E., b. in Tiskilwa, Ill., 9 Feb. 1871; m. 31 July 1895, Richard R. Davidson of Marshall Co., Ill. They moved to Clarion, Iowa, and in 1903 they moved to Ellis, Kans.

## Children:

- 1. *Jesse H.*, b. in Wright Co., Iowa, 8 May 1896.
- 2. *Lois*, b. in Wright Co., Iowa, 10 Oct. 1897.
- 3. *Ada Glydes*, b. in Ellis, Kans., 12 Oct. 1905.
- 9. iv. WILLIAM J., b. in Tiskilwa, Ill., 11 July 1874.
- 10. v. FRANK A., b. in Tiskilwa, Ill., 6 June 1876.
- vi. BURT M., b. in Trego Co., Kans., 21 Oct. 1884; was living in Manhattan, Kans., in 1908.

7. REV. ELBERT THOMAS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Thomas D.*,<sup>3</sup> *John C.*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sabina, Clinton Co., Ohio, 1 June 1861; married 11 Nov. 1886, DAISY F. TILSON, daughter of John and Melissa (Dungan) Tilson, of Franklin, Ind., born 14 Dec. 1866. He was living in Indianapolis, Ind., in 1928.

## Children:

- i. RUTH,<sup>6</sup> b. 16 Nov. 1888; m. ——— Tedford.

## Child:

- i. *James E.*

8. CHARLES L.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Thaddeus S.*,<sup>3</sup> *William P.*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chillicothe, Ill., 23 Aug. 1866; married 24 Dec. 1904, in Lyndon, Kans., ADA R. EISSENHAUER of Ottawa, Kans. He lived in Woodbine, Kans., from 1899 to 1901, and from 1901 to 1906 in White City, Kans., and was living in Wakeeney, Kans., in 1908.

## Children:

- i. JEAN PAULINE,<sup>6</sup> b. in Woodbine, Kans., 23 Jan. 1906.



9. WILLIAM J.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Thaddeus S.*,<sup>3</sup> *William P.*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Tiskilwa, Ill., 11 July 1874; married in Trego Co., Kans., 18 Dec. 1901, RUTH L. HIXON. They were living in Trego Co. in 1908.

Children:

- i. HAROLD M.,<sup>5</sup> b. 14 Sept. 1902.
- ii. EVERETT LEE, b. 4 March 1908.

10. FRANK A.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Thaddeus S.*,<sup>3</sup> *William P.*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born in Tiskilwa, Ill., 6 June 1876; married in Trego Co., Kans., 26 Nov. 1902, MYRA T. Q. HIXON, and was living there in 1908.

Children:

- i. LESTER S.,<sup>5</sup> b. 4 May 1904.
- ii. MARGARET ELLEN, b. 5 Dec. 1906.

### EDWARD HOWE.

EDWARD<sup>1</sup> HOWE was born in York Co., Pa., 10 Oct. 1764; married BARBARA SPRINKLE, who was born in the same county, 11 Feb. 1761. His father came from England, and settled in Penn. His name and other details are not given. Edward Howe lived a short time in Baltimore, after his marriage, and then moved to Kentucky, about 1789.

Children:

- i. CATHERINE,<sup>2</sup> b. in Baltimore, Md., 22 Feb. 1788; d. young.
- ii. JACOB, b. 24 Aug. 1790; m. and had a large family.
- iii. ABRAHAM, b. 6 Sept. 1792.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 26 Oct. 1794.
2. v. EDWARD, b. 9 Sept. 1797.
- vi. JOHN, b. 3 Dec. 1800.
- vii. GEORGE, b. 1 Jan. 1803; m. and lived near Frankfort in 1871, where he had a large family.
- viii. MARGARET, b. 20 Sept. 1805; m. John Gordon. They moved from Ky. to Mo., and from there to Adams Co., Ill., where she was living in 1871. They had a large family.
- ix. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Dec. 1808; m. John Kiser of Lexington, Ky. They settled near Palmyra, Mo. They had a large family.
- x. JULIA, b. 9 Nov. 1811.

2. EDWARD<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born 9 Sept. 1797; married SOPHIA BEALERT of Lexington, Ky.; she was born in Philadelphia, Pa., in 1801; he died 20 May 1840.

Children born in Lexington:

- i. CAROLINE ELIZABETH,<sup>3</sup> b. 2 April 1820; m. Edward R. Wooters of Louisville, Ky., and had 14 children.
- ii. CHARLTON HUNT, b. 5 Jan. 1830; m. 10 April 1860, Fannie E. Slaughter, and settled in LaGrange, Mo., where he was an editor. He served in the army during the Civil war. They had two children, a daughter b. in Jan. 1861, and a son b. 14 Feb. 1870.
- iii. DAVID E., b. 5 Jan. 1830; m. Mary Gordon, and lived in Quincy, Ill., in 1871.
- iv. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 22 Dec. 1832; m. Alice Emerson of Quincy, Ill. They lived in St. Louis, Mo., in 1871.



## JEREMIAH HOWE OF MONTPELIER, VT.

JEREMIAH<sup>1</sup> HOWE was born in Montpelier, Vt., in 1786. He moved to Milford, N. H., about 1808, where he married 3 Jan. 1809, OLIVE BLANCHARD, daughter of Isaac and Olive (Hopkins) Blanchard, born in Milford, 5 Aug. 1789. They lived in Milford, where he was a farmer, and where he died 3 Sept. 1854. She died 11 Dec. 1864.

## Children born in Milford:

- i. GEORGE,<sup>2</sup> b. 12 March 1809; m. 20 March 1833, Judith Sawyer, dau. of George P. and Judith R. (Hubbard) Sawyer of Boston, Mass. They lived in Boston, where he was a piano manufacturer; they were both killed in a railroad accident at Charlestown, N. H., 1 Aug. 1871.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 3 May 1811; d. 9 Dec. 1814.
- iii. SOPHIA B., b. in 1814; d. in Nashua, N. H., 20 Aug. 1873.
- iv. OLIVER S., b. 29 June 1816.
- v. ELIZA, b. in 1818; m. 29 May 1855, Samuel Scripture. They lived in Milford, where she d. 10 July 1860.
- vi. HARRIET, b. in 1822; m. James Wilkins. They lived in Brookline (N. H. ?), where she d. 1 Nov. 1898.
- vii. WILLIAM RAMSDELL, b. 17 April 1825.
- viii. MARY JANE, b. 3 Jan. 1828; m. 20 July 1847, Nathan G. Foster, son of Gardner Foster. They lived in Townsend, Mass., where she d. 8 Sept. 1865. He d. in May 1862.

OLIVER S.<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milford, N. H., 29 June 1816; married in April 1841, MARTHA ADAMS, daughter of Stephen and Abi (Alexander) Adams, born 2 Jan. 1819. He was a carpenter, and lived in Franklin, Mass.

## Children born in Milford:

- i. WILLIAM H.,<sup>3</sup> b. 9 March 1842; m. 25 Dec. 1867, Ella F. Fisher, dau. of L. L. and Sarah H. (Forristall) Fisher of Franklin, Mass. He m. 2nd 10 Dec. 1881, Alice R. Barrett, dau. of J. A. and Zoa S. (Sherwin) Barrett of Franklin, Mass.
- ii. FRANK O., b. 1 Jan. 1844; he served in the army in the Civil war and was killed at Spottsylvania, Va., 12 May 1864.
- iii. MARIA M., b. 12 Jan. 1846; d. in Milford, N. H., in Aug. 1868.
- iv. STEPHEN A., b. 2 July 1848; d. in Somerville, Mass., 1 Dec. 1890.
- v. MARY A., b. 2 Oct. 1850.
- vi. SARAH A., b. 24 Sept. 1852; d. in Franklin, Mass., 14 July 1872.
- vii. GEORGE, b. 7 Aug. 1855; d. 12 April 1862.
- viii. CHARLES, b. 23 Aug 1859; d. 12 May 1862.

WILLIAM RAMSDELL<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*<sup>1</sup>), born in Milford, N. H., 17 April 1825; married 29 April 1857, SUSAN D. WOODS, daughter of Eber and Dorcas V. (Brown) Woods of Groton, Mass. They lived in Worcester, Mass.

## Children:

- i. CHARLES SUMNER,<sup>3</sup> b. in Nashua, N. H., 29 Sept. 1856. He graduated Mass. Aggri'l College, Boston University, 1878; post graduate course in Johns Hopkins Univ.; Ph. D. Wor-



chester Univ.; since 1889 Prof. Mathematics in Case School of Applied Science; Fellow A. A. A. S. Royal Astro. Soc. etc.; author of various contributions on Astronomy; m. 22 May 1882, Abbie Amelia Waite of North Amherst, Mass., dau. of George A. and Mary S. (Batchelder) Waite, b. 15 Oct. 1860. They were living in Cleveland, Ohio, in 1903.

- ii. GEORGE H., b. 11 Feb. 1861.
- iii. WILLIAM W., b. 19 Sept. 1869.
- iv. FRANK M., b. 30 Nov. 1873; d. 27 Feb. 1893.
- v. JENNIE B., b. 1 July 1876.

### JOHN HOWE OF VIRGINIA.

In Hotten's List of Emigrants to America, is a list of the names of those living at the "Eastern Shore," 16 Feb. 1623, in which we find the name of "John How." The "Eastern Shore" included what was then known as "Accawmacke," afterwards called Northampton. We also hear of "John Howe gent." appointed by the Gen. Assembly of Virginia, 5 March 1623, as one of the Commissioners to hold the "mounthlie corts" for Accawmacke. (Hennings. Virg. Statutes, Vol. 1, p. 170). His name also appears as one of the Burgesses for Accawmacke in 1631, 1632, and 1633, and again as one of the commissioners for holding the monthly court there in 1632. (Henning's Statutes, Vol. 1, pp. 170, 187, 203).

In Vol. 3, (2nd Ser.) Mass. Hist. Soc. Pros. pp. 4, 5, is a communication containing various extracts taken by Dr. Neill from the records of Northampton Co., Va., in which it is said "occur the names of a number of persons from New England." The records begin with Sept. 1632, and show that "The Monthly Court of Accawmacke, as Northampton, was then first called, met on the 16th of Sept. and composed of Captain William Clairborne" and others named, including "John How, gent." This Capt. Clairborne is the same mentioned in a letter of John Winthrop Jr., dated 30 April 1631, (Mass. Hist. Coll. 5th Ser., Vol. 8, p. 31) as bringing corn to Boston from Virginia in exchange for fish.

The same records also show that in September 1635, the minister asked for a parsonage, and that a vestry was thereupon organized, including "John How." The parsonage built is said to have been "the first of which we have any account in Virginia."

If it is intended by the author of the communication above mentioned, that it shall be inferred that the John Howe named therein was from New England, the inference is probably erroneous. We have found no record of any of his descendants.

Note. Is it not possible that he may be the John How who settled at Sudbury and Marlborough? There seems to be a matter of only three or four years elapse between the time that the name last appears on the Virginia records (1635), and the time when the name first appears on the Sudbury records 1639. (Editor.)

### JOHN HOWE.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> HOWE was supposed to have been born in Conn., about 1784; he married PHEBE DEXTER, daughter of Samuel Dexter. She was born in New Hampshire, and her father was a Revolu-



tionary soldier, and also a soldier in the War of 1812. The above John Howe probably lived in Vermont at some period of his life.

Children:

- i. EDSON,<sup>2</sup> b. (no date); served in the navy in the Seminole war. He d. in California in 1849.
- ii. ALMIRA, b. (no date); m. George Boyce of Northfield, Vt., and had six children. She d. in 1888.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. (no date); he was a sailor; afterwards engaged in mining in New Zealand. He m. in Sidney, Australia.
- iv. GEORGE, b. (no date); m. Martha Benson of Vermont, and had three children. He was a soldier in the Civil war and lived in De Soto, Kans., where he and his wife d. prior to 1900.
- v. LUCIA, b. (no date); m. Benjamin Tilton of Danville, Vt. They had three children, one of whom, William Henry, lived at one time in McHenry, Ill.
- vi. JOHN, b. (no date given).
- vii. HENRY M., b. in Vt., 24 May 1820.
- viii. WARREN D., b. (no date); m. Amanda Brooks of Danville, Vt. They settled in Woodstock, Ill., where he d. in April 1899. They had several children.

JOHN<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), probably born in Vermont. He settled in Rock Co., Wis., where he married CAROLINE B. REES, a native of Penn. He died about 1870, and she died in Dec. 1892.

Children:

- i. EMILY,<sup>3</sup> b. (no date); d. 8 Feb. 1876.
- ii. HENRY, b. (no date); was living in Footville, Wis., in 1900.
- iii. CARRIE L.
- iv. HALE J., b. ———; was living in Rough and Ready, Calif., in 1900.
- v. FANNIE.

HENRY M.<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vermont, 24 May 1820; married 22 May 1856, MARGARET B. LAIRD. In 1840 he went to Wisconsin where he remained about a year, when he returned to Vermont. In 1851 he went to California, where he stayed five years. After his marriage, he settled in Wisconsin. His wife died 30 June 1867. In 1891 he and his son Edson went to California; in the same year, they moved to Missouri, and settled in Macon, Macon Co., where he was living in 1900.

Children:

- i. EDSON,<sup>3</sup> b. 26 Feb. 1858.

EDSON<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wisconsin (probably near Janesville), 26 Feb. 1858; married 21 Aug. 1881, LYDIA E. NOBLE of Delaware Co., Iowa, and settled near Janesville, Wis. In 1891 they settled in Macon, Mo., where he was living in 1900.

Children:

- i. ELMER,<sup>4</sup> b. 11 Aug. 1883.
- ii. FLORA, b. 1 Oct. 1885.
- iii. WARREN, b. 24 Aug. 1890.



## JOHN HOWE OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

- I. JOHN<sup>1</sup> HOWE was born 26 Aug. 1740; (place of birth not given); married JANE DUNLAP, who was born 16 March 1743. They lived in South Carolina, later in Kentucky. It has been supposed by some of his descendants, that he was son of Thomas, son of David, son of William, but thus far, we have no proof of this supposition. She died in Kentucky 19 July 1804. He died 17 Dec. 1817.

## Children:

- i. JOSEPH,<sup>2</sup> b. 16 Feb. 1766; was a Presbyterian minister, and for many years lived near Mt. Sterling, Ky.; d. 11 July 1827.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 12 Dec. 1767.
- iii. JOHN, b. 12 Dec. 1769; was a Presbyterian minister, and lived in Owensboro, Ky.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 11 Jan. 1772.
- v. ROBERT, b. 15 Feb. 1774.
- vi. DAVID, b. 30 March 1777; m. his cousin Sarah Howe.
- vii. MARY, b. 30 March 1777, twin of David.
- viii. JAMES, b. 15 June 1779.
- ix. JANE, b. 8 Oct. 1781; m. David Howe, brother of Sarah who m. David above; d. in Feb. 1863.
- x. THOMAS, b. 24 March 1784 (twin).
- xi. ISABEL, b. 24 March 1784 (twin).
- xii. JONATHAN WASHINGTON, b. 21 Aug. 1786; d. 20 March 1821.

2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lexington, Ky., 12 Dec. 1767; married 1793 or 1797, MARGARET LOWERY, born in 1773. She died in 1821, he died 21 May 1848.

## Children:

- i. JOHN M.,<sup>3</sup> b. in Fleming Co., Ky., 31 Jan. 1798.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. Robert McCart; d. 1833.

3. JOHN M.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fleming Co., Ky., 31 Jan. 1798; married 18 March 1823, SALLY ROBERTSON, born 1805. He died 13 Aug. 1855. She died 21 June 1871.

## Children:

- i. MINERVA R.,<sup>4</sup> b. 19 June 1824; m. in 1845, Rev. Charles Lee. He d. in 1864, and she d. 23 April 1871.

## Children:

1. *Henry*.
2. *Martha*.
3. *William*.
4. *Emma*.
5. *John*.
- ii. MARSHALL L., b. 3 Sept. 1826.
- iii. MARTHA J., b. 8 Feb. 1829; m. 6 March 1852, Rev. S. J. Bovell.

## Children:

1. *John*.
2. *Henry*.
- iv. MARY A., b. 21 June 1831; d. 26 Jan. 1834.
- v. ELIZABETH N., b. 2 Dec. 1832; m. in Nov. 1852, James Cassidy.

## Children:

1. *Charles*.



- 2. *John.*
- 3. *Laura.*
- vi. MARGARET, b. 27 May 1834; m. in 1857, John E. McCorkle;  
d. 24 Aug. 1864.
- vii. SAMUEL H., b. 18 Dec. 1837.
- viii. WILLIAM T., b. 20 May 1840.
- ix. CAROLINE A., b. 20 Nov. 1843; d. 10 May 1860.
- x. LOUISA E., b. 31 Jan. 1846; m. 2 June 1864, Dr. B. W. Tucker.

Children:

- 1. *Martha.*
- 2. *Elizabeth.*
- 3. *James.*
- 4. *Louisa.*
- xi. EMMA V., b. 2 Sept. 1848; d. 11 June 1853.

4. MARSHALL L.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John M.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Sept. 1826; married 10 May 1852, MARY McGUIRE.

Children:

- i. JOHN E.<sup>5</sup>
- ii. WARREN.

5. SAMUEL H.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John M.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 18 Dec. 1837; married 14 May 1873, KATHERINE B. BUSS, born 1 Aug. 1842. He was a Presbyterian minister, located in Cortland, N. Y., in 1871, and in 1897 was pastor of the Congregational Church in Norwich, Conn.

- i. LOUISE CARMICHAEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 9 May 1874.
- ii. HELEN ROBERTSON, b. 12 Sept. 1876.
- iii. SAMUEL HENRY, b. 24 Sept. 1880.
- iv. JOHN RALPH, b. 17 Aug. 1882.

- WILLIAM T.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John M.*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 20 May 1840; married 19 Sept. 1861, ROSE SPENCER.

Children:

- i. MARSHALL L.<sup>5</sup>
- ii. LOLA.

### JOHN HOWE.

A letter from Charles A. Howe of Grandville, Mich., says, "John Howe, my father,—married NANCY HACKETT. My uncles, Robert, William, Daniel, Henry, and Riley." John and his wife died Marion, Ind.; Charles A. was born at Danville, Ind., Feb. 15, 1858. He lost his father when but 6 years old, and his mother when he was 10 years old. His father died about 1864, and his mother died about 1868. He married 21 July 1897, Margaret Alice Hanlon, daughter of Nancy Hanlon, born 6 Jan. 1866, died at Arvilla, Ind., 9 Feb. 1915. He was living in Grandville, Mich., in 1928.

Children:

- i. DEWEY KENNETH, b. in Cherubusco, Ind., 13 June 1898.
- ii. JAMES WESLEY, b. 24 Feb. 1901; d. 26 March 1901.
- iii. RALPH MARTIN, b. in Arvilla, Ind., 16 March 1902.
- iv. NANCY MAY, b. Huntertown, Ind., 5 Nov. 1904; d. 15 Dec. 1904.



DEWEY KENNETH HOWE (*Charles A.*), born in Churubusco, Ind., 13 June 1898; married 14 July 1917, GLADYS IRENE OLINGER. They lived in Toledo, O., in 1927.

Children born in Toledo:

- i. IRENE MAY, b. 6 Aug. 1918.
- ii. NAOMI JUANITA, b. 26 Aug. 1920.
- iii. WAYNE HENRY, b. 2 May 1922.
- iv. EARLE FRANK, b. 30 June 1923.

RALPH MARTIN HOWE (*Charles A., John*), born in Arvilla, Ind., 16 March 1902; married MARY ELIZABETH FOLK; she died 3 March 1926. He married second, 17 May 1926, LORETTA MILLER. They live in Toledo, O.

Children:

- i. MARGARET ALICE, b. 30 Dec. 1922; d. same day.
- ii. FAITH, b. 5 Jan. 1926; d. 6 Jan. 1926.

By second wife:

- iii. MAXINE, b. 19 July 1927.

## JOHN HOWE.

A letter from Hon. Charles R. Howe, Chairman of the State Tax Commission of Arizona, dated Dec. 14, 1927, says: "John Howe, farmer, my grandfather, was born in New England about 1810. He married POLLY JOHNSON about 1833, and died in Darlington, Wis. Children from this marriage were:"

- i. JOHNSON,<sup>2</sup> b. (no date given); last heard of in Newago Co., Mich., farmer.
- ii. EMILY.
- iii. ELLEN.
- iv. ELIZABETH.
- v. PARTHENIA.
- vi. HARVEY, b. in Morrow Co., Ohio, 4 March 1845.

HARVEY<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Morrow Co., O., 4 March 1845; married 7 Aug. 1870, HELEN L. FELT of Darlington, Wis..

Children:

- i. CHARLES RAYMOND,<sup>3</sup> b. in Darlington, Wis., 8 May 1871.
- ii. ALICE, m. and lives in Oakland, Calif.
- iii. HORACE, now deceased.
- iv. PEARL, now deceased.
- v. EDNA, m. and lives in Oakland, Calif.

CHARLES RAYMOND<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Harvey*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Darlington, Wis., 8 May 1871; married at Los Angeles, Calif., 11 Oct. 1899, MAUDE L. HENDERSON. He is Chairman of the State Tax Commission, having been a member of this Commission since 1912.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM HARVEY,<sup>4</sup> b. 11 Nov. 1901; a graduate of Stanford University, and is a Civil Engineer; is living in Phoenix, Ariz.
- ii. LAWRENCE LESLIE, b. 21 Feb. 1903; a graduate of University of Arizona, and is practicing law in Phoenix.



## JOHN HOW OF PORTSMOUTH, N. H.

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> How of Portsmouth, N. H., was born prior to 1730. Who his parents were, we have no knowledge, nor can we find any record concerning him previous to that date. It would seem quite probable that he might be a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, through his son Isaac, but we have no records to prove the possibility. From the Church Records at Portsmouth, we find that he had several children, but we do not find the name of his wife.

Children baptized in Portsmouth:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>2</sup> bapt. 27 Aug. 1749.
- ii. ABIGAIL, bapt. 16 June 1751; m. 20 Nov. 1778, John Woods.
- 3. iii. JOHN, bapt. 14 Oct. 1753.
- iv. SARAH, bapt. 23 Oct. 1757.
- 4. v. THOMAS, bapt. 23 March 1760.

## THOMAS HOW OF BARRINGTON, N. H.

2. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> How of Barrington, N. H., was born about 1733; we have not any record of his place or date of birth, but we feel it is quite probable that he was a brother of John How of Portsmouth, above mentioned. We do not learn the name of his wife from any record that we have seen thus far. He was a signer of the N. H. Assn. Test in 1776. He was a member of Capt. John Drew's Co., having joined 12 May 1777, age given as 44. The following are probably the names of some of his children, gathered from different sources.

Children:

- 5. i. JOHN,<sup>2</sup> b. 28 Jan. 1766.
- ii. THOMAS, b. ———; m. 28 Aug. 1791, Hannah Paige of Pittsfield.
- iii. CHARITY, b. ———; m. 5 June 1791, William Young.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. ———; m. 18 Nov. 1790, Hannah Clarkk.

There were probably other children.

3. JOHN<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), was baptized in Portsmouth, N. H., 14 Oct. 1753; married 30 Jan. 1777, MARGARET ———. They lived in Portsmouth, where he died of consumption, in Sept. 1796.

Children:

- i. KATHERINE,<sup>3</sup> bapt. 14 Dec. 1777.
- ii. SARAH, bapt. 10 Jan. 1780.
- iii. JOHN, bapt. 13 Jan. 1782.
- iv. AN INFANT CHILD, d. in Aug. 1785.

4. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), baptized in Portsmouth, N. H., 23 March 1760; married ABBIE GARLAND; she died, and he married second, 21 Jan. 1788, PATIENCE GARLAND of Rochester, N. H. He moved from Portsmouth, to Barrington, N. H., where he was known as Thomas Howe Jr., and he was a blacksmith by trade. About 1796 they moved to Rochester, N. H.

Children:

- i. THOMAS,<sup>3</sup> b. 16 Oct. 1787.



6. ii. NATHANIEL, b. about 1791.
7. iii. ISAAC, b. (no date given).
- iv. HANNAH, b. (no date given); m. Nehemiah Kimball. They lived Farmington, N. H.  
Children:  
1. *Isaac H.*, d. unm.  
2. *Ephraim*, lived in Farmington, N. H.
5. JOHN<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barrington, N. H., 28 Jan. 1766; married 20 Oct. 1791, LYDIA SWAIN, daughter of Abraham Swain of Meredith, N. H., born 14 July 1773; she died 10 Sept. 1830. They lived in Barrington, where he died 13 Dec. 1848.  
Children:  
i. LYDIA,<sup>3</sup> b. 5 Feb. 1793; m. ——— Lucas. She d. 8 Jan. 1870.  
ii. HANNAH, b. 7 March 1794; m. ——— Pearl; d. 23 March 1825.  
iii. REUBEN, b. 4 Nov. 1796; d. 2 Jan. 1854.  
iv. POLLY, b. 11 Aug. 1799; d. 10 May 1843.
8. v. JOHN S., b. 7 March 1802.  
vi. BETSEY, b. 13 March 1805; d. 16 July 1806.  
vii. G. W. B., b. 10 June 1807; d. 24 Aug. 1844.
9. viii. BENJAMIN BALCH, b. 29 Jan. 1810.  
ix. DAVID DREW, b. 23 April 1812; d. 4 July 1894.  
x. ABIGAIL, b. 15 Oct. 1814; d. 15 Oct. 1815.
6. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barrington, N. H., about 1791; married REBECCA WENTWORTH, daughter of Isaac Wentworth, born 12 Nov. 1794.  
Children:  
i. MARY,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1822.  
ii. ABIGAIL, b. about 1824.
10. iii. THOMAS WENTWORTH, b. 2 Dec. 1830.
7. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born (no date given) married ———.  
Children:  
i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> m. Harriet Kimball (?); was mentioned in grandfather's will.  
ii. JONAS.  
iii. HANNAH.  
iv. SARAH, m. 4 Nov. 1847, William W. Hall.  
v. MARGARET.  
vi. LUCY, m. 16 Sept. 1830, Daniel Kenniston of Barrington, N. H.  
vii. FREEMAN, m. Adeline A. Roberts, dau. of Hanson and Eleanor C. (Kimball) Roberts of Farmington, N. H.  
viii. GEORGE, mentioned in grandfather's will.
8. JOHN S.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barrington, N. H., 7 March 1802; married MARY CHADWICK, born 27 Feb. 1804; she died in 1856. He died 1 Aug. 1879.  
Children:  
11. i. HENRY CHADWICK,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1822.  
ii. CHARLES E.



9. BENJAMIN BALCH<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barrington, N. H., 29 Jan. 1810; married in Charlestown, Mass., 29 April 1838, NANCY T. WARNER, daughter of Aaron and Lucinda (Turner) Warner, born in Harvard, Mass., 13 Aug. 1811. They lived in Charlestown and Roxbury, Mass. He died in Roxbury, 13 Oct. 1862, aged 52 years. She died 7 Nov. 1895.

Children:

- i. HARRIET A.,<sup>4</sup> b. in Charlestown, 10 Feb. 1840; d. 30 Oct. 1865.
  - ii. BENJAMIN S., b. 21 Oct. 1841; lived in Boise City, Idaho.
  - iii. REBECCA T., b. in Roxbury, 9 July 1847; m. William H. Stoddard, Brookline, Mass.
12. iv. ALFRED H., b. in Roxbury, 8 Feb. 1850.
- v. GEORGIANA, b. ———; m. Elbridge Morton; she d. 2 Nov. 1865, at New Bedford, Mass.

10. THOMAS WENTWORTH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barrington, 2 Dec. 1830; married (no name given).

Children:

- i. OSCAR EUGENE,<sup>5</sup> b. 25 Jan. 1853; d. in infancy.
13. ii. LEONARD NUTTER, b. 24 May 1855.
- iii. LUCY ELLA, b. 11 Feb. 1857; d. in infancy.
- iv. EMMA SUSAN, b. 5 Nov. 1860.

11. HENRY CHADWICK<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John S.*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1822; married (no name given).

Children:

- i. WALTER H.,<sup>5</sup> he was living in Lowell, Mass., 1922.

12. ALFRED H.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin B.*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 8 Feb. 1850; married 17 April 1872, ELLA A. BIGELOW, daughter of David and Mary (Smith) Bigelow, born 31 Dec. 1851. They lived in Roxbury and Concord, Mass. He was engaged in the shoe trade in Boston, for half a century. He died at his home in Concord, Mass., 24 Aug. 1921.

Children:

- i. IRVING BIGELOW,<sup>5</sup> b. in Roxbury, 14 May 1873; m. 25 Aug. 1913, Edna H. Hosmer; res. in Concord, Mass.; no children.
14. ii. ERNEST WARNER, b. in Roxbury, 2 Dec. 1874.
- iii. FLORENCE H., b. in Roxbury, 27 Sept. 1879; d. 20 Sept. 1928.

13. LEONARD NUTTER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Thomas W.*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 24 May 1855; married (no name given). He graduated from Harvard College, in the Class of 1886. He was living in Boston in 1897.

Children:

- i. LEONARD VERNON,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 April 1889; was living in Melrose, Mass., in 1928.
- ii. EUGENE STEVENS, b. 28 Nov. 1894; was living in Melrose, Mass., in 1928.

14. ERNEST WARNER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Alfred H.*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin B.*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 2 Dec. 1874; married 27 May 1918, ALICE M. PYKE.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH WARNER,<sup>6</sup> b. 3 March 1923.



## MOSES HOW.

MOSES<sup>1</sup> HOWE of Dover, N. H., was probably born about 1728; married 17 Sept. 1776, MRS. MARY DIX of Waltham, Mass., (probably a second wife). He died 2 Nov. 1776. His widow married 7 Jan. 1778, Jonas Smith of Waltham. His estate was settled in Middlesex Co., Mass. A Dr. Moses Howe (probably the same), settled in Dover, N. H., where he had several children baptized. He was probably a relative of John How of Portsmouth, N. H., and Thomas How of Barrington, and probably a descendant of Edward How of Lynn, Mass., through his son Isaac.

## Children:

- i. JOSIAH FARWELL,<sup>2</sup> bapt. 28 Oct. 1759.
- ii. SARAH, bapt. 13 Dec. 1761.
- iii. RELIEF, bapt. 23 Oct. 1763.
- iv. ELIJAH, bapt. 18 Aug. 1765.
- v. MOLLY, bapt. 29 May 1768.

The U. S. Census of 1790 shows that there were five Howe Families in Portsmouth, N. H., viz.: John How, 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16, and 2 females; George How, 3 males over 16, no males under 16, and 2 females; George How Jr., 2 males over 16, no males under 16, and 3 females; Richard How, 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, and 1 female; Richard How Jr., 1 male over 16, no males under 16, and 1 female.

Richard How Jr. married Aug. 20, 1788, Elizabeth Jackson of Portsmouth.

The above George How was probably a relative of Moses How of Dover, and Richard How may have been a brother of George. We find no further record of Richard Jr. in Portsmouth. It is probable that they moved from town.

2. GEORGE<sup>2</sup> HOWE JR., we suppose to be the son of George<sup>1</sup> How of Portsmouth, N. H. He married 23 April 1786, BETSEY BROTON of Portsmouth. They probably moved to some town in Maine.

## Children:

- i. BETSEY,<sup>3</sup> bapt. in Portsmouth, 23 March 1789.
- ii. PEGGY, bapt. in Portsmouth, 28 Sept. 1791.
3. iii. GEORGE, bapt. in 1794.
4. iv. BENJAMIN (probably a son), b. about 1803.
3. GEORGE<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>2</sup> *George*<sup>1</sup>), was born about 1793, baptized in Portsmouth, in 1794; married MARY ———. He settled in Belfast Academy Plantation prior to 1840, where they lived for several years, but later they moved to Monticello, Aroostook Co., Me., where they were living in 1870.

## Children:

5. i. CHARLES,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1830.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. about 1832.
- iii. SARAH, b. about 1834.
- iv. LOUISA, b. about 1836.
6. v. GEORGE H., b. about 1838.



- vi. HARRISON, b. about 1841.
- vii. NANCY JANE, b. about 1843.
- viii. LEVI T., b. about 1846.
- 7. ix. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. about 1848.

4. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> HOWE we suppose to be a son of George<sup>2</sup> How Jr. of Portsmouth, N. H. He was born in Maine about 1803; married MARY WELLS, who was born in Maine about 1806. He settled in Plantation No. 12, R. 5. In 1860 he was living in Ashland, Aroostook Co., where he was a farmer.

Children :

- 8. i. HIRAM,<sup>3</sup> b. about 1827; m. Caroline Holden.
- 9. ii. BENJAMIN A., b. about 1831; m. Emma Holden.
- iii. HENRY, b. about 1840; d. unm.
- 10. iv. FRANKLIN, b. about 1833; m. Effie Rafford.
- v. SERENA, b. about 1835; m. Worden Rafford.
- vi. LUCRETIA, b. about 1838; m. William Keegan.
- vii. MARY, b. about 1843; m. Ezekiel Rafford.
- 11. viii. IRA F., b. about 1846; m. Sophia S. Coffin.
- ix. CLARISSA, b. about 1848; m. Edwin Fox.
- x. LAURA, b. about 1851; m. Wesley Martin.

5. CHARLES<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*George,<sup>3</sup> George,<sup>2</sup> George<sup>1</sup>*), born in Maine about 1830; married CATHERINE ———. They lived in Monticello, Aroostook Co., where he was a farmer.

Children :

- i. EVANGELINE,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1854.
- ii. ADELAIDE, b. about 1855.
- iii. ALICE C., b. about 1859.
- iv. IRA C., b. about 1862.
- v. GEORGE, b. about 1864.
- vi. LILIAS E., b. about 1867.
- vii. EDITH, b. about 1870.
- viii. JOHN, b. about 1876.

6. GEORGE H.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*George,<sup>3</sup> George,<sup>2</sup> George<sup>1</sup>*), born in Maine about 1838; married MARTHA B. ———, born about 1844. They lived in Monticello, Me., a few years, then moved to Littleton, Aroostook Co., Me., where he was living in 1880, a farmer.

Children :

- i. LEROY A.,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1865.
- ii. HENRY H., b. about 1866.
- iii. RALPH E., b. about 1868.
- iv. BRUCE S., b. about 1875.
- v. LOLA M., b. about 1878.

7. WINFIELD SCOTT<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*George,<sup>3</sup> George,<sup>2</sup> George<sup>1</sup>*), born in Maine about 1848; married ADDIE L. ———. They lived in Littleton, Me., where he was a farmer.

Children :

- i. ESTELLE P.,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1875.

8. HIRAM D.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> George,<sup>2</sup> George<sup>1</sup>*), born in Maine about 1827; married CAROLINE L. HOLDEN, who was born



about 1840. He was a farmer, and lived in Ashland, Aroostook Co., Me. He died in Boston, Mass., about 1883.

Children:

- i. ISADORE,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1858.
- ii. EVELYN, b. about 1860; m. ——— Blanchard, and was living in Somerville, Mass., in 1925.
- iii. HUDSON M., b. about 1862; was living in Somerville, Mass., in 1925.
- iv. FRANK L., b. about 1866.
- v. GEORGE C., b. about 1871.

9. BENJAMIN A.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *George*,<sup>2</sup> *George*<sup>1</sup>), born in Maine about 1831; married EMMA HOLDEN, who was born in Maine about 1844. They lived in Ashland, Me., where he was a farmer. He died in Ashland, Me., in 1880.

Children:

- i. JULIA F.,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1862; d. unkm.
- ii. EMMA G., b. about 1864; m. W. A. Elmes, and was living in Arlington, Mass., in 1926.
- iii. BURTON W.

10. FRANKLIN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *George*,<sup>2</sup> *George*<sup>1</sup>), born in Aroostook Co., Me., about 1833; married EFFIE RAFFORD. They lived in Ashland, Me., in 1860, where he was a farmer. They probably moved from town prior to 1870.

Children:

- i. ANSEL,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1859.

11. IRA F.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *George*,<sup>2</sup> *George*<sup>1</sup>), born in Aroostook Co., Me., about 1846; married SOPHIA S. COFFIN, who was born in Me., about 1842. They lived in Ashland, Me., where he was engaged in farming. He died in Ashland, in 1918.

Children:

12. i. ARTEMAS W.,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1871.
- ii. MARY ELLEN, b. about 1873; m. Warren H. Peterson of Lewiston, Me.; was living in Allentown, Pa., in 1926.

Children:

1. *Ira L.*, lived in Allentown, Pa.
2. *Warren H.*
- iii. ANNIE M., b. about 1875; m. Maurice B. White of Ashland, Me., where they were living in 1926.

Children:

1. *Maurice B.*
- iv. DAVID R., b. about 1876; m. Nellie ———, and they live in Ashland, Me.; no children.
- v. NATHANIEL C., b. about 1879.

12. ARTEMAS W.<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ira F.*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *George*,<sup>2</sup> *George*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ashland, Me., about 1871; married LILLA L. STOVER of Brookville, Me. They now (1926) live in Ashland, Me.

Children:

- i. OLGA L.,<sup>6</sup> b. (no date given); m. T. R. Bartlett, and live in Kent, Ohio.
- ii. CLIFTON J.



NATHANIEL C.<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ira F.*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *George*<sup>2</sup> *George*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ashland, Me., about 1879; married, and lives on the old homestead in Ashland.

Children:

- i. THELMA N.,<sup>6</sup> m. Ralph Kelley.
- ii. HOUGHTON.
- iii. FRANK S.
- iv. BENJAMIN W.
- v. NATALIE M.

### JOSEPH HOW OF BOSTON, MASS.

Joseph How was in Boston as early as 1652, where he married on 16 July 1652, MRS. FRANCES WILLEY, a widow, and daughter of Thomas Marshall, from whose estate he received a legacy. She died previous to Oct. 2, 1673, as on that date, there was a contract of marriage between Joseph How of Boston, cooper, and Mrs. Elizabeth Binney or Bunn, widow of Edward Bunn of Hull; her maiden name was Mason (perhaps a daughter of Ralph Mason). He was admitted a freeman May 6, 1657. His name appears as one of the signers to a petition presented to the General Court 1675-6 in relation to the conduct of war with the Indians. He seems to have had the confidence of his neighbors, for he was frequently called on to act as an appraiser or overseer of wills. His wife died in Boston 9 Sept. 1693; he died there 6 June 1698. His will dated 1 March 1693-4 and proved 14 July 1698. In his will he is mentioned as Joseph How Senr. of Boston, cooper. The will mentions "his late deceased wife" and only the three following children, Joseph, Sarah and Elizabeth. In a codicil to the will, dated 5 May 1698, Sarah is called "Sarah Dewer" and Elizabeth is called "Elizabeth Wilkins." His son Joseph is censured for his bad conduct, and the property is mainly divided between the two daughters.

Children probably born in Boston:

- i. JOSEPH, b. 23 June 1653; no further record.
- ii. SARAH, b. 28 Feb. 1655-6; m. Sampson Dewer, Cooper of Boston. He was son of Thomas Drewer, and was baptized in the first Church, 6 day 3 mo. 1655.

Children:

1. *David*, b. 5 Dec. 1674.
2. *Sarah*, b. 27 Oct. 1676.
3. *Ann*, b. 25 Sept. 1678.
4. *Anna*, b. 7 Nov. 1679.
5. *Thomas*, b. 23 Nov. 1681; d. young.
6. *Thomas*, b. 13 April 1684; d. young.
7. *Sampson*, b. 13 March 1685.
8. *Mary*, b. 1 Feb. 1687.
9. *Joseph*, b. 3 April 1695.
10. *Hannah*, b. 21 April 1697.
11. *Thomas*, b. 2 June 1699.
- ii. THOMAS, b. 7 Feb. 1658-9.
- iii. MARY, b. 17 March 1661-2.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 15 April 1665.
- v. LYDIA, b. 16 March 1667.
- vi. RUTH, b. 4 March 1669-70.



By second wife:

vii. SAMUEL, b. 28 Dec. 1674.

viii. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. 27 April 1697, John Wilkins, a mariner. She was appointed administratrix of his estate, 22 May 1711.

Children:

1. *Susannah*, b. 26 Feb. 1698.

2. *John*, b. 20 Oct. 1699.

3. *Joseph*, b. 11 Oct. 1701.

4. *Elizabeth*, b. 16 Jan. 1703.

### JOSEPH HOW OF VIRGINIA.

JOSEPH<sup>1</sup> How, who settled in what is now Pulaski Co., Va., was of English birth and parentage. He is said to have made two trips to this country before settling, first coming about the year 1737, returning soon after. His second visit, made shortly after his return to England, resulted in his settlement in this country. Tradition has it that he ran away from home to join his brother who was an officer in the British Army, but finding that his brother was dead, he drifted southward and finally settled in Virginia. On his second trip over, he met with his future wife, Ellen Dunbar, a Scotch lady, whom he married shortly after his arrival in Boston, near which place he resided for a while. During the French and Indian war, or near its termination, he moved into Virginia, and was engaged for awhile in the construction of a line of forts then being built from Fort Du Quesne southward for the protection of the Virginia frontier.

There was preserved for a long time in the family a curious metal tag or ornament taken from the nose of a hostile Indian killed by him, from one of these forts. These ornaments were furnished by the French to the Indians, and worn by them to distinguish them as friendly to the French cause.

Mr. How finally settled on Back Creek, in what was then Augusta, afterwards Montgomery, and is now Pulaski County, Virginia; as nearly as can be ascertained in 1758 or 1760. He first purchased a place owned by John Daye, who afterwards became his son-in-law, but soon moved to land adjoining and built his residence "Sunnyside" where he spent the remainder of his days. At the time of his settlement at "Sunnyside" there were but few white people living in that part of the country, and as late as 1755 only three or four families are reported as living south of New River, until the settlements on the Holstien were reached.

The old homestead is now in the possession of Mrs. Agnes Howe De Jarnette, great granddaughter of its first owner, and wife of Captain Eugene De Jarnette. The old house still retains its main features of construction, but some additions have been made by its present occupants. The door and window sills are of poplar, and so carefully joined together and fastened with wooden pins, and so well preserved, that great difficulty was experienced in making recent alterations for the purpose of putting in windows of modern construction. The woodwork is held together by wooden pins and wrought iron nails in use at the time the house was built, and then sold in that part of the country by number. The place which Joseph How first pur-



chased of John Daye, is now in possession of, and owned by J. Hoge Tyler, a great grandson, late Lieut. Governor of the State.

Nothing is now known of the general appearance of Joseph How, save that he was a man of robust physique, and well suited for a pioneer life on the frontiers. The family traditions are sufficiently definite to warrant the statement that his English home was one of wealth and refinement, after the type of that of the English gentlemen of that priod, and that he left home at an early period, and under circumstances which would be apt to prevent frequent communication with his relatives at home, while the prominence of his relatives on the British side in the Revolution would tend still further to this result. He lived to be quite an old man, and was buried with his wife, in the cemetery on the old homestead.

Nothing is known of the parentage of his wife, Ellen Dunbar, except that she was of Scotch descent. She is said to have been slightly below medium size, with light hair and blue eyes, and to have walked with a limp, which necessitated the use of a cane. Curious traditions linger about the old homestead in connection with its first lady, and it is said that at times in the upper rooms of the old house may still be heard the hum of her spinning wheel, and the strokes of her cane upon the floor as if to admonish her future generations to do nothing to bring discredit upon the name.

#### Children:

- i. ELLEN,<sup>2</sup> b. (no date given); m. Col. George Pearis, and d. about one year afterward, leaving no children. He m. 2nd Rebecca Clay, and his son by this marriage, George N. Pearis, m. Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel Howe.
- ii. A DAUGHTER, b. (no date given); m. Robert Pearis, and moved to Kentucky about 1800, and is said to have had children.
- iii. REBECCA, b. (no date given); m. John Daye of Back Creek, in what is now Pulaski Co., Va. He lived near his father-in-law, but moved West about 1800. She was a widow in 1846, living in Morgan Co., Ky.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. in May 1751; m. James Hoge, son of James and Agnes Hoge of Frederick Co., Va., b. 12 Jan. 1742. They lived on the old Hoge homestead, adjoining that of his father-in-law, where he d. 5 April 1812; she d. 11 July 1835.

#### Children:

1. *John*, b. 24 June 1772; m. Rachel Montgomery; he m. 2nd a Miss Rutledge and m. 3d a Miss Rippy.
2. *Joseph*, b. (no date given); m. a Miss Foster, and moved to Sequatchee Valley, Tenn.
3. *Agnes*, m. David Semones.
4. *James (Gen.)*, b. 23 July 1783; m. in 1809, his cousin, Eleanor Howe; d. 29 July 1861.
5. *Sarah*, b. (no date given); m. James Stafford.
6. *Elizabeth*, b. (no date given); m. William Foster.
7. *Mary*, b. (no date given); m. Douglas Baker.
8. *Daniel*, b. 21 March 1785; m. Ann Stafford; m. 2nd Delila Hyatt; d. 28 March 1857.
9. *William*, b. (no date given); m. Margaret Anderson.
10. *Martha*, b. (no date given); m. John Brawley.
11. *Ellen*, b. (no date given); m. John Alford.
- v. JOHN WILLIAM, b. (no date given); m. and moved West and settled on the Big Sandy River, in what is now Kentucky,



about 1800 or soon after. He is said to have had a son Joseph and perhaps a son James; there are several families by the name of Howe living in Greenup Co., Ky., who may be some of his descendants.

2. vi. DANIEL, b. 20 Sept. 1758.

There may have been other children.

2. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 20 Sept. 1758; married 31 Aug. 1790, NANCY HAVEN, who was born 9 July 1771, and died 4 March 1830. At the age of seventeen, he enlisted in the army against the Indians, and was probably with Col. Christian on his expedition to join Gen. Andrew Lewis in his campaign in 1774, and arriving upon the battlefield of Point Pleasant, the day after the battle, of which he gave a description. He afterwards enlisted as a Revolutionary soldier, and served at intervals throughout the war, attaining to the rank of captain. He belonged to Capt. Henry Patton's Company of Col. William Preston's Regiment, but served under various other commanders, and was engaged principally on the frontier of Virginia and North Carolina. After the Revolution he became a Major in the militia. He succeeded to the "Sunnyside" homestead of his father, where he died 2 Jan. 1838. His tombstone in cemetery on the old homestead, bears this inscription, "In youth a soldier of the Revolution, in old age a soldier of the cross." There are not many descendants of Daniel Howe, who bear the family name, but all who do, live in Southwest Virginia. There are, however, a large number of them who bear other names than Howe, who live in Virginia, Kentucky, Missouri and on the Pacific Coast.

In religion the Howes of Virginia, and their descendants, with few exceptions, were Presbyterians, and in politics were Democrats. The greater number of those of military age, saw active service on the Confederate side, during the Civil war. Several of Daniel Howe's descendants were killed at the battle of Cloyd's Farm, fought in the neighborhood of the old homestead; a grandson died a prisoner of war, another was wounded and taken prisoner at Gettysburg, and another remained in the service until Lee's surrender.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>3</sup> b. 15 July 1791; m. 28 Nov. 1807, George W. Pearis; he d. 28 March 1835. She d. 23 April 1862.

Children:

1. *George Wayne*, b. 29 Dec. 1808.
  2. *Nancy H.*, b. 13 Jan. 1813.
  3. *Rebecca Clay*, b. 25 Jan. 1815.
  4. *Daniel H.*, b. 17 Sept. 1816; m. Louisa A. Johnston, and was living in Princeton, Mercer Co., Va., in 1897.
  5. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. in Dec. 1823.
  6. *Ardelia Eleanor*, b. 3 Nov. 1825.
  7. *Virginia Lucretia*, b. 20 April 1832.
- ii. ELEANOR, b. 1 Dec. 1792; m. in 1809, Gen. James Hoge, son of James and Elizabeth (Howe) Hoge, b. 23 July 1783. He was a distinguished officer in the war of 1812, and was



five times a presidential elector on the Democratic ticket. They lived on the Hoge homestead on Back Creek, Va., where she died 13 June 1856. He died 29 July 1861.

Children:

1. *Daniel Howe*, b. in 1810; m. Ann Hawes De Jarnette; d. in Sept. 1867.
2. *Eliza*, b. 16 Dec. 1815; m. Hon. George Tyler; d. 11 Aug. 1846.

Child:

1. *James Hoge*, b. 11 Aug. 1846; m. Sue M. Mammet, b. 16 July 1845. He was Governor of Virginia, inaugurated Governor 1 Jan. 1898. They lived in East Radford, Va.
3. *James Fulton*, b. 10 April 1818; m. Eliza J. Johnson.
4. *Joseph Haven*, b. 21 Jan. 1820; m. Susan Sayres; m. 2nd Lizzie Hoge.
5. *William Edward*, b. 26 May 1822; m. Jane Meek, d. 5 Feb. 1885.

- iii. *JULIA*, b. 3 June 1795; m. Zachariah W. Cecil of Pulaski Co., Va., b. 1 Aug. 1798, d. 1 June 1870, son of Samuel and Mary (Ingram) Cecil. She d. 6 May 1865.

Children:

1. *Russell H.*, b. 27 Oct. 1815; m. Lucy Phillips, d. 27 April 1890.
2. *Zachariah W.*, b. 9 Feb. 1818; m. Mary Ann Henderson, d. 5 June 1878.
3. *Nancy H.*, b. 7 April 1820; m. William Tinkle; d. 14 May 1894.
4. *Giles S.*, b. 27 Aug. 1822; m. Blanche Aiken; he m. 2nd Eliza Brabson; d. 22 Jan. 1883.
5. *Daniel Rufus*, b. 12 Dec. 1824; m. Ardelia Eleanor Pearis (his cousin); m. 2nd S. M. Anderson.

- iv. *RUTH*, b. 27 Jan. 1797; m. Thomas Kirk, son of John and Elizabeth (O'Briant) Kirk of Giles Co., Va., b. 18 March 1791. They lived in Giles Co. until 1844, when they moved to Livingston Co., Mo. In 1849 he, with two of his sons, went to California, where he died 27 April 1875. She d. in Mo., 16 July 1875.

Children born in Giles Co., Va.:

1. *Joseph Augustus*, b. 28 Jan. 1817; m. 22 June 1851, Symantha J. Frost; d. in Shasta Co., Calif., 26 Dec. 1894.
2. *John Hoge*, b. 26 Feb. 1819; d. 27 Dec. 1897, in Oregon.
3. *Daniel Howe*, b. 11 Feb. 1821; m. R. Eleanor Miller; d. of cholera in Neb., on the way to Calif., 16 June 1850.
4. *Thomas Downard*, b. 27 Feb. 1823; m. 29 Aug. 1853, Mary J. Kirk (his cousin); lived in 1899 near Yuba City, Calif.
5. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. 31 July 1826; m. 18 Sept. 1851, Archibald Peery, and lived near Edinberg, Mo.; she d. 7 Oct. 1896.
6. *James Harvey*, b. 21 May 1829; m. 29 May 1856, Margarette Wood; lived in 1897 near Lock Springs, Mo.
7. *Nancy Haven*, b. 7 July 1832; m. 3 Nov. 1850, Edwin Rucker; she m. 2nd Charles Cooper; she m. 3d 21 April 1868, Leroy T. Ewen; living in 1897 near Lock Springs, Mo.



8. *Ruth Jane*, b. 10 Oct. 1834; m. 26 Sept. 1855. George Catlett Peery, son of Archibald and Nancy (Peery) Peery, b. in Tazewell Co., Va., 27 May 1828.
3. v. JOSEPH HOWARD, b. 28 Sept. 1798.
4. vi. JOHN DUNBAR, b. 4 Jan. 1801.
- vii. LUCRETIA H., b. 26 Aug. 1803; m. William H. Thomas; d. 1889.
- Children:
1. *Giles D.*, m. ——— Meek.
  2. *William H.*, m. Elizabeth White.
  3. *Mary*, m. A. W. Luster.
  4. *Ann*.
  5. *Julia*, m. ——— Conway.
- viii. DANIEL N., b. 29 Oct. 1805; d. in infancy.
- ix. NANCY PEARIS, b. 28 Aug. 1807; m. Harvey Deskins, and lived in South West Virginia; no children.
5. x. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 15 March 1810.
- xi. LUEMMA P., b. 18 Aug. 1813; m. Dr. Thomas Taylor Jackson, and lived in Blacksburg, Montgomery Co., Va.
- Children:
1. *Mollie*.
  2. *Sue*, b. (no date given); m. ——— Leftwich.
  3. *Luemma*.
3. JOSEPH HOWARD<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Joseph*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 28 Sept. 1798; married 11 March 1824, MARGARET ELEANOR HUGHES FEELY, born 22 July 1804, died 15 April 1869. He died 7 Dec. 1884.
- Children:
- i. ELEANOR ANN,<sup>4</sup> b. 28 Dec. 1824; m. 6 Oct. 1840, Reuben Sayres, son of James and Polly Sayres. They lived in Pocahontas, Tazewell Co., Va., where she d. 29 June 1864. He d. in 1896.
  - Children:
    1. *Mary Margaret*, b. (no date given); m. James M. Comer.
    2. *Angeletta France*, b. (no date given); m. A. C. Dunn.
    3. *Joseph Howe*, b. 8 Aug. 1845; m. Sally Dunlap; d. 16 Dec. 1895.
    4. *Eliza Jane*, b. (no date given); m. James G. Dedrick.
  - ii. JAMES RUSSELL, b. 10 Jan. 1826; d. 26 Feb. 1827.
  - iii. LUCRETIA JANE, b. 3 Nov. 1827; m. 2 Feb. 1848, William J. Jordan, son of Michael and Elizabeth Jordan, b. 22 Jan. 1825. They lived in Newburn, Pulaski Co., Va.; she d. 25 Sept. 1869.
  - Children:
    1. *Thomas Walden*, b. 2 Dec. 1848; m. Kate H. Longley.
    2. *Joe Mike*, b. 14 Dec. 1850; m. Sue C. Allison; d. 7 June 1893.
    3. *Leona Howe*, b. 9 Nov. 1852; m. Shelden Longley.
    4. *Nannie Deskins*, b. 2 Feb. 1855; m. George W. Morehead; d. 21 Dec. 1875.
    5. *John Willie*, b. 28 July 1857; m. Carrie G. Sharpe; d. 30 June 1885.
    6. *James Russell*, b. 28 Jan 1860; m. Maggie Walker.
    7. *Robert Lee*, b. 12 Aug. 1862.
    8. *Frank Masten*, b. 9 April 1865.



9. *Ollie Erskine*, b. 7 April 1867; m. Janie A. Alexander.  
 iv. ELIZA LUEMMA, b. 8 June 1830; m. 27 March 1860, Joseph H. Wassum. They lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.

Children:

1. *Joseph Shipley*, b. 24 Dec. 1860; m. 30 April 1896, Daisy May Jeffries, and lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.
  2. *Maggie Houston*, b. 1 Feb. 1862; m. E. S. Philhower. They lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.
  3. *William Henry*, b. 16 April 1865; m. Mary E. Winslow, and lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.
  4. *Lillie Howe*, b. 24 March 1869.
  5. *James Walker*, b. 1 July 1871.
- v. MARGARET BROWN, b. 3 April 1833; m. 28 Sept. 1854, William G. Ferris. They lived in Baltimore and other places, but later they moved to Newbern, Pulaski Co., Va.; no children.
- vi. ANGELETTA CLOTILDA FRANCE, b. 17 Feb. 1836; d. 5 April 1839.
- vii. MARY MARANDA, b. 3 June 1838; d. 13 Jan. 1839.
- viii. SUSAN CATHERINE ERSKINE, b. 22 Feb. 1841.
- ix. OLIVIA RUSSELL, b. 21 Nov. 1844; m. 7 June 1868, Joseph H. Scales, son of Absalom Scales of North Carolina; he d. and she m. 2nd 1 Jan. 1879, David Pierce Watson, son of Dr. Edwin and Malinda (Pierce) Watson, b. 25 May 1850. They lived in Newbern, Va.
- Children:
1. *Joseph Hughes*, b. 11 July 1870.
  2. *Alva*, b. 10 Jan. 1880.
  3. *David*, b. 12 March 1882; d. 26 June 1882.
  4. *Margaret*, b. 3 Oct. 1883.

4. JOHN DUNBAR<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Joseph*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 4 Jan. 1801; married 17 Aug. 1830, SARAH BOYD LOGAN SHEPHERD, daughter of Samuel and Ann Margaret (Boyd) Shepherd, born 20 Aug. 1815. They lived at the "Sunnyside" homestead, where she died 22 March 1859. He died 9 Jan. 1885.

Children:

- i. DANIEL W.,<sup>4</sup> b. 21 June 1831; d. 6 Jan. 1833.
- ii. MARGARET ANN, b. 6 May 1833; m. 17 Sept. 1850, George H. S. Shannon, son of John and Jane (Hudson) Shannon, b. 13 Feb. 1825. They lived at Sharon Springs, Bland Co., Va. She d. 25 June 1855, near Decorah, Iowa.  
 Children born in Newbern, Va.:
  1. *Agnes*, b. 15 June 1851; d. 14 July 1852.
  2. *John Howe*, b. 6 Dec. 1853; d. in Texas.
- iii. SUSAN BOYD, b. 20 Aug. 1835; m. 6 April 1854, John Montgomery Thomas, son of Col. William and Rachel (Hoge) Thomas, b. 4 July 1824. They were living in Blacksburg, Va., in 1897.  
 Children:
  1. *William Shepherd*, b. 18 Oct. 1867; m. Lilly Ball, and lived in Texas.
  2. *Ellen May*, b. 7 April 1869; m. Joseph K. Robinson, and was living in Pilot, Montgomery Co., Va., in 1897.
  3. *Minnie Montgomery*, b. 10 Feb. 1871.
  4. *John Dunbar*, b. 20 Feb. 1873.



- iv. ELIZA JANE, b. 13 Oct. 1837; m. 3 June 1857, Charles J. Matthews, son of Andrew Gatewood and Mary Jane (Lee) Matthews, b. 18 Jan. 1835. They were living at Bain, Giles Co., Va., in 1897.  
Children:  
1. *Sarah Gatewood*, b. 15 May 1858; d. 20 Aug. 1878.  
2. *William Lee*, b. 24 March 1860; m. 12 July 1893, Lilly B. Goodloe.  
3. *Mary Susan*, b. 28 March 1863.  
4. *Margaret Ellen*, b. 24 Feb. 1867; m. 10 April 1890, William Gibboney Jr.  
5. *Eliza Dunbar*, b. 14 March 1869.  
6. *Charles Howe*, b. 9 Aug. 1872; d. 15 Aug. 1874.  
7. *Andrew Gatewood*, b. 30 June 1876; d. 18 May 1895.
- v. ELLEN MARY, b. 16 March 1840; m. 29 Oct. 1862, Joseph Gordon Kent, son of David Fenton and Elizabeth (Cloyd) Kent of Pulaski Co., Va., b. 22 March 1841. They lived at "Oakshade" near Dublin, Pulaski Co., Va., where he d. 15 July 1886.  
Children:  
1. *Ellen Gordon*, b. 26 Aug. 1867; m. Frank Bell. They lived at "Rockwood" near Dublin, Va.  
2. *John Howe*, b. 2 Dec. 1869.  
3. *Elizabeth Cloyd*, b. 13 Nov. 1873.
6. vi. JOHN THOMAS, b. 21 April 1842.  
vii. SAMUEL SHEPHERD, b. 16 Aug. 1844; d. 14 Aug. 1864.
7. viii. HAVEN BOYD, b. 2 June 1847.  
ix. WILLIAM HARVEY, b. 10 Aug. 1849; d. 10 Nov. 1867.  
x. MINNESOTA, b. 23 May 1852; m. 28 May 1873, Dr. Henry S. Crockett, son of John Stuart and Margaret B. (Taylor) Crockett. They lived in Wythe Co., Va., several years, but later moved to Wilmore, Jessamine Co., Ky.  
Children born in Wythe Co.:  
1. *Howe Taylor*, b. 6 March 1874.  
2. *Henry Lewis*, b. 17 March 1876; d. 19 Dec. 1887.  
3. *Elden Kent*, b. 10 Oct. 1877.  
4. *Stuart Roper*, b. 2 Sept. 1879.  
5. *Argyle Campbell*, b. 16 Nov. 1881.  
6. *Carl Converse*, b. 7 Oct. 1885.  
7. *Minnie Louise*, b. 27 May 1889.
- xi. AGNES SHANNON, b. 5 Jan. 1859; m. 19 Jan. 1880, Capt. Eugene De Jarnette, son of John Hampton and Caroline R. (De Jarnette) De Jarnette of Caroline Co., Va. They lived at "Sunnyside," the old Howe homestead, near Belle Hampton, Va.  
Children born at the old homestead:  
1. *John H.*, b. 23 Jan. 1881.  
2. *Agnes S.*, b. 22 Dec. 1882; d. 15 Jan. 1885.  
3. *Sarah S.*, b. 25 Sept. 1884.  
4. *Caroline R.*, b. 9 Oct. 1886.  
5. *Margaret H.*, b. 25 Sept. 1892.
5. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Joseph*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 15 March 1810; married 14 June 1836, MARY MARGARET FISHER, daughter of John and Mary (McMullen) Fisher of Maryland. They lived near Rural Retreat, Wythe Co., Va. She died 17 July 1883, and he married second, 31 Dec. 1891,



MRS. VIRGINIA A. HEFF, widow of Martin Heff. He died 24 June 1896.

Children:

- i. NANCY DESKINS,<sup>4</sup> b. 9 May 1837; d. 16 May 1837.
- ii. ISABELLA McDOWELL, b. 10 Oct. 1838; m. 18 May 1858, Dr. Charles Taylor Pepper, son of John and Mary (Robertson) Pepper, b. 2 Dec. 1830. They lived in Rural Retreat, Wythe Co., Va., in 1897.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. 11 April 1859.
2. *Charles Robertson*, b. 14 Nov. 1862; m. Lena Matthes.
3. *Mary Margaret*, b. 10 Dec. 1865; d. 30 Oct. 1868.
4. *Lewis Ervin*, b. 14 Feb. 1872.
5. *Ruth McDowell*, b. 20 Aug. 1874.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 21 June 1840; m. 5 April 1864, William Wardlow Minor, son of William Wardlow and Mary Waters (Terrell) Minor, b. 2 Feb. 1840, in Albemarle Co., Va. He was living near Charlottesville, Va., at "Windie Knowe."

Children:

1. *Mary Waters*, b. 23 June 1865; d. in Aug. 1866.
2. *William Howe*, b. 23 Feb. 1867; m. Maude Pollard, and lived at "Windie Knowe" in 1897.
3. *Elizabeth Isabelle*, b. 29 Nov. 1869; m. Warren S. Lee, and lived at "Windie Knowe" in 1897.
4. *Richmond Terrell*, b. 18 May 1870; lived in Richmond, Va.
5. *Malvina Terrell*, b. 20 April 1874; m. ——— Cheape, and was living in Pendleton, Oregon, in 1897.
6. *Margaret Bryan*, b. 4 March 1876; d. in Aug. 1881.
7. *Mary Fisher*, b. 14 Dec. 1879.
- iv. DANIEL KIRK, b. 25 June 1845; d. 28 June 1845.
8. v. WILLIAM GRAYSON, b. 21 July 1847.
- vi. AUGUSTA VIRGINIA, b. 27 June 1850; m. 3 May 1876, Dr. Robert D. Hufferd, son of William and Jane (Davidson) Hufferd. They were living in Tazewell, Tazewell Co., Va., in 1897.

Children:

1. *Rush Howe*, b. 6 July 1877; d. in Aug. 1878.
2. *Nettie Davidson*, b. 2 March 1879.
3. *William Wallace*, b. 11 Nov. 1881.
4. *Montrose Patton*, b. in Jan. 1883; d. in Sept. 1883.
5. *Robert Patton*, b. 15 May 1886.
6. *Janie Belle*, b. 10 Oct. 1887.
7. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 14 Nov. 1889.
- vii. ELEANOR HOGE, b. 27 Sept. 1853.
- viii. SARAH MARGARET, b. 20 April 1858; m. George T. Hammer, son of John T. Hammer. They lived near Bristol, Tenn., in 1897.

Children:

1. *William Howe*.
2. *Charles Taylor*.
3. *William Thomas*.
4. *Mary Margaret*.
5. *Alice Shepherd*, d. 28 July 1888.
6. *Florence Temple*.
7. *Samuel Haven*.



8. *Preston Avery.*  
 9. *George Wilbur.*
- ix. ALICE SHEPHERD, b. 21 Feb. 1864; m. 6 Aug. 1884, James A. Baumgardner, son of Lawrence Crone and Mary Jane (Buchanan) Baumgardner, b. 19 Feb. 1863. They were living at Salem, Roanoke Co., Va., in 1897.  
 Children:  
 1. *Isabella James*, b. 23 Dec. 1890.  
 2. *Nellie Katrina*, b. 9 June 1893.
6. JOHN THOMAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John D.*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Joseph*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 21 April 1842; married 13 June 1866, SALLIE DE JARNETTE, daughter of R. E. and Cordelia (Burke) De Jarnette, born 10 Feb. 1848. They were living in Montgomery Co., Kans., in 1897.  
 Children:  
 i. ROBERT DE JARNETTE,<sup>5</sup> b. in Carroll Co., Va., 18 March 1867.  
 ii. SHEPHERD SAMUEL, b. in Pulaski Co., Va., 26 June 1868.  
 iii. ELLIE DUNBAR, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 6 May 1870; d. 8 Dec. 1870.  
 iv. BESSIE, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 16 Dec. 1871; d. 17 Nov. 1874.  
 v. JOHN THOMAS, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 26 Feb. 1874.  
 vi. GEORGE SHANNON, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 8 May 1876.  
 vii. VIRGINIA PRESTON, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 29 March 1878.  
 viii. ELLIOTT HAMPTON, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 21 May 1880.  
 ix. MINNIE STEWART, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 22 June 1883.  
 x. DANIEL KENT, b. in Montgomery Co., Kans., 4 June 1885.  
 xi. DANIEL FAUNTLEROY, b. in Montgomery Co., Kans., 7 Feb. 1888.  
 xii. SALLY CORDELIA, b. in Montgomery Co., Kans., 27 March 1890.
7. HAVEN BOYD<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John D.*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Joseph*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 2 June 1847; married 16 April 1873, KATIE M. CLOYD, daughter of David M. and E. M. (McSavock) Cloyd of Pulaski Co., born 7 July 1852. They were living near Newbern, Va., in 1897.  
 Children:  
 i. EMMA,<sup>5</sup> b. 19 Jan. 1874.  
 ii. DAVID CLOYD, b. 27 Jan. 1876.  
 iii. LUCY GORDON, b. 24 Feb. 1879.  
 iv. THOMAS MCSAVOCK, b. 16 Feb. 1884.  
 v. DANIEL SHEPHERD, b. 16 Feb. 1884.  
 vi. MARY CLOYD, b. 31 Oct. 1890.
8. WILLIAM GRAYSON<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*William H.*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Joseph*<sup>1</sup>), married ALICE VIRGINIA BROWN, daughter of Granville H. and Jane E. (Snaveley) Brown, born 3 Feb. 1851. They lived near Rural Retreat, Wythe Co., Va., in 1897.  
 Children:  
 i. DAISY MARIAN,<sup>5</sup> b. 12 Feb. 1876.  
 ii. WILLIE ALICE, b. 3 March 1879.



From a letter written by Mr. John W. Howe of Provo City, Utah, we have the following family record, as given by him. From the data as given we think that it would be quite reasonable to say that he was probably a descendant of Joseph Howe of Pulaski County, Va., whose family appears in the Appendix. Mr. Howe gives the name of his grandfather as being John Howe, who was born in U. S., no date of birth being given. He married NANCY WILLIS, who was born in Rappahannock Co., Va., no date given. He was married in Virginia, where they lived, and where they both died. Their children were born in Virginia:

- i. JOHN W., b. in Hancock Co., 4 Dec. 1829; m. Julia Strickley, and d. 17 June 1903.
- ii. MARY MILLIE, b. (no date given).
- iii. JAMES JACKSON, b. 11 March 1834.
- iv. GEORGE W., b. (no date given).
- v. MARGARETTE, b. (no date given).
- vi. NANCY, b. (no date given).
- vii. THOMAS, b. (no date given).
- viii. OBED M., b. (no date given).
- ix. HULDA, b. (no date given).

JAMES JACKSON HOWE (John) born in Virginia, 11 March 1834; married in Virginia, MARTHA PRICE HILL, daughter of William and Mary Hill, born in Wythe Co., Va., 20 July 1829. died in Surry Co., N. C., 15 July 1867. They lived in Franklin Co., Va., and Surry Co., N. C. He died in Heber City, Utah, 10 Dec. 1910.

Children:

- i. JOHN WILLIAM, b. in Franklin Co., Va., 27 Oct. 1860.
- ii. MARY, b. in Surry Co., N. C., 30 May 1863; d. in Surry Co., 10 Aug. 1863.
- iii. SUSAN ADA, b. in Surry Co., N. C., 7 Sept. 1866; d. in Surry Co., 27 Jan. 1882.

JOHN WILLIAM HOWE (*James J., John*), born in Franklin Co., Va., 27 Oct. 1860; married in Logan, Utah, 8 Jan. 1884, MARTHA L. SPERRY, daughter of William O. and Eliza (Cloward) Sperry, born in Provo City, Utah, 9 Jan. 1863. They now (1928) live in Provo City, Utah.

Children born in Provo City:

- i. JOHN WILLIAM, b. 28 Sept. 1885; m. 22 Jan. 1910, Myrtle Stewart.
- ii. ORVILLE HILL, b. 7 Nov. 1887; d. 5 Jan. 1891.
- iii. LEONARD JACKSON, b. 30 May 1892; m. 10 March 1914, Theodora Taylor.
- iv. ADAH MELISSA, b. 7 Feb. 1896; m. 6 June 1917, Danworth Walker.
- v. VELMA, b. 22 Jan. 1898.
- vi. FORDIS S., b. 28 May 1901; d. 30 May 1901.

#### GEN. ROBERT HOWE.

MAJ. GEN. ROBERT HOWE was born in Brunswick Co., N. C., in 1732; he spent the greater portion of his life in North Carolina. He was commissioned a captain by Gov. Tryon in 1766 at Fort Johnson,



and a member of the Colonial Assembly in 1772-3. He was a delegate to the Colonial Congress at Newbern in 1774. He was dismissed from the royal service, by the royal Governor, 8 Aug. 1775. On the 21st of August he was appointed Colonel of the 2nd Regiment, North Carolina, and later he assisted in driving out Gov. Dunmore of Virginia for which he was given a vote of thanks by the Virginia Convention, and was appointed Brig. Gen. by Congress, 1 March 1776. He was made a Maj. General in Oct. 1777. He was superseded by Gen. Benjamin Lincoln, and he then joined Gen. Washington, and was in command at West Point in 1780, where he quelled a mutiny in 1781, and received the thanks of Gen. Washington. In 1783 he quelled another mutiny in Philadelphia. In 1785 he was appointed Indian Commissioner, but died Nov. 12, 1785, in Brunswick Co., N. C.

### WILLIAM HOWE.

William<sup>1</sup> Howe was born in Mass., 24 Dec. 1773; married ANNA LITTLE, daughter of Moses and Hannah (Cole) Little, born in Killingly, Ct., 16 Dec. 1774. He lived in Scipio and Gorham, N. Y., and in Benton, Ill. He was for many years a deacon of the Baptist Church. He died 12 April 1854.

#### Children:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>2</sup> b. 29 April 1799; m. Isaac Harris of Leicester, N. Y., who d. 14 May 1859. She d. 4 Jan. 1852.
- ii. ISRAEL, b. 24 Jan. 1801.
- iii. MINERVA, b. 17 Jan. 1803; d. 6 May 1843, unm.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 2 Feb. 1805.
- v. ROCHSA, b. 4 April 1807; m. 10 April 1828, John V. Sanders.
- vi. ALLEN, b. 11 Nov. 1808.
- vii. ALMOND B., b. 1 Feb. 1811.
- viii. ALVIN, b. 27 March 1813; d. 10 July 1816.
- ix. EMELINE, b. 5 July 1816; m. 10 May 1837, Daniel Wykoff of Canandaigua, N. Y.

ISRAEL<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Scipio or Gorham, N. Y., 24 Jan. 1801; married NANCY PICKETT, who died in Dec. 1839; he married second, HANNAH FRINK CHILD, daughter of Dr. Increase W. and Desire (Frink) Child, born in Milton, N. Y., 17 Dec. 1816. They moved to Sanford, N. Y.

#### Children born in Gorham:

- i. MARY A.,<sup>3</sup> b. in 1831; m. F. L. Reed.

#### By second wife:

- ii. PHILO P., b. 13 Feb. 1843; m. 25 Dec. 1872, Della E. Baker.
- iii. EMMA P., b. 21 Oct. 1844; m. in Aug. 1862, John E. Freleigh, and lived in Floyd Co., Iowa.
- iv. ALVIN RUSH, b. 30 April 1847; m. 11 May 1870, Patience A. Seward.
- v. ANNE D., b. 7 Aug. 1851; a teacher in ladies school at Dobbs Ferry, N. Y.

WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> ROWE (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Scipio or Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y., 2 Feb. 1805; married 11 Feb. 1829, POLLY STANDISH



(a descendant of Myles Standish), born 22 Jan. 1805. They lived in Waukegan, Ill.

Children:

- i. SARAH ANN,<sup>3</sup> b. 5 March 1830; m. 12 Dec. 1849, George De-Groff.
- ii. OSCAR, b. 27 Oct. 1831.
- iii. ORRIN, b. 26 Jan. 1833.
- iv. BLISS S., b. 6 Sept. 1834.
- v. LUCY, b. 16 March 1840.
- vi. VINAL B., b. 13 Dec. 1844.

ALLEN<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Scipio or Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y., 11 Nov. 1808; married 8 Sept. 1837, THANKFUL S. WHEELER, born 31 Dec. 1813, died 15 April 1877. He married second, 20 March 1878, HARRIET BELL. In 1850 he was living in Almond, Alleghany Co., N. Y. Later they lived in Lawrence, Lawrence Co., Ill.

Children:

- i. BYRON A.,<sup>3</sup> b. 21 June 1840; m. Elizabeth Burton; d. 20 July 1874. They had one child.
- ii. SYLVESTER W., b. 3 July 1842; m. Louisa Stafford. They lived at Lesterville, Yankton Co., S. D. They had six children.
- iii. MYRON, b. 15 May 1844; d. 28 Oct. 1865.
- iv. ADELPHIA D., b. 26 June 1845; m. W. R. Bell; d. 15 June 1881. They had three children.
- v. CELESTIA E., b. 28 April 1848; d. 26 March 1873.
- vi. AURELIA V., b. 13 Nov. 1850; m. 22 Sept. 1880, George Bently.
- vii. CAROLINE S., b. 25 Nov. 1853; m. 16 Oct. 1879, Heman Blodgett.

ALMOND B.<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born 1 Feb. 1811; married 22 Dec. 1836, RACHEL STODDARD, daughter of Joseph Stoddard; she died 15 Aug. 1843. He married 26 Jan. 1845, MRS. SARAH K. MILLER, widow of John D. Miller. They lived in Waukegan, Ill.

Children:

- i. CHARLES E.,<sup>3</sup> b. 22 Dec. 1838.
- ii. JANE M., b. 10 Nov. 1840; m. 26 May 1861, Henry Bartlett, who d. in Nov. 1876. She m. 2nd 10 Oct. 1880, Henry Briggs.

CHARLES E.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Almond B.*<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born 22 Dec. 1838; married 3 Sept. 1859, CORNELIA HART, who died 19 March 1877. He married second, 14 March 1878, SARAH L. WILLIS.

Children:

- i. CLARA B.,<sup>4</sup> b. 28 Nov. 1860.
- ii. ETTA M., b. 11 Feb. 1867.
- iii. EMMA L., b. 14 Sept. 1870.
- iv. ELMER A., b. 11 Oct. 1873.
- v. SPENCER B., b. 28 Sept. 1875.

WILLIAM HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 23 Nov. 1848, aged 67 yrs.

WILLIAM HOWE is supposed to have come from the North of Ireland, about the time of the Revolution, and to have settled in



Cithaca Valley, (?) near Philadelphia, Pa. Later they seem to have lived in Oil Creek, Venango Co., Pa.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM.
2. ii. ANDREW, b. in Oil Creek, Pa.
- iii. JAMES.
- iv. JOHN.
- v. SAMUEL.

2. ANDREW HOWE (*William*), born in Venango Co., Pa., married and had:

Children:

3. i. ANDREW J., b. in 1834, in Mercer Co., Pa.
- ii. ROBERT.
- iii. JAMES.
- iv. WILLIAM HENRY.

3. ANDREW J. HOWE (*Andrew, William*), born in Mercer Co., Pa., about 1834; married ———, and lived in Meadville, Pa.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK CLEMSON, b. in Meadville, Pa., 21 Nov. 1867; Graduate of Alleghany College, 1889; Ph. D. Johns Hopkins, 1892; studied law and admitted to the Bar; res. in Cleveland, Ohio.; a lawyer and author.

AARON HOWE (probably a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, Mass.), married 27 May 1778, MARTHA ROGERS. They probably lived in Waterbury, Conn.

Children:

- i. MARY, b. 16 April 1774.
- ii. CALVIN, b. 20 Feb. 1776.

AARON HOWE of New Boston, N. H., married MARY KNIGHT. He may have been the Aaron Howe that served in the Revolutionary war, from Conway, N. H. In 1790 he was living in New Boston, apparently living alone.

Children:

2. i. DAVID HALE,<sup>2</sup> b. in New Boston, N. H., 8 Dec. 1787.

DAVID HALE<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Boston, 8 Dec. 1787; married 17 Feb. 1822, MARY KNIGHT, who was born 23 Jan. 1802. About 1845 they moved to Manchester, N. H., where he died 11 Jan. 1855, aged 67 years. She married second, William Twombly of Dover, N. H.

Children:

- i. CLARISSA,<sup>3</sup> b. 3 Nov. 1822; m. Joseph Chase of Earlville, N. Y.
- ii. HARRIET, b. 31 July 1824; m. Jonathan Sleeper of Gilmanton. She d. 16 April 1877, aged 53 years.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 28 March 1827; m. 13 Aug. 1848, Alfred Vickery Perry, b. 2 Sept. 1826, d. from the effects of army service, 19 April 1868. She m. 2nd Daniel Jacobs.
- iv. MARIA, b. 16 July 1830; m. Smith Veazie of Gilford, N. H. She m. 2nd Chase P. Goss of Gilford.



- v. ROSINA, b. 9 Oct. 1832; m. Henry Knights of East Pittston, Me.
  - vi. MARY, b. 13 Oct. 1834; m. John Campbell of Manchester, N. H.
  - vii. HANNAH, b. 7 Jan. 1838; d. 9 April 1842.
  - 3. viii. HORACE PHILBRICK, b. 3 June 1840.
  - ix. DAVID, b. 12 Sept. 1842; d. 11 Sept. 1861.
  - x. JOHN, b. 17 Dec. 1844; killed at battle of Fair Oaks, Va., 1 June 1862 (his first engagement).
3. HORACE PHILBRICK<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*David H.*,<sup>2</sup> *Aaron*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Boston, N. H., 3 June 1840; married 2 Jan. 1864, ELLEN P. ROBERTS, daughter of George W. Roberts of Franklin, N. H. He served in the army during the Civil war, enlisting from Worcester, Mass.
- Children:
- i. LAURA ESTER,<sup>4</sup> b. 31 Oct. 1864.
  - ii. IDA MAY, b. 29 Sept. 1866.
  - iii. GEORGE LEWIS, b. 30 Aug. 1868.
  - iv. EDWARD MORRIS, b. 10 March 1871.

ABIGAIL HOWE (ancestry unknown), married 5 June 1757, Seth Burgess, son of Benjamin and Mercy Burgess of Dartmouth, Mass., who was born 22 May 1736. They moved to Cornwallis, N. S., where he died 18 — 1795. She died in 1801.

Children:

- i. MARY.
- ii. THANKFUL, b. ———; m. 17 July 1780, John Newcomb, b. Lebanon, Conn., 16 Feb. 1756.
- iii. BENJAMIN, b. 19 Jan. 1762.
- iv. EARL, b. 1764; d. aged 4 yrs.

ABIGAIL HOWE, born about 1763; married Simeon Bassett.

Child:

- i. HARRIET, b. (no date); m. 13 Oct. 1818, Aaron Morse, b. 19 Nov. 1793.

ABIGAIL HOWE, born about 1767; married Simeon Dodge, born in Sutton, Mass., 1 April 1772. They lived in Brookfield, N. Y. She died in Lairdsville, N. Y., 12 April 1859.

Child:

- i. SIMEON, m. ——— Howe, and lived in Fredonia, N. Y.

ABIGAIL HOWE, married in Boston, 24 Aug. 1797, David Watkins of Marlborough, Mass.

ABIGAIL HOWE, married 20 Dec. 1798, Jonas Bateman of Harvard, Mass.

ABBIE HOWE, married Samuel Clark, son of Samuel and Ruth (Hazelton) Clark, born in Windham, N. H., 10 Dec. 1833.

ABIGAIL HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 15 Oct. 1836.

ABBIE L. HOWE, died in Holden Mass., 8 Oct. 1894, aged 40.

ABNER HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 8 Oct. 1819, MARY FARMER.



ABNER HOWE, had a daughter Betsey, who married in Virginia in 1827, Darius Delano.

ADAM HOWE, married MADELINE ———. Lived in Boston.

ADDIE HOWE, married Albert E. Slack. (Spofford Gen. p. 111.)  
Child:

- i. NICHOLAS, d. in Boston, Mass., 9 May 1860, aged 3 yrs.

ADDIE HOWE, married Leander Locke, son of Joseph and Nancy (Kent) Locke of Boston. (Kent Gen. p. 84.)

ADELINE HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 4 Oct. 1847, aged 34 yrs.

ADELINE HOWE, married 6 June 1863, John Wesley Granger. They lived in Lansing, Mich. They had three children.

ADELINE E. HOWE, born at Truxton, N. Y., 18 March 1825; married in Bertrand, Mich., 26 Aug. 1843, Horatio Gates Samson. (Giles Gen. p. 463.)

ALBERT GALLATIN HOWE, of N. Y., born 2 Oct. 1815; married 7 Sept. 1839, ELIZABETH CRANE, born 9 April 1819, who died 8 May 1840. He married second, MRS. ANN ELIZABETH (LITTELL) ARCHER. He died 1 Sept. 1876.

ALBERT BURTON HOWE, son of Chauncy and Lucy (Meekham) Howe, born in Lawrence, N. Y., 4 Nov. 1863; married 5 April 1885, SARAH ELIZABETH HOLMES, born in Cambridge, Mass., 26 Jan. 1865.

Children:

- i. REGINALD BURTON, b. 25 Oct. 1888.
- ii. RALPH GEORGE, b. 31 Dec. 1894.
- iii. JESSIE LOUISE, b. 5 Oct. 1897.

ALICE HOWE, married Willet Snyder.

ALVIN HOWE, married in Dorchester, Mass., 7 April 1822, ELIZABETH GOODNOUGH. She died 11 April 1826, aged 26. (He may have been son of Fortunatus Howe of Marlborough, Mass.) See John How Family of Marlborough).

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH, b. (no date); m. 10 Dec. 1840, Lemuel Richards, son of Lemuel and Mary (Osgood) Richards, b. 5 Nov. 1821.
- ii. GEORGE L., b. about 1824; m. 6 Jan. 1850, Elvira M. Eldredge, son of Cyrus and Mary Ann Eldredge, b. about 1831.

ANN HOWE, married 30 July 1767, Benjamin Clark. (See Boston Records.)

ANN HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 24 March 1857, aged 78. (See Boston Records.)

ANNA HOWE, married 13 March 1777, Levi Leland, both of Grafton, Mass.

ANNA HOWE, married 29 March 1807, Simeon Duncan Jr., in Worcester, Mass.



ANTHONY HOWE, of Roxbury, Mass., married MARGARET ———.

Children:

- i. OTTA, d. in Roxbury, Mass., 20 Oct. 1859, aged 2 yrs. 3 mos.

CALEB HOWE of Dorchester, Mass., a worsted comber, married (int. 8 March 1745) ABIGAIL STONE, daughter of John Stone, and granddaughter of Daniel Stone. He and wife Abigail, acknowledged at Dorchester, 20 Oct. 1752, a deed of land in Lexington, inherited from her father and grandfather. He died in Dorchester, 5 Oct. 1777.

Children:

- i. HANNAH, b. 22 July 1746; supposed to have m. Joshua Severs.
- ii. JAMES, d. 6 July 1758.
- iii. PATIENCE, b. 31 March 1762.

CAROLINE HOWE, married 2 Jan. 1814, Dr. Benjamin James. (Records of Christ Church, Boston).

CAROLINE HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 10 Aug. 1844, age 11 mos.

CATY HOWE, married at Batavia, N. Y., in 1799, George Jones; she died in Batavia, in 1810.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN F. HOWE, b. 25 July 1800; d. young.
- ii. BENJAMIN F. HOWE, b. 15 July 1802.
- iii. ANNA, b. 21 May 1804.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 20 Dec. 1805.
- v. ZADA, b. 9 June 1808.
- vi. CATHERINE, b. 12 June 1810.

CHARLES HOWE, of Windsor, Vt., married in Boston, Mass., 14 Dec. 1847, ELIZABETH C. EWERS.

CHARLES HOWE, married in Boston, 26 Nov. 1848, MARY M. FISH.

CHARLES W. HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 12 Feb. 1856, aged 4.

CHARLES W. HOWE, born in Andover, Mass., married ADALAIDE M. ———, born in Boston.

Children:

- i. JENNIE M., b. 3 April 1866; d. 25 Jan. 1867, aged 9 m. 22 d.

CLARA A. HOWE, born 17 Dec. 1853; died in Brookline, Mass., 2 May 1889.

CLARK T. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 14 Oct. 1820.

COMFORT HOWE, married ——— Miller. (Mrs. Sarah White Lee, Boston).

Child:

- i. ABRAHAM.

DANIEL HOWE, married ROXY SMITH.

Child:

- i. ABIGAIL C., b. in Hartland, N. Y., 1844; m. 7 March 1875, Joel Lavella, b. in Holland Landing, Ont., 22 May 1835. He d. in Big Rapids, Mich., 24 May 1883.



DANIEL BOONE HOWE, born in Ky., 19 April 1811; married and moved from Ky., in 1850, to Texas. Several of his brothers went to Indiana, and settled on the Wabash. (C.J. Howe, Mountain Springs, Texas.) 1897.

Child:

- i. C. J., b. in Greenup Co., Texas, 30 Nov. 1839.

DAVID HOWE, of Boston, had a child, Nancy W., born about 1809, died in Boston, Mass., 20 Sept. 1820, aged 11.

DAVID HOWE, married in Roxbury, Mass., 10 Jan. 1819, ELIZABETH TUCKER; probably the same who had a daughter, born 2 Feb. 1830; died 27 Feb. 1830.

DAVID HOWE, of Roxbury, married SARAH J. ———.

Child:

- i. Lucy H., b. in Roxbury, Mass., 6 July 1867; d. 13 July 1867.

DIANA HOWE, married Calvin King, son of John King. They lived on Long Island, N. Y.

Children:

- i. NANCY, b. 3 Nov. 1802; m. at Islip, L. I., 26 Nov. 1820, Matthew Betts, b. in England, 10 July 1796, and was lost at sea, in Jan. 1853. She d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 12 June 1869.

DAVID HOWE, of Roxbury, Mass., married 26 May 1839, CATHERINE HOLLINGER, a native of Germany.

Children born in Roxbury:

- i. GEORGE W., b. 3 Sept. 1845.
- ii. LYDIA C., b. 14 Oct. 1850; d. 6 Feb. 1851.
- iii. ELIZA A., b. 26 June 1853.
- iv. CAROLINE E., b. 1 Sept. 1856; d. 30 March 1860.
- v. CHARLES, b. 14 Sept. 1860.
- vi. WILLIAM H., b. 12 Oct. 1862.

DREW HOWE, married HANNAH T. ———.

Child:

- i. FRANKLIN B., b. in 1837, in Barrington, N. H.; m. Annie M. Poland (he aged 26 and she aged 19). She was b. in Boston, daughter of Zebulon and Mary E. Poland. He m. 2nd Caroline E. ———.

Children:

1. Ada S., b. in Roxbury, 13 Aug. 1865.
2. Jennie L., b. in Boston, in 1870; d. 26 July 1870, aged 5 mos. 2 d.

EBENEZER HOWE, born near Boston, Mass., 13 July 1765; served in the Revolutionary war. He married 9 Nov. 1793, SARAH SEARS in Ulster Co., N. Y. In 1801 they moved to Ohio. He died in Oxford, Butler Co., 10 July 1830. His widow died 25 Oct. 1865.

Children:

- i. CALVIN BANNISTER.
- ii. CHARLOTTE FAY.
- iii. GIDEON SEARS.
- iv. ALETHIA SEARS.



- v. LYDIA ROSS.
- vi. SARAH MALETTE.
- vii. SAMUEL DAVIES.
- viii. MARTHA BANNISTER.
- ix. MARIANNE BANNISTER.
- x. JAMES HARVEY.
- xi. J. M. C.

EDWARD HOWE, and wife Hannah, had a son William H., who died in Boston, 8 Sept. 1865, aged 10 mos., 17 days. (Boston Records).

ELEANOR HOWE, a widow, died in Union, Conn., 6 Nov. 1806. (Town records.)

ELIAS HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 10 June 1827, MERCY W. SIAS.

ELIJAH HOWE, married 9 July 1849, SARAH AMEE ROGERS. (Woodstock, Ct., records.)

ELIZABETH K. HOWE, of Cambridge, Mass., died in Boston, 4 Sept. 1829, aged 27. (Boston Records.)

ELLEN HOWE, married in Rutland, Mass., 14 Sept. 1864, Edwin C. Forbush.

ELMIRA HOWE, married Ebenezer Gray, son of William and Mary (Thompson) Gray. She died in 1895 in Dover, N. H.

EMELINE L. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 6 May 1830. (Boston Records.)

EDWARD HOWE, of Windsor, Conn. The Hartford, Conn., Records show that on 2 Oct. 1809, Edward Howe petitioned the Court for leave to sell lands of the following named minor children.

Children:

- i. CYRUS.
- ii. CHARLES.
- iii. NAOMI.
- vi. EDWARD.

ELIZABETH HOWE and Silas Winas were married 3 July 1784. (Church Records, Bangall, Dutchess Co., N. Y.)

ELIZABETH HOWE, married 31 Jan. 1781, Wyman Ainsworth, who was born in Woodstock, Conn. They lived in Dudley, Mass., and Bethel, Vt., where she died 24 April 1832, aged 71 yrs.

Children:

- i. ARTEMAS, b. 2 Aug. 1782.
- ii. WYMAN, b. ———; d. 31 Oct. 1785, aged 2 yrs.
- iii. LABAN, b. 20 Sept. 1786.
- iv. BETSEY, b. 26 Aug. 1789.
- v. EULALIA, b. 9 Feb. 1794.
- vi. SARAH, b. 16 April 1800.

ELIZABETH HOWE, married Manville Orville Butler, who was born 19 July 1812. He was a descendant of Dea. John Butler of Pelham, N. H.



## Children:

- i. ORVILLE W.
- ii. GEORGE H.
- iii. ARTHUR C.
- iv. CHARLES H.

ELIZABETH B. HOWE, of Dover, N. H., born probably about 1790; married as his first wife, John Peabody, born in Bradford, Mass., 24 May 1795.

EZEKIEL HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 10 April 1803, LOUISA BELLOWS.

FRANCIS E. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 27 Nov. 1837, aged 18 yrs.

FRANCIS M. HOWE, married in Roxbury, Mass., 14 Dec. 1857, MARY A. CLARK.

FREEMAN R. HOWE, of Roxbury, Mass., married in Brookline, Mass., 3 June 1842, CAROLINE STAFFORD of Plymouth, N. H., daughter of Isaac and Eunice (Ward) Stafford.

## Children born in Roxbury:

- i. FREMAETTA, b. in 1848; d. in Roxbury, 6 Sept. 1849, aged 16 mos. (A Freeman F. Howe d. in Brookline, 28 Aug. 1847, aged 29.)

GEORGE HOWE, born in Boston, Mass., married JUDITH ———, born in Gloucester.

## Children born in Roxbury, Mass.

- i. FLORENCE E., b. 5 April 1850.

GEORGE HOWE, born in N. H., married CAROLINE CLAPP of Roxbury, Mass.

## Children born in Roxbury:

- i. GEORGE, b. 8 July 1866.

GEORGE HOWE, born in Boston, Mass., married MARION L. ———, born in Boston.

## Children born in Roxbury, Mass.:

- i. ELLA L., b. 16 Jan. 1867.

GEORGE A. HOWE, married CAROLINE A. ———.

## Children born in Dedham, Mass.:

- i. MARY L., b. in 1868; d. in West Roxbury, Mass., 10 Jan. 1869, aged 9 mos. 12 d.

GEORGE H. HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married MARIA ———.

## Children:

- i. ANNIE M., b. 1 March 1856; d. in Boston, 3 Sept. 1857.

GEORGE HARRY HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 5 Feb. 1863, aged 6 mos.

GEORGE W. HOWE, of Boston, Mass.

## Children:

- i. GEORGE W., d. in Boston, 10 Aug. 1827, aged 4 yrs.



GEORGE WILLIAM HOWE, born in Ohio, 19 Dec. 1828; married PHEBE LEONARD; she died in 1881. He was living in Battle Creek, Mich., in 1898. He lived in 1870, in Coldwater, Mich. He had a half brother Jacob, who lived at Elkhart, Ind., a half brother Peter; also a sister Lydia, who married Prof. Honsel, a sister May Celina, who married Fletcher W. Swan, and lived in Muscatine, Iowa, in 1898.

Children:

- i. JOHN L., b. about 1853.
- ii. LYDIA M., b. about 1857.
- iii. MARY C., b. about 1860.

GEORGE<sup>1</sup> HOWE is said to have been born in England, and settled in Stonington, Conn. He married 16 July 1761, MARY HILLIARD of that town. He died 8 June 1808.

Children:

- i. NANCY,<sup>2</sup> b. in 1762; m. Nathaniel Fellows; d. in June 1807.
2. ii. THOMAS HILLIARD, b. 8 Nov. 1763.
- iii. GEORGE, b. in 1765; d. in Valparaiso, 1804, unm.
- iv. AMBROSE, b. ———; d. aged 5 yrs.

2. THOMAS HILLIARD<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*George*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stonington, Conn., 8 Nov. 1763; married SARAH LUTHER of Warren, R. I. She died 30 Sept. 1813. He died 29 Dec. 1832.

Children:

- i. NANCY,<sup>3</sup> b. 6 Feb. 1792; m. William Lord of Stonington, Conn., 4 Feb. 1821; d. 5 Jan. 1866.
- ii. SARAH LUTHER, b. 11 April 1796; m. 29 Aug. 1824, Capt. Allen P. Holdrege, who d. in June 1829; she m. 2nd in 1836, Dr. Antoine Michael Martial of Nantes, France; she d. in Bristol, R. I., 5 Sept. 1867.
- iii. ELIZA LUTHER, b. 10 Aug. 1801; m. 31 Jan. 1825, Elnathan Wing. She m. 2nd 6 July 1829, James M. Parsons; they lived in Elmira, N. Y., in 1871.

Children:

1. *Sally Howe*, b. 15 April 1827.
2. *Georgiana Lord*, b. 14 March 1830.
- iv. MARY HILLIARD, b. 21 Aug. 1804; was living in Stonington, Conn., in 1871.
- v. CATHERINE LOUISA, b. 5 May 1807; m. 6 Jan. 1829, William M. Lord, d. 10 March 1849.

Children:

1. *Mary Isabella*, b. 14 Oct. 1829.
2. *Catherine Ellen*, b. 2 April 1831.
3. *William Allen*, b. 5 May 1833.
4. *George Howe*, b. in Dec. 1834.
5. *George Howe*, b. 22 Nov. 1836.
6. *Sarah H.*, b. 17 Nov. 1841.
7. *Thomas Howe*, b. 27 Oct. 1843.
8. *An infant son*, b. and d. 6 Jan. 1846.
3. vi. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 8 June 1810.

3. GEORGE WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Thomas H.*,<sup>2</sup> *George*<sup>1</sup>), born 8 June 1810; married 17 Aug. 1837, CATHERINE A. MORTON; died 1 Oct. 1867.



## Children :

- i. MARY MORTON,<sup>4</sup> b. in N. Y., 2 Aug. 1838; m. 23 June 1868, Henry C. Kerr, and lived in Philadelphia, Pa.
  - ii. ANN AMELIA, b. in Lyme, Conn., 4 Oct. 1841; d. 11 March 1842.
  4. iii. GEORGE W., b. 15 Aug. 1842.
  - iv. THOMAS HILLIARD, b. in Lyme, Conn., 7 March 1846 (twin).
  5. v. ROBERT MORTON, b. in Lyme, Conn., 7 March 1846 (twin).
  - vi. WASHINGTON MARTIAL, b. in Williamsburg, L. I., 6 Feb. 1849; d. 19 Oct. 1863.
  - vii. FRANKLIN, b. 10 Aug. 1851; d. 20 Nov. 1853.
  - viii. FRANKLIN, b. in Bergen, N. J., 7 March 1855; was living in Greenville, N. J., in 1871.
  - ix. KATE, b. in Greenville, N. J., 15 July 1859; d. 23 Sept. 1864.
4. GEORGE W.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas H.*,<sup>2</sup> *George*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lyme, Conn., 15 Aug. 1842; married in Sept. 1869, GEORGIA DEMOTTE. They were living in Greenville, N. J., in 1871.

## Children :

- i. GEORGE WILLIAM,<sup>5</sup> b. in Greenville, N. J., in Sept. 1871.
5. ROBERT MORTON<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas H.*,<sup>2</sup> *George*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lyme, Conn., 7 March 1846; married in June 1870, KATE ELKINS. They were living in Greenville, Green Co., N. J., in 1871.

## Children :

- i. KATE,<sup>5</sup> b. in Savannah, Ga., in April 1872.

GEORGE HOWE, of Boston, Mass.

## Child :

- i. SARAH, d. in Boston, 21 Aug. 1826, aged 29 yrs.

GIDEON HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 12 May 1839, aged 41 yrs.

HANNAH HOWE, married 9 Oct. 1772, JEDEDIAH CORBIN, both of Dudley, Mass.

HANNAH HOWE, of Northboro, Mass., married 24 June 1767, Nathaniel Felch of Holden, Mass.

HANNAH G. ROWE, of Princeton, Mass., married 30 April 1872, Ebenezer Wellington. (Rutland Records.)

HARRIET H. HOWE, of Worcester, Mass., married 24 April 1839, William H. Blackmer. (Worcester Records.)

HARRY HOWE, born about 1810; married 9 Oct. 1845, MARY BIGELOW, daughter of Elisha and Maria (Reed) Bigelow, born in Fabius, N. ., 8 June 1819. They lived in Yorkshire, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., where he died 5 Oct. 1887, aged 77 yrs. She was living in 1889.

## Children :

- i. ELLA M., b. 15 Nov. 1851; m. 15 Nov. 1870, Dwight H. Hyde, and lived in Onida, S. D.
- ii. ORMOND, b. 24 Dec. 1853; d. 6 Jan. 1854.
- iii. SARAH, b. 3 Aug. 1855; d. 21 Sept. 1862.



- iv. HATTIE A., b. 6 July 1857; m. 15 Sept. 1875, Wallace J. Blakely, and lived in Arcade, Wyoming Co., N. Y.
- v. ISABELLA, b. 8 March 1860; she lived in Yorkshire, N. Y.
- vi. TRYPHENA, b. 1 Nov. 1862; d. 30 April 1863.

HENRY HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 25 April 1831, ANN JANE DIXON.

HENRY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 3 Sept. 1835.

HIRAM HOWE, of Boston, married (no name given); died 3 Feb. 1835, aged 40 yrs.

Child:

- i. ELMIRA, b. ———; d. in Boston, 22 Nov. 1848.

HIRAM F. HOWE had a son Hiram S., born ———; died in Boston, 12 Nov. 1848, aged 2 yrs., 2 mos.

ICHABOD HOWE was probably a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, Mass. He was born 16 April 1788; married 16 Nov. 1816, EUNICE STREET, daughter of Samuel and Anna (Munson) Street of Holyoke, Mass., born 28 Aug. 1790; she died 25 July 1825. He died 6 Dec. 1872.

Children:

- i. GRACE H., b. 20 May 1819; m. 12 April 1843, Almon Nelson. She d. in Chicopee, Mass., 28 Nov. 1847.

Child:

- 1. *Charles A.*, b. 17 Dec. 1845.
- ii. JOSHUA MUNSON, b. 18 June 1821; m. ——— ———; she d. at Dallas, Ill., in 1860, aged 38. He d. 16 Sept. 1859.

Children:

- 1. *Thomas A.*, b. 16 Nov. 1854.
- 2. *Sophronia Grace*, b. 26 Sept. 1856.
- 3. *Delia Ann*, b. 9 March 1858.
- 4. *Joshua Munson*, b. 13 Jan. 1860; d. 22 Sept. 1860.
- iii. ANNA STREET, b. 6 Sept. 1823; m. 4 March 1852, Dickson Flemming, b. 24 April 1822; d. 8 Jan. 1873.

Children:

- 1. *Frederick*, b. 27 May 1859; d. 9 Aug. 1881.
- 1. *Allie*, b. 2 Dec. 1861.

ISAAC HOWE, son of Isaac Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 16 Feb. 1816, aged 6 yrs.

JACOB HOWE of Penn. His father is said to have come from England, and that he had seven sons, of whom Jacob was the youngest. His father died when Jacob was young. His brothers moved to the State of New York. He was probably born about 1775, and was twice married (names not given). He had ten children, seven by his first wife, and three by the second wife, but we have the names of only two.

Children:

- i. GEORGE, b. 15 May 1795.
- ii. ABRAHAM.



GEORGE HOWE (*Jacob*), born in Mifflin Co., Pa., 7 May 1795; married in 1820, FRANCES MANNER, born in Huntington Co., Pa., 28 Feb. 1799. He died in Lawrence Co., Pa., 25 Feb. 1868.

Children:

- i. JOHN, b. in Huntington Co., Pa., 22 July 1821; d. 30 May 1856.
- ii. JACOB, b. in Huntington Co., Pa., 30 Nov. 1822.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. in Beaver Co., Pa., 20 Oct. 1825; m. in May 1847, Ellen Shaner, d. in Feb. 1863.
- iv. KATHERINE, b. in Butler Co., Pa., 28 Sept. 1828; m. in 1849, James Burnside, b. 11 May 1818. They lived in Lawrence Co.
- v. MARY A., b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 9 Aug. 1831.
- vi. MARGARET, b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 26 July 1834; m. 8 Sept. 1860, Jacob Durstine, b. in Butler Co., Pa., 19 Nov. 1831. She d. 6 July 1867. He d. 4 Feb. 1863.
- vii. ELIZA, b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 13 May 1837; m. in 1844, Peter Fox. They lived in Lawrence Co., Pa.
- ix. SARAH J., b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 13 Aug. 1840; d. 27 Oct. 1941.

JACOB HOWE (*George, Jacob*), born in Huntington Co., Pa., 30 Nov. 1822; married 7 Jan. 1847, HANNAH DURSTINE, born 19 Feb. 1829. They lived in Nevada, Story Co., Iowa.

Children:

- i. MARY A., b. 20 Nov. 1847.
- ii. GEORGE W., b. 25 July 1849.
- iii. NANCY I., b. 31 March 1851.
- iv. JAMES M., b. 20 Nov. 1852.
- v. WILLIAM J., b. 18 July 1854.
- vi. JESSE D., b. 19 March 1857.
- vii. DAVID H., b. 1 May 1859.
- viii. HANNAH E., b. 18 April 1861.
- ix. MADISON M., b. 22 May 1863.
- x. FRANCIS A., b. 5 Oct. 1866.
- xi. ELIZA O., b. 11 April 1868.
- xii. SUSANNAH, b. 21 Oct. 1869.

JACOB HOWE, married 9 May 1785, MRS. ABIGAIL PHEASER. (See Roxbury Records.)

JACOB HOWE, of Roxbury, Mass., married 23 Oct. 1808, LUCRETIA WITHERBEE.

Children born in Roxbury:

- i. FRANCIS BROWN, b. 23 July 1809.
- ii. JACOB, b. 6 July 1811.
- iii. JAMES LAWRENCE, b. 1 Nov. 1813.

JACOB HOWE, of Dorchester, Mass., had one child, born in Boston, 22 Nov. 1820; died 23 Nov. 1820.

JAMES HOWE married ROSANNA FULLER. (Trinity Church Records.)

Children baptized in Boston:

- i. JAMES, bapt. 20 Nov. 1795.
- ii. JOHN, bapt. 20 Nov. 1795.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Nov. 1803 (probably son of James).



JAMES HOWE and wife LOIS lived in Boston, Mass., a few years.

Children :

- i. HANNAH, b. 11 Dec. 1799.
- ii. JAMES, b. 5 June 1804; bapt. 19 May 1805.

JAMES HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married 11 Jan. 1801, MARY WOODROW, in Boston.

JAMES B. HOWE married MARY WHITE.

JAMES HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married 16 Oct. 1842, MARY ANN WELLES.

Children :

- i. JAMES W., b. in 1844; d. in Boston, 19 Aug. 1845, age 1 y. 3 m.

JAMES HOWE and wife MARY lived in Brookline, Mass.

Children born in Brookline :

- i. FANNY REYNOLDS, b. 10 Nov. 1884.
- ii. CATHERINE, b. 12 Sept. 1888.

JAMES H. HOWE died in Boston, Mass., 17 Aug. 1845, aged 42 yrs.

JANE M. HOWE, of Worcester, Mass., married 4 Nov. 1838, George W. Gates.

JENNIE MARIA HOWE died in Holden, Mass., 18 Oct. 1864, aged 4 yrs.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston, Mass.

Children :

- i. MARTHA, d. in Boston in Jan. 1811, aged 44 yrs.

DR. JOHN HOWE, of East Granby, Conn., married LYDIA ———, who was born about 1747; he died there 5 Jan. 1787, aged 36 yrs. She died there 26 Feb. 1806, aged 59 yrs.

Children :

- i. LYDIA, b. ———; d. 21 Jan. 1784, 8 mos.

JOHN HOWE, of Dorchester, Mass., married 12 July 1781, RELIEF NASH of Dorchester. She died there 19 Feb. 1824, aged 61 yrs. He died 22 Aug. 1811.

Children :

- i. JOSEPH, b. 25 July 1782.
1. ii. SIMEON, b. 27 Oct. 1785.
- iii. JOHANNA, b. 27 March 1790.
- iv. TIMOTHY, b. in 1793; d. in July 1793.
- v. ELIZA, b. 27 Aug. 1794.

1. SIMEON HOWE (*John*), born in Dorchester, Mass., 27 Oct. 1785; married REBECCA ———. He died 23 Jan. 1839. She died 2 March 1830.

Children :

2. i. LEWIS MILLER, b. 15 Nov. 1815.

2. LEWIS MILLER HOWE (*Simeon, John*), born in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Nov. 1815; married 3 Dec. 1835, ELIZA S. HENDLEY, born



in Dorchester, 2 Aug. or June 29, 1812, daughter of William and Elizabeth S. (Bird) Henley.

Children born in Dorchester :

- i. ELIZABETH, b. 13 July 1837; m. 21 May 1856, George Hallet, b. in Yarmouth, age 29, son of Edward and Sally L. Hallet.
- ii. SARAH, b. 1 July 1841.

JOHN HOWE JR. His wife MARY died in Boston, Mass., in July 1800.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston. His daughter Rebecca died in Boston, 6 Jan. 1820, aged 31 yrs.

CAPT. JOHN HOWE, of Boston, married ABIGAIL JENNISON; died in Boston, in Aug. 1805, aged 29 yrs.

JOHN HOWE of Boston, born 19 Oct. 1777; married 10 May 1807, NANCY DOUGLAS, born 30 Jan. 1782. Perhaps he was the John Howe who died there in 1832.

Children :

- i. JOHN RICHARD, b. 28 Dec. 1807; d. 11 April 1837, aged 29.
- ii. JAMES AUGUSTUS, b. 16 Oct. 1809; d. 19 April 1830, aged 20.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 13 Jan. 1813.
- iv. ANN, b. 28 Dec. 1815.
- v. GEORGE, b. 15 Feb. 1818.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston. His daughter Ann died in Boston, 30 Jan. 1818, aged 8 yrs.

JOHN HOWE and wife ELIZABETH had two children baptized in Christ Church, Boston.

Children :

- i. ALBERT STUART, bapt. 17 Oct. 1823.
- ii. MARIA ANN, bapt. 17 Oct. 1823.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married MARY TIRRELL.

Child :

- i. MARTHA, d. in Boston, 3 May 1858, aged 34 yrs. 7 mos.

JOHN HOWE, married (Int. 26 Sept. 1825) SARAH NEWCOMB. (See Boston Records and Newcomb Gen.)

JOHN HOWE, of Boston. His daughter Ellenette died in Boston, 25 Jan. 1848.

JOHN HOWE, of Rochester, N. H. His daughter Nancy B., born in Rochester, married in Roxbury, Mass., 16 Aug. 1861, George N. Pearce, son of Nelson Pearce (age 24).

JOHN HOWE and wife FRANCES had a son John, who died in Boston, Mass., 21 Aug. 1869, aged 10 days.

JOHN AUSTIN (or ANTRIM) HOWE, married and had three children. (Information by Delia E. Howe of Ft. Wayne, Ind.)

Children :

- i. WILLIAM.
- ii. EDWARD.
- iii. ISAAC WRIGHT, b. in 1818, near Poughkeepsie, N. Y.



ISAAC WRIGHT HOWE (*John A.*), born in 1818, near Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; married and settled in Lansing, Mich., in 1897.

Child:

i. DELIA E., lived in Ft. Wayne, Ind.

JOHN S. HOWE, married 25 May 1848, JANE WHEELER. (See Boston Records.)

JOHN S. HOWE, married 12 Feb. 1858, JANE W. ROSS. (See Roxbury Records.)

JONATHAN HOWE, died in Dorchester, Mass., 9 Jan. 1810.

JONATHAN HOWE of Kirkland, N. Y., married 19 March 1861, CAROLINE JULIA HASSAN, daughter of Oren and Julia (Tyler) Hassan, born probably in Northfield, Vt., 29 May 1837.

JOSEPH HOWE, lived in Boston, where he had a daughter Martha, who died 26 March 1819, aged 44 yrs.

JOSEPH HOWE, married ABIGAIL THOMPSON; she died in 1798, and he married second, (name not given) and settled in southern part of New Hampshire. He is said to have had a brother *Daniel*, who had a son *Ezekiel* living in 1871, near Pt. Bow, (?) Jefferson Co., N. Y.

Children:

i. DANIEL.

ii. EZEKIEL.

iii. AZUBAH.

iv. POLLY.

v. WILLIAM.

vi. JOSEPH, b. in 1790; and had a dau. Adelaide, who m. ——— Parkill. (She was the authority.)

By second wife:

vii. SILAS.

(The above Joseph Howe was probably a descendant of John How of Sudbury and Marlborough.)

JOSEPH HOWE, married in West Roxbury, Mass., 6 April 1819, CHARLOTTE BROWN. (See Church Records.)

JOSEPH W. HOWE, of South Reading, Mass., by wife SARAH, had: William C., born in So. Reading, in 1846; married 25 Dec. 1867, in Dedham, Mass.; Hattie J. Coolidge, daughter of Curtis and Lydia Coolidge, born in Dedham, in 1848.

JOSHUA HOWE, married HANNAH ———. She died 15 Nov. 1832, aged 38 yrs. He married second, 24 Jan. 1839, in Boston, CATHERINE BOWLING. (See Boston Records.)

JOSHUA HOWE (perhaps the same as above), had a daughter Elizabeth, died in Boston, 17 July 1821, aged 3 yrs.

JOSHUA HOWE, married MARY BERRY. (Boston Records.)

JOSHUA HOWE, married SARAH ———. They had a son, Belcher Smith, baptized 9 Aug. 1828. (Brattle St. Church.)



JOTHAM HOWE, married MYRA ———, and lived in Sutton, Mass., where their children were born.

- i. CHARLES ELMER, b. 2 Dec. 1852.
- ii. OSCAR LESLIE, b. 19 Jan. 1857.
- iii. MYRA SUSAN, b. 23 Dec. 1859.
- iv. LIZZIE FRANCES, b. 27 July 1867.

JULIA B. HOWE, died at St. Croix (?), 5 Feb. 1841. (Boston Records.)

LAURA HOWE, of Worcester, Mass., married 3 July 1835, William T. Mitchell.

LOIS HOWE, married Abel White, son of Thomas and Sarah (Broughton) White, born about 1760; and lived in Lansingburg, N. Y.

LUCY HOWE, married 31 Aug. 1758, John Peirce, son of Joshua Peirce of Pembroke, Mass., born 8 Nov. 1734. They lived in Cornwall, Conn.

Children:

- i. MARY, b. 13 Jan. 1759; d. 12 Sept. 1760.
- ii. LUCY, b. 28 Oct. 1760; m. Noah Merwin.

LUCY HOWE, of Oxford, Mass., married 19 April 1770, Abner Shumway of Sutton, Mass.

LUTHER HOWE, married CHARLOTTE ———. They had a son Joshua, who died in West Roxbury, Mass., 26 Feb. 1869 (perhaps the Joshua Howe who married Cathering Bowling.)

LYDIA HOWE, married Nathan Parsons. (She was probably born about 1791.)

MARA HOWE, born in Deerfield, Mass., in May 1774; married in 1790, Samuel Bigelow, born in Weston, Mass., 4 Sept. 1773. He was a lawyer, and settled in Ticonderoga, N. Y., where he died in Oct. 1817. She died there, 11 May 1862.

MARY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 30 Aug. 1803, aged 29 yrs.

MARY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 13 Oct. 1857, aged 73 yrs.

MARY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 22 July 1843, aged 43 yrs.

MARY HOWE, married Joseph McCollum. They had a son John A., born 6 May 1812; married 27 April 1839, Martha Newcomb. (See Newcomb Gen.)

MARY HOWE, married 22 May 1826, Tufts Richardson of Woburn, Mass., son of Abel and Ann (Tufts) Richardson, born in Woburn, 7 Jan. 1788. He died 16 Nov. 1826. (Woburn Records.)

MARY HOWE, married in Worcester, Mass., 27 March 1843, Alfred Taft.

MARIA HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 4 Sept. 1833, Alexander D. McKenzie.



MARY HOWE, daughter of Joshua Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 15 Aug. 1826, aged 30 yrs.

MARY ADA HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 22 Oct. 1864, aged 7 yrs.

MARY E. HOWE, daughter of Joseph I. Howe of Boston, Mass., died in Boston, 1 Aug. 1848, aged 7 yrs.

MARY L. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 3 April 1864, aged 36 yrs.

MARY R. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 6 Jan. 1839, aged 1 yr.

MATILDA C. HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 4 April 1872, aged 62 yrs.

MOSES B. HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 25 June 1840, SARAH M. SMITH. They had, Marian S., born in Boston, and died 8 Sept. 1848, aged 8 yrs. 5 mos.

MOSES HOWE, born 26 Aug. 1795; married MARY CHENEY, daughter of Mark and Mary (Pike) Cheney of Byfield, born 4 Dec. 1804. (Cheney Gen.)

Children:

i. CHARLES EDWIN.

ii. LUCY MARY, b. 26 Sept. 1834; m. George H. Dole.

MARIA HOWE, daughter of Moses Pierce Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 17 July 1819, aged 20 yrs.

NANCY HOWE, daughter of Oliver Howe, died in Boston, 23 Nov. 1816, aged 29 yrs.

NANCY M. HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 15 June 1838, Warren Richard.

NAPOLEON B. HOWE, married in Abington, Mass., 10 Dec. 1844, MARTHA J. TERRELL. They lived in Boston.

Children:

i. JOHN E., b. 1844; d. in Boston, 26 Feb. 1845, aged 2 m. 10 d.

ii. MARY I., d. in Boston, 20 Dec. 1849, aged 2 mos.

NATHAN HOWE, son of Hannah Howe, born in Gerry, Mass., 23 Jan. 1781; married in Boston, Mass., 28 April 1805, LYDIA SHEAD, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Shead, born in Boston. They moved to Portland, Me., where she died 11 Jan. 1806. He married second, 14 June 1807, RUTH WOODBURY of Portland, daughter of Benjamin and Samantha (Dodge) Woodbury of Beverly, Mass. They had 10 children (names not given.)

NATHANIEL HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 17 Nov. 1833, aged 68 yrs.

### NATHANIEL HOWE.

Concerning his parentage, we think that he may be the son of Peter Howe No. 229, page 79 of the John How Family, who was born about 1791 in Landaff, N. H.; (the name of wife is not given) and is said to have lived in Orford, N. H.



## Children :

- i. NATHAN COBURN, b. in Orford, N. H., 17 Sept. 1817; m. Catherine Richards of Hopkinton, Mass. He d. in Worcester, Mass., 2 June 1886.
- ii. STEDMAN WILLARD, b. in N. H., 21 April 1822; m. 7 July 1841, Clarissa M. Weston.
- iii. IRA G., b. in N. H., about 1826.
- iv. KIMBALL YOUNG, b. in N. H., about 1829; m. Verlina Newton of Hopkinton, Mass.

STEDMAN WILLARD HOWE (*Nathaniel*), born in N. H., 21 April 1822; married 7 July 1841, CLARISSA M. WESTON of Hopkinton, Mass. They lived in Hopkinton, Mass. Several years later he moved to Worcester, Mass.

## Children born in Hopkinton :

- i. WILLARD NATHANIEL, b. 2 April 1842.
- ii. A SON, b. 2 March 1844.
- iii. EDWARD W., b. 29 Jan. 1846.
- iv. NATHAN COBURN, b. 22 Dec. 1847.

NEHEMIAH HOWE, of Ipswich, Mass., was included in a list of church members at Topsfield, Mass., 18 May 1751.

NICHOLAS HOW, married 19 Jan. 1671-2, MARY SUMNER, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Clement) Sumner, baptized in Dorchester, Mass., 7 May 1654. He died prior to 1676. She married second, John Trow, and died in Newport, 16 Feb. 1705-6. He was one of the signers of a petition presented to the General Court in 1675-6, relative to the conduct of the war with the Indians.

NICHOLAS HOWE, married 17 Feb. 1697, ELLEN DYE. (Little Crompton, R. I. Records.)

PETER HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 12 Feb. 1835, aged 44 yrs.

REBECCA WEBB HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 3 June 1833, Benjamin Dodge.

ROBERT HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 10 Feb. 1814, aged 7 yrs.

ROBERT HOWE, died in Boston, 15 Sept. 1836, aged 32 yrs. (a seaman.)

ROBERT HOWE, of Charlestown, Mass., died in Boston, 4 Dec. 1847, aged 70 yrs.

ROBERT HOWE, married in Duxbury, Mass., 9 Feb. 1818, REBECCA F. GLASS.

## Child :

- i. ROBERT H., d. in Boston, 24 Dec. 1831, aged 10 yrs.

ROBERT J. HOWE, of Chelsea, Mass., died in Boston, 14 Nov. 1844, aged 1 yr. 7 mos.

ROSANNA HOWE (probably a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn.) She married Benjamin Porter. They lived in Goshen, Conn., several years, and about 1800 they moved to Batavia, N. Y. She died there in March 1830, aged 70 yrs.



## Children born in Goshen :

- i. LEVI, b. in 1781.
- ii. DEBORAH.
- iii. PHILO.
- iv. ANNA.
- v. BENJAMIN.
- vi. LUCY.

ROSWELL SMITH HOWE, married HATTIE ELIZABETH MARSH, daughter of Charles H. and Ellen Maria (Wright) Marsh, b. 15 March 1858. He died 28 Nov. 1878. (Marsh Family Gen.)

ROXA HOWE, married Salmon Pease, son of Gideon Pease. They lived in Enfield and Monson, Mass.

RUTH HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 29 June 1828.

S. ALBERT HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 6 Aug. 1878, aged 21 yrs.

SALLY HOWE, married between 1776 and 1783, John Hulet. They had a daughter Achsah, who married in 1803, Seymour Chapin.

SAMUEL HOWE, married ABBY ———. They had a son John S., born in Portsmouth, N. H., about 1828; died in Boston, Mass., 9 July 1866, aged 38 yrs. (He may be the John S. Howe who married in Boston, 25 May 1848, JANE WHEELER.)

## SAMUEL HOWE.

Of this Samuel<sup>1</sup> Howe we fail to find anything definite concerning his parentage. The family tradition is that two brothers, Samuel and John, emigrated from London in 1665 (the year of the great plague) to this country. That John settled in Connecticut, and Samuel settled in Massachusetts. One of Samuel's descendants was Samuel who was born in Framingham, Mass., about 1745. The name of Samuel's grandfather is said to have been Thomas; and that he had a brother, and two sisters, Sylvia and Lucy.

But we find no records thus far, to bear out these statements; he may have been born in Framingham, Mass., if so, the birth was not recorded. He seems to have lived in Smithfield, R. I., in later life, where we find the death of his first wife MARTHA in Smithfield, 24 Nov.. 1787. He married second, 17 Sept. 1789, SALLY BRADFORD of Providence, R. I. He seems to have had but one child. They lived in Smithfield several years, then moved to New York State, and settled in Marcellus, Onondaga Co., where he was living in 1820.

## Child :

2. i. PARLEY EDDY,<sup>2</sup> b. in Smithfield, R. I., 31 Jan. 1769.
2. PARLEY EDDY<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born in Smithfield, R. I., 31 Jan. 1769; married in Smithfield, 10 Jan. 1795, BETSEY HEALY, who was born in Providence, R. I., 9 June 1776. They moved to Marcellus, N. Y., where he died 25 Aug. 1831. She died there 4 July 1850.

## Children born in Marcellus :

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>3</sup> b. 3 July 1796; m. 14 March 1819, Phimelia Robert-



- son, and lived North Almond, N. Y., where he d. 13 March 1870.
3. ii. HORATIO NELSON, b. 16 Oct. 1798.
  - iii. SAMUEL. b. 29 Dec. 1801; d. 5 Feb. 1820.
  - iv. LUCY ANN, b. 21 May 1804; m. 16 Jan. 1832, Edward Davy.
  4. v. ELHANON W., b. 28 Dec. 1806.
  - vi. SALLY JANE, b. 31 Dec. 1809; m. 21 Dec. 1830, Edward Shepard.
  5. vii. PAUL DEAN, b. 16 Jan. 1812.
  - viii. ELIZA J., b. 31 March 1814; m. 6 March 1837, William Paul, and lived in Van Buren, N. Y., where he d. in Dec. 1856.
3. HORATIO NELSON<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Parley E.*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marcellus, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1798; married 14 March 1829, PERLINA PAUL. They lived in Van Buren, and Marcellus, N. Y., where he was a farmer. He died 23 Aug. 1870.
- Children:
- i. ANDREW J.,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1830.
4. ELHANON W.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Parley E.*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marcellus, N. Y., 28 Dec. 1806; married 28 Dec. 1834, SALLY WILLIAMS, and lived in Marcellus where he died 24 May 1868.
- Children:
- i. DEMPSTER C.,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1845.
  - ii. IOLA VOLUSIA, b. about 1846.
  - iii. RHODA B., b. about 1855.
5. PAUL DEAN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Parley E.*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marcellus, N. Y., 16 Jan. 1812; married 20 Feb. 1833, CLARINDA SHEPARD, who was born in Skaneateles, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1810; she died, and he married second, 20 Oct. 1846, DORA C. LYMAN, born in Otisco, N. Y., 9 Jan. 1825. They lived in Marcellus, N. Y.
- Children:
- i. ELBA D.,<sup>4</sup> b. 18 Jan. 1835; m. 3 Nov. 1865, Emma Sutton.
  - ii. ERIN, b. 13 March 1836.
- By second wife:
- iii. ETNA D., b. 18 June 1848.

According to the family traditions, there were four brothers of the name of HOWE who settled in Penn., prior to the Revolutionary war. The name of the father appears to be unknown. The following are the names of the four brothers, as given by their descendants:

1. i. SAMUEL, b. about 1755.
  - ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1756; m. Rebecca ———. They lived in Green-village (?), Franklin Co., Penn., where she d. 3 Feb. 1826, aged 62 yrs. He d. 12 March 1822, aged 66 yrs.
  - iii. ABRAHAM, b. (no date); d. in Ohio, 1843.
  2. iv. MORRIS, b. 23 April 1766.
1. SAMUEL<sup>1</sup> HOWE was born about 1755; married in 1774, BETSEY DEAMER, daughter of a rector of the Church of England in Philadelphia, Pa., before the Revolution. She was born in 1758, and died in 1820. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war from Northumberland Co. He died in 1804.



## Children :

3. i. SIMEON,<sup>2</sup> b. in 1779.
- ii. HANNAH, b. (no date given); m. Aaron Furman. They moved from Northumberland Co. to Tioga Co., Penn.
- iii. SARAH, b. (no date given); m. 3 Jan. 1803, Jonathan Furman. They lived in Northumberland Co. until 1819, when they moved to Strattonville, Clarion Co., Penn., where they lived and died.

## Children :

1. *William*, d. when twenty years of age.
2. *Nathan*, m. Isabel Longwell.
3. *Hannah*, m. George Kelly.
4. *Elisha*, m. Almyra Searl.
5. *Samuel*, m. Pamela Kelly; a Baptist minister.
6. *Elizabeth*, m. Jacob Dunkle.
7. *Jane*, m. Henry Fulton.
8. *Permelia*, m. Maxwell Coulson; m. 2nd James Carnahan.
9. *John*, m. Eunice Budd.
10. *Sarah*, m. Henry Runkle.
11. *Ambrose*, m. Jane Reynolds.
12. *Clara*, m. in 1854, Jacob Emery Dean, a Baptist minister.
- iv. NATHAN, b. (no date given); m. Katie Furman, and lived for a while in Northumberland Co., then moved to Ohio.
- v. JANE.
- vi. JOHN is said to have been a physician. When a young man he started on a trip down the Ohio river, and was never heard from afterward.
- vii. RACHEL, b. (no date given); m. Samuel Alexander. During the Civil war they were living in Franklin, Venango Co., Pa.

2. REV. MORRIS<sup>1</sup> HOWE, brother of Samuel above mentioned, was born in Montgomery Co., Pa., 23 April 1766; married about 1798, PHEBE OSBORN; she died near Millerstown, Pa., 16 Feb. 1802. He married second, PARMELA BOWMAN. He was ordained by Bishop Asbury, as Deacon, 21 Jan. 1782; and as Elder 26 Oct. 1794. For several years he was located in North Carolina, later he returned to Pennsylvania. After he retired from the ministry, he settled in Shelby Co., Ohio.

## Children :

- i. MORRIS,<sup>2</sup> b. 5 July 1800.
4. ii. WESLEY, b. 6 Feb. 1802.

## By second wife :

- iii. JESSE B.
- iv. CHRISTIAN B.
- v. SIMEON.

3. SIMEON<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born in 1779; married in 1802, ELIZABETH KEPHART, who was born about 1782, and died about 1817. He married second, in 1820, ELIZABETH KELLEY, daughter of Col. Kelly, who was in the war of 1812. By this marriage, he came into possession of a tract of land near West Freedom, in Clarion Co., Penn., to which he removed his entire family in 1820. He died there 25 July 1855.



## Children :

- i. MORRIS,<sup>3</sup> b. 9 Sept. 1804; m. 2 June 1829, Mary Latshaw, who was b. 4 Jan. 1805, d. 24 April 1875. He d. in 1880.
  5. ii. GEORGE GRANT, b. 1808.
  - iii. MARY, b. in 1808; m. David Yingling. She d. in 1866.
  - iv. SARAH, b. in 1810; m. William Guiher, who d. in June 1856. She d. in 1871.
  - v. JARED, b. 25 Oct. 1812; m. 14 Nov. 1833, Mary Ann Young, who was b. in June 1816, and d. 14 Jan. 1882. He d. 15 Dec. 1870.
  - vi. ELIZABETH, b. in May 1815; m. Daniel Slaughaupt. She d. 17 Nov. 1879.
  - vii. CATHERINE, b. in 1817; m. Daniel Baker, who was b. in 1818. They both d. in 1900.
4. REV. WESLEY<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Morris*<sup>1</sup>), born in Millerstown, Pa., 6 Feb. 1802; married 2 March 1843, CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH EYSTER, born in Chambersburg, Pa., 15 Dec. 1815. He was ordained Deacon by Bishop Elijah Hadding, 31 March 1833, and as Elder by Bishop J. Emery, 15 March 1835. He was a widely known pioneer preacher in Pa., and died in Green Village, Pa., 8 Dec. 1869. She died in Chambersburg, Pa., 12 Feb. 1892.

## Children :

- i. SARAH ELLEN.<sup>3</sup>
- ii. MARY EYSTER.
- iii. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH.

There were four other children, who died in infancy.

5. GEORGE GRANT<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Simeon*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northumberland Co., Pa., in 1806; married BARBARA ARMSTRONG. He died in 1881.

## Children :

6. i. WESLEY C.<sup>4</sup>
- ii. JOHN D.
- iii. NELSON B.
- iv. SARAH JANE.
- v. HARRIET H.
- vi. MATTIE M.

6. COL. WESLEY C.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*George G.*,<sup>3</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born (no date given); married in 1876, E. HARRIET SIGGINS, a writer of some note, a biographical sketch of whom is contained in "Distinguished Women of America." He served in the army during the Civil war, and was complimented in a special order for his bravery in the battle of Winchester, Va., 19 Sept. 1864. After his marriage, they lived in Franklin, Venango Co., Pa., but later they moved to Montpelier, Blackford Co., Ind., where he was living in 1896.

## Children :

- i. GEORGE S.<sup>5</sup>
- ii. WESLEY CURTIS.
- iii. JOHN DAWSON.
- iv. CHARLES C. McCABE.
- v. WALTER SIMPSON.



## STANISLAUS HOWE.

The father of Stanislaus settled in St. Marys Co., Md., at an early day. His name is not given, neither do we know from whence, or when he came to St. Marys Co. The following are the names of his children as given by Charles Henry Howe.

## Children :

- i. RICHARD, moved to Ky. between 1800 and 1806.
- ii. JOSEPH, moved to Ky. between 1800 and 1806.
2. iii. STANISLAUS.
- iv. FRANK, d. unm.
- v. IGNATIUS, m. Rachel Willett, and d. in Washington, D. C.
- vi. HARRY.
- vii. ALVIN.
- viii. MARY, m. Barton Goodard.
- ix. ELLEN, m. ——— Thompson.
- x. MOLLY, m. ——— Trail, and lived in Montgomery Co., Md.
- xi. JOHN.

2. STANISLAUS<sup>2</sup> HOWE, married 8 Dec. 1797, ELIZABETH WILLETT of Upper Marlboro, Md. He died 10 April 1810, and his widow and children moved to Columbus, Ohio, in 1812. She died 4 Oct. 1822.

## Children born in St. Marys Co. :

3. i. RICHARD,<sup>3</sup> b. 8 March 1799.
4. ii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 14 Oct. 1800.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 April 1802; m. 20 March 1820, Nelson Delashmutt, b. in Fredericktown, Md. He d. 8 March 1835, and she m. 2nd 14 Nov. 1847, Timothy Clark of Akron, Ohio.

## Children :

1. *Cerema*, b. 14 Jan. 1821.
2. *Amelia*, b. 14 Dec. 1823.
3. *William*, b. 25 Nov. 1832.
4. *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Nov. 1834.
- iv. EDWARD W., b. 9 Nov. 1803; d. between 1825 and 1830.
- v. AMELIA ANN, b. 11 June 1806; m. 9 Sept. 1829, Frank Toos, b. in Columbus, Ohio, 4 July 1804, and lived in Indianola, Ill.

## Children :

1. *Louisa*, b. 4 July 1831, in London, Madison Co., Ohio.
2. *Lydia*, b. 5 April 1833, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Dec. 1834, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
4. *Amanda*, b. 13 July 1836, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
5. *Joseph*, b. 22 Aug. 1838, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
6. *Francis*, b. 22 Aug. 1840, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
7. *Lavenia*, b. 1 Sept. 1842, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
8. *Amelia*, b. 27 Jan. 1845, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
9. *Leonora L.*, b. 27 July 1848, in Akron, Ohio.
5. vi. GEORGE, b. 22 Sept. 1807.
6. vii. JOHN, b. 21 June 1809.

3. RICHARD<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Stanislaus*<sup>2</sup>), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 8 March 1799; married in Sept. 1827, ROXANA K. JONES, born in Bristol, Ontario Co., N. Y., 4 Jan. 1806. After the death of his father, he moved with his mother to Ohio. He was one of the first settlers of Akron, O., having located there in 1829.



He was by profession a civil engineer, and was for many years in the service of the State of Ohio, in the construction of various public works. He died 19 March 1872.

Children:

7. i. HENRY WILLETT,<sup>4</sup> b. in Bath, Summit Co., Ohio, 29 June 1828.
  8. ii. CHARLES H., b. 27 Jan. 1831.
  - iii. NATHAN J., b. 24 April 1834; was living in Chicago, in 1871.
  - iv. EMILY B., b. 5 March 1840; m. 16 Oct. 1866, James A. Ingersoll, b. in Evans, Erie Co., N. Y., 2 May 1835, was living in Marengo, Ill., in 1871.
  - v. MARY ANNA, b. 23 June 1843; m. 25 Oct. 1864, John Wolf, b. in Bavaria, Ger., 25 Jan. 1837, and lived in Akron, Ohio.
4. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Stanislaus*<sup>2</sup>), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 14 Oct. 1800; married 5 July 1823, MARY ANN DOWNING, born in Franklin Co., O. They lived a few years in Columbus, O., then moved to Akron, O., and in 1849 they moved to Renssaler, Jasper Co., Ind., where he died 21 July 1856. She died 10 March 1859.

Children:

9. i. RICHARD,<sup>4</sup> b. 19 May 1824.
- ii. FRANCIS, b. 21 May 1826; m. 29 Oct. 1850, Mary F. Baldwin, and lived in Michigan City, Ind.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 4 Jan. 1828; m. 14 April 1845, Archibald Purcupile, and lived in Renssaler, Ind.

Children:

1. *James Frances*, b. 5 July 1846.
2. *Richard Henry*, b. 3 Oct. 1848.
3. *John Israel*, b. 10 Oct. 1850.
4. *Arabella*, b. 9 May 1852.
5. *Charles Wallace*, b. 1 Jan. 1857.
6. *Estella*, b. 8 Oct. 1854.
7. *Edgar Willett*, b. 9 Dec. 1859.
8. *Emma Dora*, b. 19 Jan. 1863.
9. *Elizabeth Howe*, b. 28 March 1867.

5. GEORGE<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Stanislaus*<sup>2</sup>), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 22 Sept. 1807; married 9 Jan. 1831, SARAH PRITCHARD, born in Jefferson Co., O., 7 Aug. 1812. He died 19 Sept. 1856, and his widow married second, Levi Way.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM J.,<sup>4</sup> b. in Northfield, Ohio, 23 Dec. 1831; m. Lizzie Keith, and lived in St. Paul, Minn.
- ii. ANN ELIZA, b. in Akron, Ohio, 18 April 1834; m. in Dec. 1859, Homer E. Newell, and lived in McGregor, Iowa.
- iii. SARAH JANE, b. in Akron, in April 1839; m. John Jacobia, and lived in McGregor, Iowa.
- iv. GOODWIN WILLETT, b. in Akron, 26 Dec. 1843; he lived in McGregor, Iowa.
- v. GRACE P., b. 30 June 1846; m. in Jan. 1865, Nathan A. Chapman, and lived in Twinsburg, Summitt Co., Ohio, in 1871.
- vi. ADA B., b. in Akron, Ohio, 9 Jan. 1851; m. John A. Falley.

6. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Stanislaus*<sup>2</sup>), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 21 June 1809; married 16 June 1836, HARRIET A. JENNISON, daughter



of Elias Jennison, born in Saratoga Co., N. Y., 6 Sept. 1819. They lived in Akron, O.

Children born in Akron:

- i. ELEANOR,<sup>4</sup> b. 15 Sept. 1837.
- ii. MARY, b. 21 Jan. 1839; d. 15 Nov. 1849.
- iii. MARIA, b. 14 Dec. 1842; m. 15 Oct. 1863, Joseph Morey Hopkins, b. 6 May 1834. They moved to Rensalaer, Jasper Co., Ind.
- iv. SARAH E., b. 14 Feb. 1845; m. 12 Nov. 1868, Isaac Dennison Ellison, b. in Jan. 1833. They lived at Mound Valley, Kans.
- v. ISABEL, b. 16 Oct. 1846; d. 20 Nov. 1846.
- vi. MARIAN, b. 23 July 1849.
- vii. LILLIAN A., b. 3 Feb. 1852; d. 9 Dec. 1856.
- viii. JOHN ARTHUR, b. 18 Dec. 1859; d. 12 March 1864.

7. HENRY WILLETT<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Richard*,<sup>3</sup> *Stanislaus*<sup>2</sup>), born in Bath, Summit Co., O., 29 June 1828; married 12 Dec. 1859, ISADORE C. BELL, daughter of Edwin Bell, born in Portland, Conn., 17 Oct. 1835. They lived in Akron.

Children:

- i. EDWIN BELL,<sup>5</sup> b. 1 Jan. 1861.
- ii. FRANK RICHARD, b. 20 Dec. 1862.
- iii. ARTHUR WILLETT, b. 8 March 1865; d. 12 Aug. 1866.

8. CHARLES H.<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Richard*,<sup>3</sup> *Stanislaus*<sup>2</sup>), born in Akron, O., 27 Jan. 1831; married 12 Aug. 1856, MARY C. WEBSTER, daughter of Charles Webster, born in South Adams, Mass., 9 Oct. 1834. He was living in Akron, in 1871. She died 14 March 1865.

Children:

- i. ANNABEL,<sup>5</sup> b. in Akron, Ohio, 25 July 1859.

9. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*William H.*,<sup>3</sup> *Stanislaus*<sup>2</sup>), born in Franklin Co., O., 19 May 1824; married 22 Sept. 1844, LOVINA PIERCE, daughter of ——— and Lucinda (Howe) Pierce, (and granddaughter of Edward Howe, of the John Howe Family of Sudbury). She was born in Ogden, Monroe Co., N. Y., 22 Feb. 1825, died 10 Feb. 1895. They lived in Rensalaer, Ind.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH LUCINDA,<sup>5</sup> b. 18 Sept. 1845; m. 9 March 1867, Flanders Shields, and lived in Rensalaer, Ind.
- ii. CHARLES A., b. 1 Oct. 1852.
- iii. HENRY W., b. 25 June 1853; d. 9 April 1856.
- iv. LUALLA MAY, b. 17 Dec. 1858; m. 18 Sept. 1879, ——— Smith, and lived in Fowler, Ind., in 1896.
- v. EDWIN P., b. 22 Jan. 1860; d. in Fowler, Ind., 9 May 1896.

SUSAN HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 16 July 1842, aged 48 yrs.

SUSAN HOWE, int. of marriage was filed in Dedham, Mass., 21 Aug. 1831, to Ellis C. Holmes.

THOMAS HOWE, of Baltimore, Md., had a daughter Ann, born 12 July 1799; married Capt. Shubael Gorman, born 12 July 1799, a descendant of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Ipswich, Mass. She died in 1840.



THOMAS HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married SALLY ———. They lived in Boston. They had:

- i. LOUISA, d. 18 May 1859, aged 54 yrs. 4 mos.
- ii. HARRIET, d. 23 Feb. 1839, aged 33 yrs.
- iii. CORDELIA, d. 9 Oct. 1817, aged 2 yrs.

THOMAS HOWE, married and had Mary Ann, died in Boston, Mass., 12 Feb. 1842, aged 35 yrs.

THOMAS HOWE, married 3 March 1811, CATHARINE INGALLS (Boston Records).

THOMAS HOWE, of Dorchester, Mass., married SUSAN ———. They had:

- i. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 31 Aug. 1826.
- ii. JAMES THOMAS, b. 31 Aug. 1826.

THOMAS HOWE JR., married MARY WARREN (Rutland Record); they had a son, Edwin L., died in Rutland, Mass., 9 March 1862, aged 21 yrs., 11 mos., 20 days.

THOMAS H. HOWE, married 28 April 1824, RUTH PRATT.. (Boston Record).

THOMAS HOWE, married in Holden, Mass., 3 July 1872, MARY B. KNOWLTON; he married second, 4 Nov. 1882, JANE CUTLER.

## THOMAS HOWE

He is thought by some of his descendants to have come from Massachusetts to the State of Ohio, and lived at one time in Clinton Co. (One descendant thinks that his father's name was also Thomas.) He was twice married; his first wife was a LONG.; his second wife was MELINDA PYLE.

### Children:

- i. ROBERT LONG.<sup>2</sup>
- ii. ANNIE, m. ——— Irwin.
- iii. LAURA D.
- iv. MARTHA, m. ——— Brown.

### By second wife:

- v. RACHEL, m. ——— Anderson.
  - vi. MAMIE, m. ——— Porter.
  3. vii. WILLIAM J., b. in Clinton Co., Ohio, 12 Jan. 1843.
  - viii. JESSE, d. in the Army during the Civil war.
2. ROBERT LONG<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born (no date); married and had a family.
- Child:
- i. THOMAS C.,<sup>4</sup> lives in Indianapolis, Ind.
3. WILLIAM J.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) born in Clinton Co., Ohio, 12 Jan. 1843; married 8 Oct. 1868, MARY SCOTT, daughter of Harrison and Leah Viney (Lewis) Scott, born in Wayne Co., Ind., 20 Sept. 1848; she died in Richmond, Ind., 31 Dec. 1901. He was a preacher in the Christian (Disciples) Church, and had lived in Cory, Pa., Chicago, Ill., New York City, and



various places in Ohio. He died in Martinsville, Ind., 5 March 1904.

Children:

- i. JEANNETTE LEAH,<sup>4</sup> b. at Union City, Ind., 26 Sept. 1873; m. 27 Oct. 1897, in Centerville, Wayne Co., Ind., Robert Carleton Wilson.
- ii. HARRISON ESTELL, b. at Georgetown, Ky., 15 Dec. 1881; m. 17 Oct. 1905, in Sandusky, Mich., May McCaren. Now (1928) living in Washington, D. C.

### WALTER HOWE.

The Records of the City of Beverly, Mass., show the marriage of Walter<sup>1</sup> Howe and Hannah Giddings of New Boston, N. H., 13 Jan. 1805. We have thus far failed to obtain any clue to his parentage. From statements made by some of his descendants, he was supposed to have been lost at sea, leaving a widow and one child.

Child:

2. i. JOHN G.,<sup>2</sup> b. 4 Dec. 1804.
2. JOHN G.<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*Walter*<sup>1</sup>), born 4 Dec. 1804; married 26 Dec. 1824, MARY H. GOODWIN, and probably settled first in Amherst, N. H.

Children:

3. i. ALPHEUS G.,<sup>3</sup> b. in Amherst, N. H., 9 Oct. 1826.
- ii. JOHN G., b. 24 June 1828; m. 22 June 1866, Mrs. Mary A. Welch, and lived in Benton, N. H. He d. 6 April 1870.
4. iii. ISAAC G., b. 20 March 1830.
- iv. MARY A., b. 18 June 1831; d. in Hooksett, N. H., 19 Aug. 1864.
- v. OLIVER T., b. 29 Dec. 1834; d. 2 Dec. 1835.
- vi. HANNAHETTE, b. 9 March 1837.
- vii. SUSAN, b. 14 Sept. 1838; d. 19 July 1841.
3. ALPHEUS G.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*John G.*,<sup>2</sup> *Walter*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amherst, N. H., 9 Oct. 1826; married 31 July 1856, ABBY HINES of Providence, R. I. She died 17 —, 1861, and he married second, 22 March 1862, MARY E. MARTIN of Grafton, N. H. They lived in Fisherville, N. H., in 1871.

Children:

- i. LOUISE,<sup>4</sup> b. in Fisherville, 10 Sept. 1857; d. 6 Sept. 1861.
- By second wife:
- ii. EDGAR M., b. in Grafton, N. H., 29 March 1863; d. 2 June 1863.
- iii. MARY ABBY, b. in Fisherville, 6 Jan. 1865.
- iv. CARL N., b. in Fisherville, 29 Oct. 1867.
4. ISAAC G.<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*John G.*,<sup>2</sup> *Walter*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 20 March 1830; married 13 July 1853, MARY E. TEWKSBURY, daughter of Samuel Tewksbury, of Grafton, N. H. He was a blacksmith, and lived in Concord, N. H., 21 years, then moved to Manchester, N. H.; in 1882 he moved to Windham, N. H. He died in Manchester, N. H., 5 June 1911.



## Children:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>4</sup> b. 2 July 1856; d. in Aug. 1856.
- ii. GEORGE FRANKLIN, b. in Fisherville, N. H., 8 July 1858; m. Perla Mears, daughter of Robert Mears of Manchester, N. H., b. 20 Sept. 1858. They lived in North Londonderry, N. H.

SAMUEL W. HOWE, married and had two children born in Boston, Mass., George Newell, born about 1846; died 8 June 1849, and Emma, born about 1849; died 21 May 1849.

SAMUEL W. HOWE, born in Claremont, N. H., married 26 April 1868, ELIZABETH B. TYLER, daughter of Austin and Almira K. Tyler, died in Boston, Mass.

SAMUEL DODGE HOWE, born in Merrimac, N. H., in 1787. About 1805 he moved to Salem, Mass., where he married in 1811, MARY ERVIN FRYE. They settled in Salem, where he died in 1820, she died in 1821.

## Children:

- i. AUGUSTUS MONROE, b. in 1812.
- ii. LUCY KNIGHT, b. 1815.
- iii. MARY ANN, b. 1817.
- iv. CHARLOTTE FRYE, b. 1820; m. ——— Perkins, and lived in Charlestown, in 1871.

AUGUSTUS MONROE HOWE (*Samuel D.*), born in Salem, Mass., in 1812; married in 1840, MARY W. BOYNTON. He settled in Gloucester, Mass., in 1835, where he died 8 Oct. 1862.

## Children:

- i. AUGUSTUS MONROE, b. in 1843.
- ii. LUCY E., b. in 1845.
- iii. MARY G., b. in 1847.
- iv. ABBY B., b. in 1849.
- v. CARRIE E., b. in 1851.
- vi. LOTTIE F., b. in 1854; d. in Jan. 1864.
- vii. EVA F., b. in 1857.

AUGUSTUS MONROE HOWE (*Augustus M., Samuel D.*), born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1843; married HANNAH ALLEN; died 2 March 1871.

## Children:

- i. AUGUSTUS MONROE, b. about 1868.

SAMUEL H. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 25 March 1822, aged 16 yrs.

SARAH HOWE, married 16 Jan. 1798, John Roper. (Rutland Records.)

SARAH HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 24 May 1840, aged 42 yrs.

SARAH HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 20 Nov. 1843, aged 28 yrs.

SARAH HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 22 Oct. 1843, aged 2 yrs.

SARAH M. HOWE, of Worcester, Mass., married 2 Aug. 1834, Richard Ball Jr.



MARGARET E. HOWE, daughter of Timothy and Mary A. Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 15 April 1863, aged 1 yr. 9 days.

MARTHA ANN HOWE, daughter of Valentine and Martha Howe, died in Roxbury, Mass., 10 May 1865, aged 60 yrs., 4 mos., 1 day.

WILLIETTA P. HOWE, daughter of Thomas R. and Caroline S. Howe, died in Brookline, Mass., 20 April 1847.

WALTER H. HOWE, married ALICE A. ———. They had a son John, born in Holden, Mass., 12 May 1893.

WILLIAM HOWE, his name appears as a witness to the "Indian Deed of Dec. 13, 1640," made to Capt. Daniel Howe and others, who settled in Southampton, L. I. (He may have been a son of Daniel.)

WILLIAM HOWE. There was a William Howe, captain of a vessel that cruised the North Sea in 1762.

WILLIAM HOWE, was in Boston in Ward 8 in 1776.

WILLIAM HOWE (perhaps the same as above), married ALICE ———. They had a daughter Alice, who died 23 July 1772, aged 6 yrs. (Boston Records.)

WILLIAM HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 28 Nov. 1832, aged 13 yrs.

WILLIAM HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 27 Nov. 1840, aged 2 mos, 3 days.

WILLIAM HOWE, wife MARY, had a daughter born 30 Oct. 1856. (Boston Records.)

WILLIAM HOWE, and wife REBECCA, had a son Thomas, born in Boston, Mass., 4 May 1851.

WILLIAM B. HOWE and wife ALMIRA, had a daughter born in Roxbury, Mass., 9 Oct. 1855. He was born in N. H., and she was born in Mass. (?)

WILLIAM H. HOWE, married in Boston, 29 March 1847, MARY ANN CHADWELL.

WILLIAM H. HOWE, married MARTHA A. DORR, born 16 Jan. 1810, in Gardner, Me.; died in Boston, 19 Feb. 1867.

WILLIAM W. HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 18 Feb. 1844, HARRIET A. WILLIAMS.

WILLIAM HOWE, married 2 Dec. 1812, BETSEY DUNTON. (Barre Records.)

WILLIAM HOWE, married 19 Oct. 1817, LYDIA ROBS.

WILLIAM HOWE, married HANNAH ———, and lived in Newburyport, Mass.

Child:

- i. HENRY G., b. about 1823; d. in Boston, Mass., 4 Sept. 1852, aged 29 yrs. 19 ds.



WILLIAM HOWE, was born about 1801; married (no name given), and died in Cairo, Ill.

Children:

- i. DAVID, b. ———; m. and had a dau. Charlotte.
- ii. JAMES HENRY, b. ———; lived in Columbus, Ohio.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. in 1840.
- iv. REBECCA, b. ———; m. Albert Wilson of Portsmouth, Ohio.
- v. MARY JANE, b. ———; m. ——— Matson of Ripley, Ohio.

## ERRATA

Page 2, line 14. Omit "as stated in his will"

Page 2, line 15. Omit "in 1760" and add after Thomas, and this was confirmed in 1761 by a deed from the other heirs of Isaac. [See page 517 of Appendix.]

Page 155, line 10. Omit "he was often styled Goodman How, a title of honor not often bestowed."

Page 158, line 32. "as Mr. Upham Wells says," should read "as Mr. Upham well says,"

Page 161, line 5. The word "axe" should be "oxe"



# INDEX OF PERSONS

The numerals refer to the pages on which the names are to be found in this volume.

**ABARE** Emma Selina 132  
**ABBOT** Abbat Abbatt Abbott  
 Betsey 348  
 Caroline M. 369  
 Enoch 321  
 George 156  
 Hannah 81  
 Helen M. 509  
 Jonathan 321 348  
 Lavinia 237  
 Lyman F. 349  
 Mary 156 157  
 Nehemiah 156 157  
 Priscilla Jane 195  
 Sarah 169  
**ABEL** Abell  
 Lydia 321  
 Margaret Elizabeth 535  
**ABRAMS** Edward  
 Thomas 471  
**ACKLEY** F. J. 529  
 George Lorenzo 529  
**ADAMS** Amanda Howe 326  
 Anne 190  
 Barzilla 177  
 Charles 268 326  
 Charles Henry 326  
 Chester 370  
 Edwin 79  
 Edwin W. 326  
 Florence 326  
 Isabel 326  
 Jacob 321  
 Jedediah Howe 326  
 John 61  
 Julia 268  
 Libbie 444  
 Lucy 80  
 Maria B. 326  
 Martha 541  
 Mary Frances 326  
 Mitty 81  
 Molly 314  
 Moses 84  
 Persis 80  
 Sally W. 312  
 Samuel 264  
 Samuel D. 326  
 Sarah A. 323  
 Stephen 541  
 Susan 264  
 Thomas 79  
 William 326  
 William R. 326  
**ADLE** Jonas V. 331  
**ADSTT** William 423  
**AGAN** Hannah 321  
**AHLERS** Allen Howe 95  
 Charles 95  
 Harriet Howe 95  
 Henry Charles 95  
**AIKEN** Blanche 557  
**AINSWORTH** Americus 296  
 Artemas 571  
 Betsey 571  
 Calvin 296

**AINSWORTH** cont'd  
 Eulalia 571  
 Laban 296 571  
 Sarah 571  
 Susannah 296  
 Sybil P. 296  
 Wyman 571  
**ALBEE** Ellery 43  
 George Franklin 241  
 Solon 43  
**ALDRICH** Alice M. 149  
 Thomas 364  
**ALEXANDER** Abi 541  
 Janie A. 559  
 Samuel 585  
**ALFORD** John 555  
**ALGER** Jerusha 488  
**ALLEN** Allyn  
 — Mr. 194  
 Albert Wheelock 75  
 Alexander 20 21  
 Alfred Reginald 236  
 Anne Carrington 236  
 Carrie 81  
 Cyrus B. 506  
 David 21  
 Edward Ervin 345  
 Elizabeth Marshall 236  
 Ervin E. 345  
 Ethan 75  
 Francis M. 393  
 George Pomeroy 236  
 Gideon 426  
 Hannah 75 592  
 Harvey 75  
 Jennie G. 71  
 John 405  
 John Ernest 236  
 Jubal E. 345  
 Louisa 21  
 Lucy 393  
 Margaret 21  
 Marjorie 377  
 Mary 21 48  
 Mary Coben 426  
 Murray Eldredge 345  
 Nellie Snow 509  
 Parthenia 475  
 Patience 211  
 Persis 299 316  
 Rebecca 21  
 Sarah 21  
 Sarah E. 371  
 Walter L. 368  
 Washington C. 319  
 William 21 194  
**ALLISON** Elizabeth 534  
 Lucinda Higgins 532  
 Sue C. 558  
**ALTON** Marion L. 351  
**ALVORD** Charles Clinton 148  
 Clinton 148  
 James Clinton 148  
 Marjorie Frances 148  
**AMES** Charles 343  
 Dennis 530  
 Israel L. 298  
 Jane E. 343  
 Jonathan 165  
 Mary 75

**AMES** cont'd  
 Nancy 301 336  
**AMIDON** Jackson 448  
**AMORY** Julia Bowen 235  
 Thomas 235  
**AMSBY** Ira 43  
**AMSDEN** Eunice 285  
 Isaac 285  
 Joseph 285  
 Lee 317  
 Lucy 285 293  
 Maria V. 317  
 Martha L. 317  
 Nelson 317  
 Sophia V. 317  
 Susan E. 317  
 Thomas 285  
 Walter F. 317  
 William 317  
**AMY** Eliza L. 335  
**ANAGNOS** Demetrios  
 A. Theodore 102  
 Michael 102  
**ANDERSON** — Mr. 590  
 David 177  
 Elizabeth 336  
 Fannie Emma 88  
 Margaret 555  
 Mary 336  
 S. M. 557  
 William 336  
**ANDREWS** Andrus  
 Betsey 421  
 Dean 239  
 Dorcas 9 421  
 Elsie 348  
 Emily A. 239  
 Erasmus Jones 98  
 Eunice 238  
 George Parker 91  
 Gratia L. 322  
 Henriette Ball 98  
 Hepzibah 164  
 Jeremiah 347 348 421  
 Jessie 471  
 John 421  
 Joseph 164  
 Mary 219  
 Mary Ann 428  
 Nancy A. 369  
 Nathan 238  
 Rebecca 421  
 Rufus Dustin 91  
 Salome 347  
 Samuel 421  
 Samuel Curtis 339  
 Sarah 162  
 Thomas E. 339  
**ANGELL** Raymond Earl 391  
**ANGEVINE** Harriet 521  
 Oliver L. 521  
**APPLETON** John 157  
 Lucy 172  
**ARCHDEACON** William 105  
**ARCHER** Ann Eliza-beth 568  
**ARMIGER** Minnie 512



- ARMIN** Walter 266  
**ARMSTRONG** ——— 488  
   Annie 112  
   Barbara 586  
   Frances 326  
   John 326  
**ARNOLD** Abigail H. 338  
   Ahab 206  
   India Howe 377  
   Jackson 353  
   Jessie 523  
   Levi 289  
   Loren 377  
   Molly 289  
   Silence 206  
   William J. 353  
**ASH** Adah M. 382  
   Clinton E. 382  
   Earl W. 383  
   George Frank 382  
   Kirtland 382  
   Lee W. 383  
   Orma K. 383  
   Zella M. 383  
**ASHLEY** Jane 446  
**ATCHISON** Fuller 445  
**ATHERTON** Thankful 8  
**ATWATER** Benjamin 415  
**ATWELL** Amos 216  
   Charlotte 216  
**ATWOOD** Adelia F. 514  
   Mary 384  
**AULD** George Percival 256  
   Helen Marguerite 256  
   Joseph 256  
   Lillian May 256  
**AULTS** Nancy Catherine 146  
**AUSTIN** Amy Spencer 386  
   Betsey 355  
   Hannah C. 497  
   Henry 34  
   Joel 170  
   John 170  
   Lemuel A. 386  
   Mary 34 170  
   Reuben 170  
   Ruth 170  
   Sarah 34  
   Sophia Minns 34  
   Susan 141  
   William 34  
   Zebadiah 170  
**AVERILL** Caroline  
   Augusta 79  
   Elijah 162  
   Ephraim 79  
   John 162  
   Joseph 163  
   Mark 162  
   Mary 162  
   Paul 162  
   Sarah 48 162  
**AYER** Ayers  
   Betsey 177  
   Cyrene 43  
   John 177  
   Joseph 177  
   Katherine 470  
   Lois 192  
   Lydia 177  
   Mary 113  
   Mary Etta 151  
   Oliver 192  
   Perley 192  
   Peter 177  
   Polly 177  
   Sarah 177
- BABB** Aaron 58  
   Druzilla J. 113  
**BABBIDGE** Sarah 27  
**BABBITT** Rhoda Briggs 325  
   Sally 198  
**BABCOCK** Edwin 63  
   Ephraim 298  
   Ichabod 441  
   Joseph 63  
   Thomas 63  
**BACHE** Jane Lounds 218  
**BACON** Emily 355  
   Emily S. 382  
   Francis 446  
   Lucy 245  
   Mary 462  
   Mary Elizabeth 72  
   Silas 72  
**BADCOCK** Charlotte 17  
   Elizabeth 17  
   Hannah 17  
   John 17  
   Joseph 17  
   Mary Withington 17  
   Robert 2  
   Sally 17  
   Samuel How 17  
   Stephen 17  
**BADGER** Charles Hubbard 100  
   Charles Winship 100  
**BADLAM** Mary 56  
   Sally Adams 56  
   Stephen 56  
**BADWELL** Josephine Lovena 130  
**BAILEY** Abigail 228  
   Benjamin 284 333 408  
   C. B. 76  
   Charity 209  
   Daniel 284  
   Elizabeth 44 284  
   George Howe 500  
   Herbert 500  
   Herbert Smith 500  
   John 44  
   Lucie Priscilla 125  
   Lydia 333  
   Lydia Little 333  
   Mary 197  
   Matthew 31  
   Oliver 44  
   Silas 284 285  
   Susie Clara 373  
   Timothy 284  
   Warren Kirby 125  
**BAILLY** Rose Victoire 237  
**BAKER** Ann Howe 29  
   Anna M. 457  
   Annie S. 59  
   Betsey 73  
   Charles 27  
   Daniel 586  
   David 29  
   Della E. 564  
   Douglas 555  
   Edmund 27  
   Edward 282  
   Edward Howe 29  
   Ephraim 457  
   Frances Warren 97  
   Horatio 27  
   Isabella 341  
   James 27  
   Joseph 341  
   Lavinia 376  
   Lucinda 378  
   Mary Ann 53  
   Mary Blake 29  
   Patience 49
- BAKER** cont'd  
   Paulina 76  
   Persis 307 339  
   Walter 27  
**BALDWIN** ——— 186  
   David 459  
   Margaret Lavinia 49  
   Mary 284  
   Mary F. 588  
   Phebe 293  
**BALL** Frank A. 351  
   Lilly 559  
   Mary 288  
   Rebecca 462  
   Richard 592  
   Warren 319  
**BALLARD** Hannah 166  
   Israel 166  
   John 165  
   Josiah 166  
   Lucy 166  
   Mary 166  
   Sarah 166  
   Sherebiah 165 166  
   William 166  
**BALLOU** Olive 214  
**BALTZER** Ethel 149  
**BANCROFT** Aaron 187  
   Albert 418  
   Albert Little 418  
   Ashley Azariah 418  
   Celia Marianne 418  
   Curtis 418  
   Emily 418  
   Ethan 418  
   Hubert 418  
   Melissa 418  
   Samuel 187  
   Sarah 187  
**BANISTER** Nathan 292  
   Sophia 301  
**BANKER** James 522  
**BARBER** Barbour  
   Alice 134  
   Joel 468  
   Sarah Jane 134  
   Thomas 134  
**BARCE** Obadiah 290  
**BARDEN** Lois 440  
**BARGER** Mary 32  
**BARKER** ——— 43  
   Alice 196  
   Arling M. 390  
   Aurelia L. 390  
   Charles 390  
   Charles R. 390  
   Dorcas 346  
   Elizabeth 63 524  
   Jane 175  
   Judith 286  
   Marion Appleton 274  
   Nancy 348  
   R. Maria 390  
   Rufus 348  
   Sally 450  
   Vivian J. 390  
   William Torrey 274  
**BARLOW** Arminda 135  
   Elizabeth 507  
**BARNARD** Abigail 284  
   Daniel Sherman 298  
   Daniel Stevens 298  
   Edward Denison 298  
   Elizabeth 284 298  
   Francis 298  
   George 298  
   Hannah 156  
   James 156  
   Joel 284 298  
   John 156 284  
   Lizzie S. 508  
   Loring 298  
   Lydia 302



**BARNARD** cont'd

Martha 284  
 Mary Ann 298  
 Nathaniel 156  
 Rebecca 156 157  
 Robert 156 284  
 Solomon 284  
 Stephen 156  
 William Francis 298

**BARNES** Barns

Asa 287 290  
 Benjamin 287 290  
 Catherine 316  
 Daniel 290 299 301  
 Daniel Hayes 104  
 David 299 316  
 Dorothy 291  
 Emily 339  
 Frances 291  
 Frederick 290 291  
 Harriet Gertrude 501  
 Jacob 297  
 Jane Elizabeth 316  
 Joanna 291  
 John 279 281 301  
 Jonah 291  
 Jonathan 291  
 Louisa Catherine 316  
 Lucy 290 291 339  
 Lydia Ann 316  
 Maria 297  
 Martha 291  
 Mary 104  
 Molly 291  
 Noah 291  
 Sarah 291 316  
 Silas 297  
 Solomon 299 316  
 Susan 316  
 Sylvanus 316  
 Thomas 291  
 Tileston B. 297  
 William 297 316 339

**BARNETT** Jane 94

Sarah Ann 94

**BARNEY** Beniah 439**BARNUM** Fred Howe 234

Mary Luvina 234  
 Perley Alanson 234  
 William Lincoln 234  
 William Scott 234  
 Willis Howe 234

**BARNUM-KEATING**

Fanny Elizabeth 269

**BARR** ——— 468

Martha 444

**BARRETT** Barret

Alice R. 541  
 Benoni 282  
 Charles 508  
 Cortez 140  
 Hannah 282  
 J. A. 541  
 John 281 282  
 Leslie Howe 508  
 Lydia 282 297 407  
 Mary 290  
 Sarah 282  
 Thankful 282

**BARRON** Lucy 60**BARROWS** Joseph 136

Ruth 261  
 Sarah C. 136

**BARRY** Robert 316**BARSTOW** Abigail 284

Dorothy 284  
 Elizabeth 284  
 Jeremiah 284 285  
 John 284  
 Lucy 285  
 Lydia 285  
 Sarah 284

**BARSTOW** cont'd

Susanna 284  
 William 284

**BARTLETT** Abigail 282

Alice Eliza 41  
 Almira Jane 41  
 Burton 242  
 Charles A. 41  
 Charles Arthur 41  
 Ellen M. 360  
 Henry 565  
 Mary A. 204  
 Permela 341  
 Ruth Ann 239  
 Sarah 347 348  
 T. R. 552

**BARTON** Helen C. 385

Miranda 327

**BARTOO** Henry S. 380

Mabel B. 380

**BASHFORD** James

Whitford 335

**BASS** Gillam 62

Rebecca 62

**BASSETT** Harriet 567

Harriet Azuba 394

Ida J. 341

Jane 388

Joshua 40

Simeon 567

William Allison 394

**BATCHELDER** — Mr.

188

Almira 87

Betsey 348

Mary S. 542

**BATEMAN** Jonas 567**BATES** Bate

Alfoncie 350

Charles How 215

Charles J. 350

Charlotte D. 350

James L. 350 372

James William 350

Joshua 215

Mary Georgiana 350

Rachel 11

Sally 434

Samuel Worcester 215

Sarah 372 419

Thankful 209

Waldron 215

William Herbert 350

**BATHRICK** David 293

Solomon 293

Timothy 293

**BATTELLE** Polly 86**BATTERSON** — Mr. 375**BAUM** Joseph W. 360

Martha A. 512

Maude Marie 360

**BAUMGARDNER** Isa-

bella James 562

James A. 562

Lawrence Crone 562

Nellie Katrina 562

**BAXTER** C. H. 520

Elbert 452

Jane Eliza 452

Joel K. 452

Jonathan 32

Paul 61

Sally Gedney 61

**BAYER** Margaret C.

381

**BAYLIFF** John E. 538**BEACH** Aaron 406

Gershon 406

Joanna 406

Ruth 406 447

Thomas 406

**BEAL** Beals

David 7 329

**BEAL** cont'd

Ezra Fluent 112

Jacob 7

Mary Ann 112

Orin 329

**BEALERT** Sophia 540**BEAN** Ann Eliza 271

Annie Howe 277

Chester H. 349

Eleanor L. 257

H. E. W. 143

Hiram H. 349

Humphrey 349

Orlando 257

**BEARD** Sally 61**BEARSE** Benjamin 524

Sophia 524

Sophia D. K. 524

**BEATON** George W. 292**BEATTY** Abraham 23

John 253

Katherine 23

LaRoy 253

**BECKER** Margaret A.

336

**BECKWITH** Harriet

373

**BECKWORTH** Mary

388

**BEEBE** Bebee

Hobson 182

Lydia 502

**BEECHER** Henry Ward

337

Lyman 449

Sarah Augusta 449

William C. 337

**BEERS** Byers

Angeline 217

Charles 450

Cynthia 97

Emma M. 450

Hannah 183

John S. 450

John U. 450

Lucy A. 450

Lyman E. 450

Nathan 183

Sally J. 450

**BEHRND** Caroline 95**BELDING** Benjamin

529

Sarah 529

**BELKNAP** Anna 229**BELL** Andrew 421

Betsey 422

Carrie E. 214

Charlotte 421

Edwin 589

Frank 560

Hannah 421

Harriet 565

Holly 422

Isadore C. 589

James 421 434

Jonathan 434

Lydia 434

Mary 56

Millicent 434

Robert 325

Roxanna 261

Sally 421

Sarah 434

Thaddeus 421

W. R. 565

**BELLAMY** Mary 410

Mathew 410

**BELLOWS** Ellen 97

Josiah 97

Louisa 572

Mary 320

**BELOFF** Bessie 366**BEMIS** Elijah 364



- BEMIS** cont'd  
 Elmer Howe 386  
 Hannah 35  
 Helen Marion 386  
 Leonora M. 385  
 Perley S. 386  
 Roxanna 364  
**BENDER** Peter 285  
**BENHAM** Isabel  
 Frances 391  
**BENJAMIN** — Mr. 463  
 George 422  
**BENNETT** Bennet  
 Albert 194  
 Emma 194  
 Lydia 355  
 Marion A. 385  
 Mary Ann 112  
 Sarah D. 356  
 Stephen D. (Mrs.) VIII  
**BENSON** Anna Osborn  
 525  
 Earl Russell 525  
 Florilla 525  
 Jephtha 76  
 Julia Alice 525  
 Martha 543  
 Richard Melville 525  
 Sylvia 76  
 William F. 525  
**BENT** Clarissa Shaw  
 113  
 Eunice 18  
 Otis 113  
 Sarah 16 18 287  
**BENTLY** George 565  
**BENTON** Clara 362  
 Elsie 355  
**BERRY** Ada Gene 511  
 Almira 195  
 Andrew 199  
 Anna 393  
 Arthur A. 195  
 Asa E. 195  
 Benjamin 170  
 Benjamin H. 511  
 Charles H. 196  
 Dexter B. 195  
 Elizabeth 163  
 George Wheeler 195  
 Hannah 194 195 199  
 Harriet E. 511  
 Horace W. 195  
 Janette E. 195  
 John 170  
 John H. 195  
 Jonathan 195  
 Lovina S. 195  
 Lucretia 195  
 Luther 195  
 Mary 579  
 Mary Jane 195  
 Melissa T. 195  
 Napoleon Bonaparte  
 196  
 Newell 194 195  
 Persis B. 195  
 Robert E. 511  
 Royal T. 195  
 Sarah 195  
 Stillman 321  
 Thomas 163  
 Warren Carleton 195  
 William 195  
**BETHEL** Lydia 333  
**BETTIS** Dyer M. C. 327  
**BETTS** — 186  
 Matthew 570  
**BETTY** Abraham 23  
 Katherine 23  
 Mary 23  
**BETZNER** David 514  
 Isabella Davidson 514
- BICKFORD** Aaron 95  
 Ann Aurelia 95  
 Gershom 112  
 Ira 84  
**BIDDLECOME** Otis  
 200  
 Thomas 200  
**BIGELOW** Abigail 319  
 Ann 201  
 Anna 337  
 Betsey 289  
 Betty 297  
 Charles Dana 336  
 Charles Emerson 337  
 Comfort 297  
 David 289 549  
 Edmund Trask 337  
 Edwin Wilder 337  
 Elisha 574  
 Ella A. 549  
 Ephraim 289  
 Ethie Maria 98  
 Gershom 289 299 301  
 336 340  
 Henry 98  
 Ivory 298 301  
 Jessie Howe 337  
 John 201  
 Lambert 301  
 Leander 343  
 Levi 301 336  
 Lewis 301  
 Louisa 301 340  
 Lovina 289  
 Lucas 301  
 Lucinda 301  
 Lucy 301  
 Lydia 289 301 336  
 Lyman 301  
 Mary 299 301 314 574  
 Miriam 289  
 Molly 76  
 Patty 301  
 Rebecca 302  
 Samuel 580  
 Timothy 289  
 William 319  
**BIGNALL** Harriet 373  
**BILLINGS** Ellison 56  
 Eunice May 56  
 George Washington 56  
 Georgia Ella 56  
 Harriet C. 343  
 Ira 343  
 John 56 95  
 Laura F. 251  
 Laura Faxon 95  
 Lydia Faxon 56  
 Mary Ann 186  
 Sarah Howe 56  
**BINGHAM** Charles W.  
 321  
 Electa 372  
 Zenas 372  
**BINNEY** Elizabeth 553  
**BIRD** Aaron 29 52  
 Abigail 527  
 Ann 29  
 Anna 52  
 Elizabeth S. 578  
 Martha 52  
 Rachel 53  
 Submit 8  
 Thomas 8  
 William 29  
**BISBEE** Mary 7  
**BISHOP** — Mr. 409  
 Abel 355  
 Alice 355  
 Emma Susannah 388  
 George W. 380 388  
 James 309  
 Luthera 380
- BISHOP** cont'd  
 Lydia 328  
 Mary Ann 102  
 Rosilla 329  
 Thankful 434  
**BISSELL** Mary 389  
**BIXBY** Asa 185  
 Benjamin 185 208  
 Elizabeth 238  
 Margaret 208  
 Sarah 208  
**BLACK** Hannah 179  
 Isabelle Church 248  
**BLACKBURN** Hiram  
 Castle 449  
**BLACKLEE** Miriam 417  
**BLACKMAN** Abigail 12  
 Andrew 12  
 Eleanor Storer 12  
 Hannah 12  
 James 12  
 John 12  
 Jonathan 12  
 Lemuel 12  
 Lydia 12  
 Mary 12  
 Moses 12  
 Stephen 12  
 Susanna 12 52  
 Zebiah 12  
**BLACKMER** William  
 H. 574  
**BLAIR** David 308  
 David Brainerd 308  
 John Sylvanus 308  
 Mary 308  
 Nannie LaValley 308  
**BLAKE** Amanda V. 183  
 Annie Holbrook 237  
 Elizabeth H. 93  
 Hannah 76  
 Hepsibah 366  
 Jemima 254  
 John Harrison 56  
 John Lauris 183 237  
 Louisa Richmond 183  
 Patience 28  
 Rebecca 76  
 Samuel 28  
 Susan 225  
**BLAKELY** Lottie 359  
 Wallace J. 575  
**BLAKESLE** Hannah  
 428  
**BLAKESLEE** David 414  
**BLANCHARD** — Mr.  
 552  
 Eunice 104  
 Hannah 45 208  
 Horace Eastman 196  
 Isaac 541  
 John Eastman 196  
 Kendall Howe 196  
 Lucinda Howe 196  
 Marianna 493  
 Mary Jane 196  
 Mary Pratt 492  
 Nathaniel Ladd 196  
 Olive 541  
 Samuel 196  
 Sarah Ann 75  
 Thomas 196  
 Thomas Howe 196  
 Walter Eastman 196  
**BLANCHETTE** Clem-  
 ence 345  
**BLANEY** Clarissa 247  
**BLASDELL** Agnes  
 Mary 134  
 Emma Mary 134  
 James Cameron 134  
**BLATEN** Mamie V. 512  
**BLISS** — Mr. 187



**BLISS** cont'd  
 Betsey 341 345  
 Clarissa J. 496  
 Denison 444  
 Fanny 468  
 Samuel Francis 370  
 Timothy 468  
 Truman 496  
**BLODGETT** Heman 565  
 June E. 444 468  
**BLUNT** John 81  
 Sally 81  
**BOARDMAN** Emma J.  
 148  
 Harriet 230  
 John 319  
 Joseph 83  
 Mary 19  
 Thomas 163  
**BODGE** — 175  
**BODWELL** Ada 224  
 Aden 224  
 Anson G. 224  
 Charles W. 197  
 Christopher 179  
 Elizabeth 179  
 Ella S. 197  
 Emma 197  
 Enoch 197 224  
 Forrest 224  
 Hannah 179  
 Hazen 179 197  
 Henry 179  
 Henry Arnold 179  
 Jacob 225  
 Joseph 179 197  
 Joseph Robinson 179  
 Mary 179  
 Mary Augusta 197  
 Melville 197  
 Nancy 179  
 Nathan 179  
 Persis 179  
 Robinson 179 197  
 Sarah A. 224  
 Stephen 197  
**BOGERT** Theodore P.  
 205  
**BOGLE** William B. 118  
**BOHANNON** Andrew 86  
**BOLLES** Hezekiah  
 Eugene 93  
**BOND** Lora Ella 445  
 Mary 266  
 Miriam 83  
**BOODY** Eunice 257  
**BOOKER** Daniel J. 334  
 Harriet Marilla 334  
 John H. 334  
 Mary 334  
**BOOTH** Alice 219  
 Edith Lewis 219  
 Emma A. 539  
 Fisher Howe 219  
 Henry Matthias 219  
 Levi 539  
**BOTOLPH** Henry 454  
**BOTTOMLY** Augusta  
 Camille 378  
 Booth 378  
**BOUCHER** Thomas 11  
**BOURNE** Jennie B. 41  
**BOUSE** Harriet 204  
**BOUTELL** Phebe Ann  
 471  
**BOVELL** Henry 544  
 John 544  
 S. J. 544  
**BOWDITCH** — Mr. 108  
**BOWEN** Elizabeth 235  
 Elsie Ann 395  
 Henry 352  
**BOWERS** John 406

**BOWKER** Bouker  
 Asa 281  
 Edmund 281  
 Edwin Plummer 70  
 Ezekiel 281 282  
 Ezra 281  
 Hannah 281  
 John 281  
 Julia Maria 70  
 Margaret 70 281  
 Martha 281  
 Mary 281  
 Rachel 281  
 Sibilla 307  
 Tabitha 303  
 Watts Henry 70  
**BOWLING** Catherine  
 579 580  
**BOWMAN** Abel 214  
 Alfred Francis 214  
 Charles Abel 214  
 Francis 214  
 George Howe 214  
 Hannah Elizabeth 214  
 Lydia 27  
 Pamela 585  
**BOWRING** Edward 244  
 Thomas Benjamin 244  
**BOYCE** George 543  
**BOYD** — 462  
 Alice M. 133  
 Ann Margaret 559  
 Clay 472  
 Lydia 337  
 Martha 285  
**BOYDEN** Jane 303  
**BOYEN** Catherine 174  
**BOYNTON** Benjamin  
 H. 371  
 Caroline 173  
 E. M. (Mrs.) 213  
 Elizabeth 173  
 Hannah 173  
 John 173  
 Lucy 173  
 Mary W. 592  
 Moses 172  
 Nathan 173  
**BRABSON** Eliza 557  
**BRADFORD** — Dr. 57  
 Amory Howe 352  
 Benjamin F. 352  
 Cornelia F. 352  
 Frances Ann 273  
 Frank 196  
 Josephine R. 519  
 Lucy 93  
 Mary E. 352  
 Sally 583  
 Thomas 193  
**BRADLEY** — Mr. 535  
 Abijah 183  
 Belinda Louisa 474  
 Caroline 251  
 Charles 192  
 Helen D. V.  
 Jeremiah 178  
 Mary 178  
 Nancy 178  
 Sarah 178  
 Sarah Ann 249  
**BRADNOR** Jacob 455  
 James Edward 455  
 Smith 455  
**BRADSTREET** Eliza-  
 beth 166  
 John 186  
**BRADT** Harriet 489  
**BRAGG** Ebenezer 307  
 Miriam 307  
 Ruth 321  
**BRAINERD** Ellen  
 Amanda 241

**BRAINERD** cont'd  
 James Hazelton 241  
 Sophia Norton 241  
**BRAWLEY** John 555  
**BREED** Bread  
 — Goodman 401  
 Robert 450  
**BRENNAN** John 133  
 Margaret A. 133  
 Mary 133  
**BRETZE** — Mr. 464  
**BRICKETT** Betsey 251  
**BRIDGEMAN** Isaac 198  
 Martha 198  
**BRIDGES** Alice 163  
 Elizabeth 26  
 James 156  
 John 156  
 Leonard 362  
 Sarah 156 157  
**BRIDGHAM** Angeline  
 52  
 Elizabeth 52  
 George 51 52  
 Jonathan 52  
 Mary Caroline 52  
 Sanford 52  
**BRIGGS** Ann Hull 248  
 Benjamin 116  
 Clarentine 355  
 Comfort 412  
 Daniel 412  
 Elizabeth 412  
 Esther 412  
 Hannah 412  
 Henry 565  
 James 355 382  
 Katherine 272  
 Leon 382  
 Lottie 382  
 Mary 412  
 Phebe 115  
 Susan 100  
 Willis 355 382  
**BRIGHAM** Abby 364  
 Abigail 285  
 Abraham 285  
 Alfred 352  
 Antipas 282 285  
 Asa 285 342  
 Ashbel 301  
 Barnabas 364  
 Bethiah 285  
 Betsey 300 353  
 Betty 282 285  
 Caroline Frances 98  
 Caroline Sophia 317  
 Catherine 319  
 Charles 282  
 Charlotte 337  
 Daniel 337  
 Dorothy 285  
 Edmund 285  
 Eli 316  
 Elizabeth 281 316 339  
 Ephraim 297 304 337  
 Francis 285  
 George Webber 317  
 Hannah 283  
 Harriet A. 376  
 Helen A. 378  
 Hepsibeh 281  
 Ithamar 316  
 Jane 301  
 Jedediah 282 285 337  
 John 302  
 Jonas Edward 317  
 Jonathan 285 288  
 Joseph 297  
 Jotham 282 285  
 Lewis 318 351  
 Lovina 297  
 Lucy 284 285 297 337



**BRIGHAM** cont'd

Lydia 282 337  
 Martha 301  
 Mary 351  
 Matthias R. 290  
 Oliver 285  
 Persis 282 285  
 Ruth 288  
 Samuel 281 282 285  
 Sarah Ann 317  
 Silas Edwin 317  
 Solomon 285  
 Stephen 285 303  
 Susanna 318  
 Thankful 337  
 Thomas 281 282  
 Timothy 282  
 Willard 300  
 William P. 376 378  
 Winslow 285

**BRIGHT** Mary A. 418

**BRIGHTMAN** Judith 52

**BRINSMAD** Mary 422

**BRISCOE** Andrew 260  
 Jessie W. 260

**BRISTER** Nathan 405

**BRITTEN** Stephen 310

**BRIZZIE** George 390

**BROADERS** Jacob 286

**BROCK** David 256  
 Greenleaf Coburn 256  
 William Warren  
 Howe 256

**BROCKELBANK** Asa  
 174

Eunice 174

Joseph 174

Nahum 174

Nathan 174

Samuel 174

**BRODHEAD** Lillian

Hooker 217

**BRONSON** Ann 416

Ira L. 501

Isaac 416

Samuel Newton 501

**BROOKS** Amanda 543

Anna May 356

Charles Howe 99

David 323

Edwin Adams 99

George 71

Georgiana 71

Hattie 346

John 99

Leonard Stone 99

Lucinda 323

William P. 71

**BROTTON** Betsey 550

**BROUGHTON** Sarah  
 580

**BROWN** — 84 175

— Mr. 192 590

Aaron 171

Abbie 121

Abishai 407

Albert W. 528

Alice Virginia 562

Angeline 187

Armour M. 460

Bathsheba H. 96

Benjamin Cheney 142

Bessie Eunice 502

Betsey Davis 120

Betsey Jane 192

C. W. 450

Charles 460

Charles Edward 105

Charles H. 192

Charles W. 47

Charlotte 579

Charlotte Howe 192

Chase P. 211

**BROWN** cont'd

Daniel 96 402  
 Dorcas V. 541  
 Edward H. 528  
 Elhira 506  
 Elisha 175  
 Eliza M. 370  
 Frances I. 139  
 Francis F. 528  
 Franklin 174  
 George B. 42  
 George Walter 136  
 Granville H. 562  
 Hannah 192  
 Harriet C. 192  
 Harvey W. 73  
 Henrietta 202  
 Henry W. 528  
 Herbert A. 528  
 Hezekiah 202  
 Horace 528  
 Isaac 402  
 Jacob 163  
 Jacob Howe 192  
 James 282  
 John 8  
 John B. 502  
 John C. 84  
 Jonathan 450  
 Jonathan Ball 142  
 Joseph 192 402  
 Joseph Andrews 192  
 Joseph P. 528  
 Lewis 211  
 Lizzie E. 528  
 Lucy R. 369  
 Lucy Sarah 142  
 Lydia A. 192  
 Marie 377  
 Mary 161 402 422  
 Mary Frances 192  
 Mary L. 367  
 Mary Willoughby 247  
 Melville H. 528  
 Mercy 465  
 Myra S. 477  
 Nathaniel 162  
 Nellie A. 528  
 Newell 120  
 Polly 310  
 Samuel 202 253  
 Samuel Howe 192  
 Sarah 191 333  
 Sarah Elizabeth 142  
 Sarah Isabel 320  
 Sarah L. 136  
 Seymour 202  
 W. Cal 497  
 Walter G. 528  
 William Harman 129

**BROWNELL** Donald  
 523

John Randolph 523

Marion 523

Randolph 523

Virginia 523

**BROWNING** Lee U. 199

**BROWNSON** John 268  
 269

Mary 268

Sarah 268

**BRUCE** Almira B. 343

Ezekiel 343

George 211

Zilpah 465

**BRUSH** Harry 524

Joseph 479

Mary L. 479

**BRYANT** Briant

Anne 302

Betsey 302

Cora F. 490

Isaac 302

**BRYANT** cont'd

Joanna 257  
 John 302  
 Lucy 247  
 Otis 148  
 Roger Howard 148  
 Sarah 408

**BUCHANAN** Mary  
 Jane 562

**BUCK** Arathusa 183

Benjamin 354 355

Betsey 354

Charles 313

Eunice 359 417

George E. 112

Harriet J. 113

Lula Adine 112

Maria 359

Phebe 354 355

Winthrop 359

Zillah 355

**BUCKINGHAM** J. T.  
 485

**BUCKLAND** Anna 439

**BUCKNAM** Edward 314

Eunice 313 336

**BUDD** Eunice 585

**BUDREAU** Delia 512

**BUDROW** Albert 531

Jessie 531

**BUFFET** Elouise L. 451  
 Platt 451

**BUFFINGTON** Frank  
 272

Lorenzo Packard 272

**BUFFUM** Erasmus 94

James 94

**BULL** James J. 427

**BULLARD** Clara Estelle  
 368

Hartley J. 97

Inez 211

Isaac 49

Mary 49 292

Moses 40

Rebecca 240

**BULLEN** James A. 43

**BULLOCK** Alice Cor-  
 nelia 124

Edward Warren 124

George 69

Levi 69

**BUMKRATZ** — Mr. 481

**BUNKER** George 537

**BUNN** Edward 553

Elizabeth 553

**BURBANK** Mehitable  
 115

**BURBEE** Ernest 140

**BURCH** Demaris 181

**BURDICK** Jonathan  
 Morgan 82

Mary A. 121

Rodney W. 121

**BURGESS** Benjamin  
 567

Clara Belle 386

Earl 567

Leander 386

Mary 567

Mercy 567

Seth 567

Thankful 567

William 383

**BURKE** Cordelia 562

**BURLEY** Abigail Weeks  
 89

**BURNAM** Jane 535

**BURNETT** Alexander  
 106

Dorothy 298

G. F. 106

Jonathan 298



- BURNSIDE** Alice 332  
 James 576  
**BURPEE** Esther 189  
**BURR** Eveline 481  
 John 481  
**BURRAGE** Hamilton  
 214  
**BURRILL** John 246  
 Mary Ritchie 246  
**BURT** Hackaliah 433  
 Mabel Emeline 514  
**BURTON** Elizabeth 565  
 Josiah 422  
**BURWELL** Millard S.  
 257  
**BUSCH** Theodore 327  
**BUSHNELL** James 200  
 Jedediah 87  
 Martha Eliza 506  
 Mary 87  
 Solon Harley 506  
**BUSS** Katherine B. 545  
**BUSSEY** Ann Maria 69  
**BUTLER** America 491  
 Arthur C. 572  
 Charles H. 572  
 Clarissa 247  
 George H. 572  
 Hannah 247  
 Helen P. 329  
 John 571  
 Josephine 269  
 Manville Orville 571  
 Orville W. 572  
 Sarah E. 491  
 Susan 19  
 Walter 247  
**BUTTERFIELD** Eliza-  
 beth W. 64  
 Henry 171  
 Phebe 412  
 Samuel 412  
**BUTTERS** Elizabeth W.  
 64  
**BUTTERWORTH** Ben-  
 jamin 128  
 Mary Ellen 128  
**BUTTON** Matthias 417  
**BUTTRICK** Francis 23  
 John 60  
 Mary Ann 60  
**BUTTS** Edwin 196 197  
 George 197  
 Lucy A. 487  
**BUXTON** Benjamin 35  
 Olivia H. 35  
  
**CABLE** Charles 452  
 Charles William 452  
**CADY** Damaris 171  
 Joseph 171  
 Nellie 135  
**CAIN** Albert Edward  
 360  
 Josephine V. 386  
**CALDWELL** Elizabeth  
 531  
 Mary 533  
 Sarah 216  
**CALEF** Rebecca  
 Thayer 63  
**CALLANAY** — Mr. 526  
**CALLICOTT** Collacot  
 Collarcott  
 Richard 1 4 5  
**CAMPBELL** Anne 468  
 Grace 438  
 John 567  
**CANFIELD** Tibel 435  
**CARD** Andrew P. 77  
 Daniel 77  
**CARLETON** Amasa B.  
 343 344  
  
**CARLETON** cont'd  
 Dorcas 176  
 Ebenezer 176  
 Farnum 176  
 James H. 220  
 Jemima 176  
 John 177  
 Lorena 176  
 Mehitable 176  
 Rebecca 176  
 Sarah 227  
**CARLILE** Ellen 123  
**CARLTON** Ebenezer 178  
 Elizabeth 178  
 Hannah 178  
 William 178  
**CARMAN** Jane E. 485  
**CARNAHAN** James 585  
**CARPENTER** Betsey  
 489  
**CARR** — Mr. 188  
 George 271  
 Harriet 271  
 Lewis 446  
 Mary Jane 354  
 Melissa 298 377  
 Sarah Frances 203  
**CARRUTH** Harriet Ross  
 303  
 John 408  
**CARTER** Albert C. 39  
 Asaph 39  
 Catherine E. 39  
 Daniel 39  
 Esther 528  
 George A. 39  
 James Harrison 39  
 Josiah 39  
 Priscilla 210  
 Thomas 415  
**CARTWRIGHT** Lydia  
 359  
**CARVER** Margaretta  
 Louisa 381  
 Robert 453  
**CASE** Carrie Elmanette  
 389  
 Joel 389  
 John 42  
**CASEY** Peter Julius 93  
 Robert Pierce 93  
**CASH** Maria 121  
**CASSIDY** Charles 544  
 James 544  
 John 545  
 Laura 545  
**CATE** Almira 179  
 Eliza 179  
 Elizabeth Ann 45  
 Mark 45  
**CAVES** Sarah 162  
**CECIL** Daniel Rufus 557  
 Giles S. 557  
 Nancy H. 557  
 Russell H. 557  
 Samuel 557  
 Zachariah W. 557  
**CHADWELL** Benjamin  
 401  
 Mary Ann 593  
 Samuel 401  
**CHADWICK** Mary 548  
 Priscilla Hamblin 241  
 Sophia 387  
**CHAFF** Clara Belle 125  
 Thomas 125  
**CHAMBERLAIN** Eliza-  
 beth 527  
 Frances 536  
 Nancy 339  
 Stephen 527  
**CHAMBERS** Augusta  
 453  
  
**CHAMBERS** cont'd  
 Christopher 453  
 Christopher G. 453  
 Frederick 453  
 Gordon 453  
 James 326  
 John P. 453  
 Laura H. 453  
 Thomas 453  
 Warren 453  
**CHAMPER** Catherine  
 533  
**CHAMPLIN** Alvida W.  
 514  
 Caroline 501  
 Hampton 514  
**CHAMPNEY** Anna 292  
 Benjamin 292  
 Betsey Louisa 36  
 Betty 292  
 Catherine 292  
 Elizabeth 36  
 Hannah 292  
 Henrietta 36  
 Henry 36  
 J. Wells 36  
 James Howe 36  
 John 35 36  
 Jonathan 35 292  
 Lovicy 292  
 Lydia Howe 36  
 Mary Ann 36  
 Phebe 292  
 Richard 292  
 Sally 292  
 Samuel 292  
 Sarah Maria 36  
 Susannah Richardson  
 36  
 William 292  
**CHANDLER** Ebenezer  
 48  
 Eliza 48  
 Eliza Damaris 48  
 Elizabeth 165  
 J. B. S. 312  
 James Howe 48  
 Joel 48  
 Joel Plummer 48  
 John 165  
 John Prince 48  
 Levi 295  
 Luke 48  
 Mary 14 166  
 Mary Jane 131  
 Philemon 165  
 Rebecca Jane 122  
**CHANNING** Jane 223  
**CHAPIN** Sarah 186  
 Seymour 583  
**CHAPLIN** Dolly 212  
**CHAPMAN** Aaron 168  
 Charles 333  
 Daniel 168  
 Deborah 44  
 Dudley 168  
 Fannie 43  
 George 326  
 Hannah 181 202  
 Hepzibah 168  
 Jeremiah 168 173  
 John 168  
 Jonathan 44  
 Joseph 211  
 Lois 168  
 Mark Howe 168  
 Moses 168  
 Nathan A. 588  
 Rose Nell 214  
 Susan 211  
**CHAPUT** Ida 392  
**CHARLIER** Elie 128  
 Marie 128



**CHASE** Caroline Howland 326  
Charlotte 432  
David Wesley 355  
Edwin 119  
Frank 321  
Fred 468  
George Howland 326  
Gideon 432  
Gilbert 432  
Hannah 188  
Henry 175  
Isaac C. 432  
Jefferson J. 355  
John Wesley 355  
Joseph 566  
Josephine L. 457  
Lavina Rose 355  
Lavinus 355  
Luther A. 457  
Marietta 355  
Matilda C. 251  
Oscar 355  
Robert Howland 326  
Sarah 51  
Sarah E. 432  
William H. 345  
**CHEAPE** — Mr. 561  
**CHEESMAN** Benjamin 21  
**CHENEY** Charles 333  
Mark 581  
Mary 79 581  
Moses 24 44  
Sally 44  
William 333  
**CHESMAN** Ruth 523  
**CHICKERING** Betsey 323  
Charles Henry 142  
Mabel Sophia 142  
**CHILD** Childs  
Avery 438  
Clarinda 438  
Daniel 438  
Dillana 438  
Elizabeth 87  
Hannah 438  
Hannah Frink 564  
Increase W. 564  
Isaac 87  
Julia A. P. 529  
Lavina 438  
Mary 292  
Patty 438  
Simeon 428  
**CHITTENDEN** Hannah 468 496  
**CHOATE** Rogenie 496  
**CHRISTIAN** Colonel 556  
**CHRISTIE** Susie 340  
**CHUBBUCK** Ellen M. 478  
**CHURCH** Adonijah 286  
Alexander 286  
David 286  
Edith W. 360  
Lydia 302  
Mary 105  
Noah 302  
Rebecca 290  
Sarah 286  
Sarah Ann 105  
Thomas 105  
Zadock 286  
**CHURCHILL** Silence 76  
**CLAFLIN** Abigail 15  
Ann 215  
Asa 15  
Cornelius 15  
Daniel 15  
Elizabeth 15  
Hannah 15

**CLAFLIN** cont'd  
Increase 15  
John 15  
Sarah 15  
William 15  
**CLAFTON** Anna 258  
**CLAGGETT** William C. 229  
**CLAIRBORNE** William 542  
**CLANCY** Mary D. 460  
**CLAPP** Clap  
Apollon 30  
Caroline 572  
Charles Shepard 30  
Ebeneber 28  
Ebenezer 10 16 54  
Elizabeth 10 16 28 54  
Eunice 28  
Hannah 10 16  
Isaac 10  
James 528  
John 9 10  
Marion 392  
Mary Elizabeth 30  
Nathaniel 10  
Noah 30  
Samuel 10 528  
Sarah 10 528  
Sarah Hannah 30  
Submit 10  
**CLARINBOLD** Eliza Ann 73  
**CLARK** Clarke  
A. J. 130  
Abiah 445  
Abigail 251  
Abraham 14  
Addie 149  
Adelia 418  
Alice 159  
Alvira 321  
Ann 172  
Anna 14 457  
Austin D. 455  
Benjamin 568  
Betsey 321  
Betty 14  
Caleb 406  
Carl V. 389  
Charles 226  
Charles E. 321 352  
Christopher 455  
David Howe 455  
Deborah Elizabeth 45  
Edwin 269  
Edwin Allen 455  
Elbridge 303  
Elbridge Dean 321  
Eleanor 14  
Eliza 226  
Elizabeth 142 303  
Elsworth 389  
Emeline 321  
Emily 200  
Emily Roxana 455  
Frederick 455  
George 198  
Grant 522  
Hannah 547  
Helen 352  
Henry L. 234  
Hitty 14  
Isaac 14  
J. 193  
Jacob 86  
John 60  
John Howe 60  
Jonas 14  
Jonathan 14  
Joseph D. 45  
Judith 10  
Julia May 368

**CLARK** cont'd  
Lemuel 200  
Lizzie H. 55  
Louisa 98 321  
Lucy 121 321  
Lucy Barron 60  
Lydia 14  
Mabelle Ellen 269  
Maggie J. 106  
Mary 159 352 361  
Mary A. 121 321 572  
Mary Elizabeth 455  
Melissa 226  
Molly 14  
Moses 321  
Moses Norman 14  
Nathaniel 10 251  
Nettie 130  
Otis 226  
Patty 14  
Phineas 14  
Prudence 86  
Richard 159  
Robert 106  
Ruth 441  
Sally 14 350  
Samuel 321 567  
Samuel Wallace 60  
Sarah 495  
Stephen 435  
Susan 200  
Thomas J. 121  
Timothy 587  
William Wallace 60  
Zebediah C. 226  
**CLAY** Rebecca 555  
**CLEMENT** Clements  
Clemons  
Cordelia 417  
Cynthia 417  
David 417  
Elizabeth 582  
Eunice 417 449 475  
Freddie A. 83  
George 360  
Jackson 83  
John 417  
Juliette 475  
Mae 360  
Michael 417  
Polly 417  
Rhoda 417  
Sarah 417  
Wesley 417 449  
William A. 417  
**CLIFFORD** Joseph 439  
**CLISBEE** Elizabeth 301  
Hannah 301  
John 301  
Joseph 301  
Lewis 301  
Lydia 301  
Sarah 301  
**CLOCK** Albert 422  
Cate 422  
Deborah 422  
Elizabeth 422  
Henry 422  
James 422  
Mary 422  
Nathaniel 422  
Sarah 422  
**CLOGSTON** Benjamin  
S. M. 70  
Bertha Munroe Wilson 70  
John Francis 70  
John G. 70  
Mary Ann Hildreth 70  
William H. S. 70  
**CLOUGH** — 352  
**CLOWARD** Eliza 563  
**CLOYD** David M. 562



- CLOYD** cont'd  
Elizabeth 560  
Katie M. 562
- CLOYES** Kezia 301
- COATES** Coat  
Bessie 382  
John 297
- COBB** — Mr. 442  
Alba 120  
Alvin 442  
Charles 442  
Delia 442  
Homer 442  
Irene B. 376  
Lucy 300 323
- COBLEIGH** Clarinda 80  
Elam 80  
Ruffin 80
- COBURN** Abigail 178  
Ardelia P. 112  
James Parley 501  
Lavinia 256  
Lois Dell 501  
Peter 43
- COE** Harriet 485
- COFFEY** Albert 533  
Byron 533  
Hallie 533  
Mary V. 533  
Sophronia 533  
Wesley 533
- COFFIN** Ann 201  
Sophia S. 551 552
- COFLIN** Charles 202  
George 202  
Mary Ella 202
- COGSWELL** Harvey 120  
John 166  
Joseph 186  
Margaret 166  
Melissa 474  
Melvina Maria 120  
Solomon 474
- COLBURN** Dorcas 46  
John G. 46  
Polly 72
- COLBY** Ada M. 349  
John 186
- COLE** Coles  
Ella 530  
Estelle 137  
Etta Louise 110  
Frank M. 530  
George H. 110  
Hannah 564  
Harriet Frances 59  
John V  
Martha 59  
Martha J. 519  
Peleg 530  
Phebe 428  
Raymond 59
- COLEMAN** Edward  
Martin 69  
Hugh 69
- COLLIER** Allen 228  
Annie Caroline 228  
Elizabeth Miller 228  
James 228  
Sarah Caroline 228  
Susan Alice 228
- COLLINS** Alice 528  
Annie Jewett 248  
Bertha Mae 136  
Charles Jewett 248  
Clara K. 468  
Erastus 384  
Frank 381  
Henrietta Atwood 384  
Isaac 528  
Jamesy 381  
John Horace 91  
Josiah C. 109
- COLLINS** cont'd  
Laura Abbie 91  
Lydia 528  
Melissa Wilcox 528  
Oliver 528  
Sarah 214  
Sarah Ann 528  
Solomon Wilcox 528  
William 91  
Zilla 73
- COLLIS** Andrew Davis 184  
Augustus Howe 184  
Daniel 183  
Elizabeth 183  
Hannah Stillwell 183  
Jennette Little 184  
John Tucker 183  
Julia Ann 184  
Mary 184  
Solomon 183 184
- COLSON** Nelson Har-  
riman 78  
Ruth 36
- COLTON** Flavia 356  
Reuben 356  
Rhoda 356
- COMBS** Sarah 90
- COMER** James M. 558
- COMEY** Benjamin 62  
Hannah Watts 62  
Isabel Harris 62
- COMMINGS** Elijah T. 448
- COMPTON** Elizabeth 19
- COMSTOCK** Abner 334  
Elias 440
- CONANT** Benjamin F. 230  
Calvin 189  
Lucy 45  
Lydia 45  
Peter 32  
Ruth 212 230  
Samuel 186  
William 189 212
- CONDA** Mary 431
- CONDIT** Harvey 461
- CONEY** Mary 142
- CONGDON** Albert E. 343  
Cynthia Cora 501
- CONKLING** Luther 427  
Simeon 427
- CONNELL** Fannie Mina 528
- CONNLEY** Sarah W. 491
- CONVERSE** Harriet 271  
Huldah 209  
William 271
- CONWAY** — Mr. 558
- COOK** Elizabeth 390  
Hannah Lincoln 119  
James 361  
Jane E. 361  
Judith 410  
Loren 259  
Mary 405 410  
Mary E. 361  
Moses 25  
Peleg 119  
Polly M. 332  
Samuel 410
- COOLEY** Bessie Howe 538  
Edward Henley 538  
Mehitable 426 443  
Moses E. 538  
Stella May 538  
William 291
- COOLIDGE** Andrew 320  
Caroline 341
- COOLIDGE** cont'd  
Curtis 579  
Hattie J. 579  
Jennie 200  
Lydia 579  
Oliver B. 200
- COOMBS** Colin Law-  
rence 107  
Leonard Raymond 107  
Lucellus Jason 107  
Raymond Howe 107  
Ruby Isabella 107
- COOPER** Caroline 380  
Charles 557  
Emeline S. 480  
Henry A. 341  
Margaret 128  
Mary 159  
Peter 159  
Sarah 409
- COPELAND** Frederick W. 250
- COPP** Daniel 206  
Mary 206
- CORBIN** Jedediah 574
- COREY** E. Maria 47  
Isaac 407 408  
Watson 140
- CORNING** Polly 252
- COSTELLO** Margaret 361
- COTHRAN** Perrin 124
- COTTON** Frank B. 253  
Georgiana 253  
Hiram 253  
Jacob 253  
John 33  
Margaret 33  
Mary 33  
Sarah Hadley 253
- COULSON** Maxwell 585
- COURRIER** Mary L. 321
- COVEY** Gladys 135
- COVILL** Priscilla  
Brainerd 241  
Raynore 241  
Sophia Florence 241  
Walter Abbott 241
- COWLES** Abigail 233  
Elizabeth M. 450
- COX** Abigail 52  
Anna 325  
Eliza 325  
Jesse 325  
Lore 319  
Mary A. 483  
Nancy 52
- COY** Milton J. 201
- COYES** Isaac 407
- COZEN** — Mr. 24
- CRADDOCK** Matthew 537
- CRAFTS** Susanna 53
- CRAGIN** John 5
- CRAIBE** Charles In-  
galls 108
- CRAIG** Craige  
Francis 94  
Martha 83  
Walton Ruthven 94
- CRAIGUE** Mary E. 196
- CRANDALL** Alice  
Louise 500  
Eugene Merle 500  
Helen Elizabeth 499  
Rhodora Adelpia 499  
Tracy F. 499  
Tracy Ralph 500
- CRANDLE** Mary 427
- CRANE** Elizabeth 568  
James 330  
Lydia 483  
Mary 9



- CRANE** cont'd  
Nathan 48
- CRANSTON** Abner 314  
Betty 314
- CRAWFORD** Abel 313  
Alden 313  
Elathera Porter 313  
Ellen Wild 313  
Ethan 313  
Ethan Allen 313  
Harvey Howe 313  
Lucy Lourella 313  
Minerva 140  
Persis Julia 313  
Placentia Whidden 313  
Stephen 313  
William Haynes 313
- CREAMER** Elizabeth 432
- CREASEY** — Mr. 408
- CRISLER** Delsie 383
- CRITTENDEN** Myrtie  
Evelena 514
- CROCKER** Abigail 20  
Charles 20  
David 20  
Deborah 20  
Josiah 20  
Juliann 419 431  
Mary 20  
Rebecca 20  
Robert 20
- CROCKETT** Argyle  
Campbell 560  
Carl Converse 560  
Elden Kent 560  
Henry Lewis 560  
Henry S. 560  
Howe Taylor 560  
John Stuart 560  
Minnie Louise 560  
Stuart Roper 560
- CROMBIE** Letitia Caroline 375
- CRONKHITE** Charles 248  
Eliza Briggs 248
- CROSBY** Carl Chester 241  
D. P. 184  
Frederick 339  
George B. 241  
Josiah 267  
Lucy 338  
Lucy C. 339  
Mary Frances 267  
Ruth Chadwick 241  
Sally 339  
Sarah 50
- CROSLAND** Della D. 137  
Della L. 137  
John 137
- CROSS** Sarah 311
- CROSSMAN** Silaa 474
- CROTHERS** Ira A. 530  
Jennie E. 530  
May B. 530  
Moses 530
- CROUCH** William 6
- CROWELL** Franklin G. 84
- CRUGER** Clarissa 461
- CRUM** Alexander 331
- CRUMMER** Elizabeth 348
- CULVER** Elizabeth 405  
Nellie 522
- CUMMINGS** Cumming  
Cummins  
Alexander McWhorter 247
- CUMMINGS** cont'd  
Billings 186  
Calista 186  
David E. 276  
Frank 186  
Grace Helen 276  
Hannah Maria 186  
Isaac 160  
John 229  
Jonathan 46  
Lucy Ann Frances 229  
Luthera 186  
Marvin 187  
Noah 186  
Rosalie 247
- CUNNINGHAM** Catherine 331  
David 126  
Frederick 126  
George W. 364  
Howard Malcom 126  
Katherine 330  
Martha 350
- CURLEY** Mary B. 74
- CURRIE** Sarah 106
- CURRIER** Barnett 254  
Benjamin 179  
Catherine 197  
Cynthia 227  
Daniel 197  
Esther 222  
Hannah 177  
James 252  
John 177  
Jonathan 193  
Lydia 193  
Mary 254  
Mary C. 252  
Richard 177 178  
Susannah 177  
Tristram 177
- CURRY** Jared 421  
Nathaniel 421  
William 421
- CURTIS** Elizabeth 404  
Isaac 5 404  
John 15  
Joseph 5  
Nathaniel 404  
Richard 5 404  
Sarah 15 147 404
- CUSHING** Susanna 311
- CUSHMAN** Abigail 424  
Amazina 321  
Caroline 321  
Eli Howe 320  
Hannah 298 321  
Ira 321  
John 320 321  
Julia 321  
Levi 211  
Lois 321  
Persis 321  
Simeon 86
- CUSSEY** Abigail 239
- CUTLER** Abigail 35  
Benjamin F. 313  
Charles Howe 313  
Hannah 161  
Jane 590  
Joanna 407  
Julia Frances 313  
Julia Rush 101
- CUTTER** Benjamin F. 313  
Charles Howe 313  
Julia Frances 313  
Sarah F. 208
- CUTTING** Louisa 72  
Nathan 72  
Wesley 354
- DADMUN** Betsey 318  
Elijah 318 319  
Eunice 75 319  
Lois 38  
Samuel 38
- DAGGETT** Mary 170  
William 170
- DAKER** John 34
- DAKIN** Mary 49
- DALE** Betsey 227  
Daniel 432
- DALLON** Philip S. 270
- DALRYMPLE** Silas B. 341
- DAME** Comfort 174
- DAMMERS** John Henry 98  
Louisa 98
- DAMON** Abigail 85  
Sarah 104
- DANA** Anderson Green 92 126  
Emma 126  
Florence 93  
Grace Heath 93  
Henry Fuller 92  
John 298  
Katherine 93  
Mary 93  
Sarah 298
- DANDLEY** Hannah 271
- DANE** Elizabeth 153 154  
John 153 155  
Nathan 175  
Sarah 165
- DANIELS** Daniel  
Ebenezer 44  
Ella Estelle 388  
George 25  
John 25 44  
Joseph 388  
Kate 499  
Lucy 44  
Lucy Wood 114  
Martha 44  
Mary Isabel 388  
Moses 25 44  
Nellie M. 59  
Philemon 25 44 114  
Sarah 25 44  
Sarah K. 114
- DARLING** Alpheus 336  
Eliakim 173  
John L. 341  
Mehitable 25
- DAUCHY** Sarah 453
- DAVENPORT** — Capt. 522  
Annie Ward 59  
Catherine 522  
Ebenezer 9  
Elijah 59  
Elisha 28  
Elizabeth 52  
Elizabeth Holt 274  
Francis Henry 59  
George Howe VIII 59  
Hannah 9  
Hannah A. 487  
Henry 59  
Isaac 9  
Jonathan 9  
Joseph 9  
Lydia 28 54  
Mary 9 394  
Minerva Kimball 127  
Samuel 52  
Submit 9  
Tabitha 9
- DAVIDS** James 400
- DAVIDSON** Ada Glydes 539



- DAVIDSON** cont'd  
 Alvin 322  
 Betsey 322  
 Elsie 514  
 Eri 322  
 James 538  
 Jane 561  
 Jesse H. 539  
 Lois 539  
 Milan 322  
 Richard R. 539  
 William 410
- DAVIS** Abbie M. 376  
 Amanda 42  
 Ann Maria 343  
 Augusta Amy 52  
 Betsey 467  
 Caroline Louisa 52  
 Charles Henry 52  
 Daniel 181 182 323  
 David Howe 35  
 Eliza W. 91  
 Elizabeth 430  
 Ellen 66  
 Emma 495  
 Eugene Clinton 52  
 Florence Myra 393  
 Frank 210  
 George 52  
 George Howe 52  
 Hale Hodgman 35  
 Henry Johnson 214  
 Hester Ludlow 270  
 Howland 270  
 Huldah 182  
 Ira Oscar 79  
 James 8  
 Johnson 214  
 Joseph 52 91  
 Joseph A. 35  
 Lorinda C. 91  
 Luther 350  
 Lydia 24  
 Lysander A. 119  
 Mary How 214  
 Mary Lillian 385  
 Olive 139  
 Parmela 359  
 Robert 35 495  
 Sarah 33  
 Sarah Ann 35  
 Sidney 214  
 Tamar 181  
 Thomas H. 297  
 William 210  
 William Whitney 35
- DAVY** Davey Davie  
 Edward 584  
 Mary 389  
 Sarah Sylvester 261  
 Thomas 261
- DAWES** George Minot 220  
 Mary Nantie 220  
 Mehitable 126  
 Richard Cranch 220
- DAWKINS** Daniel 209
- DAY** Daye  
 Abigail 11  
 Clara L. 508  
 Elizabeth 11  
 John 554 555  
 Joseph S. 311  
 Myra Jane 179  
 Patience 424  
 William 11
- DEAMER** Betsey 584
- DEAN** Allen 428  
 Benjamin F. 303  
 Chloe Hanchell 428  
 Eli 428  
 Heman 428  
 Henry 428
- DEAN** cont'd  
 Hiram 428  
 Irene 501  
 Jacob Emery 585  
 Julia 428  
 Nelson 428
- DEARBORN** Asa 221  
 Frances 221  
 Ruhaniah 221
- DE BEVOISE** Mary 246
- DECKER** Edwin Stanton 144  
 Marian Elizabeth 144
- DEDRICK** James G. 558
- DEFORREST** Jennie 531
- DE GROFF** George 565
- DEITRICK** Carroll 521
- DE JARNETTE** Agnes  
 Howe 554  
 Agnes S. 560  
 Ann Hawes 557  
 Caroline R. 560  
 Eugene 554 560  
 John H. 560  
 John Hampton 560  
 Margaret H. 560  
 R. E. 562  
 Sallie 562  
 Sarah S. 560
- DELANO** Alice 148  
 Darius 568
- DELASHMUTT** Amelia 587  
 Cerema 587  
 Elizabeth 587  
 Nelson 587  
 William 587
- DELL** Jean 120
- DEL ZELLE** Annie 532
- DEMERRITT** Joanna 348
- DEMING** Hannah 473  
 John 19  
 Lemuel 472  
 Rhoda 473  
 Samuel 473
- DEMOTTE** Georgia 574
- DENISON** Dennison  
 George 478  
 John A. 143  
 Julia Ann 478
- DENNETT** Ephraim 190  
 Thomas 480
- DENNIS** Elihu 506  
 Franklin J. 530  
 Mary Ella 506  
 Perry H. 530  
 Sarah 159  
 Thomas 159 289
- DENSMORE** Sarah A. 138
- DEPUTERIN** Miranda 378
- DERBY** Alice 85  
 Alvira 85  
 Julia 85  
 Loren 85 350  
 Lucy 85
- DE RIVAS** Dolores 270
- DERRICK** Martha Ann 529
- DERRY** George Morton 230  
 Joseph 230  
 Miriam Erskine 231
- DESKINS** Harvey 558
- DEUCKLA** Mary Williamson 265
- DEVAUX** Susan 244
- DEVENBURGH** Anna M. 488  
 Etta Louise 488  
 Harrison P. 489  
 John 488
- DEVENBURGH** cont'd  
 Sarah M. 489  
 William H. 489
- DEWER** Sampson 553
- DEWEY** Clara 228
- DE WOLF** Abigail 181  
 Charles 181  
 Halsey (Mrs.) VIII  
 James 181  
 Mark Anthony 181  
 Mary Ann 205
- DEXTER** Angeline 394  
 Annie E. 363  
 Clinton 394  
 Phebe 542  
 Samuel 542  
 Sarah Blake 270
- DIBBLE** Alonzo 437  
 Charles 437  
 George 437  
 Harvey 437  
 Henry 331 437  
 John 437  
 John W. 437  
 Jonathan 437  
 Sally 456  
 Sarah Elizabeth 437  
 Silas 437  
 Sylvanus 437
- DICKEY** Mary C. 373
- DICKINSON** — Mr. 470  
 Elizabeth 78  
 Emily F. 301  
 Jane 25  
 Joshua 78
- DILENOUGH** Emily 260
- DILGERT** Alice A. 503
- DIMOCK** Orrin C. 187
- DINGMAN** — Mr. 468
- DINSMORE** Betsey 39
- DIX** Maggie 311  
 Mary 550
- DIXON** Ann Jane 575  
 Herbert 489
- DIXWELL** Elizabeth 400  
 John 400  
 Mary 400
- DOANE** Deborah 289
- DOBLE** Mary Ellen 509
- DOCKHAM** Henry 328
- DOCKUM** Isabella 253
- DODD** John 132  
 Mary Larkin 132
- DODGE** Abbie 112  
 Anna 170  
 Benjamin 582  
 Dorothy Howe 522  
 Herbert O. 522  
 Lucinda 45  
 Samantha 581  
 Simeon 567
- DOHERTY** Charles 133  
 Mary Elizabeth 133  
 Rose Elizabeth 515
- DOLBEARE** Margaret 16 26
- DOLE** Enoch 44  
 Enoch Ira 44  
 George H. 79 581
- DOLLIVER** Richard M. 82
- DOLPH** Carrie 446  
 Cyrus J. 446  
 Simon 446
- DONALLEN** John 175
- DONDINEAU** Lottie 359  
 Peter 359
- DOOLITTLE** Mary 466
- DORMAN** George 496
- DORR** Charles E. 364  
 Martha A. 593
- DOTY** — Mr. 462



**DOUGHERTY** Jane 15  
Sally 15  
**DOUGLAS** Anna M. 464  
Caddie M. 464  
Ebenezer 228  
Elizabeth 228  
Florence A. 464  
George 464  
John Ellsworth 464  
Minnie M. 464  
Nancy 578  
**DOW** Anna 193  
David 313  
Hannah 161  
Nancy 193  
**DOWDING** Lena May 234  
**DOWNES** Catherine  
Jane 482  
Helen Guion 482  
John Ireland Howe 482  
William E. 482  
William Howe 482  
**DOWNIE** Polly 417  
**DOWNING** Mary Ann 588  
**DRAKE** Abraham M. 24  
Bethuel 21  
Martha 225  
**DRAPER** Ada Augusta 215  
Anna 187  
Cornelia How 215  
Daniel 215  
Grace 17  
Lucie How 215  
Samuel F. 353  
Sarah M. 48  
William Perkins 215  
**DRESSER** Albion P. 83  
Carl P. 197  
George 96  
George Erastus 96  
Hannah 44  
Harriet 462  
Henry 131  
John 96  
Lydia French 131  
Susan 144  
**DREW** Grace 375  
John Graeme 375  
**DREWER** Ann 553  
Anna 553  
David 553  
Hannah 553  
Joseph 553  
Mary 553  
Sampson 553  
Sarah 553  
Thomas 553  
**DRUMMOND** Evelina 456  
**DUBY** Frank 73  
**DUDLEY** Horace 195  
Samuel H. 448  
**DUNBAR** Ellen 554 555  
Fannie 141  
Frances 309  
**DUNCAN** Caroline 69  
Dorothy 176  
George Henry 269  
Gertrude Georgianna 269  
Simeon 568  
**DUNCKLEE** Hannah 46  
Hezekiah 46  
**DUNGAN** Melissa 539  
**DUNHAM** Asa 75  
Lydia 75  
**DUNKLE** Jacob 585  
**DUNLAP** Clarence  
Howe 507  
Jane 544

**DUNLAP** cont'd  
Sally 558  
William Barlow 507  
William H. 507  
**DUNMORE** Murray  
John Earl of 564  
**DUNN** A. C. 558  
Elizabeth 535  
Florence Ann 144  
Samuel F. 535  
Theo. S. 380  
**DUNNING** Almeda B. 498  
John 498  
Phebe 498  
Vestia Mariah 445  
**DUNTON** Betsey 593  
**DUPLESSIS** Lena E. 366  
Peter 366  
**DUPREZ** Joseph 74  
**DUPUY** Asa 323  
E. Lavalette 323  
Emily Howe 323  
Maria Lucinda 323  
Mary Purnell 323  
Nannie Lafevre 323  
**DURELL** Carrie 466  
**DURGIN** Charles 313  
James 24  
Lewis 24  
Peggy 24  
**DURKIN** James 245  
Margaret Anna 245  
Mary 245  
**DURSTINE** Hannah 576  
Jacob 576  
**DUSENBURY** Benjamin 326  
Frances 326  
Mary H. 97  
**DUSTIN** Caleb 177  
**DUTCH** Susanna 163  
**DUTCHER** Caroline 446  
Catherine 446  
Edward 446  
Elizabeth Sheldon 446  
Emeline 446  
Frederick 446  
Ruloff 446  
Samuel 446  
William 446  
Willis 446  
**DUTTON** Damaris 427  
Daniel 411  
David 427  
Hannah 26  
Lydia Mary J. 82  
**DWIGHT** Annie Elizabeth 57  
Darius 57  
David Fiske 57  
Laura Howe 57  
Marion Lucretia 57  
Mary Isabel 57  
Percy David 57  
Rachel 49  
Theodore William 57  
**DYE** Ellen 582  
**DYER** Charles F. 350  
Emily A. 350  
George 350  
James H. 350  
Lizzie Ann 214  
Louisa Eliza 380  
Manser 380  
Martin 355  
**EAGER** Abraham 14  
Bezaleel 283  
Harriet F. 378  
Lucy 298  
Martha 281

**EAGER** cont'd  
Mary 298  
Uriah 282  
William F. 378  
Zerviah 290  
**EAMES** Alexander 43  
Anna Foster 43  
Corliss Taylor 43  
Edwin Howe 43  
Ellen Lucilla 43  
James 43  
John Felch 43  
Lydia Swain 43  
Miranda Howe 43  
Persis Foster 43  
Salome Greenwood 43  
Sarah 81  
**EARL** Alpheus 296  
Eunice 309  
Mary 294  
Newhall 310  
Rachel 310  
Ruth 310  
**EASTER** Samuel 84  
**EASTMAN** Adeline C. 195  
Adeline Clark 252  
Alvin 271  
Benjamin Holmes 195  
Charles Cox 195  
Clementine 271  
Clementine G. 195  
George C. 195  
Hannah H. 195  
Hannah Shaw 195  
John 478  
John H. 195  
Nancy 239 240  
Stephen H. 195  
Susanna S. 195  
Thomas 195 252  
**EATON** — Mrs. 187  
Cyrus P. 349  
Elizabeth Jane 393  
Joseph 197  
Lucy 177  
Lydia 197  
**ECKLER** A. Ross 273  
Albert Ross 273  
**EDDY** Experience 90  
**EDE** Mary 34  
William 34  
**EDES** Sally 84  
**EDESON** Senance 415  
**EDGE** Elizabeth 14  
Rebecca 23  
William 14 23  
**EDMUNDS** Anne 23  
Jonathan 23  
Nathaniel 24  
Prudence 23  
**EDSON** Alonzo 469  
Collins 187  
Cyrus 187  
Daniel 186  
Hannah 173  
Julia Ann 187  
Packard 186  
Sylvania 187  
Sylvester 187  
**EDWARDS** Abigail 36  
Catherine Gadsden 95  
Charles Berkley 252  
Clark Howe 252  
Dora Moses 252  
Eliza 199  
John 36  
Mary 36  
William Johnson 252  
**EGGLESTON** James 435  
Lucy F. 382  
Sarah 406  
**EGLESTON** Burr 356



**EGLESTON** cont'd

Edwin 356  
 Louise 356  
 Lucy 356  
 Mary 356

**EHRLACHER** Fannie

Stewart 151  
 Martin 151

**EICHENBERG** Fred 383**EISSENHAUER** Ada R. 539**ELDER** Isabel 221**ELDREDGE** Betsey 59

Cyrus 568  
 Elvira M. 568  
 Mary Ann 568  
 William E. 135

**ELITHORPE** Margaret 162**ELKINS** Kate 574**ELLECK** Alice Maude 75

Edward William Dela-  
 van 75

Grace Maria 75  
 Mary Walker 75  
 William 75

**ELLIOTT** Elliott Elliot

David 371  
 George A. 63  
 George Tracy 523  
 Jacob 348  
 Jane E. 371  
 John 103  
 Josiah K. 348  
 Olive Howe 523  
 Ruth Tracy 523  
 Sarah P. 370  
 Sarah Stevens 371  
 William 348

**ELLIS** Abby Hunt 260

Damaris 13  
 Edith Almira 224  
 Harry Edward 224  
 John 224  
 John W. 224  
 Laura R. 116  
 Lucy 240  
 Samuel 143  
 Stella 143  
 Timothy 260  
 Walter Howe 224

**ELLISON** Isaac Denni-  
son 589**ELLSWORTH** Arthur 356

Howard Stimpson 391  
 Marietta 231

**ELMES** W. A. 552**ELSTON** Jacob Tice 394

Julia Ann 360  
 Martha Anna 394

**ELWELL** Ebenezer 414

Hannah 414

**ELY** Amelia Maria 145

Frederick David 145

**EMBREY** Arthur Deal 495**EMERSON** Abigail 222

Alice 540  
 Andrew 491  
 Andrew Mitchell 437  
 Asa 296  
 Betsey 176  
 Carleton 178  
 Charlotte 437  
 Cynthia 437  
 David 176  
 Edward 72  
 Elizabeth 437  
 Hannah 175 176 373  
 Harriet 437  
 Isaac 176

**EMERSON** cont'd

Jacob 176  
 James 176  
 Jeremiah 176  
 John 175  
 Jonathan 176  
 Joseph 176  
 Mary 176  
 Mary Emma 437  
 Moses 176 313  
 Phebe 176  
 Rebecca 437  
 Rhoda 437  
 Sally 176 220  
 Samuel 437  
 Sarah 194  
 Sophia B. 72  
 William 437

**EMERY** Elizabeth 29

Georgia Van Wagener  
 388

Josephus 83

**EMMERT** Olive G. 508**ENGLISH** Inez C. 363**ENSIGN** Raymond H. 131**ENSWORTH** Caroline L. 380

Hiram 380

**ERWIN** Isabella P. 534**ESTABROOK** Abigail 365

Amelia 365  
 John 365  
 Rosetta 85  
 Stephen Monroe 85

**ESTES** Clarissa 348

Eli 348

**ESTY** Este

Elizabeth Howe 179  
 Jeremiah 179  
 Jeremiah Augustus 179  
 Jesse 179  
 John 179 292  
 Simon Forester 179

**EVANS** — Mr. 178

Adeliza 225  
 Alden 350  
 Allala 225  
 Charles 350  
 Darius 225  
 Edwin 225  
 Emily Jane 258  
 Frank 225  
 Freeman 225  
 Harvey 350  
 Leonard 77  
 Lewis 225  
 Lucy Ann 225  
 Nicholas 225  
 Oscar 350  
 Tryphena Ellen 258

**EVARTS** Hannah 439**EVELETH** Edwin F. 324

Edwin Francis 324  
 John 291  
 Joshua 324

**EVEREST** Martha 219**EVERETT** Abigail 427

Anna 427  
 David 427  
 Hannah 427  
 Israel 242 427  
 Joshua 302  
 Lydia 427  
 Minnie 449  
 Parmelia Howe 242  
 Rhoda 427  
 Richard 116  
 Sallie 427  
 William 302  
 William Stillman 302

**EVERTS** Emma 443**EWELL** Julia 44**EWEN** Leroy T. 557

Thelma 266

**EWERS** Elizabeth C. 569**EYSTER** Charlotte Elizabeth 586**FAIRBANKS** David 295

Deborah 295  
 Emeline 459  
 Hannah 295  
 Lucretia G. 73  
 Mary 142  
 Sally 23  
 Sarah 99

**FAIRCHILD** Clara 471**FALLES** Betsey 284**FALLEY** John A. 588**FALLS** Sarah 321**FANN** Ella 273**FANSHER** David 434**FARMER** Mary 567

William 418

**FARNHAM** Mary W. 336

Ransom J. 336  
 Sarah 26

**FARNSWORTH** Abel A. 47

Lucy 322 353  
 Mary 519 520

**FARNUM** David 176

Elizabeth 169  
 Jemima 176  
 Jonathan 169  
 Samuel 162  
 Sarah J. 137

**FARR** Philena 116**FARRAR** Farrer

Daniel 407  
 Earl H. 478  
 Eliab M. 478  
 George 407  
 Joseph 407  
 Mary 407  
 Phineas 290  
 Sally 60  
 Samuel 407  
 William H. 478

**FARWELL** John Whit-  
temore 255

Nathaniel 255

**FAULKNER** — Mr. 180

Edmund 169  
 Hannah 169  
 John 169  
 Mary D. 345

**FAXON** Lydia 56 95**FAY** Dolly 320

Hannah 529  
 Lovett 301  
 Mary 288

**FEARING** Elizabeth

31 32

Sarah 21

**FEELY** Margaret

Eleanor Hughes 558

**FELCH** Henrietta 121

Nathaniel 574

**FELL** Joseph Gilling-  
ham 264

Mary Wilson 264

**FELLOWS** Emily 42

Fred A. 233  
 Nathaniel 573  
 Warner 331

**FELT** Helen L. 546**FELTON** Aaron 301

David 316  
 Lydia 316  
 Susan A. 315  
 Susan W. 386



- FELTON** cont'd  
 Susanna 298  
 William H. 386  
**FENTON** Charles 464  
 Edwin 464  
 George 464  
 Laura 429 448  
 Minnie 464  
 Noah 464  
 Roxalena 231  
 Walter 448 464  
**FERRIS** Solomon 438  
 William G. 559  
**FESSENDEN** Abigail 286  
 Alonzo 140  
 Catherine 286  
 Elizabeth 286  
 Emily E. 140  
 Hezekiah Howe 286  
 John 286  
 Maria M. 140  
 William 286  
**FIELD** Fields  
 Abel Waite 335  
 Cora Lyman 335  
 Diana 436  
 Elbert 483  
 Ella Josephine 335  
 Enos 93  
 Ethel Guion 483  
 Helen Atwater 483  
 Henry Francis 127  
 John Henry 127  
 John Howe 127  
 John Ireland Howe 483  
 Louisa A. 93  
 Mahala Jane 335  
 Mary Howe 483  
 Mary L. 136  
 Oliver 483  
 Ruth 43  
 Sarah 321  
 Willard Morton 127  
 William Henry 127  
 William Howe 483  
 William Wells 335  
 Zibeeon 43  
**FILLEY** — Mr. 330  
**FINCH** Comfort 412  
 Gilbert P. 478  
 Hannah R. 478  
**FINLEY** Anna E. 202  
**FISH** — Mr. 390  
 Charles Dickinson 497  
 Emma Grace 497  
 Ethel Mary 497  
 John E. 497  
 John William 498  
 Mary M. 569  
**FISHER** Charles 23  
 Ella F. 541  
 Eunice 317  
 Jesse 50  
 John 560  
 L. L. 541  
 Lucy 190  
 Mary Margaret 560  
 Nathaniel 190  
 Sally 50  
**FISK** Fiske  
 Abigail 436  
 Adeline S. 312  
 Anson 312  
 Celia M. 312  
 Cynthia 57  
 Emily 312  
 James 312  
 Lydia 290  
 Remember 156  
 Samuel C. 303  
 Sarah F. 312  
 Wilbur A. 312  
 William 436
- FITCH** Appleton Howe  
 185  
 Azel 13  
 Calvin Webster 185  
 Caroline 467  
 Cynthia 13  
 David 13  
 Edward Payson 185  
 Elijah 185  
 Elizabeth 13  
 Harriet Loud 185  
 John Augustus 185  
 John Witherspoon 185  
 Joseph 13  
 Mary 13  
 Mary Russell 185  
 Nathaniel Emmons  
 185  
 Phebe 13  
 Silence 13  
**FITTS** Fitz  
 Huldah 45  
 Luther 150  
 Mary Adelaide 150  
**FITZGERALD** Edward  
 B. 65  
 Edward Best 65  
 Elizabeth Mary 65  
 Henry J. 65  
**FITZHUGH** Carter H.  
 250  
 Emma Blair 250  
**FITZRANDOLPH**  
 Robert 34  
**FITZSIMMONS** Kate 351  
**FLAGG** Rebecca 32 132  
 Sally 32  
 William 32  
**FLANDERS** Alfred H.  
 71  
 Clara 71  
 Emma 71  
**FLEMING** Patrick 179  
**FLEMMING** Allie 575  
 Dickson 575  
 Frederick 575  
**FLETCHER** Abner 90  
 Betsey 214  
 Elden Parker 91  
 Flora Elizabeth 91  
 Harry True 90 91  
**FLINT** Hannah 179  
 James 87  
 Rose R. 500  
 Warren Franklin 87  
**FLINTOFT** Rose R. 513  
**FLOYD** William H. 251  
**FOGG** Emily Ware 250  
 Frances Jane 250  
 James P. 250  
**FOLK** Mary Elizabeth  
 546  
**FOLSOM** Emma 138  
**FOOT** Foote  
 Hannah 172  
 Nathaniel 172  
 Robert 404  
 Sarah 404  
**FORBEAR** Arnold 472  
**FORBES** Ella B. 368  
**FORBUSH** Edwin C. 571  
 Georgia 343  
 John 281  
 Persis Gibson 123  
**FORBY** Charles R. 443  
**FORD** — Mr. 458  
 Bethia 410  
 Cephas 414  
 E. 414  
 Lucretia 483  
 Nancy 453  
 Rose Butler 131
- FORRISTALL** Sarah H.  
 541  
**FORSYTH** Flora Louisa  
 374  
 Frances Viona 374  
 Wilfred L. 374  
 Wilfred Lewis 374  
**FORT** Anna F. 78  
**FOSGATE** Luke 298  
 Persis 242  
**FOSTER** — Miss 555  
 Abra 157  
 Alice 9  
 Amelia E. 128  
 Amos 351  
 Angie Lydia 350  
 Anna 295  
 Archibald H. 364  
 Betty 41  
 Blanche 347  
 Charles F. 356  
 Clarissa 295  
 Dana Pitt 347  
 David 295  
 Edward 9  
 Edward G. 92  
 Edwin 45  
 Elizabeth 189 212  
 Ezekiel 178  
 Freeman 295  
 Gardner 541  
 George 75  
 George Champion 351  
 George W. 489  
 Hannah 438  
 Helen M. 347  
 Henry 455  
 Herbert George 351  
 Ichabod 295  
 Ida M. 491  
 Isaac 155 157  
 Joel 310  
 John Winthrop 295  
 Jonathan 189  
 Lavinia 295  
 Lucy 189  
 Luvia Teresa 351  
 Martha 194  
 Martha Perry 96  
 Mary 75 160 204 227  
 320  
 Mary Ann 75  
 Moses 41  
 Nathan 295  
 Nathan G. 541  
 Preston 295  
 Relief 9  
 Reuben 347 348  
 Reuben Ball 43  
 Samuel P. 238  
 Sarah 58 223  
 Sarah B. 348  
 Stella Amelia 351  
 Thomas 10 45 517  
 Timothy 295  
 Virtue W. 321  
 William 223 555  
 Wirt Howe 347  
**FOWLER** Abigail Kel-  
 ton 528  
 Ann Clapp 527  
 Elizabeth 165  
 Ella Frances 528  
 Frank Elmer 528  
 George 527 528  
 George A. S. 195  
 George Henry 527  
 Georgianna 528  
 Hepzibah 164 165  
 John 164 165  
 Josephine 528  
 Laura Elizabeth 528



**FOWLER** cont'd

Martha 164  
 Martha Ann 528  
 Mary 164 527  
 Mary Augusta 528  
 Mary Elizabeth 528  
 Robert Thaxter 528  
 Samuel 255 527 528  
 Sarah 165  
 Sarah Kilburn 255  
 Sophia 457

**FOX** Allen 122

Edwin 551  
 Eunice 179  
 Hannah 179  
 John 287  
 Peter 576

**FRANCIS** Alvah 187

Amelia 187  
 Asenath 187  
 Eliza A. 82  
 Elizabeth 187  
 Emily 187  
 Eugene 187  
 James 187  
 John 187  
 Mary Ann 187  
 Thomas W. 82

**FRANKLIN** Helen 262

John 440  
 Sarah 19  
 Susannah 440

**FRAZEE** L. J. 534

Mary 534

**FRAZER** Alfred 504

Clara Belle 503  
 Edwin H. 535  
 Emma 504

**FREDERICK** Alonzo

196  
 Angeline 196  
 David Alonzo 195  
 Edgar 196  
 John 196

**FREEMAN** J. A. 473

Orville 313  
 Sylvia 117  
 Wheeler 438

**FRELEIGH** John E. 564**FRENCH** — Mr. 188

Albert Francis 96  
 Alexander 48  
 Alpheus 91  
 Anna 200  
 Arthur Joshua 96  
 Beulah Barbara 107  
 Charles Howe 48  
 Dorris 233  
 Edward 96  
 Eliot Howe 96  
 Glenna Augusta 381  
 Hannah Howe 48  
 Harriet Maria 96  
 Joseph 43  
 Joshua Frost 96  
 Luella Sarah 126  
 Lydia 96  
 Margaret 131  
 Mary 303  
 Mary Ellen 96  
 Nancy 62  
 Nathan 356  
 Reuben 452  
 Susanna 91

**FREY** Mary 409**FRINK** Desire 564**FRISBIE** Mary 415**FRITZ** Abraham 332

361  
 Amanda 332 361  
 Elizabeth 332 361

**FRIZZELL** Anna J. 211**FROST** Caroline Maria

129  
 Clark Bradley 347  
 Daniel 399  
 Ellery C. 347  
 George B. 267  
 Ophelia 503  
 Susan 108  
 Symantha J. 557  
 William 347

**FRYE** Fry

Mary Ervin 592  
 Susan E. 490  
 William H. 490

**FULCHER** Anna E. 472

Bessie 472  
 John R. 472  
 Roy 472

**FULLER** Albert 527

Asa 527  
 Caroline 527  
 Edwin 527  
 Eliza 92 126  
 Elizabeth 179  
 Elizabeth Holman 93  
 Emily 527  
 Ephraim 170  
 Isola V. 477  
 Josiah 93  
 Lucy 320  
 Mary Jane 527  
 Mehitable 223  
 Rosanna 576  
 Sarah Elizabeth 527  
 Stephen 200  
 Susan Clarke 527  
 Timothy 179  
 William 204 527

**FULLERTON** May

Agnes 269

**FULMAN** Maud 389**FULTON** Henry 585**FUNSTON** David F. 311**FURMAN** Aaron 585

Ambrose 585  
 Clara 585  
 Elisha 585  
 Elizabeth 585  
 Hannah 585  
 Jane 585  
 John 585  
 Jonathan 585  
 Katie 585  
 Nathan 585  
 Permelia 585  
 Samuel 585  
 Sarah 585  
 William 585

**FURNESS** Lydia 80**GAGE** Anna 226

Betsey 177  
 Ebenezer 179  
 Esther 193 222

**GAGER** Jerusha 246**GAINS** Abigail 411 419**GALE** Edward Warren

213  
 George Howe 213  
 George T. 140  
 Harriet 244  
 S. M. 213

**GALT** Alexander H. 452

Mary Esther 452

**GALUSHA** Ellen M. 468

Truman 468

**GARDNER** Gardiner

Amanda Ruby 107  
 Anne Hallowell 103  
 Ethel 276 391  
 Harrison 276  
 Henry 107  
 James 195

**GARDNER** cont'd

Mary 487  
 Nancy 32

**GARFIELD** — 188

Benjamin 292  
 Edwin Joseph 40  
 George M. 40  
 Tabitha 292

**GARLAND** Abbie 547

Alfred Benjamin 192  
 Caroline Persis 192  
 David How 192  
 Elizabeth How 192  
 Patience 547  
 Thomas Berry 192  
 William 191  
 William Augustus 192

**GARLOCK** Mary Eliza-

beth 122

William 122

**GARNER** Ruth 475**GARRATT** Garrat

Alfred C. 70  
 Alfred Hallock 70  
 Joshua Howe 70

**GATES** — Mr. 281

Alfred 287  
 Caroline Howe 294  
 David 287  
 George W. 577  
 Jerusha 339  
 Jonathan 286  
 Lavinia 287  
 Lucretia 287  
 Mary Rice 294  
 Matilda 287  
 Oliver C. 294  
 Parmelia 294  
 Polly H. 294

Sarah 315

Simon 286

Stephen 286

Susan 228

Susie Young VIII

Sylvanus 287

Sylvanus Howe 294

William 228 339

Zadock 287

Zelotes 287

**GAULT** Betsey 348**GAY** Abbie Jane 74

Fannie 102  
 Julia 321  
 Julia Ann 86  
 Moses 86  
 Persis 299  
 Willard 102

**GAYLORD** Elizabeth 416

Elizabeth Rebecca 263  
 Emmogene Cornelia 264

John 416

**GEDNEY** Hannah 61**GEE** Eutemia C. 443

John 443

**GEER** Elizabeth 187**GEISER** Henry 479**GEORGE** Augusta 213**GERRISH** Polly 322**GERRY** Rizpah Ann 196**GERSBACK** Walter 507**GERSEMAN** Rhoda

Jane 503

**GETCHELL** Joanna 291**GETSHENS** Elizabeth

Mary 65

Jacob Ferguson 65

**GEYE** J. C. 450**GIBBON** Gibbons

Daniel L. 36  
 Eunice 378  
 Mary E. 378  
 William 378



- GIBBONEY** William 560  
**GIBSON** Rebecca 78 112  
 Samuel 112  
**GIDDINGS** Celia S. 352  
 Charlotte 352  
 Hannah 591  
 John M. 352  
 M. Elizabeth 352  
**GIFFORD** Sarah 143  
**GILBERT** Abigail 291  
 304  
 Archibald 322  
 Frances C. 488  
 Hannah 456  
 Jonathan 304  
 Lucy 304  
 Sarah 404  
 Stephen 456  
 Thomas 406  
**GILKY** Sarah 530  
**GILLET** Mary P. 329  
**GILMAN** Nathaniel 10  
**GLASS** Rebecca F. 582  
**GLEASON** Abby Ann 52  
 Anna 290  
 Deborah 323  
 Dorothy 299  
 Edna Louisa 51  
 Edward Francis 51  
 Elizabeth Burnett 299  
 Gilbert Howe 299  
 Helen Maria 51  
 James 290 319  
 James Henry 376  
 Jerry 299  
 John 290  
 Joseph 299 316  
 Louisa 299  
 Lydia 299  
 Mary 85 290  
 Mary Ann 51  
 Mindwell 299  
 Nathaniel N. 52  
 Nelson 355  
 Reuben 51  
 Roxanna 319  
 Sarah 51 316  
 Sarah Frances 52  
 Sarrell 51  
 Silas 299  
 Silas Allen 299  
 Susanna 299  
 Thomas Vose 51  
 Zacheus 290  
**GLENNY** Mary E. 431  
**GLIDDEN** Annette 129  
 Emma A. 129  
 Erastus 56  
 Frances M. 56  
 Robert T. 129  
**GLINES** Augusta Maria  
 371  
 David B. 371  
 David G. 349  
 Harriet E. 372  
**GLOVER** Alexander 28  
 Anson 27  
 Asahel Howe 30  
 Charles 27  
 Edward 27  
 Elijah 30  
 Frederick Pope 30  
 Hannah 27  
 Isaac Howe 30  
 John Clough 30  
 Lucy 42  
 Lydia 27  
 Margaret Preston  
 Howe 27  
 Mary 51 53 54 100  
 Nathaniel 30  
 Rachel 28  
 Rebecca 30  
**GLOVER** cont'd  
 Thomas 30  
**GODDARD** Catherine  
 B. 371  
 Grace 298  
 Hannah 370  
 Louisa 126  
 Rachel 299 301  
 Samuel 126  
 William 301  
**GODFREY** James 100  
 Mary Catherine 100  
 Rozina 71  
**GOFF** Agnes 233  
 Vianna Ballou 233  
**GOLD** Sarah 2  
**GONZALES-PRADA**  
 A. 385  
**GOODALE** William 188  
**GOODARD** Barton 587  
**GOODELL** Lucy A. 135  
**GOODENOW** Good-  
 enough Goodnough  
 Anna 292  
 Ebenezer 302  
 Edward 302  
 Elizabeth 568  
 Fanny 436  
**GOODFELLOW** Cather-  
 ine Howe 131  
 John 131  
 Richard 131  
**GOODHALL** Phebe 160  
 Thomas 160  
**GOODHUE** Hannah 166  
**GOODING** Henry A. 145  
 Marion Louise 145  
**GOODLOE** Lilly B. 560  
**GOODNIGHT** Cynthia  
 538  
**GOODRICH** ——— 187  
 Albert 319  
 H. 186  
 Maria 312  
 Mariette Sophronia 319  
 Susan 50  
**GOODSPEED** Charles  
 Barrett 232  
 Orpha 448  
 Stephen 448  
 Wilbur F. 232  
**GOODWIN** David 82  
 Huldah S. 82  
 John 196  
 Mary H. 591  
 Thomas 11  
**GORDON** Curtis 72  
 John 540  
 Mary 540  
**GORE** Charles Mar-  
 tin 198  
 Martin 198  
**GORMAN** Shubael 589  
**GOSS** Chase P. 566  
 John T. 453  
**GOUCH** Abigail 27  
**GOULD** Abigail 324  
 Caroline Elizabeth 180  
 Charles 218  
 David 299  
 Edward Peters 218  
 Eliza 83  
 Eliza Lawrence 180  
 Frederick 218  
 George 49  
 Hannah Rebecca 229  
 Henry Lawrence 180  
 James 229  
 John 15 159  
 Jonathan 290  
 Joseph 15  
 Joshua 31  
 Julia Ann Howe 180  
**GOULD** cont'd  
 Lydia Loretta 180  
 Martha Hichborn 180  
 Mary 49  
 Matilda 218  
 Nancy 338 469  
 Nathaniel 180  
 Priscilla 15  
 Rebecca 163  
 Sarah 15  
 Selecta 365  
 Stephen 83  
 William Henry 180  
 William Ripley 218  
 William Saltonstall 218  
**GOULDSBURY** Caro-  
 line 47  
**GOVE** Dorothy P. 48  
**GRAFFAM** Mary B. 328  
 Thomas 328  
**GRAHAM** Caroline 370  
 Elizabeth 287  
 George S. 267  
 John 534  
 Joshua 370  
 Margaret Ann 146  
 Mary Frances 534  
 Maud E. 267  
 Nancy 223  
 Phebe M. 369  
**GRANGER** Amber Mar-  
 garet 466  
 Homer Clifford 466  
 John Wesley 568  
 Lewis 466  
 Maud Louise 466  
 Roscoe Howe 466  
 William Norman 465  
**GRANNIS** Edward  
 Howe 56  
 Ellen Maria 56  
 Hiram 56  
 Mary Etta 56  
 Sidney 55 56  
 Sidney Howe 56  
 Sidney Smith 55  
**GRANT** Catherine 304  
 Eunice 327  
 Mary 125  
 Miner 327  
 Reuben 195  
 Sally 450  
 Sarah E. 132  
**GRAVES** Caroline 477  
 Jeanette 340  
 Mary 289  
 Robert N. 385  
 Sarah Emily 385  
 Susanna 31  
**GRAY** Amanda E. 135  
 Ebenezer 571  
 Henry Franklin 275  
 James 23  
 Joseph 135  
 Josephine E. 378  
 Mary Elizabeth 275  
 Matthew 47  
 William 571  
**GREELY** Benjamin 42  
**GREEN** Greene  
 Edward Melvin 88  
 Elmira 272  
 George Howe 88  
 Harriet 20  
 James 88  
 John 19 20  
 John How 20  
 Katherine Celia 129  
 Marion Palmer 89  
 Mary 20 465  
 Mehitabel 175  
 Oliver 181  
 Phebe 100



**GREEN** cont'd

Rebecca 20  
Sally 365  
Sarah 20 73  
Sophia 122  
Thomas 20  
William C. 267  
William Howe 88

**GREENLAND** Rebecca 245**GREENLEAF** — Mr. 186

Mary Elizabeth 220

**GREENLEY** Charles 253**GREENWOOD** Abigail

Chapman 42  
Abner Smith 42  
Albert Alanson 42  
Albert Newton 42  
Alma Esther 43  
Charles 43  
Charles C. 303  
Charles Miller 43  
Ebenezer 42  
Huldah J. 43  
Joseph 42  
Julia 42  
Martha Almeda 43  
Mary Miranda 42  
Mason Knapp 42  
Nancy Kimball 42  
Nathaniel 1 42  
Noah Cressy 42  
Zina Hyde 42

**GREGG** H. 500 513**GREGORY** Clark 432

George 432  
Hilda Florida 537  
Josiah D. 323  
Sally 432

**GRIDLEY** Patty 63

Samuel 63

**GRIFFIN** Alfred 524

B. Frank 231  
Elizabeth 107  
Marcellus 107  
Mary Ella 231  
Nathaniel 46  
Peleg 107  
Sarah 46

**GRIFFITH** Annie 96

William 538

**GRIGGS** Alfred G. 391

Benjamin 424  
Irving 200  
Mary A. 500

**GRINNELL** Priscilla 399**GRISWOLD** Jeremiah 405**GROSSE** Harriet 329**GROSVENOR** Anna 334

Augusta Heman 334  
Caroline Hastings 334  
Eliza H. 334  
Francis 348  
Lucius 334  
Robert 182  
Robert Howe 182

**GROUT** Dumarel 14

Seth 14

**GROVER** Betty Bethia 355

Chester 355  
Clara 380  
Russell 355

**GUIHER** William 586**GUILD** Abner 142

Caroline Abbie 142

**GUM** Elizabeth H. 363**GURLEY** Flavel 293**GUTTERSON** Anna M. 366

Lucy Jane 224  
Sarah 170

**HACKETT** Hannah

Richardson 114  
Martha 446  
Nancy 545

**HADAWAY** George 448**HADLEY** Ebenezer 47

Fidelia 39  
Isaac 47  
Joel 48  
John 47  
Jonas 48  
Josiah 39  
Martha 47  
Samuel 47  
Sarah Ann 47  
William H. 48

**HAGER** Elizabeth 315**HAGGET** Jane 363**HALE** Daniel J. 78

Edna 193  
Elizabeth Emery 29  
Hannah 177  
Isaac 208  
Moses 29 296  
Nancy 29  
Sarah 29  
Stephen 29  
Thomas Howe 78  
William 225

**HALEY** Sarah Maria 255

William 255

**HALL** Abigail J. 228

Addie 231  
Agnes Helen 359  
Albert G. 231  
Albertus 231  
Anna M. 228  
Asa 346  
Benjamin Milton 224  
Caroline Minturn 102  
Charles F. 346  
Charles Nelson 359  
Charlotte E. 112  
Clarissa 346  
David Prescott 102  
David Priestly 102  
Elizabeth Tolman 92  
Franklin 330  
Frederick 346  
George 488  
Hannah 177  
Harry 346  
Henry Marion 102  
Hiram 135  
Irene Virginia 505  
John 102  
Lucy A. 135  
Mary 120 533  
Moses 409  
Nathaniel 409  
Orra 112  
Ralph 346  
Samuel Prescott 102  
Sarah 27 29 221  
Selina 486  
Stephen 92  
William W. 548

**GALLET** Hallet

Edward 578  
George 578  
Mary E. 233  
Sally L. 578

**HALSTEAD** Bessie

Louise 508

**HAMBLETT** Caroline 227**HAMBLIN** Anna

Evangeline 49  
Joseph Benton 50

**HAMILTON** Elizabeth

372  
H. E. 460

**HAMMER** Alice Shep-herd 561**HAMMER** cont'd

Charles Taylor 561  
Florence Temple 561  
George T. 561  
George Wilbur 562  
John T. 561  
Mary Margaret 561  
Preston Avery 562  
Samuel Haven 561  
William Howe 561  
William Thomas 561

**HAMMOND** — Mr. 187

Charles 55  
Elizabeth Coolidge 55  
Hannah 435  
Rachel Maria 55  
William 55  
William Howe 55

**HAMPTON** Sophie 326**HANAFORD** Julia A. 486**HANBAUGH** Robert 110**HANDFORD** Esther 480**HANFORD** Thomas 105**HANLON** Margaret

Alice 545  
Nancy 545

**HANNA** Sarah 484**HANNUM** Elizabeth

Platt 151  
Henry Oliver 151

**HANNUN** May 387**HANSCOM** Julia A. 129**HANSETT** Lewis E. 488**HANSON** George C. 462**HAPGOOD** Judith 299

Sarah 286  
Thomas 283 286

**HARDELL** Minnie C. 384**HARDY** Anson 59

Carolyn 60  
Charles S. 138  
Emily Jane 60  
Francis A. VIII  
Francis Alonzo 59  
Helen 59  
Helen Frances 138  
Isaac 59  
Simon 84  
Walter Badenach 59

**HARE** Arthur C. 107

Helen Ross 107  
Hobart Amory 236  
William H. 236

**HARHOVER** Ida Muriel 539

J. O. 539

**HARING** Anna Bianca 325

Chancey 325  
Chester 325  
Clarissa 325  
Cornelia 325  
Cornelius 325  
Deborah Pamela 325  
Garrett 324 325  
Harriet Marshall 325  
Isaac Howe 325  
John 325  
Keziah 325  
Polly 325  
William 325

**HARLOW** Noah R. 210**HARNED** Celia O. 495**HARPER** Caroline 195

William 400

**HARRIMAN** Jane 195**HARRINGTON** Daniel

302 417  
Elizabeth 285  
Hannah 292



**HARRINGTON** cont'd

Jonah 290  
Polly 46 80  
Sarah 302 417

**HARRIS** — Mr. 6

Abigail 32  
Albert Howe 224  
Alonzo 224  
Asa Webster 223  
Chloe Lucretia 429  
Elizabeth 63  
Elizabeth Kneeland 100  
Hannah 32  
Heman 223  
Isaac 564  
John 32 195  
Judith Augusta 224  
Lucy Jane 224  
Orlando 224  
Rebecca 61 472 473  
Timothy 429  
William 100  
Ziba 181

**HARRISON** William H. 460**HARROD** Susannah 19**HARRON** Mattie 376**HART** Harte

Clarence 326  
Cornelia 565  
Eber 310  
Isaac 25  
Metta M. 375  
Nora 500  
Pardon 310  
Ralph 19  
Rebecca 19  
Robert 507  
Samuel 400  
Theo 131

**HARTLEY** Edward 123

George Henry 123

**HARTMAN** Joseph 204**HARTWELL** Jonas 300**HARVEY** Emeline 382

Joan 156  
Mary 63  
Sarah Ellen 125

**HARWOOD** Pliny Mer-

rick 72  
Samuel E. 533

**HASKELL** Sarah 121**HASSAN** Caroline Julia 579

Oren 579

**HASTINGS** Abel 342

Abigail 223  
Agnes Louis 387  
Elizabeth E. 342  
John D. 387  
Myra 220  
Nettie 130  
Sally 38

**HATCH** Eber 467

Orren 458  
Reuben 458

**HATHORNE** Anne 161**HATSTAT** Dora 138**HATTON** Phebe W. 240**HAUBER** Giles C. 382**HAUFNER** Clara 330**HAUGH** Anne 401**HAUGHMONT** Eder V. 128

Sarah Elizabeth 127

**HAVEN** Nancy 556**HAVILAND** Iva 471**HAWES** Hannah 312**HAWKINS** Delia 202**HAWLEY** Mary 465

Salmon 465

**HAYDEN** Abigail 321**HAYDEN** cont'd

Albert 261  
Ephraim 321  
Julian 261  
Lois 298  
Lucy 321  
Peter 261

**HAYDOCK** John 485**HAYES** William 313**HAYNES** Haines

George W. 83  
Malachi 114  
Mehitable Kelley 114  
Sally 114  
Sarah 76  
Thaddeus 331

**HAYWARD** Jonas 64

Rebecca 64

**HAZELTINE** William C. 342**HAZELTON** Eliza 380

Elizabeth 150  
Moses 177  
Nathaniel 223  
Ruth 567  
Sally 223

**HAZEN** A. W. 384

Edna 166  
Maynard T. 384

**HAZLETT** Cloyd Albert 381

Jay William 381  
John Charles 381  
Maude 259  
Sylvia Jane 381  
William W. 381

**HEALD** Addie B. 76

Alice 111  
Amasa 111  
Arthur 111  
Benjamin Hart 111

Charles 111

Edward Paul 111

Eliza Jane 136

Elva L. 76

Ernest 111

George Millard 111

Henry Howe 111

Herbert Clinton 111

Lucinda Prentiss 111

Mary Cummings 111

Washington 136

**HEALY** Betsey 583**HEATH** — Lieut. Col. 65

Charles E. 40  
Clara K. 40  
Ebenezer 92  
Eleanor 65  
Elizabeth 53  
Estelle E. 40  
Hannah Williams 92  
Helen M. 40  
Job 40  
John 53  
Leonora Blanche 40  
Lydia F. 40  
Orianna P. 40  
Rebecca E. 40  
Rosalie V. 40  
Sargent F. 40  
William L. 40

**HEATON** Susan 332**HEBERT** Edith 521**HEDGES** Amy 440**HEDGLEN** Lucile 500**HEFF** Martin 561

Virginia A. 561

**HELCOMBE** Howell 522

James 522  
Luzerne 522  
Millard 522  
Nathaniel 522

**HELMER** Charity 231**HEMENWAY** Heming-

way Heminway

Elizabeth 409

Hannah 409

Jacob 409

Moses 292

Samuel 409

**HEMPHILL** Ida M. 491**HENDERSON** — 525

Elizabeth 55 427

Mary Ann 557

Maude L. 546

**HENDLEY** Eliza S. 577**HENDRICKSON**

Rebecca 479

**HENDRIE** Ella A. 502**HENLEY** William 578**HENRY** Caroline 380

Carrie Jane 501

**HERBERT** Martha A. 201

Mary Bigelow 201

Nancy C. 201

William Wyckoff 201

**HERRICK** Avis 429

Caroline 429

Elizabeth 107

George D. 190

Mary 190 437

**HERSEY** Sarah 21

Walter Hunt 252

**HERZOG** Margaretha 127**HESS** Bessie Cramer 482

Emma Kipling 483

George Henry 482

Louisa Tolman 482

Lydia Purdy 482

Margaret Hunt 483

Mary Guion 483

William Howe 482

**HETT** Mehitabel 5**HEWETT** Abigail 204 441

Gershom 441

**HIANS** Capel 64

Henrietta 64

Martha 64

**HIATT** James M. 534**HIBBARD** Abigail 197**HICKEN** Thomas W. 78**HICKEY** Daniel 187**HICKOX** Elizabeth 416**HICKS** Eugene 460

Henrietta 244

Martin 460

**HIGGINS** Jennie 109**HILDRETH** Charles

Henry Howe 50

George Henry 50

James 50

James Miller 50

Lucy Howe 50

Martha Jane 50

**HILL** Abba D. 112

Adelphia 499

Charles H. 177

Charles P. 192

Edwin 177

Fanny 176

George 177

George W. 176

Hannah Elizabeth 58

Henry 58

Jefferson 177

John Lewis 58

John W. 177

Lorilla 417

Lucy 177

Mahala 291

Mary 77 563



- HILL** cont'd  
 Samuel Howe 58  
 Sarah E. 478  
 William 563  
**HILLBORN** Ruby 500  
**HILLIARD** Cyrus 262  
 Mary 573  
**HILLIS** John Cobb 488  
 Martha Wade 488  
**HILLS** William P. 419  
**HILLYER** Curtis Justin 418  
 Edgar 418  
 Edwin Dwight 418  
 George Brayton 418  
 Isabel 418  
 John 474  
 Justin 418  
 Marianne 418  
 Marianne Celia 418  
 Mark P. 418  
 Munson Curtis 418  
 Sybil A. 418  
**HILTON** Anna 196  
 Rose Alma 277  
**HIMES** Stephen 299  
**HINCKLEY** Charles  
 Herbert 100  
 George Edmund 100  
 Henry Lawrence 100  
 Lillie 100  
 Mary Kate Godfrey 100  
 Nellie Maud 100  
 William Howe 100  
**HINES** Abby 591  
 Minnie 465  
**HINMAN** Julia Maria 268  
 Wait 427  
**HINSDALE** Horace G. 451  
**HITCHCOCK** — Mr. 423  
 Helen Elizabeth 375  
 Herbert 375  
 Ruth Howe 375  
**HIXON** Myra T. Q. 540  
 Ruth L. 540  
**HOAG** Anna 175  
 Mary 459  
**HOBSON** Alice Eleanor 256  
 Dorothy 256  
 Emily Roby 271  
 George Henry 256  
 Sarah 256  
**HODGDON** Evan W. 371  
**HODGEMAN** — Mr. 176  
**HODGES** Chester 465  
 Henry 464  
 Myers 465  
 Roland 465  
 Willis 465  
**HODGMAN** Lucy 194  
**HOFF** Amelia 334  
**HOFFMIRE** Ann 87  
**HOGABOOM** Clarissa 85  
 Hiram 85  
 Truman 85  
 William 85  
**HOGUE** Agnes 555  
 Daniel 555  
 Daniel Howe 557  
 Eliza 557  
 Elizabeth 555  
 Ellen 555  
 James 555 556  
 James Fulton 557  
 John 555  
 Joseph 555  
 Joseph Haven 557  
 Lizzie 557
- HOGUE** cont'd  
 Martha 555  
 Mary 555  
 Rachel 559  
 Sarah 555  
 William 555  
 William Edward 557  
**HOGERNEY** Lydia 39  
**HOLBERT** Caroline  
 Betsey 380  
 Clinton Samuel 380  
 John H. 380  
 Lewis 380  
 Rufus Lewis 380  
**HOLBROOK** Angeline  
 Nelson 237  
 Josephine 378  
 Mary Abbie 72  
 Ruby 107  
 Samuel 228  
**HOLCOMB** Lorinda 473  
**HOLDEN** Benjamin 14  
 Caroline 551  
 Caroline L. 551  
 Carrie 350  
 Emma 551 552  
 Hannah 28  
 Jonathan 14 53  
 Joseph 8  
 Lydia 28  
 Mary Ann 53  
 William 28  
**HOLDGATE** Micah 15  
 Sarah 15  
**HOLDREGE** Allen P. 573  
**HOLIDAY** Catherine  
 Minerva 263  
**HOLLIDGE** Clara  
 Jeanette 136  
**HOLLINGER** Catherine 570  
**HOLLISTER** Leroy 85  
 Nathaniel 462  
 Phebe 307  
 Prudence 462  
**HOLLOWAY** William 106  
**HOLLY** Edwin S. 455  
 Edwin Selleck 455  
 Henry Hobart 455  
 Isaac 451  
 John Isaac 455  
 Samantha R. 451  
**HOLMAN** — Mrs. 187  
 Abraham 297 318  
 Abraham L. 318  
 Asa 342  
 Mary Louisa 318  
 Prudence 297  
 Sabra 342  
 Sophia 345  
**HOLMES** Adam 304  
 Albert Ticknor 480  
 Alfred Kendall 480  
 Arthur N. 480  
 Betsey M. 363  
 Clayton Floyd 480  
 Edmund B. 480  
 Ellis C. 589  
 Jennie 470  
 Lucy 146  
 Mary 304  
 Mehitable 86  
 Melzar 523  
 Minnie Eudora 480  
 Phineas 196  
 Robert Shaylor 470  
 Sarah Elizabeth 568  
 Thankful 12  
 Willard Jesse 480  
 William S. 470
- HOLT** Adeline Turner 262  
 Esther A. 211  
 Frederick Farrington 250  
 Lydia 349  
 Polly 448  
**HOLTON** Timothy 171  
**HOLYOKE** — 352  
 Edward Augustus 315  
 Eleazer 315  
 Eugene Julian 315  
 Henry Alfred 315  
 Jacob 315  
 Lyman Francis 315  
 Mary Maria 315  
 Samuel Howe 315  
 Sarah Elizabeth 315  
**HOMER** Hannah 60  
**HONSEL** — Prof. 573  
**HOOKER** Ann R. 202  
**HOPKINS** — 73  
 Joseph Morey 589  
 Olive 541  
 Sally 30  
**HORN** Benjamin F. 314  
 Jonathan F. 314  
 Robert 314  
**HORNBLOWER** Emily 247  
**HORNER** — Mr. 62  
**HORTON** — Mr. 178 464  
**HOSMER** Edna H. 549  
 Edward 84  
 Elizabeth 171  
**HOSTERMAN** Alexander Hattie 65  
 C. O. 64  
 Charles Sieviewright 64  
 Eliza Caldwell 64  
 Harold Edward 65  
 I. E. 64  
 John Howe 64  
 Sarah Minns 65  
 Thomas 64  
**HOUDLETT** Elizabeth 95  
**HOUGHTON** Ann Eliza 322  
 Becca 342  
 Charles M. 322  
 Edwin H. 322  
 Elihu R. 322  
 Horatio F. 348  
 Jonas A. 322  
 Lewis 322  
 Lydia 50  
 Matthew 322  
 Merrick 322  
 Merrick F. 322  
 Rebecca 39  
 Ruth Jane 322  
 Sabra 353  
 Sally 50  
 Silas 50 322 353  
 Silas B. 322  
**HOUSE** Martha 389  
**HOVEY** Simeon 293  
**HOWARD** — Mr. 119  
 Abigail 10  
 Alice H. 262  
 Amos 46  
 Ann Louisa 443  
 Avery 489  
 Belinda 46  
 Dexter 46  
 Electa 46  
 Esther 245 346  
 Fannie 142  
 Fanny 46  
 J. F. 313  
 Jerusha 46



**HOWARD** cont'd

Laura Ann 46  
 Lucy 46  
 Milton L. 119  
 Nicholas 11  
 Phineas 346  
 Rebecca 97  
 Ruth 206  
 Sophia 46  
 William 388

**HOWE** How

567  
 A. Clinton 262 273  
 Aaron 47 168 175 181  
   187 189 196 231 298  
   300 320 410 415 416  
   427 443 566  
 Aaron Brown 182 206  
 Aaron D. 84  
 Aaron Mallon 225 257  
 Aaron Parker 226  
 Aaron Towne 82 120  
 Abbie 460 567  
 Abbie D. 347  
 Abbie Delia 365  
 Abbie I. 369  
 Abbie L. 358 567  
 Abbie Lavina 92  
 Abbie Melissa 90  
 Abby 221  
 Abby Ann 91  
 Abby B. 592  
 Abby Caroline 228  
 Abby Frances 260  
 Abby Hamilton 304  
 Abby Jane 252  
 Abel 45 185 208 443  
   467 522  
 Abel D. 467 495  
 Abel Spofford 208 240  
 Abiah 191 192  
 Abiah Jane 227  
 Abiathar 55 94  
 Abiel 169 178 196  
 Abigail 8 11 12 14 19  
   20 21 22 24 25 37 44  
   51 52 158 159 160 182  
   196 223 281 282 285  
   286 287 290 296 301  
   304 313 321 402 404  
   407 408 409 412 414  
   415 420 421 426 429  
   441 448 453 459 460  
   463 491 527 547 548  
   567  
 Abigail Bailey 40  
 Abigail Bird 527  
 Abigail C. 569  
 Abigail D. 86  
 Abigail Eureka 483  
 Abigail Glover 53  
 Abigail Mercy 465  
 Abigail Putnam 204  
 Abigail Q. 495  
 Abigail Richards 31  
 Abigail Turner 205  
 Abigail Whitney 35  
 Abijah 45 79 115 161  
   168 179 180 198  
 Abilene 182  
 Abiram 441 464  
 Abner 290 302 323 567  
   568  
 Abraham V VII 1 2 3  
   4 5 6 8 9 10 14 15 17  
   23 24 25 28 29 44 54  
   55 81 94 130 144 153  
   154 155 156 157 158  
   159 160 161 164 165  
   172 184 185 189 279  
   280 281 282 285 289  
   290 300 302 303 314  
   320 322 324 352 353

**HOWE** Abraham cont'd

366 374 517 518 519  
 523 525 540 569 575  
 584  
 Abraham F. 117 140  
 Abraham Frederick  
   149  
 Abraham L. 140 149  
 Abraham Lincoln 481  
 Abraham Peabody  
   208 238  
 Abraham Washington  
   525  
 Abraham Wellington  
   354  
 Abram 208  
 Achsa C. 446  
 Achsah 187 445  
 Ada 411 418  
 Ada B. 588  
 Ada E. 499  
 Ada Eleanor 471  
 Ada Emily 492  
 Ada Florence 74  
 Ada Gertrude 511  
 Ada I. 139  
 Ada M. 362  
 Ada S. 570  
 Adah Melissa 563  
 Adalbert Norton 110  
 Adalena Rossi 504  
 Adaline 330 438  
 Adaline Estabrook 41  
 Adaline H. 76  
 Adam 23 39 568  
 Adams 350  
 Adda 361  
 Adda Elizabeth 378  
 Addie 140 568  
 Addie Grace 361  
 Adelaide 188 486 551  
   579  
 Adelaide Estelle 387  
 Adelaide Stevens 241  
 Adelbert Melvin 387  
 Adelbert Wesley 390  
   394  
 Adelia M. 86  
 Adeline 39 61 75 208  
   211 319 331 344 445  
   568  
 Adeline E. 568  
 Adeline Elizabeth 522  
 Adeliza 353  
 Adeliza B. 342  
 Adelphia D. 565  
 Aden Southwick 233  
 Adney 443  
 Adolphus 39 73  
 Adonijah 290 302 303  
   323 354  
 Adonijah Church 323  
 Adoniram J. 115 138  
 Agnes 117  
 Agnes E. 429  
 Agnes Helen 360  
 Agnes Marion 393  
 Agnes Purvis 105  
 Agnes Shannon 560  
 Alabama 438  
 Alanson S. 340 341  
 Albert 64 96 123 131  
   224 253 309 329 331  
   361 473 494  
 Albert A. 109  
 Albert Budrow 531  
 Albert Burton 568  
 Albert C. 369  
 Albert Carleton 324  
   354  
 Albert Carr 354 378  
 Albert D. 335 363  
 Albert Durand 381 389

**HOWE** cont'd

Albert Dyer 389 394  
 Albert Gallatin 568  
 Albert Joseph 365  
 Albert N. 135  
 Albert O. 364  
 Albert Rufus 338  
 Albert S. 345  
 Albert Stuart 578  
 Albert Wallace 509  
 Albert Wilcox 132  
 Alberta Ellen 242  
 Albianna Henrietta  
   227  
 Albin Page 322 353  
 Albina 253  
 Albion 363  
 Albion D. 369  
 Albion H. 524  
 Albion Henry 227  
 Albion Keith Parris  
   348 370  
 Albion P. 121  
 Alden 313  
 Alden C. 349  
 Alethia Sears 570  
 Alexander C. 534  
 Alfred 83 522  
 Alfred A. 345  
 Alfred Alden 211 243  
 Alfred B. 495  
 Alfred Frazer 504  
 Alfred Fuller 93 129  
 Alfred G. 524  
 Alfred Graham 535 536  
 Alfred Greenough 318  
   343  
 Alfred H. 549  
 Alfred Herbert 345  
 Alfred Lambert 343  
 Alfred Leighton 236  
   265  
 Alfred Leslie 376  
 Alfred M. 487 504  
 Alfred Ryors 534  
 Alfred S. 139  
 Alfron W. 469 496  
 Alice 164 171 172 181  
   196 211 534 536 546  
   568 593  
 Alice Ann 500  
 Alice B. 503  
 Alice Baker 377  
 Alice C. 232 551  
 Alice Caroline 380  
 Alice Cornelia 471  
 Alice Edith 257  
 Alice Gardner 150  
 Alice Gertrude 267  
 Alice Josephine 130  
 Alice Lavinia 378  
 Alice Louise 387 502  
 Alice Lydia 251  
 Alice M. 138  
 Alice Mabel 364  
 Alice Mae 363  
 Alice Margaret 134  
 Alice Rebecca 493  
 Alice S. 371  
 Alice Shepherd 562  
 Alice Sophia 267  
 Alice Sumner 62  
 Allacia 172  
 Allen 56 95 368 451 478  
   564 565  
 Allen Dexter 353 378  
 Allen H. 458  
 Allen Lester 271  
 Allen M. 489  
 Allen W. 367  
 Allison G. 83 121  
 Alman 436 458  
 Almar Eddie 115



## HOWE cont'd

Almeron 442 465  
 Almeron Hawley 465  
 Almira 200 210 309 330  
 336 533 543 593  
 Almira H. 478  
 Almon 447 474  
 Almond B. 564 565  
 Alonzo 72 80 117 210  
 309 322 350 373 539  
 Alonzo A. 347 369  
 Alonzo Bliss 508 515  
 Alonzo Bowers 456  
 Alonzo J. 487 506  
 Alonzo Joseph 492  
 Alonzo P. 121 381  
 Alpheus G. 591  
 Alpheus Thayer 92  
 Alphonso 116 140  
 Althea C. 349  
 Althea Perkins 336  
 Alton Lewis 148  
 Alva 79 116 435 457  
 Alva Washburn 469  
 498  
 Alvah 423  
 Alvah M. 361  
 Alvan D. 350  
 Alvaro Converse 373  
 Alvin 309 564 568 587  
 Alvin Rush 564  
 Alvin Webster 342  
 Alzora 484  
 Amanda 312 530 534  
 Amanda C. 254  
 Amanda J. 84  
 Amanda M. 326  
 Amariah 338 364 416  
 417  
 Amasa 27 50 90 125  
 411 417  
 Amasa Prosper 419 431  
 Amasa Simmons 418  
 Ambrose 573  
 Amelia 118 262  
 Amelia Ann 481 587  
 Amelia Antoinette 461  
 Amelia Johnson 104  
 Amelia May 273  
 Amon Price 531 533  
 Amon T. 533  
 Amory 322 351  
 Amory B. 375  
 Amory Lewis 352 374  
 Amory Wayland 374  
 Amos 186  
 Amos A. 349 371  
 Amos S. 84  
 Amos Wood 44 79 114  
 Amy VIII 47 231 423  
 437 438 453  
 Amy Amelia 487  
 Amy Sophia 338  
 Andrew 309 414 434  
 454 566  
 Andrew J. 40 139 566  
 584  
 Andrew Jackson 77  
 115  
 Andrew Johnson 267  
 Andrew M. 467  
 Andrew Murray 495  
 511  
 Angeletta Clotilda  
 France 559  
 Angeline 117 447  
 Angerone 76  
 Ann 160 184 207 331  
 416 423 444 456 477  
 568 578 589  
 Ann Amelia 574  
 Ann E. 240  
 Ann Eliza 90 341 453

## HOWE Ann Eliza cont'd

482 530 588  
 Ann Elizabeth 353  
 Ann Janette 101  
 Ann Louisa 57  
 Ann Lucinda 480  
 Ann Maria 59 72 338  
 339 520  
 Ann Richardson 99  
 Ann Sophia 531  
 Ann Theresa 87  
 Anna 201 219 290 302  
 310 323 362 427 437  
 460 487 568  
 Anna Barnard 236  
 Anna Caroline 256  
 Anna Celia 478  
 Anna Elizabeth 217  
 Anna Jane 86  
 Anna L. 361 495  
 Anna Lorinda 90  
 Anna M. 374 388  
 Anna Maria 344  
 Anna Matilda 215  
 Anna Rebecca 69  
 Anna Shippen 270  
 Anna Street 575  
 Anna White 218  
 Anna Wilder 387  
 Anna Zilpha 375  
 Annabel 589  
 Annah 410  
 Anne 178 322  
 Anne D. 564  
 Anne E. 488  
 Anne Elizabeth 220  
 Anne Mary 493  
 Annie 47 113 124 338  
 343 507 590  
 Annie A. 114  
 Annie Brigham 377  
 Annie E. 472 533  
 Annie Elizabeth 93  
 Annie F. 345  
 Annie Johnson 230  
 Annie Kinsman 244  
 Annie L. 62  
 Annie Louisa 127 341  
 Annie M. 552 572  
 Annie Mead 479  
 Annie S. IX  
 Annis 26  
 Annis Gleason 418  
 Annjenette S. 117  
 Ansel 552  
 Anson 439  
 Anson Bruce 343 367  
 Anthony 569  
 Antoinette DeWolf  
 236  
 Apphia Perkins 45  
 Appleton 185 208  
 Appleton Loud 209  
 Ara 39  
 Ara W. 446 471 472  
 Ara Washburn 500  
 Arabella 538  
 Arathusa 85 316  
 Archelaus 301  
 Archer Perkins 430  
 Archibald 537  
 Ardilla 310  
 Arlee 511  
 Armenia 447  
 Armiger Washburn  
 512  
 Arnold 523  
 Artemas 287 288 289  
 296 299 302 310 314  
 323  
 Artemas L. 315  
 Artemas W. 552

## HOWE cont'd

Artemesia 447  
 Arthur 105 133 252  
 Arthur A. 363  
 Arthur B. VIII  
 Arthur Bowker 386  
 392 393  
 Arthur Boyd 502  
 Arthur Bryant 125 145  
 Arthur E. 122 137 148  
 149  
 Arthur G. 370  
 Arthur John 110  
 Arthur Lorenzo 149  
 Arthur Merrill 126  
 Arthur R. 137 149  
 Arthur Sawyer 366  
 Arthur Whitney 236 265  
 Arthur Willett 589  
 Arza 361  
 Asa 14 23 39 40 79 115  
 116 170 173 179 184  
 186 198 199 209 229  
 230 290 296 299 301  
 302 321 350 417 441  
 459 465  
 Asa Brigham 352 374  
 Asa Dunning 208  
 Asa Erastus 350 373  
 Asa Kimball 348  
 Asa Pingree 238 266  
 Asahel 30 48 84 312  
 Asahel B. 355  
 Asbury P. 350 372  
 Asenath 187 196 468  
 Asenath E. 226  
 Asenath Morris 73  
 Ashley P. 259  
 Ashton B. 481  
 Asibal 171  
 Augusta 324 340  
 Augusta Hatch 65  
 Augusta Martha 492  
 Augusta Virginia 561  
 Augustus 183 206 237  
 Augustus Everett 524  
 Augustus H. 202 233  
 Augustus M. 478 524  
 Augustus Monroe 592  
 Augustus Otis 524  
 Augustus Porter 204  
 Aurelia 468 474  
 Aurelia V. 565  
 Aurelius C. 81  
 Austin Kendall 377  
 Austin L. 373  
 Austin P. 350 372  
 Avery Shephard 462  
 493  
 Avis 429 448  
 Avis Ethel 147  
 Awalita E. 367  
 Azor 523  
 Azubah 579  
 Barbara Francis 395  
 Barnabas 13  
 Barnard 32  
 Barthena 529  
 Basil C. 534  
 Bates 431  
 Bathsheba 400 405 409  
 410 411  
 Bathsheba Phelps 418  
 Beatrice 133  
 Beatrice A. 503  
 Beatrice B. 246  
 Beatrice Lillian 151  
 Belcher Smith 579  
 Belinda 46 196 523  
 Ben Sheldon 273 277  
 Benaiah 47 82  
 Benjamin 25 45 58 76  
 77 80 116 119 140 160



**HOWE Benjamin cont'd**

163 180 186 199 209  
 230 277 285 286 292  
 293 301 381 416 435  
 458 488 529 534 550  
 551  
 Benjamin A. 551 552  
 Benjamin B. 356 381  
 Benjamin Balch 548  
 549  
 Benjamin F. 117  
 Benjamin Franklin 76  
 136 327  
 Benjamin Jewett 79  
 Benjamin Johnson  
 Cowles 234 263  
 Benjamin M. 77 114  
 Benjamin Rice 352 375  
 Benjamin S. 549  
 Benjamin Shattuck 60  
 98  
 Benjamin Stephen 318  
 343  
 Benjamin Stickney  
 209  
 Benjamin Varnum  
 95 131 251  
 Benjamin W. 553  
 Benjamin White 327  
 Benjamin Willis 214  
 244 245  
 Berkley 251  
 Bernard C. 367  
 Berne 526  
 Bernice 500  
 Bernice Emeline 514  
 Berry 484  
 Bert Joseph 363  
 Bertha J. 345  
 Bertha Jane 368 508  
 Bertha Mabel 378  
 Bertha Mae 500  
 Bertha Marian 491  
 Bertha May 388  
 Bertie 476  
 Bertram Chesley 151  
 Bessie 562  
 Bessie Emily 130  
 Bessie Louise 251  
 Bethiah 21 221 282 285  
 292  
 Betsey 23 29 36 42 81  
 179 180 186 191 300  
 302 310 315 320 321  
 350 426 432 434 447  
 452 456 458 461 476  
 548 550 568  
 Betsey A. 347  
 Betsey Ann 307  
 Betsey Bird 55  
 Betsey Elizabeth 225  
 Betsey Jane 356  
 Betty 24 288 293  
 Beulah U. 358  
 Bigelow 232  
 Billa 425  
 Birdie E. 119  
 Birdseye Allyn 475  
 Birdseye Dennison  
 475  
 Birdseye T. 448 475  
 Birney Graham 502  
 514  
 Blanche 272  
 Blanche Christabel 509  
 Blanche Robinson 246  
 Bliss S. 565  
 Bolivar Jackson 326  
 Bowers 412 421 431  
 434 450  
 Bradford Lyman 129  
 Brainerd Harris 430  
 449

**HOWE cont'd**

Bruce S. 551  
 Burt M. 539  
 Burton 487  
 Burton A. VIII  
 Burton Alonzo 506  
 Burton W. 552  
 Byron 231  
 Byron A. 565  
 C. A. IX  
 C. Arthur VIII  
 C. F. 429  
 C. J. 570  
 Cady 181 201  
 Cady E. 202 233  
 Caleb 290 527 569  
 Caleb Woodruff 481  
 Calista 331  
 Calista E. 257  
 Calista H. 257  
 Calista Maria 81  
 Calvin 27 48 51 86 91  
 217 221 302 321 349  
 517 566  
 Calvin Bannister 570  
 Calvin Emery 211 242  
 Calvin Fisher 214 245  
 269  
 Calvin Newton 87  
 Calvin Whiting 190  
 216 247  
 Calvin Willard 75  
 Carey W. 530  
 Carl Haynes 368  
 Carl N. 591  
 Carl Tucker 363  
 Carlena Emma 149  
 Carleton Flint 244  
 Carlos J. 139  
 Carlos O. 497  
 Carlton Gibson 508  
 Carlton W. 367  
 Carol Eloise 393  
 Caroline 58 59 199 250  
 326 350 353 458 468  
 473 496 569  
 Caroline A. 63 545  
 Caroline Augusta 227  
 260  
 Caroline C. 119  
 Caroline E. 341 570  
 Caroline Eliza 484  
 Caroline Elizabeth 540  
 Caroline Estelle 260  
 Caroline Goldsbury 81  
 Caroline Louisa 327  
 Caroline M. 472  
 Caroline Maria 230 357  
 Caroline Matilda 220  
 328  
 Caroline Mead 70  
 Caroline Mussey 198  
 Caroline S. 565 593  
 Caroline Samantha 208  
 Caroline Tibbetts 217  
 Caroline Whitcomb 320  
 Carolyn Emmogene  
 274  
 Carrie 140 459 511  
 Carrie E. 472 533 592  
 Carrie Elhira 506  
 Carrie Eliza 342 374  
 Carrie Jane 344  
 Carrie L. 543  
 Carrie Louise 130  
 Carrie Turner 244  
 Carrie Victoria 490  
 Catherine 23 146 174  
 197 293 299 314 319  
 331 434 540 577 586  
 Catherine Anstis 100  
 Catherine E. 456  
 Catherine F. 429

**HOWE cont'd**

Catherine Frances  
 Stone 96  
 Catherine Gadsden  
 96 131  
 Catherine Gertrude 130  
 Catherine Louisa 573  
 Catherine McFarland  
 99  
 Catherine Newton 39  
 Catherine S. 349  
 Caty 569  
 Cecil May 143  
 Cecile 536  
 Celestia E. 565  
 Celestia Eliza 211  
 Celestia L. 344  
 Celestine Wells 244  
 268 269  
 Celia 154 441 473  
 Celia A. 374  
 Celia Augusta 212  
 Charity 435 459 465  
 547  
 Charity L. 116  
 Charles VI 47 48 50 62  
 76 83 89 90 97 113  
 116 140 143 193 223  
 226 231 244 252 262  
 322 329 330 333 336  
 353 361 362 378 429  
 435 448 453 454 457  
 458 461 473 477 487  
 488 490 494 498 503  
 524 528 529 541 550  
 551 569 570 571 592  
 Charles A. 72 117 369  
 545 589  
 Charles Adams 268  
 Charles Albert 219  
 320 346  
 Charles Alonzo 110  
 Charles Ames 343 368  
 Charles Amos 529  
 Charles Appleton 492  
 Charles Augustus 40  
 Charles Burt 480  
 Charles Burton 333  
 531  
 Charles C. 82  
 Charles C. McCabe  
 586  
 Charles Carrole 148  
 Charles Casimir  
 Stewart 65  
 Charles E. 456 493 548  
 565  
 Charles E. W. 494  
 Charles Edward 99  
 486 520 590  
 Charles Edwin 74 79  
 110 461 481 581  
 Charles Elliot 63  
 Charles Elmer 580  
 Charles Everett 134  
 354  
 Charles Forrest 109  
 135  
 Charles Francis 349  
 Charles Frederick 129  
 146 523  
 Charles G. 83 496  
 Charles Goff 233  
 Charles Grant 359  
 Charles H. 84 350 361  
 376 588 589  
 Charles Henry 75 120  
 141 258 264 274 374  
 488 497 506 512 587  
 Charles Herbert 142  
 150  
 Charles Holbrook 471  
 499



## HOWE cont'd

Charles K. 121 143 326  
327  
Charles Kendall 352  
375  
Charles Kingsley IX  
Charles L. 138 149 539  
Charles LaForest 113  
Charles Langley 257  
Charles Lauren 381  
Charles Louis 507  
Charles Lyman 348  
Charles M. 122 143  
242 267 372 489 522  
526  
Charles Marshall 339  
365  
Charles Marvel 277  
Charles Melvin 373 387  
Charles Moses 244  
Charles N. 495  
Charles Oliver 52  
Charles Otis 262  
Charles Palmer 485  
Charles R. 546  
Charles Raymond 546  
Charles Robert 499  
507 513  
Charles Ross VIII  
Charles Ryerson 148  
Charles Smith 211  
Charles Stanley 484  
Charles Sumner 541  
Charles T. VIII 232  
266 354  
Charles T. L. 202 233  
Charles Theodore 479  
502  
Charles Tibbetts 215  
Charles Tuttle 238 266  
Charles W. 112 569  
Charles Warren 252  
370  
Charles William 267  
345 499 508  
Charlotte 64 149 192  
193 204 314 330 331  
352 447 450 529 594  
Charlotte A. 84  
Charlotte Adelaide 377  
Charlotte Ann 220 352  
Charlotte Atwell 216  
247  
Charlotte Augusta 491  
Charlotte E. 338 378  
478  
Charlotte Elizabeth  
586  
Charlotte Elouisa 451  
Charlotte Fay 570  
Charlotte Frye 592  
Charlotte Kimball 348  
Charlotte Wood 90  
Charlton Hunt 540  
Charlton W. 233  
Chauncey 429 431 441  
447 448 450 462 464  
474 477 492 494 568  
Chauncey Betts 352  
375  
Chauncey Leroy 388  
Chauncey S. 476  
Cheney 80 117  
Cheselton Ellis 80  
Cheselton Romanzo  
80 118  
Chester 441 464  
Chester Elmer 129  
Chester Franklin 355  
Chester Harrris IX  
Chester Leslie 147  
Chloe 435 439 490  
Christian B. 585

## HOWE cont'd

Christiana 308  
Christine 265 537  
Christine Butler 248  
Christine L. 363  
Christopher 179 198  
226  
Christopher C. 533 535  
Christopher G. IX  
Christopher Gadsden  
96  
Christopher Joseph  
314 337  
Church 354 378  
Clara 26 238 428 461  
476  
Clara A. 569  
Clara Alice 503  
Clara Amanda 256  
Clara Augusta 493  
Clara B. 565  
Clara Celestia 489  
Clara E. 121 349 529  
Clara Ella 253  
Clara G. 139  
Clara Isabelle 112  
Clara May 508  
Clara S. 71  
Clare W. 500 513  
Clarence 361 394 460  
Clarence Eastman 240  
Clarence Emerson 364  
385  
Clarence G. 369  
Clarence Hendryx 502  
Clarence Nelson 75  
Clarence Theodore 529  
Clarence Williams 520  
521  
Clarence Willis 345  
Clarinda 448  
Clarissa 51 96 207 210  
352 439 450 460 490  
551 566  
Clark 80 116 231 453  
483  
Clark D. 481  
Clark T. 569  
Clement 361  
Clement Garrison 354  
379  
Clementine 465  
Clifford 500  
Clifford Andrew 493  
Clifford Parker 267  
Clifford Pratt 125  
Clifford Rollins 125  
Clifton 473  
Clifton D. IX  
Clifton J. 552  
Clifton John 110  
Clinton 111 136  
Clinton Carroll 136  
Clinton Clyde 379  
Clinton Dexter 394  
Clinton E. 380  
Clinton Fisk 512  
Clinton Lavern 388 393  
Clinton Lawrence 393  
Colby D. 149  
Comfort 423 569  
Compston 33  
Constance 273  
Converse 430  
Cora 476 498  
Cora B. 272 358  
Cora Belle 73 431  
Cora Isabel 123  
Cora N. 388  
Cordelia 63 530 590  
Cordelia Bigelow 341  
Cordelia Jane 462  
Cornelia 432 461

## HOWE cont'd

Cornelia A. 482  
Cornelia Arabella 373  
Cornelia Wallis 216  
Cornelius 231  
Cranston 315 338 339  
Crosby 77  
Curtis 271 411  
Curtis McKee 539  
Cushing 312 332 333  
418 419  
Cynthia 437 468  
Cynthia E. 459  
Cynthia J. 493  
Cynthia Jane 200 329  
Cynthia Juliet 520  
Cyprian 288 289  
Cyprian S. 309 328  
Cyrenius 436 459 490  
507  
Cyrus 317 341 571  
Cyrus B. 329  
Cyrus Hamlin 76 112  
D. Brainerd 467  
Daisy Marian 562  
Dallas Nelson 389 394  
Damaris 48 171 172  
181 202 286 292 411  
424  
Damaris W. 84  
Dana 319 344  
Dana Burdett 121  
Danford 187  
Daniel 25 47 81 119  
165 169 173 178 187  
188 194 198 210 223  
229 240 252 280 281  
283 284 286 288 293  
297 306 313 314 327  
331 336 397 402 403  
404 406 410 416 417  
427 428 458 465 526  
527 545 555 556 569  
579 593  
Daniel Abraham 238  
266  
Daniel Boone 570  
Daniel C. 382  
Daniel Colton 356 381  
Daniel Fauntleroy 562  
Daniel Hunt 480 503  
Daniel Kent 562  
Daniel Kirk 561  
Daniel Livingston 272  
Daniel M. 382 391  
Daniel Miner 327  
Daniel N. 558  
Daniel Robinson 359  
384 392  
Daniel Rose 427 443  
Daniel Shepherd 562  
Daniel W. 559  
Daniel Wait III IV  
VII  
Daniel Warren 142  
Daniel William 120  
Darius 446 472 530  
Darius Burton 530  
Datus 331  
David V VIII 7 11 12  
19 20 21 23 34 35 46  
61 65 69 77 80 81 86  
113 176 190 191 192  
206 219 220 224 236  
253 284 287 295 296  
300 309 311 318 330  
331 412 417 421 428  
429 433 434 448 449  
452 455 469 481 496  
527 544 567 570 594  
David B. 40  
David Brigham 524  
David Cloyd 562



## HOWE cont'd

David Drew 548  
 David Dutton 427  
 David E. 540  
 David Emmet 277  
 David Frank 496  
 David H. 576  
 David Hale 566  
 David Henry 294  
 David Leavitt 270  
 David M. 24 43  
 David Mead 69  
 David Milton 258  
 David R. 552  
 David W. 219  
 David Wesley 381 390  
 David Willard 277  
 David Wooster 475  
 Dawes 245 269  
 Deborah 2 4 5 8 15  
 24 25 44 158 159 281  
 282 407 408 433 451  
 Delarne Kipling 504  
 Delbert L. 140 150  
 Delia 470  
 Delia Ann 449 575  
 Delia D. 115  
 Delia E. 578 579  
 Delia Elizabeth 481  
 Delia Ester 480  
 Delia Marsh 465  
 Deliou B. 390  
 Deliverance 406 427  
 Della R. 379  
 Delphine Parthenia  
 475  
 Dempster C. 584  
 Denla Alice 503  
 Dennis W. 109 135  
 Desdemona Annette  
 120  
 Dewey Kenneth 545  
 546  
 DeWitt Clinton 258 272  
 Dexter 314 315  
 Diana 71 315 570  
 Dinah 288 289 411  
 Dolly 174  
 Donald Arthur 393  
 Donald Atkins 531  
 Donald William IX 519  
 Dora 361  
 Dorcas 11 176 200 347  
 348  
 Doris 368  
 Doris Stetson 510  
 Dorns Hopkins 449  
 Dorothy 45 147 170 288  
 289 290 291 304 316  
 Dorothy Belle 368  
 Dorothy Davis 393  
 Dorris Luvina 234  
 Douglas 105 431  
 Drayton Ford 131  
 Dresser 424  
 Drew 570  
 Dudley R. 210  
 Dudley Rogers 270 276  
 Dudley Waldo 210 241  
 Dulcina Louisa 314  
 Dwight Walker 392  
 Earl 450 478  
 Earl A. 139 500 513  
 Earl George 514  
 Earl Richard IV  
 Earle Frank 546  
 Earle Freeman 135  
 Earlene L. 513  
 Eben 446 462 472 473  
 Eben Ira 79  
 Ebenezer 15 26 177 194  
 195 207 210 223 224  
 226 252 253 400 405

## HOWE Ebenezer cont'd

412 415 421 422 434  
 435 456 529 570  
 Ebenezer Grant 457  
 Ebenezer Washburn  
 445 470  
 Ebenezer Weed 486 505  
 Ebenezer Wilson 41 75  
 Eber 301 316 340  
 Edar Haughmont 128  
 Eddie 123  
 Eddy Jesse 471 499  
 Edgar B. 467  
 Edgar Brigham 365  
 Edgar Follett 498 512  
 Edgar Franklin VIII  
 Edgar M. 591  
 Edgar R. 242 329  
 Edgar S. 334  
 Edith 109 127 141 143  
 264 360 523 551  
 Edith Florence 241  
 Edith Hebert 521  
 Edith Helen 266  
 Edith Huldah 267  
 Edith Kingsley 344  
 Edith M. IX 251  
 Edith Maria 95  
 Edith Marian 387  
 Edith Marion 267  
 Edith Mary 143  
 Edmund 293 306 327  
 Edmund G. VIII  
 Edmund Grant 327 359  
 384 392  
 Edna 109 369 507 546  
 Edna Julia 343  
 Edna Minerva 493  
 Edoria 436  
 Edson 543  
 Edward VII 19 29 32  
 57 219 247 248 314  
 316 319 331 341 362  
 397 400 454 469 479  
 485 486 487 519 526  
 527 529 531 532 533  
 537 540 547 550 566  
 571 575 578 582 589  
 Edward Amasa 146  
 Edward Augustus 74  
 109  
 Edward Austin Shel-  
 don 273  
 Edward B. 371 533 535  
 Edward Baker 130  
 Edward Brown 370  
 Edward Bucknam 336  
 Edward C. 63 512 524  
 Edward Calvin 264 274  
 Edward Compton 19  
 32 63  
 Edward E. 95 131  
 Edward Everett 75  
 208 239 472  
 Edward Francis 75 110  
 Edward Gilman 277  
 Edward J. 63  
 Edward Jenkins 93 130  
 Edward Kent 349  
 Edward L. 498 512  
 Edward Leavitt 239  
 248  
 Edward M. 233  
 Edward Miner 359  
 Edward Morris 567  
 Edward N. 496  
 Edward Newell 336 363  
 Edward Newton 538  
 Edward Norton 251  
 Edward P. 444  
 Edward Payson 430  
 Edward Porter 366  
 Edward R. 118 129

## HOWE cont'd

Edward Robinson 93  
 129  
 Edward Romanzo 140  
 Edward S. 146  
 Edward Shaw 56 94  
 251  
 Edward T. 372  
 Edward W. 582 587  
 Edward Wellman 134  
 147  
 Edward Wesley 538  
 Edward Willard 1 3 89  
 Edward Withington 59  
 98  
 Edwin 40 309 334 338  
 460 462 501 530  
 Edwin A. 351  
 Edwin Adelbert 373  
 Edwin Allyn 134  
 Edwin Bell 589  
 Edwin Brainerd 241  
 Edwin Chandler 519  
 Edwin Ervin 519  
 Edwin F. 499  
 Edwin G. 84  
 Edwin Henry 357 519  
 Edwin Judson 531  
 Edwin L. 590  
 Edwin Lincoln 364  
 Edwin P. 463 589  
 Edwin Wallace 76 112  
 Effie 143 372  
 Effie E. 119  
 Egbert 208  
 Elaine 369  
 Elba D. 584  
 Elbert D. 385  
 Elbert Thomas 538 539  
 Elbridge 83 121 221  
 318 342 367 387  
 Elbridge Lewis 387  
 Elder Edward 537  
 Eleanor 15 83 185 187  
 188 210 237 314 335  
 555 556 571 589  
 Eleanor A. 341  
 Eleanor Agnes 269  
 Eleanor Andrews 366  
 Eleanor Ann 558  
 Eleanor Hoge 561  
 Eleanor Stow 339  
 Eleazer 281  
 Electa 331 356  
 Elhanan W. 584  
 Elhanan Winchester  
 85 122  
 Eli 76 186 210 297 311  
 321 347  
 Eli W. 331 361  
 Elia R. 119  
 Elias 571  
 Elias S. 115 138  
 Elias Wilkins 227 259  
 Elijah 45 48 86 123 290  
 291 317 319 342 344  
 404 410 415 427 550  
 571  
 Eliphalet Payson 174  
 188  
 Elisha 48 56 183 206  
 299 338 428 446 472  
 Elisha B. 319 344  
 Elisha Litchfield 245  
 269  
 Elisha Nash 446 473  
 Elisha Perley 234 263  
 Eliza 52 58 79 84 101  
 185 189 309 322 323  
 328 352 452 474 491  
 522 541 576 577  
 Eliza A. 341 570  
 Eliza Ann 54 73 328



**HOWE** Eliza Ann cont'd

445 480  
 Eliza C. 207 319  
 Eliza Cox 52  
 Eliza Dana 127  
 Eliza Esther 239  
 Eliza J. 381 584  
 Eliza Jane 524 560  
 Eliza Litchfield 245 269  
 Eliza Luemma 559  
 Eliza Luther 573  
 Eliza O. 576  
 Eliza Rogers 41  
 Eliza Turner 205  
 Eliza Vose 52  
 Eliza Whitney 266  
 Elizabeth 4 5 8 10 11  
 14 15 16 18 19 21 24  
 26 27 28 31 36 37 45  
 54 70 86 100 146 154  
 155 158 159 160 163  
 165 168 171 173 178  
 179 182 186 188 191  
 195 206 226 259 277  
 281 284 285 286 288  
 289 290 292 299 315  
 318 330 331 336 339  
 341 397 399 400 401  
 404 406 407 408 409  
 410 412 414 415 416  
 417 419 420 421 422  
 423 426 427 431 433  
 435 454 455 458 459  
 469 473 487 490 520  
 529 537 538 540 544  
 546 547 553 554 555  
 556 566 568 571 578  
 579 586 587 588  
 Elizabeth A. 346 348  
 518  
 Elizabeth Amanda 264  
 Elizabeth Ann 385 395  
 532  
 Elizabeth Antoinette  
 521  
 Elizabeth B. 572  
 Elizabeth Bradford 519  
 Elizabeth Child 87  
 Elizabeth Clapp 93  
 Elizabeth Cramer 483  
 Elizabeth Dresser 147  
 Elizabeth E. 84  
 Elizabeth Gridley 63  
 Elizabeth Isabel 148  
 Elizabeth Josephine  
 260  
 Elizabeth K. 571  
 Elizabeth L. 386  
 Elizabeth Leavitt 219  
 248  
 Elizabeth Lucinda 589  
 Elizabeth M. 457 472  
 Elizabeth Malvina  
 Withrow 430  
 Elizabeth Margaret  
 105  
 Elizabeth Marshall 236  
 Elizabeth Mary 65  
 Elizabeth Minerva 83  
 Elizabeth N. 544  
 Elizabeth Norton 220  
 Elizabeth Patrie 511  
 Elizabeth Payson 58  
 Elizabeth Randlett 214  
 Elizabeth Saunders 78  
 Elizabeth Warner 549  
 Elizabeth White 105  
 Elizabeth Willis 213  
 245  
 Elizabeth Withington  
 104  
 Ella 110 481 497  
 Ella Augusta 256

**HOWE** cont'd

Ella C. 498  
 Ella Dora 538  
 Ella Elizabeth 328 365  
 Ella F. 503  
 Ella L. 572  
 Ella Louisa 93  
 Ella M. 574  
 Ella Marguerite 130  
 Ella May 496  
 Ella Rosina 241  
 Ella Theoda 229  
 Ellen 69 116 140 468  
 546 555 571 587  
 Ellen B. 485  
 Ellen E. 329  
 Ellen Ford 131  
 Ellen Frances 112 471  
 Ellen Louisa 529  
 Ellen M. 138 345  
 Ellen Maria 96 256 370  
 Ellen Mary 560  
 Ellen Rebecca 492  
 Ellen S. 109  
 Ellen Victoria 86  
 Ellenette 578  
 Ellie Dunbar 562  
 Elliott Hampton 562  
 Ellsworth 539  
 Elmer 383 391 507 543  
 Elmer A. 565  
 Elmer Dwight 365 385  
 Elmer E. 369 372  
 Elmer F. 511  
 Elmer Vernon 477  
 Elmira 382  
 Elmira 323 459 571 575  
 Elmira W. 256 272  
 Elnathan 416  
 Elnora Belle 500  
 Eloise Shelton 504  
 Elsie 193 214  
 Elsie Lucina 382  
 Elsie Mahala 452  
 Elsie Minerva 519  
 Elsworth 505  
 Elsworth Carlton 345  
 Elton 83  
 Elton E. 385 392  
 Elton L. 392  
 Elvin A. 116  
 Elvin Augustus 267  
 275  
 Elvira Ethel 374  
 Elvira Hortense 91  
 Elzina 84  
 Elzina C. 84  
 Emeline 319 333 452  
 530 564  
 Emeline L. 571  
 Emerson 154 189 212  
 314 336 364 385  
 Emery 473  
 Emery Alton 111 137  
 Emery Dryden 471  
 Emery R. 332  
 Emiletta Ruby 253  
 Emily 81 145 239 318  
 323 331 333 340 460  
 543 546  
 Emily Almira 357  
 Emily Ann 255  
 Emily B. 342 588  
 Emily Brigham 338  
 Emily Cumming 247  
 Emily F. 522  
 Emily Goodhue 339  
 Emily Jane 40. 524  
 Emily M. 332  
 Emily Newell 318  
 Emma 97 123 233 381  
 449 473 475 476 501  
 534 562 592

**HOWE** cont'd

Emma A. 140 362 375  
 489 498  
 Emma C. 329  
 Emma Cornelia 261  
 Emma Elepha 497  
 Emma Eliza 370  
 Emma Ella 497  
 Emma Frances 258  
 Emma French 483  
 Emma G. 552  
 Emma J. 118  
 Emma Jane 86  
 Emma Jessie 141  
 Emma Johnson 247  
 Emma L. 470 565  
 Emma Lincoln 99  
 Emma Louisa 461  
 Emma Louise 98  
 Emma P. 564  
 Emma S. 349  
 Emma Sarah 224  
 Emma Susan 549  
 Emma V. 545  
 Emmet 449  
 Emmons 118  
 Emory 40 74  
 Emory R. 361  
 Emra 436 459  
 Enoch 184  
 Enos 11 22 30 58 96 411  
 Epenetus 412 420 421  
 432 433 452 453 457  
 480 482 483 504  
 Ephraim 159 171 180  
 321 349 397 398 399  
 401 402 405 411 414  
 418 419 426 443 527  
 Ephraim Brigham 341  
 Ephraim E. 459 489  
 Ephraim Mirick 324 354  
 Erastus 182 206  
 Erastus L. 472  
 Erin 584  
 Erittyan 525  
 Ermina A. 371  
 Ermine 488  
 Ernest VIII  
 Ernest Augustus 385  
 392  
 Ernest H. 240  
 Ernest L. 370  
 Ernest Warner 549  
 Erving C. 371  
 Esley M. 116  
 Esston James 394  
 Estelle P. 551  
 Esther 222 231 302 347  
 402 415 416 421 432  
 467 528  
 Esther Ann 485  
 Esther B. 86  
 Esther Baxter 51  
 Esther Cornelia 469  
 Esther Leonora 392  
 Ethan Henry 514  
 Ethel 536  
 Ethel Flora 142  
 Ethel G. 386  
 Ethel Irene 536  
 Ethel L. 368  
 Ethel M. 361  
 Ethel May 137 383  
 Ethel Rhoda 143  
 Etna D. 584  
 Etta 496  
 Etta Elizabeth 522  
 Etta Louisa 142  
 Etta M. 565  
 Etta Maude 370  
 Etta May 496  
 Eugene Anderson 501  
 514



## HOWE cont'd

Eugene Ensign 471 499  
 Eugene L. 121 449 477  
 Eugene Stevens 549  
 Eugenia 117  
 Eunice 170 285 290 295  
   314 330 331 352 353  
   417 426 433 439 459  
 Eunice A. 376  
 Eunice Ann 336  
 Eunice Carter 211  
 Eunice E. 332  
 Eunice Elizabeth 502  
 Eunice Harriet 58  
 Eunice Lake 77  
 Eunice Metcalf 522  
 Eunice Minerva 327  
 Eunice Shaw 56  
 Euphemia Cooper 480  
 Eva 134  
 Eva Bedell 372  
 Eva E. 429  
 Eva F. 592  
 Eva Lizzie 370  
 Eva Mary Ann 149  
 Eva Viorna 141  
 Evander 118  
 Evangeline 551  
 Evelina 486  
 Eveline 208  
 Eveline Tamar 234  
 Evelyn 342 552  
 Everett 316 341  
 Everett Ball 493 509  
 Everett Clifton 151  
 Everett Lee 540  
 Experience 427  
 Ezekiel 572 579  
 Ezra 118 531 532 533  
 Ezra George 350  
 Ezra R. 118  
 Ezra S. 433 454  
 F. Bevan 137  
 Faith 546  
 Fanira 306  
 Fanna 460  
 Fannie 543  
 Fannie Elizabeth 108  
 Fannie Minerva 357  
 Fannie R. 345  
 Fannie Robertine 136  
 Fannie S. 115  
 Fanny 42 430 494  
 Fanny B. 511  
 Fanny E. 311  
 Fanny J. 84  
 Fanny M. 332 496  
 Fanny Myrtle 106  
 Fanny Rebecca 104  
 Fanny Reynolds 577  
 Farnum 176 193  
 Fayette 467 476  
 Fayette A. 495  
 Fenelon W. 358  
 Fenelon Warren 326  
 Fenton 231 262  
 Fenton Stoddard 273  
 Ferdinand Scudder  
   241  
 Ferne A. 500  
 Fidelia 442  
 Filena 116  
 Fisher 1 153 190 217  
   218 219 247 248 270  
 Flanner Elizabeth 110  
 Fletcher Webster 493  
   509  
 Flora 470 543  
 Flora D. 371  
 Flora E. 119  
 Flora Elsenia 95  
 Flora Elvesta 114  
 Flora Janette 258

## HOWE cont'd

Flora May 515  
 Flora Melissa 509  
 Florence 263 273 510  
   513  
 Florence Augusta 338  
 Florence Aurilla 263  
 Florence D. 382  
 Florence E. 572  
 Florence Edna 343  
 Florence H. 549  
 Florence Ingalls 365  
 Florence Isabelle 241  
 Florence M. 368  
 Florence Marguerite  
   388  
 Florence Marion 102  
 Florimon Moulton VIII  
 Floyd E. 500  
 Floyde 362  
 Follett Edgar 513  
 Fordis S. 563  
 Fordyce Lee 394  
 Forrest I. 370  
 Fortunatus 293 568  
 Francena Sophia 241  
 Frances 62 97 100 220  
   309 326 364 521 578  
 Frances A. 86 447  
 Frances Ann 349  
 Frances Charlotte 238  
 Frances Elizabeth 273  
   479 502  
 Frances Maria 59  
 Frances Minerva 326  
 Frances P. 520  
 Frances Parmela 359  
 Frances Rose 237  
 Frances S. 374  
 Frances Warren 73  
 Francina W. 326  
 Francis 83 207 237 320  
   329 345 442 588  
 Francis A. 71 469 498  
   576  
 Francis Augustus 54  
 Francis Blake 94 130  
 Francis Boyd 367  
 Francis Brown 576  
 Francis C. 350 372  
 Francis Clinton 273  
 Francis D. 240 500  
 Francis Dana 39 72  
 Francis E. 240 572  
 Francis Edward 72 92  
   127  
 Francis Elijah 123  
 Francis M. 572  
 Francis Marion 461 491  
 Francis Peter 130  
 Francis Reed 70 107  
 Francis Saltonstall  
   220 250  
 Francis W. 331  
 Francis William 361  
 Frank 113 221 254 263  
   273 378 460 495 501  
   587  
 Frank A. 137 539 540  
 Frank Adalbert 497  
 Frank Azro (Mrs.)  
   VIII  
 Frank B. 139 496  
 Frank Clinton 390  
 Frank Crossley 105 134  
 Frank Delma 133  
 Frank E. IX 498 512  
 Frank Elliott 493 509  
 Frank Emmons 142  
   150  
 Frank Fry 490  
 Frank H. 372  
 Frank Henry 238 275

## HOWE cont'd

Frank Herbert 112  
 Frank Herman 372  
 Frank Holden 511  
 Frank J. 375 388  
 Frank K. 468  
 Frank L. 552  
 Frank Lee 122 144  
 Frank Leslie 346  
 Frank Lincoln 150  
 Frank M. 542  
 Frank Merrill 509  
 Frank O. 272 541  
 Frank P. 257  
 Frank Perley 236 265  
 Frank Ray VIII  
 Frank Raymond 130  
 Frank Richard 589  
 Frank Russell 526  
 Frank S. 553  
 Frank W. 111 119 137  
   141  
 Frank White 328  
 Frank Wilson 131  
 Franklin 139 355 522  
   523 524 551 552 574  
 Franklin Abraham  
   353 378  
 Franklin B. 121 570  
 Franklin E. 344  
 Franklin Edward 141  
 Franklin Pierce 484 504  
 Franklin Sumner 257  
 Fred Ashley 141  
 Fred Bartlett 346  
 Fred W. 468  
 Frederic 94  
 Frederic William VIII  
 Frederick 69 73 198  
   217 227 259 346 360  
   457 476 523  
 Frederick Augustus  
   239 267 327 529  
 Frederick B. 82  
 Frederick Barden 370  
   387  
 Frederick Bartlett 368  
 Frederick C. 149  
 Frederick Clemson 566  
 Frederick Ely 145  
 Frederick F. 528  
 Frederick H. 122  
 Frederick Heath 92  
 Frederick J. 137 149  
 Frederick L. 503  
 Frederick Lorenzo 150  
 Frederick M. 133  
 Frederick Merrill 262  
 Frederick N. 351 362  
 Frederick Newhall 327  
   360  
 Frederick Ruthven  
   112 137  
 Frederick S. 503  
 Frederick W. 122 143  
 Frederick Wakefield  
   85 122  
 Frederick Webster  
   227 258  
 Frederick William 81  
   120  
 Frederick Z. 139  
 Fredus Brainerd 241  
   267  
 Freeland 111 136  
 Freeman 315 338 339  
   370 548  
 Freeman F. 572  
 Freeman M. 369  
 Freeman R. 572  
 Frenmaetta 572  
 G. W. B. 548  
 Gadsden Edwards 96



## HOWE cont'd

Galen 347  
 Galen Benjamin 230  
 Gardner 46 81 523 524  
 Gardner H. 119  
 Gardner Tillotson 120 143  
 Gardner Towne 82 120  
 Garnett 503  
 Genevra 232  
 George VIII 25 28 44  
   49 52 53 61 64 79 83  
   87 88 89 97 104 113  
   121 124 133 143 180  
   182 188 190 193 199  
   205 206 214 294 309  
   312 331 427 444 457  
   458 463 465 468 478  
   482 484 487 488 493  
   494 504 519 520 521  
   525 540 541 543 548  
   550 551 572 573 574  
   575 576 578 587 588  
 George A. 121 354 487 572  
 George Aaron 79 115  
 George Albert 481  
 George Alden 243  
 George Allaire VIII  
 George Alonzo 230 261  
 George Andrew 120 142  
 George Arthur 367  
 George Asa 342 367  
 George Atwell 217  
 George Augustus IV 235  
 George Barnett 94  
 George Bridges 114 138  
 George C. 113 259 552  
 George Calvin 244  
 George Cheyne 60  
 George Cheyne Shattuck 60  
 George Cole 110  
 George Conover 461 491  
 George D. IV V  
 George E. IX 329 373  
 George Edward 125  
 George Edwin 74 86 110 122 123 370  
 George Elbert 390  
 George Elmer 142  
 George Ezra 373  
 George F. 386 528 529  
 George F. X. 392  
 George Francis 134  
 George Franklin 471 500 592  
 George Frederick 277  
 George G. 78 503  
 George Gager 246  
 George Grant 586  
 George Gustavus 63  
 George H. 138 542 550 551 572  
 George Harry 572  
 George Henry 90 104 188 342 371 501 514 529  
 George Herrick 213  
 George Hubbard IV VIII  
 George Jacob 521  
 George Kendall 258  
 George L. 568  
 George Larkin 133 147  
 George Lawrence 500  
 George Leonard 74 110  
 George Lewis 567  
 George Locke 266

## HOWE cont'd

George Luther 72  
 George M. 77 135 139 240  
 George Marston 57  
 George Maxwell 536  
 George Morse 112  
 George Murdock 228 261  
 George Newell 592  
 George Oscar 460 490  
 George P. 444 468  
 George Phineas 227 259  
 George R. 118 387  
 George Riley 390  
 George Ripley 133 147  
 George Robley 136 148  
 George Rodgers 363 385  
 George S. 470 586  
 George Sanborn 214 246  
 George Shannon 562  
 George Stephen 108 134  
 George Sumner 359  
 George T. 329 360  
 George Theodore 477  
 George W. 40 77 82 328 358 360 384 434 443 469 498 499 563 570 572 574 576  
 George Walter 225 257  
 George Warren 92  
 George Washington 45 79 308 327 452 453 478  
 George Wendall 242  
 George Wilbur 508  
 George William 40 99 132 142 151 242 540 573 574  
 George Wilson 254 271  
 George Witherle 69 107  
 George Wyman 359  
 Georgia Lawrence 107  
 Georgianna 114 217 392 488 549  
 Georgianna Elizabeth 263  
 Georgianna Emily 234  
 Georgietta Emma 234  
 Gershom 281  
 Gertrude 240 361 371 505  
 Gertrude B. 495  
 Gertrude Heath 127  
 Gertrude Lindsay 128  
 Gertrude Lois 502  
 Gertrude Mae 110  
 Gideon 421 574  
 Gideon Sears 570  
 Gilbert 94 299 302 341 347 370  
 Gilbert D. 498  
 Gilbert Jonas 478 502  
 Gilman 80  
 Gilman Bigelow VII 366  
 Gladys 514  
 Gladys L. 499  
 Gladys M. 368  
 Gloriana 435  
 Goodwin Willett 588  
 Gordon 484  
 Grace 264 363 510  
 Grace E. 114  
 Grace H. 575  
 Grace Henriette 470  
 Grace Kennedy 375  
 Grace Lilla 365

## HOWE cont'd

Grace Lillian 519  
 Grace Machan 263  
 Grace Marion 515  
 Grace May 363  
 Grace P. 588  
 Gracie Lanbonn 136  
 Grandison 462  
 Gurdon L. 488  
 Gurdon Saltonstall 250 270  
 Guy 476  
 Guy Livingston 505  
 Hale J. 543  
 Hall J. 213  
 Hall Jackson 190 215 246  
 Halleck 460  
 Halstead Homer 508  
 Hamilton Harris 62  
 Hamlin 443  
 Hannah 6 15 16 17 21 22 24 25 27 30 35 37 46 47 48 76 80 160 161 166 167 168 169 172 175 177 180 183 184 186 188 189 193 194 202 207 221 224 280 281 304 310 317 354 403 408 409 410 412 414 419 423 425 427 435 436 444 451 453 462 517 548 553 564 567 569 571 574 577 581 585  
 Hannah Abbott 82  
 Hannah Baxter 61  
 Hannah Butler 248  
 Hannah Coome 61  
 Hannah E. 378 576  
 Hannah G. 574  
 Hannah Harriet 59  
 Hannah Hobby 457  
 Hannah Homer 61  
 Hannah Jane 74  
 Hannah L. 239  
 Hannah M. 457  
 Hannah Maria 457 482  
 Hannah Samantha 199  
 Hannah Webster 213  
 Hannah Williams 92  
 Hannah Z. 71  
 Hannahette 591  
 Hannibal Coburn 112  
 Hannibal F. 118 140  
 Harland 119  
 Harley Hazen 137  
 Harlie Osgood 363  
 Harlow W. 494  
 Harmon 444 468  
 Harmon G. 496 511  
 Harold 391  
 Harold H. 146  
 Harold Hartley 148  
 Harold M. 540  
 Harold Moore 144  
 Harold Morse 126  
 Harold Raymond 136  
 Harold Rice 141  
 Harold W. IX 138  
 Harold Waldron 246  
 Harriet 32 61 150 201 210 233 322 326 331 351 450 453 455 461 467 474 507 522 530 541 566 590  
 Harriet A. 549  
 Harriet Adeline 528  
 Harriet Amanda 357  
 Harriet Amelia 200 209 340  
 Harriet Appleton 209  
 Harriet Clark 66



## HOWE cont'd

Harriet E. 75  
 Harriet Edwards 96  
 Harriet Eliza 40 97 229  
 Harriet Elizabeth 314  
 536  
 Harriet Emeline 97  
 Harriet Eunice 335  
 Harriet Francena 256  
 Harriet Frances 222  
 252  
 Harriet H. 251 352 574  
 586  
 Harriet Jane 522  
 Harriet K. 257  
 Harriet Lavinia 337  
 Harriet Louisa 480  
 Harriet Luella 91  
 Harriet M. 82 109 469  
 Harriet Maria 524  
 Harriet Marion 338  
 Harriet N. 496 524  
 Harriet Porter 492  
 Harriet Simpson 225  
 Harriet Smith 327  
 Harriet Sophia 334  
 Harriet W. 511  
 Harriette Balch 205  
 Harriette L. 232  
 Harrison 123 210 240  
 355 551  
 Harrison B. 240  
 Harrison Estell 591  
 Harry 210 436 574 587  
 Harry Atwood 525  
 Harry Clifton 142  
 Harry Dresser 132 146  
 Harry Edward 515  
 Harry Ellison 131  
 Harry Eugene 500  
 Harry Field 130  
 Harry Francis 538  
 Harry L. 498  
 Harry Northrup 375  
 Harry Ruthford 126  
 Harry Truman 233  
 Harry Wallace 504  
 Harry William 374 387  
 Hartwell 337  
 Harvey 58 97 222 312  
 331 332 333 434 456  
 486 546  
 Harvey C. 63  
 Harvey Earl 390  
 Harvey Quinton 391  
 395  
 Hattie 143  
 Hattie A. 575  
 Hattie Allen 75  
 Hattie B. 372  
 Hattie Bickford 95  
 Hattie Eugenia 485  
 Hattie Eveline 115  
 Hattie Evelyn 133  
 Haughmont 128  
 Haven Boyd 560 562  
 Haynes 313  
 Hayward Howard 430  
 Hazel 536  
 Hazel Georgianna 273  
 Hazel Irene 393  
 Hazel Joyce 389  
 Hazen Henry 359 384  
 Hazen Wheeler 222  
 Helen 107 136 148 233  
 247 273 447 523  
 Helen Augusta 357 518  
 Helen Eliza 122 343  
 Helen Elizabeth 274  
 387  
 Helen Frances 237 365  
 Helen Leonora 85  
 Helen M. 478

## HOWE cont'd

Helen Maria 236 487  
 Helen Mary 131 478  
 Helen Morse 126  
 Helen Olive 247  
 Helen Robertson 545  
 Helen Sophia 360  
 Helen Wheeler 252  
 Helen Whitney 269  
 Heman 313 334 446 473  
 Henrietta 64 202 231  
 Henrietta Adaline 480  
 Henrietta Augusta 376  
 Henrietta Charlotte  
 485  
 Henrietta Collins 384  
 Henriette Wilder 132  
 Henry 76 111 118 120  
 207 237 238 319 337  
 338 345 431 434 454  
 455 459 467 478 485  
 501 543 545 551 575  
 Henry A. IX  
 Henry Arnold 206 237  
 266  
 Henry Augustus 528  
 529  
 Henry Chadwick 548  
 549  
 Henry Clapp 93  
 Henry Clark 505  
 Henry Clay 352 375 449  
 Henry Clay Milton  
 326 357  
 Henry Clayton 492  
 Henry Dean 370  
 Henry Drake 225 256  
 Henry E. 473  
 Henry Elliot 345 368  
 Henry Erskine 231  
 Henry F. IX  
 Henry Field Lyman  
 93 129  
 Henry Fisher 218  
 Henry Forbush 145  
 Henry G. 593  
 Henry George 188  
 Henry Goss 40 74  
 Henry H. 478 551  
 Henry J. 118 444 468  
 Henry J. Q. 490  
 Henry Jackson 222  
 Henry James 100 133  
 Henry Johnson 357  
 Henry Joseph 105 234  
 263 274  
 Henry Kinsman 250  
 Henry L. 470 472 500  
 Henry M. 543  
 Henry Malcolm 91 126  
 Henry Marion 102  
 Henry Martin 228 261  
 Henry Milton 519  
 Henry Newman 348  
 370  
 Henry P. 266 275  
 Henry Prentiss 136  
 Henry S. 485  
 Henry Saltonstall VIII  
 249 270 276  
 Henry Van Wagener  
 388  
 Henry W. 351 497 589  
 Henry Wainwright  
 270 276  
 Henry Waite 64 104  
 Henry Ware 215  
 Henry Warren 255  
 Henry Weston 330  
 Henry Willett 588 589  
 Henry William 483  
 Henry Woodruff 481  
 Henry Wyman 327

## HOWE cont'd

Hephzibah 165 167 168  
 297  
 Hepsibah Jane 254  
 Herbert 333 362 505  
 Herbert A. VIII 376  
 Herbert Alonzo 506  
 Herbert Crombie 375  
 388  
 Herbert Curtis 450 477  
 Herbert E. 342  
 Herbert Eddy 499  
 Herbert Esdros 343  
 Herbert Franklin 75  
 Herbert Frederick 136  
 Herbert H. 116 141 364  
 Herbert I. 520  
 Herbert L. 138  
 Herbert M. V  
 Herbert Marshall 236  
 264 365 386  
 Herbert Roy 263 274  
 Herbert William 509  
 Herman Alonzo 477  
 Herman S. 338  
 Herrick L. 379 388  
 Hester 2 4 5 367  
 Hezekiah 172 182 183  
 184 206 208 237 284  
 286 433 444 453 467  
 Hezekiah Abbott 208  
 Hezekiah Walker 522  
 Hilda Haywood 537  
 Hildred Fisher 245  
 Hiram 76 95 113 131  
 209 240 313 333 436  
 453 454 462 484 551  
 575  
 Hiram D. 551  
 Hiram F. 575  
 Hiram Harrington 429  
 Hiram Law 356  
 Hiram Rose 418 429  
 Hiram S. 575  
 Hiram W. 372  
 Hiram Warner 481  
 Hitty 80  
 Holbrook 470 499  
 Holmes Spooner 518  
 Holmes Stickney 383  
 Homer 209  
 Homer Adolphus 109  
 135  
 Homer Asa 261  
 Homer Stoughton 508  
 Homer Warren 466  
 Horace 80 117 322 330  
 351 546  
 Horace Albert 529  
 Horace Allen 131  
 Horace Farnsworth  
 225 256  
 Horace Joseph 104  
 Horace Judson 117  
 Horace Leonard IX  
 Horace Philbrick 567  
 Horace Stevens 511  
 Horatio 451  
 Horatio B. 320  
 Horatio Bardwell 41  
 75  
 Horatio Nelson 584  
 Horatio W. 202  
 Houghton 553  
 Hubbard 443  
 Hudson M. 552  
 Huldah 42 179 197 206  
 416 459 563  
 Humphrey 13  
 Humphrey Barrett 64  
 103  
 Humphrey Saunders  
 79 115



## HOWE cont'd

Ichabod 287 294 411  
 416 428 575  
 Ida 141 362 390  
 Ida Frances 74  
 Ida Lillian 471  
 Ida M. 138 369 477  
 Ida May 254 539 567  
 Ida P. 362  
 Ida S. 493  
 Ida Sabrina 520  
 Ignatius 587  
 Imogene 496  
 Imogene Maria 475  
 Ina 362  
 Increase 161 163  
 India Louise 389  
 Inez Blanche 504  
 Iola Volusia 584  
 Ira 44 78 313 436 439  
 444 459 463 468  
 Ira Adell 489  
 Ira Burch 201 231  
 Ira C. 551  
 Ira D. 493  
 Ira Davies 463 520  
 Ira F. 551 552  
 Ira G. 582  
 Ira Haynes 318  
 Ira J. 496  
 Ira Robert 78 114  
 Ira S. 114  
 Irene 535 536  
 Irene Mary Larkin 147  
 Irene May 546  
 ireneus 421 433  
 Irvin Lincoln 501  
 Irving 332  
 Irving Bigelow 549  
 Isaac 2 3 4 5 6 8 9 14  
 15 18 19 23 24 26 29  
 30 38 39 44 46 47 49  
 58 71 81 87 96 132 158  
 159 176 181 192 193  
 213 221 222 285 287  
 295 296 324 354 397  
 398 402 406 409 411  
 412 414 419 420 421  
 422 427 428 431 432  
 433 434 435 451 453  
 454 456 478 501 517  
 525 527 529 530 547  
 548 550 575  
 Isaac Ambrose 58 97  
 Isaac Bridgeman 199  
 229  
 Isaac Cady 171 181 200  
 231  
 Isaac Daniel 74  
 Isaac Francis 87  
 Isaac G. 591  
 Isaac Hartley 485  
 Isaac Henry 72  
 Isaac N. 445 469  
 Isaac Newton 74  
 Isaac Porter 82 120  
 Isaac Powers 356 382  
 Isaac Purdy 483 504  
 Isaac Redington 192  
 219  
 Isaac Scott 525  
 Isaac Shephard 438 462  
 Isaac Taylor 524  
 Isaac Thomas 529  
 Isaac Waldron 215 246  
 Isaac William 357 382  
 Isaac Wright 578 579  
 Isabel 146 544 589  
 Isabel Ladd 223  
 Isabella 485 575  
 Isabella F. 371  
 Isabella McDowell 561  
 Isabella Nixon 105

## HOWE cont'd

Isabella Ora 253  
 Isabella Sarah 107  
 Isadore 552  
 Isaiah 193 222 223  
 Isaiah J. 256  
 Isaiah Merrill 252  
 Isidora Eleanor 267  
 Israel 2 3 4 5 6 10 161  
 165 173 186 187 188  
 210 211 241 315 517  
 564  
 Israel Everett 242  
 Italy 332  
 Ithamar 363  
 Iva Grace 382  
 Izah Tenney 112  
 J. Byron 488  
 J. Canfield VIII  
 J. Everett 121  
 J. Lewis 496  
 J. M. C. 571  
 J. Samuel 83  
 Jabez 300 319 447 473  
 Jabez Mortimer 344  
 Jacob 8 14 15 17 24 30  
 41 42 44 59 76 77 176  
 192 220 421 425 434  
 441 454 464 525 540  
 573 575 576  
 Jacob Alonzo 59 60 98  
 Jacob E. 486 505  
 Jacob Foster 76 111  
 Jacob Henry 97  
 Jacob Rhodes 61  
 Jacob White 456 486  
 James III V VII 1 2 3  
 7 8 11 15 21 28 35 47  
 48 53 54 61 69 82 83  
 84 95 115 153 154 155  
 156 157 158 159 161  
 162 163 169 175 176  
 182 189 190 192 194  
 213 214 220 225 244  
 251 268 269 284 310  
 316 333 339 412 413  
 422 425 431 435 438  
 441 442 451 455 457  
 458 461 464 465 466  
 484 488 494 521 529  
 535 544 556 566 569  
 576 577  
 James Abijah 230  
 James Albert 254 271  
 277  
 James Augustus 578  
 James B. VIII 29 333  
 577  
 James Blake 29 55 56  
 57 94 96 131  
 James Calvin 217 246  
 247 269  
 James Carleton 270  
 276  
 James Currier 252  
 James Duncan 269  
 James E. 387  
 James Epenetus 481  
 503  
 James F. 115 139  
 James Forrest 135 148  
 James Franklin 74  
 110 136  
 James Gamaliel 494  
 522  
 James H. 478 577  
 James Hamilton 239  
 James Harvey 457 571  
 James Henry 521 594  
 James Jackson 525 526  
 563  
 James K. 448 476 530  
 James L. 267

## HOWE cont'd

James Lawrence 576  
 James Lunt 229  
 James M. 85 122 576  
 James Madison 225 255  
 James Marsh 192  
 James Maxwell 536  
 James Monroe 86 123  
 James Montgomery  
 Higgins Allison 532  
 534  
 James Munroe 71 109  
 James Oliver 521  
 James Parker 115  
 James Porter 495  
 James Prescott 349  
 James Ridgway 62  
 James Robinson 452  
 480 481  
 James Russell 558  
 James Theodore 54 93  
 130  
 James Thomas 590  
 James W. 467 486 495  
 577  
 James Wallace 455 485  
 James Webster 317  
 James Wesley 545  
 James Willard 110  
 James William 538  
 Jane 23 34 50 73 83 118  
 174 188 309 329 339  
 438 460 473 484 490  
 530 544 585  
 Jane A. 457  
 Jane Ann 336 355 458  
 487  
 Jane D. 119  
 Jane Elizabeth 370  
 486 515  
 Jane M. 565 577  
 Jane Matilda 207  
 Jane Reed 524  
 Jane Stringham 245  
 Jane T. 47  
 Janette 377  
 Jared 252 443 586  
 Jared S. 222  
 Jasper 23 40 41 461  
 Jay Velorus 381 389  
 Jean A. 500  
 Jean Maria 515  
 Jean Pauline 539  
 Jeannette Leah 591  
 Jeannette Monroe 63  
 Jedediah 285 290 299  
 304 305 316 325 326  
 Jemima 165 434  
 Jemima Merrill 197  
 Jennie 15 273 346  
 Jennie Augusta 449  
 Jennie B. 542  
 Jennie Gould 366  
 Jennie L. 570  
 Jennie Lind 471  
 Jennie M. 75 139 373  
 569  
 Jennie Maria 577  
 Jennie Smith 376  
 Jere 401  
 Jeremiah 14 42 76 111  
 170 398 399 400 404  
 405 410 411 416 428  
 429 434 449 457 482  
 487 541  
 Jeremiah N. 78  
 Jeremie 397  
 Jeremy 399  
 Jerome 143 431  
 Jerome B. 115  
 Jerry 449  
 Jerusha V 472  
 Jerusha Lane 488



## HOWE cont'd

Jesse 42 75 76 112 421  
 423 428 433 436 448  
 452 460 480 484 490  
 590  
 Jesse B. 585  
 Jesse Barker 347 369  
 Jesse C. 112 137  
 Jesse D. 576  
 Jesse Keeler 480 502  
 Jesse M. 48 86  
 Jessie Estella 495  
 Jessie Louise 568  
 Jessie Woodrow 124  
 Joanna 26 31 178 462  
 Joanna Nott 129  
 Joe 68  
 Joel 23 26 45 46 48 85  
 124 294 315 316 321  
 339 346 347 416 428  
 447 474  
 Joel B. 346  
 Joel Coats 312 333  
 Joel Frederick 50  
 Joel W. 122 143  
 Johana 449 577  
 Johannah 423  
 John III IV V VII 1  
 2 6 8 10 11 15 16 18  
 19 20 23 25 26 28 31  
 32 33 34 35 40 45 46  
 48 52 53 60 61 62 63  
 64 69 74 77 80 84 92  
 99 104 121 126 127  
 133 143 155 156 157  
 158 159 160 162 163  
 169 170 171 172 177  
 178 180 182 186 196  
 198 204 222 228 252  
 279 281 285 286 289  
 292 293 294 301 302  
 304 315 316 320 321  
 325 328 334 340 341  
 348 361 366 399 400  
 404 405 406 407 408  
 409 411 412 413 414  
 415 416 422 423 424  
 426 427 428 429 432  
 435 436 437 438 439  
 441 443 444 445 451  
 452 453 454 458 459  
 461 463 465 473 474  
 480 490 525 527 531  
 533 534 540 542 543  
 544 545 546 547 548  
 550 551 566 567 568  
 576 577 578 579 581  
 583 585 587 588 589  
 593  
 John A. 457 486  
 John Adams 74  
 John Alman 489  
 John Antrim 578  
 John Arthur 589  
 John Austin 578  
 John B. 57 474  
 John Badlam 56 96  
 John Barrett 64  
 John Benjamin 40  
 John Bird 216  
 John Brownson 268  
 John C. 65 119 537  
 John Chase 100 133  
 John Clark 457 486 505  
 John Cleon 373 387  
 John D. 373 586  
 John Dawson 586  
 John Dunbar 558 559  
 John Dunning 184 208  
 John E. 232 545 581  
 John Edward 110  
 John Edwin 470

## HOWE cont'd

John Elbert 335 363  
 John Ellis 260  
 John Epenetus 483  
 John Ernest 236  
 John F. 467 495  
 John Farwell 277  
 John Fell 264  
 John Foster 223 252  
 John Fremont 371  
 John G. 82 591  
 John Gilbert 130 502  
 John Gordon 246  
 John H. 493  
 John Hampden 273  
 John Harron 376  
 John Hastings 387 393  
 John Hawes 52 92  
 John Henry 229 336  
 357 383 455 485 520  
 521  
 John Hibbard 362  
 John Hiram 349 372  
 John Holmes 326 357  
 John Hubbard 334  
 John Ireland 452 482  
 483 504  
 John J. 84 448  
 John Knox 232  
 John L. 348 371 573  
 John Laidlow 244 268  
 269  
 John Leavitt 240  
 John Lewis 328  
 John M. 463 544  
 John Mark 418 430  
 John Maxwell 535 536  
 John Milton 305 488 507  
 John Neal 226 258  
 John P. 494  
 John Parker 254  
 John Paul 449  
 John Pierpont 228 260  
 John Prentiss 136 148  
 John Pugh 538  
 John R. 371 489  
 John Ralph 545  
 John Richard 578  
 John Richardson 308  
 328  
 John Rodolphus Ham-  
 ilton 74  
 John Rogers 149  
 John Ross 106 526  
 John Rowell 77 114  
 John S. 441 443 463  
 467 548 579 583  
 John Strother 276  
 John Thomas 560 562  
 John W. 445 496 511  
 John Washington 231  
 262  
 John William VIII 481  
 538 555 563  
 John Williams 72  
 John Worth 508  
 Johnson 546  
 Jonah 291 298 299 302  
 305 314 315 323 337  
 354 423 435 436 458  
 Jonah S. 85  
 Jonas 290 299 317 323  
 413 425 432 439 441  
 451 462 548  
 Jonathan 30 38 58 83  
 97 132 172 176 190  
 193 213 282 284 286  
 292 293 295 296 306  
 309 310 316 328 329  
 330 341 413 423 424  
 437 438 461 462 491  
 579

## HOWE cont'd

Jonathan Farnum 213  
 Jonathan L. 331  
 Jonathan Morris 369  
 Jonathan Washing-  
 ton 544  
 Jones 522  
 Joseph 7 9 11 14 19 20 25  
 26 28 33 34 49 51 54  
 63 66 69 87 105 106  
 113 134 160 163 169  
 171 173 178 180 181  
 185 197 198 200 201  
 204 227 228 229 280  
 281 284 285 288 289  
 292 296 297 309 314  
 317 335 352 353 398  
 399 400 401 412 416  
 417 423 424 428 429  
 449 525 526 527 533  
 544 553 554 555 556  
 563 576 577 579 587  
 Joseph Ball 462 492  
 Joseph Benjamin 535  
 Joseph Brush 479  
 Joseph C. 457  
 Joseph Cady 182 203  
 Joseph Calvin 447 474  
 Joseph Clarence 493  
 Joseph Clark 457 487  
 Joseph Drew 336 363  
 Joseph E. 84 121  
 Joseph Earl 478  
 Joseph Francis 54  
 Joseph G. 80 118  
 Joseph Hayward 64  
 Joseph Henry 54  
 Joseph Howard 558  
 Joseph I. 581  
 Joseph Josiah 337  
 Joseph McDonald 532  
 534  
 Joseph Mason 240  
 Joseph Mills 353 377  
 Joseph Milton VIII  
 260  
 Joseph Minot 87 123  
 Joseph Monroe 113  
 Joseph Neals 33 63 100  
 Joseph P. 259  
 Joseph Perley 235  
 Joseph Rhoades 233  
 Joseph S. 77 534  
 Joseph Sidney 228 259  
 Joseph Simeon 389  
 Joseph W. 227 259 579  
 Joseph Warren 39 73  
 Joseph Whitney 35  
 Joseph Willard 190 215  
 Joseph William 351  
 373  
 Joseph Wilson 124  
 Josephine 107 233 249  
 373 461 539  
 Josephine A. 525  
 Josephine Anna 263  
 Josephine Audrey 134  
 Josephine B. 518  
 Josephine Cummings  
 229  
 Josephine D. 358  
 Josephine Miller 475  
 Josephine Wells 268  
 Joshua 11 21 27 36 50  
 70 186 209 405 411  
 414 415 417 429 448  
 527 579 580 581  
 Joshua Abel 535  
 Joshua Francis 90  
 Joshua H. 321 351  
 Joshua Munson 575  
 Joshua Owen 531 532  
 535 536



## HOWE cont'd

Joshua S. 448 476  
 Josiah 10 18 31 60 314  
     352 408 413 424 425  
     438 459 489  
 Josiah Drake 77  
 Josiah Farwell 550  
 Josiah Frank 366  
 Josiah Sanborn 225 257  
 Josiah Sawyer 339 365  
 Josiah Wilder 367 386  
 Josie 372  
 Jotham 211 580  
 Joy 143  
 Judith 44 411 416 428  
 Judson 139  
 Julia 111 117 120 233  
     419 431 437 472 495  
     501 507 540 557  
 Julia A. 116 458 467 533  
 Julia Adams 268  
 Julia Amory 236  
 Julia Ann 77 349 455  
     462 486  
 Julia Ann DeWolf 206  
 Julia Ayer 151  
 Julia B. 580  
 Julia E. 487  
 Julia F. 552  
 Julia Frances 313  
 Julia G. 522  
 Julia K. 349  
 Julia M. 528  
 Julia Maria 482 485  
 Julia O. 489  
 Julia Romana 102  
 Julia V. 140  
 Julia Ward 102  
 Julian 524  
 Julian Bigelow 385 392  
 Julian Cheever 144 151  
 Julian Emerson 337  
 Julianna 460  
 Juliette 210  
 Juliette Elizabeth 470  
 Julius 313 335  
 Julius Firman 452 481  
 Julius Olds 481 503  
 Junia 80 118  
 Justine Louise 384  
 Justis 462  
 Kate 510 535 574  
 Kate E. 338 539  
 Kate Estella 339  
 Katherine 64 276 277  
     508 523 526 547 576  
 Katherine Addie 149  
 Katherine Elizabeth  
     392  
 Katie A. 344  
 Katie Jane 121  
 Katie M. 140  
 Katy 525  
 Kendall 196 226  
 Kendrick Walter 393  
 Kenneth 535  
 Kenneth C. 392  
 Kenneth Gayoso 268  
 Kermit Bennett 391  
 Keturah 165  
 Keziah 420 425 432 440  
 Kimball Young 582  
 Kittie 353  
 Kneeland 474  
 LaRoy 258  
 Laura 210 342 350 432  
     450 462 463 484 488  
     504 520 551 580  
 Laura Almira 137  
 Laura B. 476  
 Laura D. 590  
 Laura Elizabeth 103  
     527 528

## HOWE cont'd

Laura Ester 567  
 Laura H. 356  
 Laura J. 533  
 Laura Lucinda 207  
 Laura T. 484  
 Lavern Buck 379 388  
 Lavern Burdette 389  
     393  
 Lavina 303 309 314 315  
     364  
 Lavinia Cady 205  
 Lawrence 249 270 394  
     396  
 Lawrence E. 508  
 Lawrence Evered 389  
 Lawrence Leslie 546  
 Lawrence Littlefield  
     330  
 Lawrence Prescott 277  
 Lawson Woodbury 90  
     125  
 Leander 309 329  
 Leander C. 469  
 Leavitt 218 219 247  
 Lebbeus 423 435 458  
 Lee F. 526  
 Lee J. 512  
 Leila Jane 501  
 Lela M. 512  
 Leland 116 140  
 Leland Bartlett 385  
 Lemuel 18 30 424 437  
 Lemuel Barron 60 98  
 Lemuel Gates 228  
 Lena Ann 447  
 Lena Winifred 514  
 Lenette G. 139  
 Leon A. 390  
 Leon E. 507  
 Leon Sawtelle 241  
 Leon Selden 125  
 Leonard 211 243  
 Leonard C. 497  
 Leonard Jackson 563  
 Leonard Nutter 549  
 Leonard O. 478  
 Leonard Thurston 254  
 Leonard Vernon 549  
 Leora Maria 343  
 Leroy 462  
 Leroy A. 375 551  
 Leroy Martin 386  
 Lester B. 464  
 Lester C. 116  
 Lester M. 111  
 Lester S. 540  
 Letitia 530  
 Letitia Todd 276  
 Leverett Saltonstall  
     208 239  
 Levi 86 288 296 300  
     310 319 453  
 Levi Bigelow 337 364  
 Levi T. 551  
 Levina 297  
 Lewis 308 391 451 458  
     477 479  
 Lewis A. 371 376 489  
     507  
 Lewis Alvin 367 386  
 Lewis Amory 353 376  
 Lewis B. 374 388  
 Lewis Butts 488 506  
 Lewis E. 507  
 Lewis Gaylord 273  
 Lewis J. 453 483  
 Lewis Lyon 478 502  
 Lewis Miller 577  
 Lewis S. 328  
 Lewis Spofford 240  
 Lilius E. 551  
 Lilla Della 119

## HOWE cont'd

Lillian 391 496  
 Lillian A. 589  
 Lillian C. 259  
 Lillian Crombie 375  
 Lillian E. 372  
 Lillian Florence 124  
 Lillie Georgianna 122  
 Lillie Sally 535  
 Lily 230  
 Lily Anna 233  
 Lindsay Irving 93 128  
 Linwood Mason 143  
 Lizzie 476  
 Lizzie A. 121  
 Lizzie Burrill 90  
 Lizzie Frances 580  
 Lizzie Grace 499  
 Lizzie Houdlett 95  
 Lizzie Jane 328  
 Lizzie Julia 502  
 Lizzie M. 138  
 Lizzie Maria 364  
 Lois 19 20 27 28 38 193  
     302 321 406 431 441  
     577 580  
 Lois Ann 50  
 Lois Orpha 343  
 Loisa 62  
 Lola 545  
 Lola M. 551  
 Lorana 61  
 Lorenzo 210 240  
 Lorenzo Gilman 225  
     254 255  
 Lorenzo Harrison 254  
 Lorenzo Simeon 477  
     501  
 Lorenzo Thurston 150  
 Loretta 445  
 Loriman 319 345  
 Lorinda 459  
 Lorinda Malcom 126  
 Losa Lee 122  
 Lottie A. 113  
 Lottie F. 592  
 Lottie May 233  
 Louella 362  
 Louie 539  
 Louis 83  
 Louis Fayette 389 394  
 Louis Marvin 263 273  
 Louis Polk 536  
 Louis Porter 377  
 Louis W. 361  
 Louisa 57 63 84 118  
     221 458 459 534 550  
     590  
 Louisa Battelle 72  
 Louisa Catherine 105  
 Louisa E. 545  
 Louisa Hazel 389  
 Louisa I. 534  
 Louisa Jane 120 532  
 Louisa L. 84  
 Louisa Smith 236  
 Louise 138 413 485 538  
     591  
 Louise Carmichael 545  
 Louise Carter 114  
 Louise King 131  
 Louise Lucy 475  
 Louise Mary 359  
 Lournie 534  
 Love 155 157 161 168  
 Lovice 299  
 Lovilla 346  
 Lovin 45  
 Lovina 118 298 309 331  
     442  
 Lovisa 303  
 Lowa 490  
 Lualla May 589



## HOWE cont'd

Lucia 543  
 Lucia Ella 254  
 Lucian 117  
 Lucien (Mrs.) IX  
 Lucien Bliss 468 496  
 Lucien G. 496  
 Lucien L. 511  
 Lucile 536  
 Lucile Maude 512  
 Lucinda 175 186 446  
     534 589  
 Lucinda A. 535  
 Lucinda F. 114 356  
 Lucinda G. 348 371  
 Lucius 80 118 447  
 Lucius Lothrop 201  
     231  
 Lucius Thayer 57  
 Lucius Wallace 485  
     504  
 Lucretia 45 292 299 303  
     317 323 551  
 Lucretia H. 558  
 Lucretia Jane 558  
 Lucretia Maria 40  
 Lucretia Smith 57  
 Lucretia T. 349  
 Lucy 25 26 44 84 114  
     168 172 190 203 224  
     245 297 301 303 304  
     312 313 314 319 321  
     338 355 361 413 415  
     432 439 440 450 453  
     548 565 580 583  
 Lucy A. 358 478  
 Lucy Amanda 489  
 Lucy Ann 97 185 193  
     214 381 584  
 Lucy Ann Robinson 54  
 Lucy Barron 60 99  
 Lucy Belle 535  
 Lucy Bigelow 340  
 Lucy Curtis 93  
 Lucy D. 118  
 Lucy Damaris 418  
 Lucy Drake 337  
 Lucy E. 592  
 Lucy Edith 328  
 Lucy Elizabeth 340  
 Lucy Ella 549  
 Lucy Ellen 73 509  
 Lucy Elmira 114  
 Lucy Emma 508  
 Lucy Fisher 215  
 Lucy Gilbert 486  
 Lucy Gordon 562  
 Lucy H. 350 570  
 Lucy Jane 78  
 Lucy Joanna 524  
 Lucy Knight 592  
 Lucy M. 82 334 372  
 Lucy Maria 462  
 Lucy Mary 79 186 581  
 Lucy R. 523  
 Lucy Raymond 522  
 Lucy Sarah 142  
 Lucy Seviah 234  
 Lucy Wyman 104  
 Luella Josephine 126  
 Luenma P. 558  
 Luke 293  
 Luman 428 445 470  
 Lusetta 81  
 Luther 38 72 520 580  
 Luther Carmon 113  
 Luther J. 493  
 Luther Martin 511  
 Luther Maxwell 150  
 Luthera A. 379  
 Luvina 427  
 Lydia 14 15 23 24 28  
     35 43 46 50 112 117

## HOWE Lydia cont'd

118 160 170 171 176  
 180 194 258 299 300  
 302 306 307 315 316  
 340 399 404 405 409  
 414 416 427 428 431  
 435 443 445 453 454  
 548 553 573 577 580  
 Lydia Ann 258 329 522  
 Lydia Billings 95  
 Lydia C. 570  
 Lydia E. 83 227  
 Lydia Eliza 322  
 Lydia Irene 136  
 Lydia Jane 111 223  
 Lydia M. 573  
 Lydia Minerva 464  
 Lydia Pratt 523  
 Lydia Purdy 483 504  
 Lydia R. 344  
 Lydia Ross 571  
 Lydia Sarah 490  
 Lydia W. 298  
 Lyman 315 347 446  
     472  
 Lyman Bartlett 221  
 Lyman E. 501  
 Lyman Hunt 151  
 Lyman M. 109  
 Lyman N. 494  
 Lyman P. IX  
 Lyman W. 453 484  
 Lysander 139  
 Lysander W. 115 139  
 M. Stoddard 61  
 Mabel 477  
 Mabel Elida 499  
 Mabel Eliza 381 389  
 Mabel F. 369  
 Mabel Jane 389  
 Mabel Melissa 266  
 Mabelle Edith 241  
 Mabelle Lucy 269  
 Mable Elsie 513  
 Maby 224  
 Madeliene Austin 387  
 Madison M. 576  
 Maggie 535  
 Mahala 534  
 Mahala Burr 480  
 Mahala Jane 335  
 Maitland Bennett 385  
 Malana 330  
 Malcolm Henry 519  
 Malcolm Stewart 138  
 Malcom Howard 126  
 Malintha 200  
 Malverd Abijah 229  
     261  
 Malvina 449  
 Mamie 512 590  
 Mandy 526  
 Manley F. 390  
 Manley N. 381 389  
 Manson W. 201 232  
 Mansur Warren 204  
 Mara 580  
 Marah 161  
 Marcella Rebecca 492  
 Marcellus 329  
 Marcia 116 119  
 Marcia Lillian 509  
 Marcus 523  
 Marcus Melville 525  
 Marcy 15  
 Mardin 119  
 Margaret IX 13 18 26  
     27 78 90 159 203 222  
     230 239 460 510 525  
     538 540 545 548 576  
 Margaret Adeline 238  
 Margaret Alice 546  
 Margaret Ann 559

## HOWE cont'd

Margaret Augusta 429  
 Margaret Brown 559  
 Margaret E. 538 593  
 Margaret Elizabeth  
     531  
 Margaret Ellen 540  
 Margaret Hannum 152  
 Margaret Isabella 502  
 Margaret Jackson 252  
 Margaret Morris 265  
 Margarette 563  
 Margarite A. VIII  
 Maria 188 322 330 331  
     452 458 462 472 566  
     580 581 589  
 Maria A. 237  
 Maria Ann 578  
 Maria Antoinette 54  
 Maria B. 100  
 Maria Dexter 314  
 Maria E. 362  
 Maria Elizabeth 489  
 Maria H. 257  
 Maria Hatch 488  
 Maria Jane 492  
 Maria Josephine 73  
 Maria Louisa 66  
 Maria Louise 101  
 Maria M. 541  
 Maria Myrtle 376  
 Maria Smith 63  
 Maria W. 486  
 Maria White 456  
 Maria Wilkinson 206  
 Maria Williams 229  
 Maria Wynne 248  
 Marian 589  
 Marian S. 581  
 Mariana 226  
 Marianne Bannister  
     571  
 Marianne Cassandra  
     419  
 Marie 133 143  
 Mariett 522  
 Marietta 277  
 Marietta E. 109  
 Marietta Felicia 256  
 Marietta Ruth 497  
 Mariette 467 470  
 Marion 368 464 505 523  
 Marion Annette 129  
 Marion Isabella 109  
 Marion Leighton 263  
 Marion Louise 89  
 Marion Marie 370  
 Marion Shelton 536  
 Marion Winnifred 263  
 Marjorie 369 509  
 Marjorie Anne 275  
 Marjorie Cooper 129  
 Marjorie Frances 384  
 Marjorie Guion 504  
 Marjorie May 148  
 Mark 154 160 161 162  
     166 167 168 169 170  
     173 174 175 180 189  
     200  
 Mark Anthony 204  
 Mark Anthony De-  
     Wolf 182  
 Mark Antony DeWolf  
     VIII 205 235 236 265  
 Mark T. 349  
 Marsha 201  
 Marshall 201 202  
 Marshall L. 544 545  
 Marshall Whittemore  
     81  
 Martha 25 26 32 50 53  
     54 63 75 77 83 158  
     159 162 173 201 231



**HOWE Martha cont'd**

283 298 310 315 320  
 351 414 415 421 423  
 425 435 439 440 441  
 447 459 464 577 578  
 579 580 590 593  
 Martha A. 84 329 330  
 478  
 Martha Ann 72 334  
 471 593  
 Martha Ann Gale 108  
 Martha Ann Marion  
 198  
 Martha Antoinette 371  
 Martha Bannister 571  
 Martha Drake 225  
 Martha Elizabeth 101  
 Martha Evelyn 515  
 Martha G. 490  
 Martha J. 350 456 544  
 Martha Jane 64  
 Martha Jenkins 94  
 Martha Lee 59 97  
 Martha Louise 488  
 Martha Marcia 492  
 Martha Maria 207  
 Martha N. 476  
 Martha Neal 93 130  
 Martha Price Hill 563  
 Martha R. 493  
 Martha Rachel 520  
 Martha Rugg 327  
 Martha Whittemore 81  
 Martin 290 303 324 325  
 355 467 496 523  
 Martin Luther 496  
 Martin V. B. 138  
 Martin Van Buren 115  
 Mary 5 6 9 11 14 15 17  
 18 19 20 22 24 25 26  
 27 31 32 33 36 47 49  
 57 69 73 80 84 85 116  
 117 133 140 156 158  
 159 160 162 163 168  
 170 174 179 180 183 188  
 190 198 202 227 230  
 231 246 259 281 285  
 287 289 290 293 294  
 296 299 301 310 321  
 340 351 402 403 404  
 405 406 409 410 412  
 414 415 421 422 423  
 425 426 427 430 432  
 433 434 435 436 446  
 447 454 455 459 461  
 468 471 479 489 490  
 493 525 531 533 537  
 544 548 551 553 563  
 566 567 577 578 580  
 581 586 587 589 593  
 Mary A. 83 84 116 354  
 445 468 485 541 544  
 564 576 591 593  
 Mary Abby 591  
 Mary Abigail 466  
 Mary Ada 581  
 Mary Alice 70  
 Mary Amory 236  
 Mary Ann 51 53 61 62 63  
 82 114 239 311 317  
 319 320 322 331 352  
 434 550 590 592  
 Mary Ann Florence 75  
 Mary Anna 588  
 Mary Barrows 261  
 Mary Beecher 449  
 Mary Belle 536  
 Mary Bethiah 70  
 Mary Bigelow 232  
 Mary Bird 528 529  
 Mary Blanche 539  
 Mary Brooks 197  
 Mary Brownson 268

**HOWE cont'd**

Mary Bullard 87  
 Mary Butler 248  
 Mary C. 338 573  
 Mary Campbell 131  
 Mary Caroline 107  
 Mary Catherine 89 238  
 Mary Clarke 252  
 Mary Cloyd 562  
 Mary Cooke 220  
 Mary D. 329 369 464  
 Mary Deborah 478  
 Mary Doris 263  
 Mary E. 119 139 348  
 478 480 485 487 501  
 502 534 581  
 Mary Edith 104 535  
 Mary Edwina 531  
 Mary Eleanor 132  
 Mary Eliza 349 475 524  
 Mary Elizabeth 57 97  
 100 133 244 252 275  
 339 449 455 457 486  
 506 529 561  
 Mary Ellen 370 552  
 Mary Emeline 96  
 Mary Emily 106 492  
 Mary Emma 334  
 Mary Esther 137  
 Mary Etta 126 258  
 Mary Eugenia 337  
 Mary Eva 365  
 Mary Ewell 524  
 Mary Eyster 586  
 Mary Fisher 213  
 Mary Foster 320  
 Mary Frances 431  
 Mary G. 592  
 Mary H. 114  
 Mary Heath 92  
 Mary Helen 215 251  
 Mary Henrietta 74  
 Mary Herbert 264  
 Mary Herrick 213  
 Mary Hilliard 573  
 Mary Homer 61  
 Mary I. 581  
 Mary Ida 255  
 Mary Ireland 482  
 Mary Irene 141  
 Mary Isabel 211  
 Mary Isabella 95 251  
 Mary J. 40 328  
 Mary Jackson 214  
 Mary Jane 58 65 82  
 113 227 256 332 349  
 471 473 485 541 594  
 Mary Jane C. 354  
 Mary Jemima 454  
 Mary Jerusha 357  
 Mary Joanna 474  
 Mary Jones 185  
 Mary L. 448 572 581  
 Mary Lewis 318  
 Mary Lillian 364  
 Mary Lincoln 142  
 Mary Lizzie 115  
 Mary Louisa 94 242  
 353 479 499  
 Mary Lucy 209  
 Mary Lunetta 253  
 Mary M. 373  
 Mary Maranda 559  
 Mary Margaret 513  
 Mary Millie 563  
 Mary Morton 574  
 Mary Newton 346  
 Mary Purdy 486  
 Mary R. 350 353 581  
 Mary Rebecca 100  
 Mary Reed 81  
 Mary Rice 308 314  
 Mary Richardson 36

**HOWE cont'd**

Mary S. 62 429 526  
 Mary Smith 220  
 Mary Surcomb 62  
 Mary W. 335  
 Mary Ware 250  
 Mary Williams 72  
 Mary Willis 245  
 Mary Wilson 336  
 Maryette 333  
 Mason 81  
 Mathew 405  
 Matilda 303 477  
 Matilda C. 581  
 Matilda S. 533  
 Matilda Saltonstall 218  
 Matthew 404 410  
 Matthew Henry 322  
 Mattie M. 586  
 Maud 103 362  
 Maud Cummins 277  
 Maude I. 114  
 Maude L. 539  
 Maurice Wilton 126  
 Maxine 546  
 May Celina 573  
 May H. 497  
 Maybelle Ella 506  
 Mehitable 23 51 186  
 Mehitable Fuller 224  
 Melinda 313 459  
 Melissa A. L. 84  
 Melissa Jane 357  
 Melissa Marcia 492  
 Mellen Kimball 370  
 Melvin 448 476  
 Melvin F. 343  
 Melzar 428 447  
 Melzar Brewster 90  
 Mercy 164 165 173 178  
 415  
 Merrill Nicholas 231  
 262  
 Merritt 493 510  
 Merritt Halvey 520  
 Merton Rives 267  
 Metta 332  
 Mildred Ann 386  
 Mildred Clement 126  
 Mildred E. 387  
 Mildred Estella 135  
 Mildred Southworth  
 510  
 Millicent 287 295  
 Milo 45  
 Milo M. 469 497  
 Milton 188 231  
 Milton Adrian 507  
 Milton Freeman 519  
 Milton Grosvenor 228  
 260  
 Milton Homer 136  
 Milton Keyes 211 242  
 Milton Leroy 273  
 Milton P. 350  
 Mindwell 460  
 Minerva 72 204 564  
 Minerva Blanchard 493  
 Minerva C. 116  
 Minerva Louella 498  
 Minerva R. 544  
 Minnesota 560  
 Minnie 246 361 518  
 Minnie E. 242 503  
 Minnie F. 372  
 Minnie Stewart 562  
 Miraette Wilhemina  
 199  
 Miranda 43 222 462  
 Miriam 288 289 297 301  
 307 432  
 Miriam B. 84  
 Miriam Delia 452



## HOWE cont'd

Miribah 423  
 Mitty 80 119  
 Molly 21 23 171 177 179  
 197 292 307 550 587  
 Montgomery 83 518  
 Morris 332 445 469 584  
 585 586  
 Morris Fenton 273  
 Moses 11 22 24 36 37  
 38 47 70 71 75 82 168  
 186 193 213 221 244  
 296 300 310 319 321  
 331 350 550 581  
 Moses B. 581  
 Moses C. 329 360  
 Moses Giles 95 221 251  
 Moses Lorenzo 82  
 Moses Pearson 258  
 Moses Pierce 581  
 Moses Wood 44 79  
 Muriel 512  
 Muriel Lillian 144  
 Myra 447  
 Myra Emma 130  
 Myra Montgomery  
 326  
 Myra Susan 580  
 Myron 39 565  
 Myron A. 368  
 Myrtle Christine 125  
 Myrtle May 508  
 Nabby 32 33 523  
 Nahum Brigham 318  
 342  
 Nancy 29 32 39 48 52  
 61 62 149 195 200 201  
 304 307 309 317 330  
 331 419 433 452 467  
 519 525 537 563 573  
 581  
 Nancy A. 496  
 Nancy B. 578  
 Nancy Deskins 561  
 Nancy Drake 225  
 Nancy E. 348  
 Nancy Edmunds 41  
 Nancy Eliza 72  
 Nancy Ellen 240  
 Nancy Emeline 480  
 Nancy Houghton 50  
 Nancy I. 576  
 Nancy Jane 551  
 Nancy K. 349  
 Nancy M. 349 581  
 Nancy Maria 333  
 Nancy May 545  
 Nancy Pearis 558  
 Nancy W. 201 570  
 Nanne 298  
 Nannie 308  
 Naomi 8 405 571  
 Naomi Juanita 546  
 Naomi Sarah 359  
 Napoleon B. 581  
 Nason IV  
 Natalia F. 146  
 Natalie M. 553  
 Nathalie Beers 266  
 Nathan 40 422 424 434  
 458 581 585  
 Nathan Coburn 582  
 Nathan J. 588  
 Nathan Pearson 258  
 Nathaniel 7 10 11 21  
 31 36 61 154 168 173  
 175 185 189 211 259  
 322 351 399 402 404  
 406 409 410 412 415  
 419 423 431 548 581  
 Nathaniel C. 552 553  
 Nathaniel Clarke 251  
 Nathaniel L. 240

## HOWE cont'd

Nathaniel Leavitt 240  
 Nathaniel Lyman 114  
 Nathaniel Saltonstall  
 220 249 276  
 Ned E. 385  
 Nedebiah 181  
 Nehemiah 432 451 582  
 Nellie 121  
 Nellie A. 119  
 Nellie B. 241 361  
 Nellie Coburn 230  
 Nellie E. 233 239 240  
 Nellie Estelle 388  
 Nellie Etta 257  
 Nellie Flora 148  
 Nellie M. 371  
 Nellie May 147  
 Nellie Snow 515  
 Nelson B. 586  
 Nelson M. 474 501  
 Nettie 496  
 Newton 231 262 449  
 458 476 488 507  
 Newton Harold 273  
 Nicholas 200 231 582  
 Nicholas Dodge 180  
 200  
 Nicholas Richardson  
 210 241  
 Niles 226 258  
 Nina 363  
 Nina Ruth 389  
 Noah 284 286 292 415  
 424  
 Nora B. 390  
 Norman 71 109  
 Norman Alvah 120 142  
 Norman Clifton 136  
 Norman W. 109 135  
 Norval Douglas 418  
 O. I. 141  
 Obed 429  
 Obed M. 563  
 Octavius Thorndike  
 VIII.  
 Oda 230  
 Odell Norton 471  
 Ola L. 119  
 Ole 511  
 Olga L. 552  
 Olin D. 119  
 Olive 176 441 446 468  
 472 523  
 Olive Abby 79  
 Olive Angeline 238  
 Olive Hazel 273  
 Olive M. 371  
 Oliver 28 52 416 417  
 530 581  
 Oliver Hunt VIII 3 123  
 144  
 Oliver Milo 267  
 Oliver Perry 449  
 Oliver S. 541  
 Oliver T. 591  
 Olivia Russell 559  
 Ophir 523 524  
 Ora 143 148  
 Ora T. 118 141  
 Oramel 207  
 Oren Saturlay 113  
 Orinda 181  
 Orison W. 490  
 Orlando B. 256 272  
 Orlando Cutter 208  
 Orlando Granville 254  
 Ormond 574  
 Orpha 351 418  
 Orra D. 119  
 Orrin 565  
 Orrin W. 469

## HOWE cont'd

Orsemus 311 332  
 Orson M. 362  
 Orvilla 81  
 Orville 335  
 Orville Hill 563  
 Oscar 116 139 362 565  
 Oscar Eugene 549  
 Oscar Leslie 580  
 Oscar Pomeroy 430  
 Oscar Rufus 346  
 Oscar W. 118  
 Osmore 141  
 Osmore M. 116  
 Osmore O. 81 119  
 Otis 321 348 371  
 Otta 569  
 Owen Chalmers 536  
 Ozial A. 495  
 Ozial Adney 467 495  
 P. W. 326  
 P. William 325 356  
 Parazina 320  
 Parker 194 224  
 Parker S. 271 253  
 Parkman Dexter 270  
 276 277  
 Parley 187 210  
 Parley Eddy 583  
 Parmelia 302  
 Parthenia 546  
 Patience 29 291 569  
 Patty 187 438  
 Paul 144 151 286  
 Paul Culver 520  
 Paul Dean 584  
 Paul Deuckla 265  
 Paul Hart 136 148  
 Paul Rich 521  
 Paulina 76  
 Pauline 460  
 Pearl 143 546  
 Peggy 18 550  
 Pembroke Warring-  
 ton 430 449  
 Percilla 80  
 Percival 338  
 Percival Spurr VIII  
 Percy 362  
 Percy Rogers 272 277  
 Perley 164 171 172 181  
 182 184 203 204 207  
 233 450 477  
 Perley G. VIII IX  
 Perley Gaylord 263 274  
 Perley P. 201 232  
 Permelia 311  
 Pernelly 390  
 Perry Sherman 135  
 Persis 178 192 193 196  
 204 213 290 303 310  
 313  
 Persis Blanchard 226  
 Persis Elizabeth 368  
 Persis Putnam 235  
 Peter 460 573 581 582  
 Phebe 171 174 188 193  
 213 310 324 325 407  
 423 424 425 438 439  
 441 448 465 478  
 Phebe A. 115  
 Phebe Ann 355  
 Phebe Anna 457  
 Phebe Jane 213 308 454  
 Phebe Kilburn 45  
 Phebe M. 118  
 Phebe Submit 210  
 Pheororus 448 476  
 Phienas 288  
 Philander 478  
 Philander D. 71  
 Philander W. 469 497  
 Philar 432 450



## HOWE cont'd

Phileman 356  
 Philemon 15 25 167 168  
 Philena 117  
 Philip 410 425  
 Philip Henry 524  
 Philip Mead 479 502  
 Philip Westphal 106  
 Phillip 195 226  
 Philo 428 447 448 475  
 Philo I. 469 497  
 Philo P. 564  
 Phineas 193 198 221  
 222 227 289 298 310  
 317 444 469  
 Phineas Berkley 222  
 251  
 Phineas Brooks 299  
 317  
 Phineas D. 332 361  
 Phineas Eugene 497  
 512  
 Phineas Howard 346  
 369  
 Phineas Osborne 369  
 387  
 Phyllis Loraine 394  
 Placentia 334  
 Polly 29 36 43 76 111  
 186 310 324 325 355  
 434 440 445 548 579  
 Polly A. 118  
 Polly R. 452  
 Porter Lewis 506 515  
 Priscilla 149 163 166  
 174 186 187  
 Prudence 312  
 Prudence Norton 428  
 Quincy 266  
 Rachel 21 24 28 55 310  
 420 421 432 585 590  
 Rachel A. 463  
 Rachel Dwight 49  
 Rachel Glover 53  
 Rachel P. 224  
 Rachel Parker 253  
 Rachel Robinson 53  
 Rachel Theresa 484  
 Rachel Webb 62  
 Ralph 143 312 457  
 Ralph Bassett 394  
 Ralph E. 551  
 Ralph George 568  
 Ralph Martin 545 546  
 Ralph O. 119 141  
 Ralph Osmer 149  
 Ralph St. John 333 362  
 Ralph Wilson 505 514  
 515  
 Ramona De Rivas 271  
 Ransom 81  
 Raymond 393 434  
 Raymond Kellogg 531  
 Raymond Marshall 386  
 393  
 Raymond Reed 388  
 Raymond Stickney 515  
 Raymond Walter 149  
 Rebecca 19 20 21 23 26  
 38 40 46 61 156 171  
 172 178 182 281 282  
 309 438 461 476 555  
 578 593 594  
 Rebecca Anna 107  
 Rebecca Bass 63  
 Rebecca Elizabeth 60  
 Rebecca Gibson 112  
 Rebecca H. 256 272  
 Rebecca Moore 308 327  
 Rebecca T. 549  
 Rebecca Webb 582  
 Rebecca Witherle 35  
 Rebeckah 421

## HOWE cont'd

Reginald Burton 568  
 Reginald F. IX  
 Reginald Heber 236  
 264 265 274  
 Reginald M. 149  
 Relief 476 550  
 Reuben 25 44 78 297  
 311 312 435 458 496  
 548  
 Rueben Fenton 263  
 Reuben G. 351 373  
 Reuben N. 382 390  
 Reuben Sherburne 230  
 Rhena Frances 391  
 Rhoda 264  
 Rhoda B. 584  
 Rhoda Evans 82  
 Rice 80 117 312  
 Richard IV 277 440 462  
 463 550 587 588 589  
 Richard Allison 394  
 Richard Cranch 220  
 250  
 Richard Flint VIII  
 Richard Henry Man-  
 ning 142  
 Richard M. 454  
 Richard Nesbit 393  
 Richard Ollerton 274  
 Richard Surcomb 32  
 62 99  
 Richard Totman 510  
 Richard Warren 270  
 Richard Whittier 227  
 Richard Willis 244 268  
 Richard Withington  
 144  
 Riley 80 81 119 545  
 Robert V 1 32 62 153  
 154 336 424 490 520  
 521 525 526 538 544  
 545 563 566 582  
 Robert C. 533 535  
 Robert De Jarnette  
 562  
 Robert E. 469 498  
 Robert F. 459 489  
 Robert H. 512 582  
 Robert Harris 61  
 Robert Henry 274 277  
 351  
 Robert Howard 262  
 Robert Ingersol 491  
 Robert J. 582  
 Robert Kellogg 479 502  
 Robert Long 590  
 Robert Milo 275  
 Robert Morton 574  
 Robert Stratton 245  
 Robert William 513  
 Roberta Moody 265  
 Robie Stearns 98  
 Robinson 178 179 197  
 Rochsa 564  
 Rodney Kimball 393  
 Roena 331  
 Roger B. 257  
 Rogers 46 80 118  
 Roland 511  
 Rollin Eugene 514  
 Rosa L. 390  
 Rosaline 335  
 Rosamond 444  
 Rosanna 582  
 Rose Bailly 237  
 Rose Ford 131  
 Rose N. 119  
 Rosetta 446  
 Rosetta H. 85  
 Rosette 210  
 Rosilla H. 349  
 Rosina 567

## HOWE cont'd

Ross Maxwell 536  
 Roswell 80 117 451 479  
 Roswell F. 503  
 Roswell Smith 583  
 Rowland Charles 483  
 Roxa 583  
 Roxana 328 445 448  
 Roxanna 43  
 Roxanna Bean 253  
 Roxy Cornelia 469  
 Royal Sherman 107  
 Rozanna 309  
 Rozilla 468  
 Ruby 252 253 277  
 Ruby Foster 223  
 Ruby Frances 255  
 Ruel 317 341  
 Rufus 86 193 197 226  
 314 315 320 336 338  
 339 346 423 435  
 Rufus B. 348 370  
 Rufus H. 355 380  
 Rufus L. 351 373  
 Rufus Putnam 235  
 Rufus William 204 234  
 Ruhannah 434  
 Russell C. 362  
 Ruth 25 165 178 196 281  
 405 416 417 450 539  
 553 557 583  
 Ruth E. 522  
 Ruth Elizabeth 391  
 Ruth Elmanette 394  
 Ruth L. 386  
 Ruth Marie 360  
 Ruth Mary 142  
 Ruth May 124  
 Ruth N. 115  
 Ruth Witherbee 322  
 354  
 S. Albert 583  
 Sabra 342 353  
 Sabra Emma 363  
 Sadie Haines 114  
 Salah 424  
 Sally 32 38 44 46 84 174  
 183 186 188 194 195  
 207 252 300 307 310  
 432 433 434 435 441  
 447 450 454 583  
 Sally Almina 355  
 Sally Ames 337  
 Sally Cordelia 562  
 Sally Gedney 61  
 Sally Jane 584  
 Sally Lavina 356  
 Sally S. 478  
 Sally Shaw 55  
 Salome 24 42 448  
 Salome A. 349  
 Salome C. 115  
 Samantha 201 418 474  
 Samson 161 163 164  
 172 182 183 423  
 Samuel V 6 9 16 26 27  
 28 30 38 44 47 52 58  
 83 160 163 173 181  
 186 187 192 202 209  
 289 297 300 302 310  
 312 313 314 318 320  
 322 330 331 345 352  
 402 403 406 407 412  
 413 414 417 419 422  
 424 425 426 429 431  
 432 438 440 441 443  
 451 458 462 467 489  
 518 525 526 531 532  
 533 534 544 547 554  
 566 576 583 584 585  
 Samuel A. 351  
 Samuel Albert 58 97  
 Samuel Davies 571



## HOWE cont'd

Samuel Dodge 592  
 Samuel E. 509  
 Samuel F. 526  
 Samuel G. 102 103  
 Samuel Gridley 63 101  
 Samuel H. 545 592  
 Samuel Harris 61  
 Samuel Henry 111 545  
 Samuel John Sprague 39 73  
 Samuel Lemon 357 518  
 Samuel Livermore 253  
 Samuel Luke 419 430 431  
 Samuel M. 84 518  
 Samuel R. 83  
 Samuel Shepherd 560  
 Samuel Stimpson 318  
 Samuel T. 503 533  
 Samuel Theodore 481 503  
 Samuel W. 592  
 Samuel Washington 97  
 Samuel Wright 224 254  
 Sanford Rudolph 372  
 Sara 2 159 397  
 Sarah 4 5 8 10 11 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 23 25 26 27 30 33 34 47 57 61 73 85 118 156 158 160 162 163 165 169 170 171 172 173 176 177 179 180 184 187 193 223 237 244 252 253 281 282 284 286 293 294 295 296 301 302 307 309 315 316 323 327 333 336 398 401 403 404 405 407 408 409 410 412 414 415 419 420 421 422 423 424 426 433 434 435 438 439 447 454 456 458 460 461 464 472 477 486 488 490 529 530 544 547 548 550 553 574 578 579 585 586 592  
 Sarah A. 522 541  
 Sarah Abby 252  
 Sarah Albertine 73  
 Sarah Ann 35 56 81 223 454 455 508 527 528 565  
 Sarah Ann Jane 475  
 Sarah Augusta 324  
 Sarah B. 532  
 Sarah Baker 51  
 Sarah Bigelow 265  
 Sarah Brooks 317  
 Sarah Caroline 210  
 Sarah D. 181  
 Sarah Dalton 219  
 Sarah Davis 63  
 Sarah E. 121 138 329 344 354 458 528 589  
 Sarah Eastman 239  
 Sarah Eliza 215  
 Sarah Elizabeth 58 71 238 255 339 349 437 527  
 Sarah Ellen 586  
 Sarah Emilie 88  
 Sarah Esther 120  
 Sarah Fisher 91  
 Sarah Foster 34 224  
 Sarah Frances 58 91 258 493 506 520  
 Sarah Georgiana 105  
 Sarah H. 573  
 Sarah Hapgood 307

## HOWE cont'd

Sarah Helen 222  
 Sarah Holmes 99  
 Sarah Imogene 344  
 Sarah Isabella 429  
 Sarah J. 576  
 Sarah Jane 83 354 586 588  
 Sarah Jennette 462  
 Sarah Jennie 98  
 Sarah Kent 244  
 Sarah Knowles 77  
 Sarah Louise 97 269  
 Sarah Lucinda 323  
 Sarah Luther 573  
 Sarah Luvina 443  
 Sarah M. 40 501 592  
 Sarah Malette 571  
 Sarah Malinda 74  
 Sarah Margaret 69 561  
 Sarah Maria 30 45 79 352  
 Sarah Mason Bullard 240  
 Sarah Melissa 430  
 Sarah Mildred 251  
 Sarah Minns 64  
 Sarah Perkins 100  
 Sarah Pool 36  
 Sarah Preston 31  
 Sarah R. 534  
 Sarah Ross 62  
 Sarah Saltonstall 250  
 Sarah Thrasher 229  
 Sarah Warren 365  
 Sarah Wellington 385  
 Scott H. 369  
 Seldon 313 335  
 Seldon C. B. 335 363  
 Seldon W. 335  
 Selleck 434 455  
 Semantha 81  
 Seneca A. 81 119  
 Serena 523 551  
 Serene 85  
 Sereno 309 329  
 Seth 428 433 444 445  
 Seth Wilbur 493 509  
 Seward Curtis 431  
 Sewell Laroy 226  
 Seymour 233 470  
 Seymour Byron Snow 509 515  
 Seymour Ensign 446 471  
 Sheldon 120  
 Shepherd Samuel 562  
 Sherman R. 118 141  
 Sherman Raymond 141  
 Sidney 314  
 Sidney Albert 319  
 Sidney Perham 371  
 Sidney R. 369  
 Silas 290 291 296 340 366 423 424 436 438 440 441 442 459 461 465 473 489 491 579  
 Silas Curtis 257  
 Silas Ely 490  
 Silas Quinlan 460 490  
 Silas R. 463  
 Silas Stringham 245  
 Silas Warren 305  
 Silence 13  
 Simeon 45 424 438 449 462 477 577 585  
 Simeon P. B. 355  
 Simeon Powers Buck 379  
 Simeon R. 388  
 Simeon Roselle 379  
 Simon 23 38 297 312  
 Simon Herbert 353 376

## HOWE cont'd

Sina G. 140  
 Smith 456  
 Smith Ward 453 483  
 Solomon 286 290 291 293 304 305 307 316 326 428 446 468  
 Solomon Bolivar Jackson see Bolivar Jackson Howe  
 Solomon Minor 447 473  
 Solomon Washington 239  
 Sophia 38 69 71 116 117 210 306 327 330 532  
 Sophia Ann 336  
 Sophia B. 541  
 Sophia Bridgeman 198  
 Sophia Brigham 353  
 Sophia Currier 197  
 Sophia E. 122  
 Sophia M. 334  
 Sophia Stickney 209  
 Sophronia 319  
 Sophronia Grace 575  
 Spencer 438  
 Spencer B. 565  
 Spencer Foster 462 492  
 Spooner 79 115  
 Squire 425 439 530  
 Stanislaus 587  
 Stanley Hart 500 513  
 Stanley Mather 249  
 Stedman Willard 582  
 Stephen 26 46 47 294 295 298 300 308 309 310 318 327 330 338 424 438 440 441 448 463 464 494 527  
 Stephen A. 342 367 541  
 Stephen Ames 337 364  
 Stephen Badlam 56  
 Stephen Baker 224 253  
 Stephen Blackman 70  
 Stephen Childs 527  
 Stephen D. 467  
 Stephen Gilbert 457 486 505  
 Stephen H. 82 120  
 Stephen Hall 92  
 Stephen M. 486  
 Stephen Mead 505  
 Stephen R. 387  
 Stephen Wilson 254  
 Strange 534  
 Submit 9 16 188  
 Sumner L. 345 368  
 Sumner Loring 365 385  
 Surviah 57  
 Susan 33 78 133 195 224 310 317 331 355 438 440 454 456 525 534 589 591  
 Susan Ada 563  
 Susan Appleton 274  
 Susan Boyd 559  
 Susan Bradley 249 270  
 Susan Caroline 228  
 Susan Catherine Erskine 559  
 Susan Dole 114  
 Susan E. 84 342  
 Susan Emily 345  
 Susan I. 533  
 Susan Janette 142  
 Susan P. 349  
 Susan Rice 352  
 Susan Thomas 90  
 Susan Wells 244



HOWE cont'd

Susanna Elizabeth 459  
 Susanna Lowell 317  
 Susanna Shaw 55  
 Susanna T. 61  
 Susanna 6 11 20 21 31  
     35 44 46 163 177 200  
     295 296 297 312 318  
     410 576  
 Susanne 506  
 Susie Elizabeth 110  
 Sybella French 62  
 Sybil 296  
 Sydenham V 66 69 106  
 Sydenham James 106  
 Sylvanus 287 294 296  
     299 307 308 309 316  
     327 412 423 437 460  
     491  
 Sylvanus Warner 343  
 Sylvester 254 309  
 Sylsvester W. 565  
 Sylvia 447 530 583  
 Sylvia Jane 381  
 Sylvia Maria 394  
 Tabitha 12  
 Tamar 203 204  
 Tamazon 435  
 Teresa Maria 351  
 Thaddeus 288 289 297  
     315 337  
 Thaddeus S. 538 539  
 Thaniel 167  
 Thankful 12 16 292 293  
     409 414 448  
 Theda Frances 520  
 Thelma N. 553  
 Thelma Steele 393  
 Theo 131  
 Theo. C. 389  
 Theoda Parks 198  
 Theodocia Lillian 357  
 Theodore 489 508  
 Theodore Cummings  
     120 142  
 Theodore Eugene 513  
 Theodore Frederic 142  
 Theodore L. 538  
 Theodore Lafayette  
     519  
 Theodore Ledyard  
     Cuyler 461 491  
 Theodore Lewis Buf-  
     fett 451  
 Theodore Lyman 54  
     93 129  
 Theodore N. 360  
 Thera Ethelin 391  
 Theron 448 449 475  
 Thomas V 2 9 10 16 19  
     26 32 33 44 48 53 61  
     62 78 92 93 99 178  
     181 188 190 193 201  
     213 232 233 285 301  
     412 423 461 504 517  
     527 528 533 534 544  
     547 550 553 563 583  
     589 590 593  
 Thomas A. 575  
 Thomas Alden 253  
 Thomas Amory 236  
 Thomas C. 590  
 Thomas Dorsey 538  
 Thomas E. 485  
 Thomas Goff 233  
 Thomas H. 590  
 Thomas Hilliard 573  
     574  
 Thomas Horace 239  
 Thomas L. 201  
 Thomas Loring 233  
     263  
 Thomas McSavock 562

HOWE cont'd

Thomas Palmer 453  
     484  
 Thomas R. 593  
 Thomas R. S. 532 533  
     534  
 Thomas Rice 353  
 Thomas Robbins 211  
     242  
 Thomas Tenney 417  
 Thomas W. 344  
 Thomas Walter 242  
     267  
 Thomas Wentworth  
     548 549  
 Thompson 44 77  
 Timothy 7 11 22 169  
     177 180 193 304 324  
     325 356 411 577 593  
 Timothy Butler 430  
 Timothy Winter 418  
     429  
 Titus 116  
 Tolman 429 449 475  
 Triphosa 427  
 Truman E. 364  
 Truman Edwin 338  
 Tryphena 309 411 575  
 Urana M. 489  
 Urania 81  
 Uriah 118 419 431 432  
     450  
 Valentine 593  
 Vandelia 79  
 Varena Parmelia 242  
 Vashti 295  
 Velma 563  
 Vera Reine 110  
 Vesta Mariah 470  
 Vianna M. 371  
 Victor Jewett 391  
 Victoria 535  
 Vinal V. 565  
 Vinnie Louise 140  
 Viola Estelle 109  
 Viola Lillian 500  
 Violet 391  
 Viorna 118  
 Virginia Preston 562  
 Viva Etta 110  
 Vivian Edward 125 146  
 Vivian Fay 393  
 W. V. IX  
 Waite 310  
 Waitstill 410  
 Waity 330  
 Waity Maria 311  
 Waldo Emerson 242  
 Wallace 371  
 Wallis 345  
 Wallis E. VIII  
 Wallis Eastburn 236  
     266  
 Walter 73 95 259 306  
     309 345 534 535 591  
 Walter Arvine 242  
 Walter Bruce VIII  
 Walter Butler 248  
 Walter Clark 492  
 Walter Clarke 123 145  
 Walter Clifton 378  
 Walter D. 503  
 Walter Dunn 536  
 Walter Edward 111  
 Walter H. 371 503 549  
     593  
 Walter James 149  
 Walter Junia 141  
 Walter Murray 75 110  
 Walter Nichols 386 393  
 Walter R. 371  
 Walter Shelton 536  
 Walter Simpson 586

HOWE cont'd

Walter Warren 365  
     386  
 Walter Wetherell 328  
 Walthour 88  
 Warren 51 86 91 201  
     232 462 543 545  
 Warren Burton 87  
 Warren D. 543  
 Warren Dibble 491 508  
 Warren Emerson 387  
 Warren Fremont 519  
 Warren H. 202 232 233  
 Washington 294 308  
     473  
 Washington Martial  
     574  
 Wayne Henry 546  
 Wealthy 458  
 Wellington Earl 502  
     514  
 Wellington P. 259  
 Wellman Remly 147  
 Wendall Davis 270  
 Werden A. 115 138  
 Wesley 113 585 586  
 Wesley C. 586  
 Wesley Cummings 90  
     126  
 Wesley Curtis 586  
 Wilbur Clark 122  
 Wilbur Willis 492 508  
     509  
 Wilder 387  
 Wilfred L. 137 149  
 Wilkins 459  
 Willard III 318 343  
 Willard Arthur 393  
 Willard Bean 271 277  
 Willard Nathaniel 582  
 Willard Peel 208  
 Willard W. 232  
 Willard Warren 233  
 Willard Wells 201  
 William IV 23 27 33  
     34 39 47 48 49 50 55  
     62 63 65 69 72 81 84  
     85 86 88 89 90 100 105  
     106 146 173 174 175  
     182 187 188 198 210  
     211 242 252 298 310  
     313 315 324 331 334  
     335 397 398 402 403  
     414 415 427 432 433  
     434 436 437 438 443  
     452 454 455 459 460  
     461 470 473 478 480  
     482 484 489 504 507  
     525 529 530 531 533  
     538 540 543 544 545  
     564 565 566 578 579  
     583 584 593 594  
 William A. 534 479  
 William Aaron 343  
 William Abbott 493  
     510  
 William Allen 258 462  
     492  
 William Alwyn 142 151  
 William Andrews 348  
 William Appleton 208  
     239  
 William Augustus 90  
     125 451  
 William B. 319 329  
     344 593  
 William Barnes 340  
 William Bartlett 239  
 William Bell White  
     57 95 96 131  
 William Bickford 95  
 William C. 454 476  
     579



**HOWE cont'd**

William Charles 228  
261  
William Clarence 370  
William Clement 39 73  
William Clement  
Mortimer 73  
William Collier 261  
William Cornelius 471  
500  
William Dennison 501  
William E. 501 513  
William Eastman 152  
William Edward 132  
146 247 319 343  
William Elmer 151  
William Emerson  
White 392  
William Epenetus 503  
William F. 458  
William Francis 94 108  
130 134  
William Frederick 45  
79  
William Fremont 357  
518  
William Fry 490  
William Garland 220  
250  
William Gibson 491  
508  
William Giddings 225  
William Gould 262  
William Grayson 561  
562  
William H. 82 272 456  
485 507 522 541 570  
571 593  
William Harold 515  
William Harrison 458  
488  
William Harvey 546  
560  
William Hayward 62  
William Helmer Ire-  
land 482 503  
William Henry 63 74  
122 143 209 258 339  
344 364 368 558 560  
566 587 588  
William Herbert 262  
William Isaac 486  
William J. 526 539 540  
576 588 590  
William Jacob 251  
William James 130 461  
William Jenkins 509  
William John 100  
William Joseph 134  
William K. 348  
William Kammer 146  
William Keith 480  
William L. IX 386  
390 392  
William Lawrence 69  
107  
William Lockwood  
488 506  
William Lord 261  
William Loring 315  
339  
William Messer 226  
258  
William Minns 64  
William Nelson 339  
355 365 380  
William Nind 474  
William P. 486 504 505  
537 538  
William Ramsdell 541  
William Read 237  
William Richardson  
240 327 359 384

**HOWE cont'd**

William Ruthven 76  
112  
William S. VIII 221  
351 493  
William Sadler 87 124  
William Sawers 105  
William Shackford  
Gridley 221  
William Smith 525  
William Solomon 520  
William Stowell 125  
146  
William Stuart 124  
William Sturges 453  
483  
William T. 545  
William Taylor 502  
William Thomas 110  
485  
William W. 344 373  
542 593  
William Wallace 239  
326 492 509  
William Waterbury  
492  
William Wesley 484  
William Wimble 100  
Williamson 265  
Willie Alice 562  
Willie E. 121  
Willie O. 141  
Willietta P. 593  
Willifred 536  
Willis 277 307  
Willis George 271  
Willis Perley 273 277  
Willis R. 498 512  
Wilmot James 342  
Wilson 474  
Windsor Herbert 267  
Winfield Scott 347  
369 551  
Winfred 371  
Winnie J. 362  
Winnifred Dennison  
502  
Wirt VIII  
Wyatt M. 257  
Zaccheus 414 426  
Zachariah 399 404 409  
415 422 463 494  
Zachary 399  
Zada 362  
Zadock 293 306 307  
Zara 39 423  
Zara Davis 182 204  
Zeno 138 139  
Zeno D. 116 139  
Zeruiah 7 13 162 284  
316  
Zerviah 288  
Zilla 73  
Zina 138  
**HOWES** John 316  
Thomas III  
**HOWGATE** Elizabeth  
340  
Sarah 507  
**HOWLETT** Mary 163  
**HOYT** — Mr. 478  
Anson 486  
Betsey 426  
Charles 456  
Esther 456  
Ezra 196  
Genett 426  
George 457  
Grace F. 491  
Harvey 426  
Henry B. 477  
Jane Elizabeth 486  
John 426

**HOYT cont'd**

Joseph Warren 426  
Polly 426 454  
Sanford 477  
Seth S. 457  
Stephen 196  
Susan Maria 197  
**HUBBARD** Daniel 405  
Diantha 440  
Hattie E. 518  
Jane 328  
Judith R. 541  
Julia 109  
Julia C. 323  
Sarah 291  
**HUBBELL** Anna 435  
Ebenezer 435  
**HUCKINS** Huckings  
Abigail 369  
Calvin 253  
Charles R. 137  
Clara E. 253  
Della D. 137  
George 253  
Thomas 195  
**HUDSON** Brooks 350  
Hannah 507  
Jane 559  
Lucy C. 346  
Mary 19  
Samuel Corey 350  
**HUFFERD** Janie Belle  
561  
Mary Elizabeth 561  
Montrose Patton 561  
Nettie Davidson 561  
Robert D. 561  
Robert Patton 561  
Rush Howe 561  
William 561  
William Wallace 561  
**HUGHES** Abijah 459  
Josephine E. 378  
Katie A. 75  
R. P. 207  
**HUIE** Ellen Lee 99  
James Madison 99  
Lucy Barron 99  
Robert 99  
**HULET** Achsah 583  
John 583  
**HULL** Diadema 372  
Luella 277  
Mahala 321  
Sheldon A. 337  
Theron 372  
**HUMPHREY** Benjamin  
Franklin 99  
Charles Edgar 99  
Frank Herbert 99  
Hannah 298  
James 12  
Mary H. 72  
Noah 99  
Silence 12  
Susan Gertrude 99  
Thankful 12  
**HUNNEWELL** Hannah  
Frothingham 214  
**HUNT** Abigail 260  
Ann E. 482  
Anthony 54  
Carrie E. 457  
Daniel 457 482  
Elizabeth 165  
Frank 457  
Henrietta 480  
Henry T. 36  
John Titus 482  
John Townsend 482  
Julia Ann 123  
Louisa 457  
Lucy 54



- HUNT** cont'd  
 Martin 186  
 Mary 36  
 Oliver 123  
 Ruth 91  
 Samuel 482  
 Sarah 36  
 Susanna 36  
 Thomas 36  
 Thomas J. 36  
 Wallace 493  
 William Howe 482  
**HUNTER** Andrew 304  
 Frank 332  
 Frank Eckley 535  
 Joseph 332  
 Kathren 332  
 Robert 304  
 Sarah 304  
**HUNTINGTON** Azel 316  
 George Day 316  
 Jabez 316  
 John Goodhue 316  
 Melissa H. 183  
 Sarah Howe 316  
**HUNTOON** Portia 229  
 Susy Thayer 505  
**HUNTRESS** Martha 461  
**HURD** Mercy 281  
**HURLEY** Addie 85  
 Elisha 85  
 George 85  
 John 85  
 Sarah 85  
**HUSTED** Desire 467  
**HUTCHINS** Asa B. 346  
 Benjamin 283  
 Charles F. 369  
 Clarence M. 349  
 Damaris 283  
 Edith W. 360  
 Edward E. 349  
 Frye 369  
 Harry H. 349  
 Horace G. 349  
 James 360  
 Joel H. 346  
 Joseph 346  
 Nancy S. 346  
 Sullivan R. 349  
**HUTCHINSON** Betsey  
 Ann 260  
 Harriet A. 251  
 Phebe 199  
**HUXFORD** Mary Eliza  
 497  
**HYATT** Delila 555  
 N. Irving 495  
**HYDE** Dwight H. 574  
 Eli 210  
 Sophia 143  
**IDE** Thomas 433  
**INGALLS** Aaron 166  
 Amos 166  
 Catherine 590  
 Charles 352  
 David 166  
 Edmund 166  
 Hannah 166  
 Henry 166  
 Israel 166  
 Mary 166  
 Nathaniel 166  
 Paulina 345  
 Priscilla 166  
 Samuel C. 453  
 Sarah 166  
**INGERSOLL** James A.  
 588  
**INGLEA** Cordelis 310  
**INGRAHAM** Jeremiah  
 181  
**INGRAM** Mary 557  
**INNES** Catherine 482  
**IRELAND** Cornelia 482  
 George 482  
 John 452  
 Polly 452  
**IRISH** Samuel C. 76  
**IRWIN** — Mr. 590  
**JACKSON** Aaron Howe  
 320  
 Abigail 159  
 Almema 305  
 Amanda 525  
 Caleb 159  
 Charles 195  
 Daniel 320  
 Deborah 158  
 Elizabeth 158 159 550  
 George 446  
 James 427  
 John 304  
 Joshua 159  
 Laura A. 84  
 Luemma 558  
 Lydia 14  
 Mary 159  
 Mollie 558  
 Nicholas 159  
 Sarah 490  
 Sebes 320  
 Sue 558  
 Susan 459  
 Thomas Taylor 558  
 William 158  
**JACOBIA** John 588  
**JACOBS** Jacob  
 Benjamin 58  
 Caroline H. 58  
 Daniel 566  
 Elisha 58  
 Eliza A. 58  
 Emily 332  
 George 200  
 Henry 58  
 Mercy 164  
 Perez R. 200  
 Sarah F. 58  
 William 58  
 William T. 58  
**JAMES** Benjamin 569  
 Sarah Ann 88  
 Spain N. 333  
**JAMISON** Earle 484  
 Maurice Edmund 484  
 Myrtle 484  
 William Webb 484  
**JANISSE** Hector 359  
 Jeremiah Andrew 359  
 Jerry Alvin 360  
**JASTER** John H. 384  
 Lillian Sophia 384  
**JAYNE** Henry 326  
**JEFFERS** Elizabeth  
 441  
 Horatio 441  
 Samuel 441  
 William 441  
**JEFFRIES** Daisy May  
 559  
 James 224  
**JEFFTS** Charles 80  
 Ellen 80  
 Frederic 80  
 Lydia 80  
 Zebulon 80  
**JENKINS** Alice A. 386  
 Benjamin 120  
 Lorinda 120  
 Martha Neal 93  
 Patience Celia 509  
 Thomas 10  
**JENKS** Dexter 210  
**JENNEY** Charles 272  
 Elizabeth 272  
 Warren 272  
**JENNINGS** Alice M. 125  
 Mary Belle 536  
 Reuben S. 125  
**JENNISON** Abigail 578  
 Elias 46 589  
 Gardner 46  
 Hannah 46  
 Harriet A. 588  
 Robert 46  
 Sally 46  
 Selim 46  
 Sophia 116  
 Warren 46  
**JEWELL** Angeline M.  
 390  
**JEWETT** Albina 369  
 Amos 45  
 Eben William 150  
 Eliza 45  
 Eva 125  
 Ezekiel 401  
 Florence Sarah 207  
 John 401  
 Mercy 168  
 Moses 79  
 Nehemiah 155 157  
 Nellie 150  
 Olive 79  
**JOHNSON** ——— 42  
 — Mr. 325  
 Angeline Amelia 104  
 Augustus 522  
 Catherine 39  
 Eliza A. 256  
 Eliza J. 557  
 Esther 522  
 Eunice 314  
 Fred M. 486  
 Frederic M. 486  
 Hannah 80 119 192  
 Harriet 481  
 Humphrey 8  
 Israel 38  
 Jacob Calvin 521  
 Josiah 188  
 Marion Rolfe 521  
 Martha 282  
 Martha E. 471  
 Mary 187 210  
 Micah 25  
 Noel 42  
 Olive 446  
 Pernella 381  
 Polly 546  
 Rhoda 534  
 Ruby M. 465  
 Samuel 104 192  
 Sarah 529  
 Theodocia A. 357  
 William 415 522  
**JOHNSTON** Frontis  
 Howe 419  
 Henry Phelps 419  
 Louisa A. 556  
 Martha Hall 419  
 Mary Sybil 419  
 Thomas P. 419  
 Virginia Kent 419  
 William Curtis 419  
**JOHONOT** Adeline 344  
**JONES** Adelaide  
 Frances 198  
 Albert 194 446  
 Alice J. 147  
 Almira 118  
 Anna 569  
 Arthur Chapin 96  
 Benjamin F. 569  
 Caleb 415  
 Caroline 194



**JONES** cont'd

Catherine 569  
 Charles 445  
 Charles Allen 55  
 Clara May 96  
 Edwin 331  
 Elizabeth 569  
 Elizabeth Howe 55  
 Ellen 194  
 George 194 446 569  
 George Sidney 55  
 Henry 445  
 Herbert Bridgeman 199  
 Isaac 118  
 Jane 194  
 John 185 194  
 John S. 446  
 Jonathan 55  
 Joseph 194  
 Louise E. 479  
 Maggie 535  
 Maria 194  
 Marion Sophia 199  
 Martha 82  
 Mary 137  
 Mary A. 96  
 Mary E. 132  
 Millard 534  
 Minnehaha 199  
 Nathaniel 407  
 Olive 185  
 Perez Chapin 96  
 Rinaldo 479  
 Roxana K. 587  
 Royal Edson 55  
 Roys 199  
 Sarah 194  
 Seth Howe 445  
 Sewall L. 96  
 Silas 446  
 Theneta A. 520  
 Walter Howe 199  
 William 198 445  
 Zada 569  
**JORDAN** C. P. 309  
 Elizabeth 558  
 Frank Masten 558  
 James Russell 558  
 Joe Mike 558  
 John 321  
 John Willie 558  
 Leona Howe 558  
 Michael 558  
 Nannie Deskins 558  
 Ollie Erskine 559  
 Robert Lee 558  
 Sidney V. 523  
 Thomas Walden 558  
 William J. 558  
**JOSLIN** Adeline Elizabeth 211  
 Calvin 211  
 Deborah Hatch 523  
 Elizabeth 227  
 Frances Gilbert 325  
 Joseph 523  
 Laura Jane 211  
 Lydia J. 524  
 Sarah Hill 211  
 William Albert 211  
 William Allen 211  
**JOY** Susanna 21  
**JUDD** Edwin 474  
 Elizabeth 411  
**JULIA** Ethel Estella 495  
 Robert H. 495  
 Robert Henry 495  
**JUNE** Albert 456  
 William H. 456  
**KAMMER** Eva Salome 146

**KEATON** Daniel 328  
**KEAYNE** Robert 526  
**KEE** Johanna 423  
 Miribah 423  
**KEEGAN** William 551  
**KEENAN** James 309  
**KEITH** Lizzie 588  
**KELLEN** Bertram  
 Leslie 91  
 George Morton 91  
 John 91  
 John Calvin 91  
 Leslie 91  
**KELLEY** Kelly  
 — Col. 585  
 Amos 178  
 Clara Howe 207  
 Daniel 207  
 Elizabeth 177 585  
 Frank Howe 207  
 George 585  
 George Daniel 207  
 George H. 384  
 Hannah 351  
 Harriette 124  
 Isaiah 177  
 Jane Eliza 207  
 John 177  
 Lydia 177  
 Margaretta Sterling 207  
 Mary Sarah 207  
 Michael 225  
 Moses 207  
 Pamela 585  
 Park Herbert 225  
 Prudence Brown 178  
 Ralph 553  
 Samuel 177  
 Sarah 177  
 Vera Minnie 384  
 Warren 225  
 William Somes 177  
 Wyatt Warren 225  
**KELLOGG** Austin 447  
 Chauncey 447  
 Elizabeth Holbrook 531  
 Esther J. 446  
 Belmont 447  
 Jennie E. 479  
 Joseph 531  
 Leverett Steele 447  
 Norman Harvey 447  
 William S. 479  
**KELSEY** Orpha 483  
**KELTON** Abigail 527  
 529  
 Ebenezer 527  
 Mary 50  
**KEMP** — Mr. 194  
**KENDALL** Charles 322  
 Charles Amos 77  
 Charles H. 322  
 Clifford Henry 493  
 Edward 322  
 Francis 322  
 George 322  
 George Marcellus 77  
 Harriet E. 322  
 James Blair 308  
 James V. 308  
 Jonathan 77  
 Kenneth Howe 493  
 Leslie Brigham 493  
 Lucy 328  
 Mary 328  
 Nannie Howe 308  
 Samuel W. 493  
 Sarah H. 39  
 Sarah Maria 77  
**KENDRICK** Cyrus 349  
 Sarah B. 303

**KENESTON** Rachel 196  
**KENNEDY** Eunice 374  
 Myrtle 332  
 Ruth 332  
**KENNEY** David 170  
 Eunice 170  
**KENNISTON** — Mr. 42  
 Daniel 548  
**KENT** Addie D. 51  
 Admiral Tabor 51  
 David Fenton 560  
 Elizabeth Cloyd 560  
 Ellen Gordon 560  
 Emily 217  
 Ezekiel 51  
 George Nelson 51  
 Herman Greno 51  
 Herman Orlando 51  
 John Howe 560  
 Joseph Gordon 560  
 Lorenzo Edson 51  
 Nancy 568  
**KENYON** Addie Louise 242  
 Benjamin Walker 241  
**KEPHART** Elizabeth 585  
**KERLEY** Elizabeth 283  
 288  
 Henry 281 283  
**KERR** Henry C. 574  
 Matthew M. 360  
 Robert Edgar 360  
**KETTELL** John P. 52  
 Joshua V. 52  
**KEYES** Kies  
 Ada 350  
 Frances 359  
 John 187 188  
 Jonas 350  
 Samuel 359  
 Submit 187  
**KIBBY** Kibbe  
 Abigail 356  
 Frank 357  
 Olive 356  
 William 356  
**KIDDER** — Dr. 444  
**KILBORN** Kilbourne  
 Kilburn  
 Ebenezer 24  
 Enos N. 24  
 Eunice 255  
 George 25  
 Huldah 24  
 Jacob B. 24  
 John 24  
 Libbie 476  
 Mary 24  
 Paul 24  
 Rebecca 24  
 Sampson 24  
 Sarah 25  
 William 24  
**KILHAM** Killam  
 Angelina 267  
 Elizabeth 45  
 Polly 198  
**KILTON** Jane 17  
**KIMBALL** — 178  
 B. W. 393  
 Charles 84  
 Charles Dean 328  
 Charles William 328  
 Clarissa 348  
 Daniel 165  
 Dorothy 298  
 Edith Berry 393  
 Eleanor C. 548  
 Emma 387  
 Ephraim 548  
 Eunice 238  
 Harriet 192 548



**KIMBALL** cont'd

Isaac H. 548  
 Jacob 348 349  
 James 176  
 Lillian Gertrude 328  
 Lloyd Bion 210  
 Louisa J. 266  
 Mantheus Crosby 328  
 Nancy 348  
 Nehemiah 548  
 Sarah 196  
 Thirza 349

**KIMBERLY** Hannah 426**KING** Amos Clinton 382

Benjamin 21 22  
 Calvin 570  
 Clara Howard 245  
 Clara May 234  
 Edward Janes 234  
 Eliza 460  
 Erdelle Stanley 234  
 Eva Abigail 234  
 Evander W. Scott 234  
 Frederick Howe 234  
 Genett 382  
 George B. 382  
 Hannah 22  
 Horatio C. 245  
 Jenny 382  
 John 21 22 570  
 Joshua 22  
 Louise Preston 131  
 Mary 282 382 528  
 Nancy 570  
 Rachel 306  
 Reuben 382  
 Richard 325  
 Rosell 382  
 Sally 22  
 Sarah R. 329  
 Thomas 329

**KINGSBURY** Persis 204**KINGSLEY** Ezra 327

Mary Eva 234  
 Oliver Harris 234  
 Orange 344

**KINKHEAD** — Mr. 526**KINLEY** Thomas 437**KINNEY** Rebecca 236**KINSMAN** Aaron 175

Charlotte 175  
 Clarissa 175  
 Hannah 175  
 Jane 175  
 Joseph 163  
 Mary McK. 250  
 Moses 175  
 Nathaniel 175  
 Susanna 163

**KIPLING** Delarne M. 504

Harriet Delarne 483  
 Lydia Howe 483  
 Richard 504  
 Richard A. 483

**KIRBY** Martha Gibson 96**KIRK** Daniel Howe 557

Elizabeth Ann 557  
 James Harvey 557  
 John 557  
 John Hoge 557  
 Joseph Augustus 557  
 Mary J. 557  
 Nancy Haven 557  
 Ruth Jane 558  
 Thomas 557  
 Thomas Downard 557

**KIRSTEN** Minnie

Louise 385

**KISER** John 540**KLEINSMITH** John 472**KLEINSMITH** cont'd

Lloyd 472

Ruth 472

**KNAPP** Albion K. 369

Clara Morse 369  
 Cornelia Howe 432  
 Elizabeth 432  
 Rufus 432  
 Samuel 432

**KNEELAND** James 497

Mary Ann 497

**KNIGHT** Knights

Ainsworth 99  
 Alethea Putnam 180  
 Allen 179  
 Earle 207  
 Elizabeth Fuller 180  
 Henry 567  
 Isaac 304  
 Jason 99  
 Joseph 179  
 Joseph (Mrs.) IX  
 Mary 566  
 Samuel 8 193 304  
 Sarah Howe 179  
 Virginia Peyton 124  
 William W. 326

**KNOWLES** Daniel 97

George 69  
 Harriet Emma 97  
 Horace 97  
 Sallie 43  
 Sarah W. 251

**KNOWLTON** Mary B. 590

Susanna 195

**KOERNER** Bertha R. 518**KRAUSE** — Mr. 390

Adelbert Wesley 390

**LABERTEAUX** Alex-ander 452

David 452  
 Henrietta 452  
 Mary Elsie 452  
 Peter 452

**LADD** Ashbel 438

Betsey Ann 260  
 Cassandana 487  
 Hannah 260  
 James 260  
 Lucinda 438  
 Lurena 438  
 Philinda 438  
 Serepta 438

**LAIRD** Margaret B. 543**LAKE** Bertha R. 251

Ephraim 176  
 Eunice 76  
 Martha 76  
 Rebecca 77  
 Robert 76  
 Thomas 76

**LAMBERT** Abraham

Howe 29  
 Edward Howe 29  
 James Blake 29  
 John Berrett Hamett 29  
 Mary Baker 29  
 Patience 29  
 Paul 29  
 Rachel 29  
 Sarah Ella 379  
 Serviah 29  
 Susanna 55

**LA MORE** Joseph 359

Mina Saline 359  
 Saline 359

**LAMPHIER** George W. 348**LAMSON** Edmund 440**LAMSON** cont'd

Edmund L. 440  
 Henrietta 440  
 Jacob 440  
 Jonas L. 440  
 Lucy L. 440  
 Lura L. 440  
 Miriam F. 440  
 Silas H. 440  
 Susan 440

**LANDON** Lavina 538**LANE** George 316**LANGELIER** Sarah 386**LANGLEY** Betsey W. 257

John 257

**LANGSDALE** John 461**LANGSHAW** — Mr. 34**LANKTON** Frank 262**LAPISH** Elizabeth 191

Mary 191

Robert 191

**LARKIN** Dana 342

Ebenezer 32 99

Ella E. 342

Susan Makepeace 99

**LARRY** Abigail 99

John 99

Lydia 99

**LATHAM** Hannah 478**LATHROP** Orrin 472**LATSHAW** Mary 586**LAVELLA** Joel 569**LAW** Hiram 417**LAWRENCE** Austin B. 340

Betsey 288

Emily Louise 41

Eugene Parker 340

Isabel 316

Margaret 69

Parker 340

Thomas Carver 41

William 140

**LAWTON** Charles 322

Henry 321 322 350

Henry C. 322 350

Josephine E. 387

**LEACH** Eliza 240**LEARNED** Larned

George 237

Helen Lauretta 237

Mary 246

**LEATHERS** Nathan 83**LEAVENS** Elisha 206

Olive 327

**LEAVITT** — Mr. 174

Benjamin Franklin 77

David 217

Edward Pickering 77

Elizabeth 217

Hannah Eastman 239

Hazen Kimball 77

Herbert Trull 77

James W. 228

Jonathan 77

Jonathan Howe 77

Julius Fremont 77

Lydia Sanborn 239

Mary Jane 240

Nathaniel 239 240

Rebecca 77

Sally 271

Zachary Taylor 77

**LEE** Amanda L. 379

Charles 544

Ebenezer 224

Edward Trumbull 58

Emma 225 544

Henry 544

John 544

Martha 544

Mary Jane 560



- LEE** cont'd  
 Mary W. 298  
 Sarah 253  
 Sarah White 569  
 Stephen 224  
 Warren S. 561  
 William 544  
 William Brown 58  
 William Tully 184  
**LEEDS** Consider 16 26  
 Hannah 26  
 Thomas 16  
**LEEMAN** Betsey D. 84  
 121  
**LEETE** Ada A. 380  
 Lewis Lavern 380  
 Mary Blanche 380  
 Norman J. 379  
 Rosell H. 380  
 Ruth Amanda 380  
 William Iron 380  
**LEFTWICH** — Mr. 558  
**LEGATE** Laggett  
 Carolin Maria 74  
 Dexter A. 119  
**LEGGE** Sarah Amanda  
 480  
**LEITZINGER** Adolph —  
 E. IX 508  
 Alexander Howe 508  
 William A. E. 508  
**LELAND** Asa 82  
 David Warren 206  
 Levi 568  
**LEMMONS** Mary 143  
**LEMON** John S. 276  
 Letitia Todd 276  
 M. T. 533  
 Maude 533  
 Melissa Jane 357  
**LENT** Harry B. 380  
 Mary C. 498  
**LEONARD** — Mr. 65  
 Alfred Randall 65  
 Ezra 450  
 Mary 302  
 Phebe 573  
**LESCHUER** Margaret 416  
**LESLIE** James 199  
**LETTE** Timothy  
 Jerome 379  
**LEWIS** Abigail 455  
 Addie 378  
 Andrew 556  
 Betsey 380  
 Eliz A. 488  
 Fanny 225  
 Frank 378  
 Fred A. 498  
 Hannah 210  
 Hazen Robert 359  
 John 417  
 Leah Viney 590  
 Lincoln Arnold 359  
 Lincoln G. 359  
 Lincoln Grant 359  
 Lucinda 355  
 Mame 359  
 Maria Clarissa 217  
 Martha 267 446  
 Nadine Louise 359  
 Rachel 465  
 Samantha 379  
 Winthrop L. 378  
**LIBBY** Hartley B. 309  
 Olive 308  
 Philip 308 309  
 Sally 308  
 Solomon 308  
 Willard 24  
**LIGHT** Blanche Isabella  
 261
- LILLIE** Elizabeth 27  
**LINCOLN** Benjamin 564  
 Caleb 11  
 Christiana 32  
 David 31 32  
 Elizabeth 32  
 Emma 99  
 Harriet 32  
 Hawkes 31  
 Jairus 31  
 Lydia Leavitt 32  
 Mary 31  
 Nancy Howe 32  
 Noah 32  
 Rachel 11  
 Sally 228  
**LINDOW** Edward Mel-  
 vin 146  
 Jennie E. 146  
**LINEBAN** Mary 470  
**LINNELL** Bethiah 429  
**LINSEY** Lurana 523  
**LINSLEY** Darius Mat-  
 thews 49  
 Ella 49  
**LIPPINCOTT** Elizabeth  
 135  
**LITCHFIELD** Bene-  
 dict Oakley 245  
 Cleveland 245  
 Elisha 245  
 Elisha Cleveland 245  
 Eliza Adeline 245  
 Jacob Ten Eyck 245  
 Ten Eyck 245  
 Willis How 245  
**LITTELL** Ann Eliza-  
 beth 568  
 Mary 232  
**LITTLE** Addie 135  
 Anna 564  
 Jane 505  
 Moses 564  
**LITTLEFIELD** Charles  
 Thomas 78  
 Frank 78  
 Henry 78  
 Nella 78  
 Oscar 78  
 Susan 78  
 William 78  
**LITTLEHALE** — Mr. 43  
**LIVERMORE** Abigail  
 187  
 Jesse 530  
 Mary Ann 530  
**LIVINGSTON** Jane 272  
**LOCKE** Adoniram 196  
 George L. 266  
 Joseph 568  
 Leander 568  
 Mary Emily 266  
 Sarah 113  
**LOCKLIN** Fannie 92  
 John A. 92  
 Leon Tilden 92  
 Sadie Abbie 92  
**LOCKWOOD** Stephen  
 434  
**LOISEN** Fannie 374  
**LOMBARD** Edward 98  
 Rebecca Davis 98  
 Sarah 98  
**LONG** George 332  
**LONGFELLOW** Gary  
 461  
**LONGINAKER** Edner  
 Phoebe 513  
 William H. 513  
**LONGLEY** Kate H. 558  
 Shelden 558  
**LONGSTREET** Helen  
 Gertrude 94
- LONGWELL** Isabel 585  
**LORD** Andrew 453  
 Catherine Ellen 573  
 Fannie D. 267  
 George Howe 573  
 Maria 497  
 Mary Isabella 573  
 Thomas Howe 573  
 William 573  
 William Allen 573  
 William M. 573  
**LORING** John K. 201  
 Lydia 301  
 Thomas B. 202  
 Willard Howe 201  
**LORR** Hester 334  
**LOUD** Eliphalet 208  
 Eliza 209  
 Harriet 208  
 Joseph 209  
 Nathaniel 178  
**LOUFF** Louis P. 74  
**LOVEJOY** Isaac Upton  
 47  
 Jonathan 47  
 Maria 47  
 Mary Jane 47  
 Mollie 373  
 Samuel 14  
**LOVELY** Rosanna E.  
 392  
**LOVERING** Jonas 299  
 300  
**LOWE** Low  
 James 147  
 Louisa 333  
 Lydia Nickerson 147  
 Mary Ann 239  
 Peter 333  
 Solomon 239  
 Solomon Warren 239  
 William 239  
 William G. 264  
**LOWELL** Cynthia 373  
 Robert 373  
**LOWERY** Margaret 544  
**LOWING** Isabelle 268  
**LOWRY** Marietta 276  
**LUCAS** — Mr. 548  
**LUCE** Florence A. 470  
 Harry E. 470  
 Hattie E. 470  
 R. E. 470  
 Robert Morris 470  
 William Walter 470  
**LUDDINGTON** Abra-  
 ham 414  
**LUFKIN** — Capt. 348  
 Alfred 348  
 Annie 151  
 Charles A. 348  
 Flora R. 348  
 George E. 348  
**LULL** Levi 187  
**LUMMUS** Mary 211  
**LUSK** A. D. 506  
 Hattie Eunice 506  
 Melissa M. 506  
**LUSTER** A. W. 558  
**LUTHER** Sarah 573  
**LYBYER** Albert Howe  
 VIII  
**LYMAN** Bayard Howe  
 492  
 Daniel Woodbury 492  
 Dora C. 584  
 Frederick Spencer 492  
 Joel Frederick 492  
 Joseph Bliss 492  
 Pearl Watkins 492  
**LYON** Daniel 109 478  
 Dorris Pamela 203  
 Eliza A. 478



**LYON** cont'd

Fidelia Abigail 203  
Joseph Corydon 203  
Lucy Louisa 203  
Luella L. 504  
Mary 523  
Moses G. 52  
Sarah 109  
Silas Burleigh 203  
Tabitha Angeline 203  
**LYTTON** Ella F. 535

**MABEE** Ira 473

**McALEER** Henry 110  
**McCAIN** Emily 497  
**McCAREN** May 591  
**McCARN** Colin De-  
Forest 381  
Fayette 381  
Volney N. 381  
**McCART** Robert 544  
**McCLELLAN** — Mr. 490  
**McCURE** Elizabeth J.  
503  
Lydia K. 351  
Robert 351

**McCOLLUM** John A.  
580

Joseph 580  
**McCONNELL** Jay 361  
Sarah Ann 87

**McCOOB** Louise 107**McCORKLE** John E.  
545**McCORMICK** John 490**McCRACKEN** Mary 364**McCREEDY** Charles  
441

Elizabeth 494  
Gamaliel 441  
Lois Elizabeth 441

**McCREEP** Eunice 417**MACE** William 193**McFARLAND** Catherine  
98**McGEE** Jessie 477**McGILLICK** Catherine  
A. 150**McGREGOR** Alexander  
199

Cora Evelyn 199  
Martha Elizabeth 199  
Thomas J. 199

**McGUIRE** Mary 545

Roy H. 379

**MACHAN** Anna 263**McINTIRE** Electa 372  
J. 47**McKEE** Eliza 538**McKENSIE** Sarah 106**McKENZIE** Alexander  
D. 580**McKINLEY** Hayes 308

Mary Howe 308

**McLAUGHLIN** C.

Harold 272  
Henry B. 272

**McLELLAN** Angie B.  
149**McMULLEN** Mary 560

Sarah M. 461

**MacNAB** Catherine

Susan 66  
Fanny Westphal 106  
James Burris 106  
John 66

**McNEAL** Archie 344**McNEILL** Frederick 204**McNUTT** Aleck 437

Alice 437  
Alonzo 437  
George 437  
Orrin 437

**McNUTT** cont'd

Polly 437  
Sarah Ann 437  
Thomas 437  
**McSAVOCK** E. M. 562  
**MACUMBER** Mary 194  
**MADDOX** Rebecca 538  
**MAGEE** Fanny 484  
John 484  
**MALLON** Dorcas 254  
Hannah 194 226  
James 194  
Kendall 254

**MALTBY** Lyman 331**MAMMETT** Sue M. 557**MANLEY** Sophia 124**MANN** Phebe 91

Rachel 201

**MANNER** Frances 576**MANNING** Edward C.  
201

Mary 142

**MANNY** Frank A. 199**MANSFIELD** Alice 220

Elizabeth 220 313

Mary 220

Nathaniel B. 220

**MARCY** — 187

Miriam 291

**MARDEN** Aaron 319

Hannah 43

Sophia 334

**MARGATE** Sally 14**MARINTETTE** Mary  
359**MARKOE** Charlotte

Howe 216

Francis 216

Francis Hartman 216

James Wright 216

Sally Caldwell 216

Thomas Caldwell 216

Thomas Masters 216

**MARKS** Henry S. 272**MARSH** Charles 439

Charles H. 583

Chloe 439

Darius W. 440

Esther 440

Hannah 326

Harry 439

Hattie Elizabeth 583

Lyman 253

Margaret 440

Martha 440

Orson 440

Silas H. 440

**MARSHALL** Martial

Antoine Michael 573

Elizabeth 235

Elizabeth E. 513

Frances 553

Herbert 235

Thomas 553

**MARSTON** David S. 57

Sarah 57

Surviah 57

**MARTIN** Annie 113

Dorothy 284

Hannah 166

Joanna 284

John 404

Julia P. 261

Mary E. 591

Nancy 467

Phebe 285

Samuel 248

Sarah Josephine 73

Thomas 284

Wesley 551

William Brewster 261

William H. 73

**MARVEL** Priscilla 277**MARVIN** Melissa 123

William 426

William Henry 426

**MASON** Carrie 220

Charles R. 220

Eliza 351

Elizabeth 553

Flora Geneva 143

Fred 196

Henry 2 5

Hester 3

Lizzie Norton 220

Mary 42 219 520

Ralph 553

Sarah 240 487

Walter Russell 220

**MASTERSON** Thomas  
369**MATSON** — Mr. 594

Katherine Marble 217

**MATTHES** Lena 561**MATTHEW** Matthews

Abigail Porter 49

Andrew Gatewood 560

Anna Agenora 104

Carafilia 49

Charles Howe 560

Charles J. 560

Charlotte Plaisted 49

Darius 49

Eliza Dunbar 560

Ellen Augusta 267

Lyman 49

Margaret Ellen 560

Mary Howe 49

Mary Susan 560

Sarah Gatewood 560

Thomas 267

Thomas Porter

Dwight 49

William Howe 49

William Lee 560

**MATTOCKS** Alice 6

James 6

Mary 6

**MAUDSLEY** Susannah  
12**MAXFIELD** Deborah  
225**MAXIM** Freelove 295**MAXWELL** — Mr. 141

Allison 532

Anna Elizabeth 532

Benjamin 76

Charles B. 224

David Howe 532

Emily 489

Emma Turpin 532

Fanny Belle 532

Howard 532

James Darwin 532

Louise Allen 532

Martha 76

Martha Juliette 532

Mary Effie 532

Susan 141

**MAY** Amelia Maria 262**MAYALL** John 133

Nellie J. 133

Sarah 133

**MAYHEW** Mahew

Cyrenius 460

Isaac 43

Melissa 460

**MAYNARD** Amory 299

Catherine H. 39

George 39

Isaac 299

James 306

John 281 317

Lydia 293 300 306 317

Persis 364

Simon 299



**MAYO** Edith 522  
 Helen Howe 136  
 Henry 334  
 W. W. 136  
**MEACHAM** Esther 428  
**MEAD** — Mr. 38  
 Abraham 420  
 Alatheia 45  
 Alfred B. 456 504  
 Amos 486  
 Anna 451  
 Benjamin 420 435  
 Deborah 420  
 Deliverance 420  
 Elizabeth 420  
 Elouise C. 502  
 Ephraim 420  
 Esther 420  
 Evelina 486  
 George A. 457  
 Hannah 420  
 Herman H. 502  
 Horace James 49  
 Huldah 420  
 Isaac 420  
 Jabez 420  
 James 194  
 John 194  
 John Lyman 195  
 Jonas 420  
 Kezia 420  
 Laura J. 457 504  
 Lucy 420 432 457 487  
 Mark 420 451  
 Mary 420  
 Nehemiah 432  
 Noah 69 420  
 Oliver 420  
 Peter 451  
 Rachel 420  
 Robert 420  
 Sally 194  
 Sarah 420  
 Sarah C. 505  
 Sarah Frances 69  
 William 460  
 Zenas 420  
 Zophar 420  
**MEARS** Perla 592  
 Robert 592  
**MEEK** — 558  
 Jane 557  
**MEEKHAM** Lucy 568  
**MEIGS** Johnson 331  
**MELENDY** M. Ella 496  
**MELVILLE** John 196  
**MERIT** — Mr. 15  
**MEROTH** Hezekiah 21  
 Jane 21  
 Sarah 21  
**MERRIAM** Amos 300  
 Hannah 241  
 Hannah B. 211  
 Rachel 463  
**MERRICK** Mirick Myrick  
 Catherine 324  
 Elizabeth 323  
 Ephraim 323  
 John 357  
 Lucy 210  
**MERRILL** Abigail 193  
 194 221  
 Arthur R. 90  
 Asa F. 194  
 Benjamin 189  
 Caroline 193  
 Celia Muzzy 90  
 Charles Edmund 216  
 Clara Anna 126  
 Daniel 178  
 David 253 416  
 Earl Clinton 90

**MERRILL** cont'd  
 Edward Howe 214  
 Elizabeth 214  
 Emily 193  
 Enoch 178 197  
 Hannah 178  
 Hattie Josephine 113  
 Hepsibah 253  
 Isaac 193 214  
 Jemima 178 197  
 Jennie A. 148  
 John 194  
 Jonathan 178 222  
 Joseph True 126  
 Julia 195  
 Lennie P. 113  
 Lois 193  
 Phineas Dodge 189  
 Rachel 44  
 Ralph H. 113  
 Rebecca 178  
 T. Vick 269  
 Walter Marion 90  
 William 90 193 214  
 William Isaac 214  
**MERRITT** Cornelia L.  
 374  
 Zilpha A. 375  
**MERWIN** Noah 580  
**MESERVY** Henrietta 91  
**MESSER** Betsey 169  
 Frank H. 267  
 Huldah 197  
 Jacob 169  
 James Howe 169  
 Leverett 197  
 Martha 169  
 Phebe 169  
 Richard 169  
 Ruth 169  
 Samuel 169  
 Sarah 169  
 Susan 197  
 Zaccheus 169  
**METCALF** Hannah 287  
 Jane 299  
 Lizzie J. 375  
 Lois 50  
 Mary A. 375  
 Sultina 138  
**MILES** Sally 60  
**MILLARD** Wallace 472  
**MILLEN** — 390  
**MILLER** — 569  
 — Mr. 423 458  
 Abner 538  
 Blanche 394 396  
 David S. 203  
 Erasmus D. 98  
 Erasmus Darwin 98  
 H. 306  
 Jacob 132  
 John D. 565  
 Loretta 546  
 Louis Leprilite 98  
 Mary E. 505  
 Nathaniel 307  
 R. Eleanor 557  
 Sarah E. 132  
 Sarah K. 565  
 William DeWitt 213  
**MILLET** Amos Jewett  
 45  
 Dolly Ann 45  
 Edward 45  
 Emily Eliza 45  
 George Washington 45  
 John Pearson 45  
 Joshua 44  
 Joshua Rust 45  
 Moses Edward 45  
**MILLS** Annie 310  
 C. J. 496

**MILLS** cont'd  
 Elizabeth 530  
 Elizabeth Ann 223  
 Fisher 214  
 George 223  
 Jesse 223  
 Sarah 61  
 Susan F. 214  
**MILTON** Sarah 34  
**MINARD** Edmund H.  
 120  
**MINCER** Hannah 537  
**MINCHIN** Clarissa  
 Nancy 120  
 John Henry 120  
**MINER** Minor  
 Elizabeth Isabelle 561  
 Malvina Terrell 561  
 Margaret Bryan 561  
 Mary 230  
 Mary Fisher 561  
 Mary Waters 561  
 Richmond Terrell 561  
 William Howe 561  
 William Wardlow 561  
**MINNS** Martha 34  
**MITCHELL** Georgina  
 106  
 Japhet 329  
 John 455  
 John T. 455  
 Melinda 329  
 Nancy Jane 526  
 Sarah 455  
 William 106  
 William T. 580  
**MONROE** Munro Munroe  
 Ann M. H. 70  
 Benjamin 287  
 Betty 390  
 David 407 408  
 Timothy 287  
**MONTAUGA** Martha J.  
 450  
**MONTGOMERY** Rachel  
 555  
 Ruth R. 249  
**MOODY** Alice Sellers  
 265  
 John Franklin 76  
**MOONEY** Elizabeth 427  
**MOORE** More Mower  
 — Mr. 188  
 Abigail 282  
 Almira 23  
 Caroline 373  
 Hannah 71 94  
 Levi 329  
 Lillian E. 144  
 Mabel 477  
 Martha 221  
 Persis 320  
 Rebecca 308  
 Susannah 447  
 Sylvia A. 242  
**MOREHEAD** George  
 W. 558  
**MORELAND** Albert  
 Laroy 223  
 Ella Frances 222  
 James M. 223  
 James Monroe 222  
 Sarah Adeline 222  
 William 222 223  
**MORGAN** Emily 120  
**MORLEY** Donald Howe  
 389  
 Elizabeth Louise 389  
 Jasper W. 389  
 Lewis W. 389  
**MORRILL** Morrell  
 Cyrus 43



**MORRILL** cont'd

Elizabeth 100  
Ida 430  
James 100  
Rebecca 229  
**MORRIS** Samuel 284  
**MORRISON** Abraham  
L. 225  
Arthur Eben 136  
Fannie Howe 97  
Francena E. 258  
Jacob M. 97  
Lorenzo 258  
Mabel 97  
Robley Howe 136  
Wallace H. 97  
**MORROW** Matilda 492  
**MORSE** Aaron 567  
Abbie Clement 126  
Abiel 140  
Anna 298  
Anne 160  
Benjamin 15  
Elbridge M. 126  
Elijah 304  
Eliza J. 125  
Elizabeth 287 299 300  
Foster 289  
Harriet 317  
Henry 298  
Huldah 82  
Jeanette 340  
John E. 41  
John Ward 298  
Jonas 298  
Lydia 337  
Lyman 337  
Mary 306  
Merrill 177  
Nancy 298  
Nettie S. 140  
Prudence 89  
Stephen V  
Willard 298  
**MORTON** Catherine A.  
573  
Elbridge 549  
**MOSELY** Abigail 16  
Mary Preston 338  
**MOULTHROP** Daniel  
405  
**MOULTON** Edgar 109  
Polly 253  
**MOURHESS** Charles  
Albert 381  
Harrison 381  
**MOWRY** Morey  
Chloe 441  
Julia Ann 501  
Polly 257  
**MOYER** William D. 361  
William Dwight 361  
**MUDGE** Augusta 180  
**MUDGET** Mary 253  
**MUIRHEAD** Charles  
Howell 479  
Ella M. 479  
John 479  
**MULFORD** Anna 380  
James 380  
Jonas B. 380  
**MULL** Elizabeth A. 364  
**MUNSON** Almira 428  
Anna 575  
Lyman 472  
**MURDOCK** Frances 382  
**MURPHY** Anna Maria  
249  
George 296  
Sophia 249  
**MURRAY** Archibald 153  
219  
Byron 219

**MURRAY** cont'd

Elizabeth Howe 219  
Louise 219  
O. J. 113  
**MUZZY** Mussey  
Abigail 198  
Benjamin 198  
Lucy 344  
**MYERS** Meyers Myer  
Helen 277  
Mary 326  
Susie 384  
  
**NASH** Harriet 524  
Phila E. 350  
Relief 577  
Sally 450  
**NASON** Henry 328  
**NEAL** Eliza Ann 226  
**NEALS** Margaret 32  
**NEAT** Mary 41  
**NEEDHAM** Edmund  
400  
Elizabeth 400  
Rhoanna 469  
**NEERGAARD** Fred-  
erick A. 337  
**NELSON** Almon 575  
Charles A. 575  
Charles S. 534  
Priscilla 78  
**NESS** Ann Eliza 42  
**NEWBERT** Lucy C. 111  
Philip 111  
**NEWBURY** Allan 523  
Freda Gwynn 263  
George Kellogg 523  
Gilbert 523  
Kenneth 523  
Olive 523  
Ralph Howe 263  
Russell 523  
William W. 263  
**NEWBY** Aaron 431  
**NEWCOMB** John 567  
Martha 580  
Mellitiah Oceania 110  
Sarah 578  
**NEWELL** Abbie Anna  
89  
Homer E. 588  
Lucius 89  
Thomas 164  
**NEWKIRK** Emily 470  
Sarah 499  
Sarah E. 496  
**NEWMAN** Jared 487  
Mary 506  
Nathaniel 487  
**NEWTON** Abby Howe  
260  
Abraham Howe 303  
Austin Dexter 314  
Catherine 340  
Charles 303  
Elsie Delight 260  
Ephraim 15 301  
Experience 288  
Ezekiel 303  
Ezra 303  
George 353  
George Gideon 260  
Grace 289 297 315  
Henry A. 66  
Henry Dexter 314  
John 44  
Joseph Martyn 314  
Joshua 320  
Lambert P. 349  
Lucy Howe 303  
Lydia Church 303  
Martyn 314  
Mary 320

**NEWTON** cont'd

Mary Sanford 148  
Paul 314  
Sally Hastings 303  
Sarah 282  
Silas 260 287  
Trevor Howe 260  
Verlina 582  
**NICHOLAS** Thelma 362  
**NICHOLS** Alvira 363  
Browning 310  
Emeline Cheney 97  
Hattie E. 386  
Henry 201  
Horace E. 97  
John Holyoke 230  
William 201  
**NILES** Abbott Howe 137  
Hannah 35  
Joseph Abbott 137  
**NIXON** Frederick 332  
Joseph 105  
Margaret 105  
**NOBLE** Lydia E. 543  
**NOGOOD** Elizabeth 537  
John 537  
Mary 537  
**NORCROSS** Bernice D.  
148  
**NORMAN** Allen D. 533  
Elizabeth 14 23  
Elizabeth J. 487  
Henry H. 487  
**NORRIS** Rebecca Ann  
232  
**NORTH** Bessie Rebecca  
104  
Cedric Carleton 104  
James N. 104  
Joseph 428  
Marion Howe 104  
Martha 428  
Norman Howe 104  
**NORTHEY** Cora Belle  
73  
George A. 73  
**NORTHRUP** Charles  
246  
Laura Frances 246  
Marion Dorothea 375  
**NORTON** — Mr. 157  
Alexander 446  
Chloe 464  
Daniel 416  
Effie 360  
George 446  
Hannah 452  
Idella D. 72  
Jacob 220  
Jane 446  
Joseph 428  
Lydia N. 427  
Mary Cranch 220  
Nathan 427  
Prudence 428  
William B. 503  
**NOTT** Eliphalet 128  
Gertrude 128  
Joel Benedict 128  
**NOURSE** Nurse  
Arathusa 296  
Benjamin 295  
John 295 320  
Jonathan 296 340  
Lockhart 296  
Lucy 295  
M. Agnes 340  
Martha 295  
Mary 170  
Oliver 296  
Persis 295  
Rachel 296  
Sally 296



- NOURSE** cont'd  
 Samuel 284  
 Sarah 45  
 Timothy 295  
 Vashti 295  
**NOWELL** Howard Wilbert 126  
 Joseph 126  
**NOYES** Althea 137  
 George E. 192  
**NUTE** Louise F. 147  
**NUTTING** John 406  
 Mary 406  
**NYE** Eliza 91  
 Ichabod 182
- OAKS** Oliver (Mrs.) VIII  
**O'BRIANT** Elizabeth 557  
**O'DONNELL** Louise A. 245  
**O'GRADY** Bridget 522  
**OLDS** Gamaliel 204  
 Julius 452  
**OLINGER** Gladys Irene 546  
**OLIVER** Betsey Howe 37  
 Daniel 27  
 Ezekiel 73  
 James Humphrey 37  
 Nathaniel Jennison 37  
 Royal 37  
 Sarah 27 73  
**OLMSTEAD** Abijah 432  
**ORA** Isabella 252  
**ORCUTT** Almeda 186  
 Cordelia 186  
 Harvey 186  
 Horace 186  
 Marilda 186  
 Miranda 186  
**ORDERDONK** Justus 434  
**ORMOND** Hannah Young 354  
**ORR** Elizabeth 107  
**ORRIS** Emerson 203  
**ORVIS** Roger 416  
**OSBORN** Osborne Osborn Osburn  
 Abraham 523  
 Absalom 523  
 Hannah W. 524  
 Henry 116  
 Ida L. 116  
 James W. 524  
 Julia 524  
 Louisa 431  
 Lucy 498  
 Maria 489  
 Marion 116  
 Phebe 585  
 Ralph Edson 519  
**OSGOOD** Benjamin 178  
 Julia M. 506  
 Lydia 165  
 Mary 568  
 Mary A. 496  
 Sewall M. 506  
**OSTRANDER** Mabel Franc 274  
**O'SULLIVAN** Margaret 105  
**OTIS** Eleanor 343  
 Leon A. 343  
 Plympton 343  
**OTTY** Elizabeth Crookshank 64  
 Henry 64  
 Henry Phipps 64
- OTTY** cont'd  
 Hetty Howe 64  
**OVERBAUGH** Sarah 458  
**OWEN** Edward Percy 502  
 Harold Reginald 502  
 Prudence 326  
 Wenona 502
- PACKARD** Dorothy 250  
 Frank Howe 250  
 George 250  
 George (Mrs.) VIII  
 Harmony 295  
 Mary 250  
 William 250  
**PADELFORD** Betsey Ann 186  
 Harriet 186  
 James 186  
 Martha 186  
 Orrin 186  
**PAGE** Paige  
 Alvira 226  
 Betsey 178  
 Comfort 91  
 George Albert 226  
 Hannah 547  
 Martha 240  
 Rufus L. 226  
**PAKE** Edward Howe 539  
 Frank C. 538  
**PALMATIER** Kathryn C. 380  
**PALMER** Adelaide Winship 134  
 Charles H. 340  
 James 456  
 John 409  
 Lucy K. 242  
 Phebe 25  
**PANABAKER** John H. 430  
**PANAJIOTES** Kallina 102  
**PARDEE** Stephen 409  
**PARISH** — Mr. 445  
**PARKE** Melissa L. 497  
**PARKER** A. B. 328  
 Abraham 5  
 Alma E. 531  
 Amos Milton 211  
 Anna 310  
 Betsey 174  
 Blanche M. 531  
 Charles 174  
 Charles Augustus 242  
 Charles William 211  
 Clarence E. 531  
 Deborah 5  
 Deborah Merriam 241  
 Ebenezer 211 241  
 Edmund 5  
 Edmund J. 121  
 Edna 174  
 Elizabeth 5  
 Esther 5  
 Eunice Hannah 211  
 Fanny 310  
 Frederick 211  
 George 174  
 George S. 265  
 Harold H. 531  
 Henry 211  
 Hope 410  
 Ida 116  
 Jerome 116  
 Josiah M. 121  
 Leland 116  
 Levi 462  
 Louisa 242
- PARKER** cont'd  
 Lucinda 174  
 Lucy Maria 242  
 Lydia 187  
 Mary 5 99 188  
 Sarah 5  
 Sarah Ann 242  
**PARKHURST** Clara 259  
 John 407 408  
**PARKILL** — Mr. 579  
**PARKS** Gertrude 86  
 Leeds 86  
 Lorena A. 507  
 N. Austin 101  
 Theoda 198  
 William Howe Austin 101  
**PARLIN** Cora 112  
**PARMENTER** Bathsheba 318 319  
 Betsey 302  
 Israel 315  
 Louisa 294  
 Sarah R. 72  
**PARSONS** Person  
 Annabel 471  
 Benjamin Franklin 91  
 Cornelius Gray 471  
 Georgiana Lord 573  
 Harvey More 91  
 James M. 573  
 Jennie Florence 91  
 John Safford 43  
 Laura Louise 269  
 Myrta May 471  
 Nathan 580  
 Ozro Stafford 471  
 Plummer Hilman 91  
 Seymour Howe 471  
**PARTRIDGE** Patridge  
 Ashman Lyman 86  
 Ashmun 86  
 Roxanna 303  
**PATCHEN** Jared 424  
 Nathan 200  
**PATRIE** Harriet 511  
**PATTEN** Patton  
 Henry 556  
 Martha 303  
 Moses 43  
**PATTERSON** Paterson  
 Annie Maude 110  
 Marie 488  
 Wellesly 504  
**PAUL** Adolphus 417  
 Annis 429  
 Ebenezer 144 517  
 Hazel 332  
 James B. 344  
 Kyles 417 429  
 Martha Dresser 144  
 Perlina 584  
 Samuel 517  
 William 584  
**PAVER** Sarah 474  
**PAYNE** Alonzo 325  
 Lucy 129  
**PAYSANT** Alonzo 105  
 Sarah Ann 105  
**PAYSON** Edward 12  
 Eliphalet 174  
 Grata 12  
 Hannah 12  
 Jacob 12  
 John 12  
 John How 13  
 Mary 174  
 Sarah 12 255  
 Seth 12  
 Silence 12  
 Zeruiah 12  
**PEABODY** Benjamin 179



**PEABODY** cont'd

Benjamin Augustus 180  
 Charles 180  
 Charles Horace 180  
 Ellen 259  
 Francis 160  
 George Howe 180  
 Hannah Prescott 180  
 Hepsibah 179  
 John 572  
 Joseph 180  
 Margaret 185 208  
 Mary Maria 180  
 Sarah 160  
 Sarah Jane 180  
**PEAKES** Anne 90  
 Benjamin 90  
**PEARIS** Ardelia Eleanor 556 557  
 Daniel H. 556  
 Elizabeth Ann 556  
 George 555  
 George N. 555  
 George W. 556  
 George Wayne 556  
 Nancy H. 556  
 Rebecca Clay 556  
 Robert 555  
 Virginia Lucretia 556  
**PEARL** — Mr. 548  
**PEARSON** Pierson  
 Charles Howe 194  
 Daniel 194  
 Dexter 194  
 Emily 45  
 Harriet 45  
 Henry 194  
 James Kendall 194  
 John 45  
 Mabel 471  
 Maria 194  
 Moses 194  
 Nathan 194 258  
 Ralph Burnett 430  
 Rebecca 194  
 Sarah Jane 258  
 Sophia 45  
 Stephen 45  
**PEASE** Gideon 583  
 Salmon 583  
**PEASLEY** Mary Ann 196  
 Moses 177  
**PECK** — Mr. 312  
 Elizabeth 404  
 Martha 404  
 Mary Ann 107  
 Paul 404  
**PECKHAM** Mary 250  
**PEERY** Archibald 557 558  
 George Catlett 558  
 Nancy 558  
**PEET** Addie M. 357  
 Charles 356  
 Clarie Elida 356  
 Elmer W. 357  
 Eva Ardella 356  
 Florence 356  
 Grace M. 357  
 Julia R. 356  
 Mary Angeline 356  
 Minnie A. 356  
**PELTON** — Mr. 187  
**PENFIELD** Isaac 409  
**PENNEL** Mary 387  
**PENNIMAN** Clarissa 120  
 James 322  
**PENNINGTON** Albert 105  
 Alfred Heney 105

**PENNINGTON** cont'd

Amy Kingsland 105  
 Edwin Scrase Barnewall 105  
 Emmie Grace 105  
 Frederic James 105  
 Harold Percy 105  
 James 105  
 Louise Alberta 105  
 Margaret Howe 105  
 William Howe 105  
**PENNYBAKER** Margaret 537  
**PEPPER** Charles Robertson 561  
 Charles Taylor 561  
 John 561  
 Lewis Ervin 561  
 Mary Margaret 561  
 Ruth McDowell 561  
 William Howe 561  
**PERKINS** — Mr. 321 592  
 Amelia 200  
 Apphira 44  
 Charles 321  
 Elisha 160  
 Eliza Ann 199  
 Eunice 178  
 Hepzibah 166  
 John 100  
 Laura 276  
 Moses 200  
 Nathaniel 177  
 Nehemiah 199  
 Olive Berry 230  
 Orvin M. 419  
 Phebe 160  
 Ruth 35  
 Sarah Abrams 100  
 Stephen 410  
 Timothy 166  
**PERLEY** Pearley  
 Abraham 165  
 Alice 163  
 Alice Cussey 239  
 Allen 189  
 Amos 166  
 Asa 328  
 Benjamin 84  
 David E. 239  
 Eliza 189  
 Ethel Howe 239  
 Harriet A. 239  
 Jacob 189  
 John 163 165  
 John Monroe 239  
 Lewis L. 328  
 Louis 328  
 Margaret 166  
 Martha 165  
 Nathaniel 165  
 Ruth 165  
 Samuel 164 165  
 Sarah 164  
 Timothy 157  
 William Perkins 189  
**PERRIN** Charlotte 430  
 Ezra 430  
 Susannah 35  
**PERRY** Aaron 303  
 Abigail Harris 33  
 Alexander 205  
 Alfred Vickery 566  
 Charles 33 303  
 Ebenezer 408  
 Edward Howe 33  
 Elizabeth Marshall 205  
 Emeline 33  
 Enoch 370  
 Francis 400  
 George 33

**PERRY** cont'd

Ichabod 303  
 Japhet 14  
 Josephine DeWolf 205  
 Levi 310  
 Lydia 14  
 Marianne DeWolf 205  
 Mary 126  
 Oliver H. 205  
 Persis 33  
 Raymond Henry Jones 205  
 Reliance 370  
 Sarah 14  
 Sarah D. 370  
 Stephen A. 349  
 William Hyslop Sumner 205  
**PETERS** Mary 282  
**PETERSON** Ira L. 552  
 Warren H. 552  
**PETIGREW** — Mr. 461  
 Alzina 461  
 Emily 461  
**PETTEE** Mary 306  
 Stephen 306  
**PETTINGILL** Pettengill  
 Caroline 196  
 Charles 196  
 Eleanor C. 329  
 Emeline 196  
 Enoch 196  
 Harriet 196  
 Jane Ann 487  
 Jonathan Merrill 196  
 Mary 190 196  
 Merrill 196  
 Wealthy 231  
**PETTIS** Charles 462  
 J. D. 462  
 Phineas 462  
**PHEASER** Abigail 576  
**PHELPS** Alonzo 314  
 Anna 319  
 Edward 463  
 Henry W. 474  
 Israel 314  
 Martha 463  
 Sarah 314  
 Sybil 418  
**PHILBRICK** Philbrook  
 Betty 179  
 Catherine 151  
 Henry S. 371  
**PHILHOWER** E. S. 559  
**PHILLIPS** Augustus 39  
 Elma 39  
 Joseph Warren 39  
 Lucy 557  
 Mary Ann 428  
 Michael 39  
 Perley 181  
 Roxana Augusta 39  
 Sarah 39  
**PHIPPS** Josephine L. 38  
 Luther Howe 38  
 Margaret R. 39  
 Mary A. 38  
 Rebecca L. 38  
 Samuel 38  
**PHRANER** Ellen 486  
**PICKARD** Rebecca 24  
**PICKETT** Betsey C. 107  
 Dorcas 107  
 Nancy 564  
 William 107  
**PIERCE** Pearce Pears  
 Pearse Peirce  
 — Mr. 589  
 Aaron 17



- PIERCE** cont'd  
 Abigail 17  
 Abraham 17  
 Alson G. 325  
 Anna 17  
 Betsey 325  
 Blanford 325  
 Daniel 54  
 Edward 54  
 Elizabeth 17 18 35  
 Emily L. 313  
 Eunice 18  
 Florinda 139  
 Frank 325  
 Garrett Howe 325  
 George 17  
 George Franklin 54  
 George N. 578  
 Isaac 325  
 John 415 580  
 John William 325  
 Joseph 324 325  
 Joshua 580  
 Julia Ann 325  
 Keziah 440  
 Lemuel 18  
 Levi 325  
 Lewis 17  
 Lovina 589  
 Lowell A. 116  
 Lucy 580  
 Malinda 559  
 Margaret 18  
 Marmaduke 444 445  
 Martha 435  
 Mary 18 27 96 580  
 Moses 17  
 Nancy 18  
 Nelson 578  
 Phebe 439  
 Phebe Keziah 325  
 Roger Newton 57-  
 Rufus 18  
 Sally 85  
 Samuel 16 17  
 Sarah 18  
 Thomas 4 5  
 Timothy Howe 325  
 William 18
- PIKE** Pyke  
 Alice M. 549  
 Charlotte 349  
 Elijah 14  
 Elizabeth 179  
 Mary 520 581  
 Nathaniel 15  
 Sarah 209
- PINCKNEY** Robert Q.  
 206
- PINGREE** Daniel 238  
 Olive Jane 238
- PITCHER** Nelson C.  
 352
- PITTS** Elizabeth 320
- PLACE** George 468
- PLAISTED** Mary Jane  
 254  
 Samuel 254  
 Zoa 254
- PLATNER** Fanny 311  
 Jacob 311  
 Lucia W. 311  
 Mary E. 311  
 Olive 311  
 Permelia 311  
 Peter 311  
 William H. 311
- PLUMB** Susan 139
- POINDEXTER** Harriet  
 Smith 377
- POLAND** Annie M. 570  
 Mary E. 570  
 Zebulon 570
- POLK** Clara Graham  
 535  
 Lancaster 535  
 Paul Montgomery 535  
 Susie Bell 535  
 Walter Howe 534  
 William Lancaster 534  
 Willie Maxwell 535
- POLLARD** Maude 561
- POND** Mary 282
- POOL** Poole  
 — Goodman 401  
 Caleb 165 168  
 Ethel 360  
 Matilda Ann 98  
 Sarah 36
- POOLER** Charles 122  
 Eva 122  
 May 122  
 Robert 122
- POOR** Amos Bailey 223  
 Anna 215  
 Eleanor 184
- POPE** Joseph 400  
 Martha Fletcher 54  
 Rebecca 30  
 Sybil Augusta 147
- PORTER** — Mr. 590  
 Abigail 49  
 Anna 87 583  
 Benjamin 582 583  
 Celia M. 374  
 Deborah 583  
 Giles 405  
 Hulda 495  
 Joseph 161  
 L. B. 313  
 Levi 583  
 Lucy 583  
 Lydia 161 180  
 Naomi 411  
 Philo 583  
 Samuel 161 165
- POST** Angeline 217  
 Caroline 217  
 Charles Francis 217  
 Ellen 386  
 George Atwell 217  
 James Byers 217  
 Jotham W. 217  
 Madeline 217
- POTTER** Abigail 181  
 Anna 297  
 Charles 315  
 Lydia 79  
 Mary 189 444  
 S. 414  
 Sarah 404  
 Susanna Eliza 79
- POWELL** Medora 487  
 Nathaniel 487
- POWERS** Betsey M. 83  
 Isaac 324  
 Keziah 324  
 Lavinia 346  
 Margaret A. 346  
 Mary 299 337  
 Whitcomb 83
- POYEN** Louis 42
- PRATT** Benaiah 125  
 Elizabeth 175  
 Elizabeth A. 125  
 John 321  
 Lois 38  
 Louise T. 125  
 Lydia 523  
 Mary 539  
 Nancy 299  
 Rachel 15  
 Ransom D. 376  
 Ruth 590  
 William W. 376
- PRAY** Mary 9 409
- PRENTISS** Henry 111  
 Lucinda 111
- PRESCOTT** — Mrs. 154  
 Betsey 348  
 George 212  
 George A. 154  
 George K. 212  
 Josiah 176  
 Martha 43  
 Mehitabel S. 257
- PRESSER** Mary 460
- PRESTON** Anna Maria  
 59  
 Charles Henry 59  
 Clarissa Myra 59  
 Daniel 27  
 Edith Lee 59  
 Elisha Henry 59  
 Elizabeth 18  
 Ellen Maria 59  
 John 18  
 Margaret 27  
 Samuel 156  
 Sarah 18  
 William 556  
 William Henry 59
- PRICE** Marie 261  
 Martha 435  
 William 156
- PRIDE** Hibbard 85
- PRIEST** Eliza 303  
 Mary 284  
 Silence 299
- PRIME** Edna 174
- PRINCE** Polly 109
- PRINDLE** Cornelia 531  
 Gilbert Bradley 440
- PRITCHARD** Mary 323  
 Sarah 588
- PROCTER** Abbie Maria  
 72  
 Agnes 295  
 Charlotte 352  
 Clara 352  
 Frank B. 352  
 George 72  
 Harriet 353  
 John 352  
 Joseph 295 352  
 Joseph Edward 352  
 Lizzie 352  
 Mary 352 368  
 Mary A. 297  
 Polly 234  
 Samuel Herbert 352  
 Sarah 157  
 Susan 72  
 Sybil 295
- PROUTY** Edward 8  
 Elisha 8  
 Elizabeth 8  
 Eunice 8  
 Hannah 8  
 James 8  
 John 8  
 Mary 8  
 Richard 8
- PRYOR** Viola 273
- PUFFER** Dorothy 362  
 George 186  
 William 48
- PULFORD** David M. 245  
 Franklin J. 245  
 Mason How 245  
 Reginald Ramsden  
 271
- PULNER** Charles A. 331
- PURCUPILE** Arabella  
 588  
 Archibald 588  
 Charles Wallace 588  
 Edgar Willett 588  
 Elizabeth Howe 588



**PURCUPILE** cont'd

Emma Dora 588  
 Estella 588  
 James Francis 588  
 John Israel 588  
 Richard Henry 588

**PURDY** Abraham Bar-

zilla 97  
 Lydia 482  
 Simmons 97

**PUSHAW** Winnie Ann

124

**PUTNAM** Ada I. 347

Edmund 161  
 Elizabeth 12  
 Hannah 41  
 Israel 41 161  
 John 161  
 Lydia 227  
 Mehitabel 179  
 Persis 204  
 Prentiss M. 347  
 Rufus 204  
 Sarah M. 347  
 Solon A. 347

**PYLE** Melinda 590**QUACKENBUSH** John

101

**QUICK** Adelaide

Vaughn 507  
 Alfred 452  
 Ann Eliza 452  
 Cornelia 452  
 Louisa Maria 452  
 Robert 507

**QUINCY** Fannie Hunt-

ington 265  
 Helen F. 265  
 Josiah Phillips 265

**QUINT** Joanna 347**RACLIFF** Nellie 69**RADLEY** Cora B. 512**RAFFORD** Effie 551 552

Ezekiel 551  
 Worden 551

**RALPH** Charlotte 521

Frances 521  
 Matthias 521

**RAMSAY** Minnie V. 234**RAMSDALL** Juliet 140**RANDALL** Rendall

Ada Augusta 65  
 Alfred 66  
 Augusta Howe 66  
 Elias 65  
 Elizabeth Mary Fitz-  
 gerald 65  
 Ella 66  
 Esther 58  
 Frances 58  
 Joseph 58 177  
 Luther 109  
 William 66  
 William Howe 66

**RANKIN** Annie 248**RANNEY** Francelia L.

445

**RAUSCHNER** Amelia

Elizabeth 98

**RAWLINS** D. Arthur

226  
 Daniel C. 226

**RAWSON** Margaret 287

Mary Brown 530  
 Nellie S. 349

**RAY** Lorenzo Dow 95

Sally 94

**RAYMOND** Almon 493

Caroline 94

John 47

**RAYMOR** Thomas 21**REA** A. A. 520**READ** Reed Reiaide

Alfred 361  
 Amy 200  
 Ann 87  
 Ella C. 388  
 Elmira B. 329  
 Esdras 4  
 F. L. 564  
 Grace Van Wyke 151  
 Hannah 21  
 Ichabod 524  
 Jacob 21  
 Jane 524  
 John 287  
 Maria 574  
 Maria Cornelia 237  
 Mary 287  
 Mary T. 524  
 Philip 524  
 Ralph 287  
 Sarah 120  
 Sweethin 87  
 Walter 361  
 William 27

**REDFIELD** Elizabeth

399

James 399  
 Rebecca 399  
 Sarah 399  
 Theophilus 399  
 William 399

**REDINGTON** Betsey

191

Isaac 191

**REES** Caroline B. 543**REEVES** Julia 533**REFORD** John J. 480**REMICK** Carrie R. 343**REMLY** Lucy E. 147**RENIFF** Mary 459**REYNOLDS** Alevander

429 449  
 Betsey 448  
 Elizabeth 435 458  
 Jane 585  
 John 448 449 476  
 Lucette 476  
 Polly 448

**RHODES** Rhoades

— Mr. 203

— Mrs. 203

Dorothy 151

Sally 61

Tabitha 203

Wallace Marion 151

**RICE** Abigail 281 282

Abraham 282 297

Alma 198

Anna Virena 374

Arvin 374

Arvin Lewis 374

Benjamin 289

Betsey 522

Carrie 141

Cornelia Howe 374

Cyprian 282

Deborah 282

Deliverance 293

Dorothy 289

Ebenezer 289

Edward 298

Edwin 318

Eli 297

Elisha 282

Elnathan 282

Emma Ann 118

Ephraim 522

Ephraim B. 341

George Benjamin 374

Gershom 297

Grace 297

Harriet D. 384

**RICE** cont'd

Henry 298  
 John F. 141  
 Jonathan 352 353 529  
 Jotham 294  
 Levi 301  
 Levina 301  
 Lois 302  
 Louisa 529  
 Lucretia 352  
 Lucy 297 353  
 Lydia 282  
 Martha 282  
 Mary 294 298 318 351  
 Mary Stone 341  
 Matthias 297  
 Minnie 141  
 Otis 352  
 Peletiah 282  
 Persis 204  
 Peter 281 282 297  
 Rachel 289  
 Rebecca 282  
 Sally 38 487  
 Simon 289 297  
 Stephen 298  
 Susanna W. 301  
 Susannah 298  
 Thomas 281 282  
 Truman W. 522  
 Zerubbabel 300

**RICH** Frederick 466

Mary C. 466

Mary D. 90

**RICHARD** Warren 581**RICHARDS** Alice Maud

103

Ambe 456  
 Benjamin 30  
 Caroline 304  
 Caroline T. 307  
 Catherine 582  
 David 305  
 Elbert H. 475  
 Elbert S. 475  
 Eugene L. 475  
 Fanny 353  
 Fanny E. 456  
 Frances 308  
 Francis 103  
 George 456  
 George A. 456  
 Georgiana 456  
 Harriet E. 308  
 Henry 103  
 Henry Howe 103  
 Increase Sumner 304  
 Isabella 456  
 James E. 308  
 James H. 307  
 Joanna 30  
 John 103  
 Jonas 304  
 Julia Ward 103  
 Laura Elizabeth 103  
 Lemuel 568  
 Luther 86  
 Lyman 475  
 Maria Louisa 456  
 Mary E. 475  
 Mary J. 307  
 Maud 103  
 Nanette 308  
 Polly 86  
 Rosalind 103  
 Sarah Embree 456  
 Sylvanus Howe 308

**RICHARDSON** Abby

Scudder 210

Abel 580

Achsah 288

Ann Jane 230

Betsey 114



**RICHARDSON** cont'd

Catherine 197  
 Charles F. VIII  
 Charles F. (Mrs.) VIII  
 Daniel 230  
 David 288  
 Eleanor 335  
 Elizabeth 288  
 Esther 288  
 George 223  
 George A. H. 313  
 Henry 350  
 Hezekiah 288  
 John 35 98 210 308  
 Jonas 197  
 Josiah 210  
 Laura Austin 273  
 Levi 288  
 Lewis Sherrill 273  
 Lizzie M. 387  
 Mary 288  
 Nancy 104 124  
 Nathan 273  
 Obadiah 223  
 Olive Maria 230  
 Phebe 288  
 Ruth 273  
 Ruth Ann 98  
 S. A. 360  
 Sally 210  
 Samuel 210  
 Sherrill Edson 273  
 Silence 308  
 Sophia Howe 210  
 Susannah 35  
 Tufts 580  
 Winnifred Anna 273  
 Zacheus 288  
**RICHMOND** Abbie S. 524  
**RICKARD** Charles  
   Henry 334  
   David H. 334  
   Edith Ann 334  
   Helen Maria 334  
**RIDDLE** Blanche H.  
   232  
   Dan. W. 232  
   George W. 232  
**RILEY** Sarah 159  
   Thomas 388  
**RING** Christie 137  
   John H. 137  
**RIPLEY** Charles P.  
   54  
   Edward D. 357  
   Florence E. 357  
   George 133  
   Maria Maud 214  
   Mary Gore 133  
   Thomas 194  
   W. H. 332  
   Winifred 357  
**RIPPY** — Miss 555  
**RITCHIE** Mary F. 201  
**ROBBINS** Eunice 210  
   Ridgway 326  
   Thomas 210  
**ROBERTS** Abigail 252  
   Adeline A. 548  
   Anna 311  
   Ellen P. 567  
   Emory 311  
   Ephraim 162 169  
   George W. 567  
   Glenn 382  
   Hanson 548  
   James H. 365  
   Josephine 334  
   Leander 311  
**ROBERTSON** Roberson  
   Amanda 81  
   Archibald A. 261  
   Phimelia 583

**ROBERTSON** cont'd

Robert Henderson 216  
 William Lord How  
   261  
**ROBINSON** Amasa 428  
   Anna Bird 54  
   Blanche 246  
   Catherine 175  
   Daniel 246 450  
   David 175  
   Dorothy 169  
   Edward 28 53  
   Edward Breck 28  
   Elizabeth 137  
   Elsie 451  
   Emeline 246  
   Gardner 175  
   George 151  
   George Howe 54  
   Georgia Lillian 151  
   Harrison 175  
   Hiram Bingham 54  
   Ida 382  
   James 53  
   James Edward 53  
   Jeremiah 285  
   John 94  
   John Howe 28  
   John P. 138  
   Joseph Dearborn 53  
   Joseph K. 559  
   Kate 465  
   Lewis E. 214  
   Lucinda 175  
   Martha 175  
   Mary 175 179 561  
   Mary Ann 94  
   Mary Ann Howe 54  
   Nabby 188  
   Nathan Tyson 54  
   Ozro W. 356  
   Persis 282 297  
   Rachel 28  
   Rachel Bird 53  
   Rachel Bird Howe 28  
   S. Louise 59  
   Sally 175 298 544  
   Samuel 4 281  
   Thomas 409  
   Thomas Howe 53  
   William Penn 54  
**ROBIOHN** Hannah 6  
**ROBS** Lydia 593  
**ROCKWELL** Carrie  
   Arthur 475  
   Cortez Coleman 475  
   Harvey 435  
   Howard Howe 475  
   Polly 451  
   Rufus T. 475  
   Sidney D. 475  
**ROCKWOOD** Calvin 38  
   Charles 38  
   Edwin F. 38  
   Jerusha B. 38  
   Laura M. 38  
   Louisa 38  
   Margaret P. 38  
   Martin B. 38  
   Millie W. 38  
   Nancy Howe 38  
**ROGERS** Aaron 23  
   Aaron Howe 23  
   Abraham 343  
   Albert Gallatin 484  
   Almira 23  
   Anne Edmunds 23  
   Annie Tenney 227  
   Chester Franklin 355  
   Christopher Howe 227  
   Eliza 343  
   Eliza King 23  
   Eliza L. 389

**ROGERS** cont'd

Elizabeth 165  
 Emeline Bliss 23  
 Frank P. 339  
 George 23  
 George F. 343  
 George O. 312  
 Grace 470  
 Hannah 23 225  
 Howard P. 149  
 Janet 149  
 John 390  
 Jonas Warren 23  
 Kate E. 338  
 Martha 416 566  
 Mary Marcy 23  
 Milton T. 355  
 Nancy Jane 498  
 Nathaniel 589  
 Psadore 390  
 Rachel Elizabeth 271  
 Sarah Amee 571  
 Thankful 414  
 William 33  
 William M. 227  
**ROLLINS** Elizabeth 179  
   John 179  
   Maria 192  
   Sidney 71  
   Simeon 195  
**ROOSA** Chas. B. 128  
   D. B. St. John 128  
**ROOT** Elizabeth 474  
   Eunice 453  
   Harlow 472  
   Pamelia 474  
   William 474  
**ROPER** John 592  
**ROSE** Carrie 360  
   Justus 411  
   Lemuel 418  
   Sarah 426  
**ROSEBROOK** Amos 319  
   Eleazer 312 313 318  
   Lois 318  
   Mercy 312  
**ROSS** Alice 267  
   Eliza 526  
   Helen F. 106  
   J. Perrin 240  
   James 106  
   Jane W. 579  
   Margaret S. 491  
   Mary 62  
**ROUPE** Mary 207  
**ROWAN** Theodore W.  
   311  
**ROWE** Albion King  
   Parris 51  
   Annie Bernice 90  
   Elisha 50  
   Ellen Frances 269  
   Irving Alanson 51  
   James Wilton 90  
   Jonathan 371  
   Joseph 50  
   Joseph Edwin 51  
   Judith 371  
   Martha Ann 51  
   Mary Melvina 90  
   Minerva Jane 51  
   Sarah Abigail 51  
   Selinda Maria 51  
   Seth 90  
   Seth Leon 90  
   Seth Taylor 51  
   Simeon 371  
   Thomas Timson 51  
   Titus 417  
   William Alphonso 51  
**ROWELL** Sarah 91  
**ROYCE** Stephen 415  
**ROYER** — 537



- RUCKER** Edwin 557  
**RUCKHAM** Amanda 264  
**RUDEL** Jane 460  
**RUFISON** Ella F. 143  
**RUGG** Sophia 327  
**RUGGLES** Arathusa 463  
     Harriet 463  
     Joseph 298  
     Lydia 298  
     Thomas 463  
**RUMERY** James 204  
**RUNDLE** Emory 480  
**RUNKLE** Henry 585  
**RUNYON** — Mr. 455  
**RUSS** — Mr. 496  
**RUSSELL** Abigail 408  
     Abraham 300  
     Almon 344  
     Augusta McIntire 142  
     Betsey 300  
     Catherine 301  
     Celestia Latham 344  
     Cynthia 301  
     Eleazer 300  
     Eunice 303  
     Frank 473  
     Frank Tibbetts 142  
     George 210  
     James 407 408  
     James Needham 142  
     Jane 501  
     Jemima 408  
     Joanna 408  
     John 301 303  
     Jonas 301  
     Josiah 408  
     Lucy 408  
     Lydia 301  
     Martha 408  
     Mary 408  
     Nathaniel 501  
     Oliver 300 301  
     Otis 301  
     Philip 407  
     Relief 301  
     Samuel 185 408  
     Sarah 408  
     Stephen 460  
     Tabitha 300  
**RUTLEDGE** — Miss 555  
     Wiley 471  
**RUTTER** Jane 285  
**RYAN** Alice 481  
     Ebenezer W. 356  
**RYERSON** Lizzie C. 148  
  
**SABIN** Hezekiah 172  
     Louisa E. 329  
     Sarah 172  
     Zeruiah 172  
**SACKETT** Elizabeth 468  
**SADLER** John 49  
     Mary Elizabeth 49  
     William 49  
**SAFFORD** Esther 424  
**SAINT JOHN** Ralph 312  
**SALTKELD** E. H. 232  
     Pearley M. 232  
**SALTONSTALL** Matilda 217  
     Nathaniel 217 219  
     Sarah 219  
**SAMPSON** Samson  
     Albert H. 528  
     Albert Philip 528  
     Alden B. 528  
     Horatio Gates 568  
     Myra 109 135  
     Perez 291  
     Perez Benjamin 135  
**SAMUEL** Annie I. 276  
**SANBORN** Dorothy 77  
     Dudley 77  
  
**SANBORN** cont'd  
     Ebenezer 223  
     Elizabeth 214  
     Hannah Hobbs 223  
     Herbert T. 77  
     John 286  
     John R. 112  
     Phebe E. 195  
**SANDERSON** John 83  
     116  
**SANDS** George M. 241  
**SANFORD** Sandford  
     — Mr. 434  
     Jane 84  
     Lucretia Bond 266  
     Polly 477  
     Thomas Tovey 266  
**SARDANE** James 466  
     William 466  
**SARGENT** Annie  
     Louise 113  
     Charles Francis 113  
     Florilla 293  
     Frances Leonora 113  
     Frederick William 113  
     Isaac 293  
     Lucinda 342  
     Lyman 317  
     Mary 293  
     Nathan 294  
     Nellie 71  
     Sarah 294  
     Warren F. 71  
**SATLEY** Abigail 77  
**SAUNDERS** Sanders  
     Albert Arndille 78  
     Anna 534  
     Anne Elizabeth 249  
     Caroline T. 532  
     Charles Bradley 249  
     Cynthia L. 532  
     David 78  
     David Henry 78  
     Edward H. 532  
     Elizabeth 78  
     George Dallas 78  
     George Thomas 249  
     Harriet C. 532  
     Helen Bradley 249  
     Ina Jane 79  
     James H. 532  
     Janet Rand 249  
     John 532  
     John R. 532  
     John V. 564  
     Joseph M. 532  
     Joshua H. 532  
     Lucy Jane 78  
     Marcia Ann 78  
     Mary Elizabeth 78  
     Mary S. 532  
     Mary Williams 249  
     Muriel Gordon 249  
     Nathaniel Saltonstall  
         Howe 249  
     Samuel T. 532  
     Sarah Jane 79  
     Susan Howe 78  
     Thomas 249  
**SAVAGE** Sarah 415  
**SAVARY** Alfred William 64  
**SAWERS** Susanna  
     Frater 105  
**SAWTELL** Josiah 296  
**SAWTELLE** Elizabeth  
     347 348  
**SAWYER** Agnes N. 41  
     Annette 199  
     Caleb Kendall 41  
     Charles M. 341  
     Edward F. 41  
     Effie G. 318  
  
**SAWYER** cont'd  
     Evie Sophia 199  
     Ezra T. 320  
     Frances H. 41  
     George P. 541  
     George W. 198  
     Hannah 126 221  
     Hazel I. 341  
     Helen E. 41  
     Isaac Howe 199  
     James Bridgeman 199  
     Jasper W. 41  
     John Herbert 199  
     Joseph T. 41  
     Josiah 339  
     Judith 541  
     Lucy A. 41  
     Martha 199  
     Oscar F. 41  
     Persis 339  
     Susan Maria 199  
     Thomas 198  
     Thomas Killam 199  
**SAYLES** Elizabeth 274  
**SAYRES** Angeletta  
     France 558  
     Eliza Jane 558  
     James 558  
     Joseph Howe 558  
     Mary Margaret 558  
     Polly 558  
     Reuben 558  
     Susan 557  
**SCALES** Absalom 559  
     Joseph H. 559  
     Joseph Hughes 559  
**SCHELLING** Ernest 215  
**SCHENCK** Elizabeth A.  
     83 518  
**SCHLINTZ** Elsie 513  
**SCHOFIELD** Benjamin  
     421  
     Frederick 421  
     Isaac 421  
     James 421  
     Rebecca 421  
     Selleck 421  
     Worthington 421  
**SCHUBARTH** George  
     L. 257  
     Howard L. 257  
     Lawrens 257  
**SCHUENK** Charles G.  
     381  
**SCHUYLER** Mary  
     Lucretia 507  
**SCOFIELD** — Mr. 43  
**SCOTT** Annie 456  
     Augusta 456  
     Charles 199 456  
     Charles Howe 199  
     Clement 384  
     Elizabeth 366  
     Ella 456  
     Frank H. 384  
     George W. 199  
     Gideon 426  
     Harrison 590  
     Henrietta A. 384  
     Huldah 456  
     Luther 85  
     Marjorie F. 384  
     Mary 590  
     Moore 456  
     O. 414  
**SCOVAL** Irene 428  
     Lois 427  
**SCRANTON** Hiram 437  
     Laura 460  
     Levi 437  
     Malvina 437  
     Munson 437  
     Sarah A. 460



- SCRIBNER** Isabel 250  
**SCRIPTURE** Samuel 541  
**SEAGER** George 445  
     Watson 445  
**SEAGERS** Anna 292  
**SEAMAN** Thomas St. J. 217  
**SEARL** Almyra 585  
**SEARLE** Erliveve 234  
     Jabez 16  
     Samuel 45  
     Sarah 16  
     Thankful 16  
**SEARLES** Robert F. 384  
     Ruth Wallace 384  
**SEARS** Hester 2  
     John 2 5  
     Lula M. 536  
     Sarah 570  
**SEAVER** Ebenezer 9  
**SEAVERNS** Catherine  
     Howe 51  
     Charles 51  
     Jane Matilda 51  
     John 51  
     Luther 51  
**SEAVEY** Sarah 308  
**SEELEY** Seely  
     Elizabeth 454  
     Oriel 394  
     Simon 434  
**SEILER** Mary 128  
**SELLECK** Catherine 422  
     Elizabeth 422  
     Henry 422  
     James 422  
     Jesse 422  
     Sands 422  
**SEMONES** David 555  
**SENTELL** Edward 34  
     Joseph 34  
**SERVISS** Caty Maria 488  
     Julia Ann 458  
**SEVERANCE** Mary P. 115  
**SEVERS** Arathusa 292  
     Joshua 569  
**SEWARD** Caleb 405  
     Damaris 411  
     Lydia 405  
     Patience A. 564  
**SEXTON** Helen Gertrude 94  
     Mary H. 130  
**SEYMORE** Salmon 460  
**SEYMOUR** Walter J. 232  
**SHADBOLT** William 122  
**SHAFF** Alonzo 356  
**SHANE** Abraham 332  
     Eliza 332  
     James 332  
**SHANER** Ellen 576  
**SHANNON** Agnes 559  
     George H. S. 559  
     John 559  
     John Howe 559  
**SHARP** Sharpe  
     Alice Conley 59  
     Carl Edward 519  
     Carrie G. 558  
     Clement 59  
     Edward 59  
     Elizabeth Badlam 59  
     Everett Howe 59  
     Frederick M. 360  
     Hannah 415  
     Howard Rosseel 59  
     James C. 58  
**SHATTUCK** Benjamin 60  
     Fannie McClurg 506  
     Lucy Barron 60  
     Solomon Harrison 224  
**SHAW** Abiathar 55  
     David 195 224  
     James 195  
     James M. 195  
     James Mallon 195  
     John 195  
     Joseph 523  
     Marilla 195  
     Mary 224  
     Nancy 195  
     Rachel 55  
     Susan H. 195  
**SHEAR** Hattie 325  
**SHEDD** Shead  
     Charles H. 345  
     Charles S. 345  
     Elizabeth 581  
     Joseph 581  
     Lydia 581  
     Nancy 345  
     Patty 299  
     William 36  
**SHEEHAN** Edward 238  
**SHELDON** Anna Bradford 273  
     Edward Austin 273  
     Maria 330 331  
     Sarah 171  
**SHELLY** Abner 523  
     Daniel Hartwell 523  
     Mary Hartwell 523  
     Ruth Chesman 523  
**SHELTON** Madeline 216  
     Marie Hobson 536  
     Mary 504  
**SHEPARD** Shepherd  
     Charles 36 196  
     Clarinda 584  
     Edward 584  
     Edward Smith 175  
     Edwin Leonard 357  
     Eliphalet H. 175  
     Elizabeth 27  
     Elizabeth Packer 175  
     Isaac 174 175  
     John 174 175  
     L. O. 357  
     Lena M. 356  
     Lucinda Smith 175  
     Mark H. 175  
     Mary 141  
     Mary Packer 175  
     Olive 30  
     Samuel 559  
     Sarah Boyd Logan 559  
     Sarah Perkins 175  
**SHERMAN** Sharman  
     — Mr. 71  
     Content 117  
     Daniel 298  
     Evelena Amanda 107  
     Flora E. 135  
     Harriet S. 377  
     Lydia 298  
     Mary Jane 134  
     Micah 298  
     Moses 298  
     Polly 298  
     Reuben 135  
     Royal 107  
     Samuel 298 377  
     Samuel Maynard 298  
     Sarah 123  
**SHERWIN** Eleanor 14  
     John 14  
     Zoa S. 541  
**SHIELDS** Flanders 589  
**SHIPPEN** Anna Elizabeth 270  
**SHIRLEY** Thomas 436  
**SHOUP** Allan 332  
**SHOWELL** Elizabeth 531  
**SHUCKER** Hannah 233  
**SHUMWAY** Abner 580  
     Keziah 447  
**SHURTLEIF** Betsey 76  
**SHUTE** Edward 524  
**SHUTTS** Roseltha 390  
**SIAS** Mercy W. 571  
**SIBLEY** Augustus  
     Smith 74  
     Carrie 481  
     Elmer Ellsworth 74  
     James Monroe 74  
     Nellie Adelle 74  
**SIDNEY** Charles 326  
**SIEVEWRIGHT** F. S. 64  
**SIGGINS** E. Harriet 586  
**SILLOWAY** Abbie  
     Chase 125  
**SILVER** Albert H. 371  
     Asa 177  
     Cora A. 371  
     Delia C. 370  
     George T. 371  
     Hattie F. 371  
     Hazadiah 371  
     Ina M. 371  
     James 370  
     Katie B. 371  
     Lewis E. 371  
     Polly 371  
**SIMMONS** Simonds  
     Symonds  
     Almira 373  
     Asa 179  
     Ella M. 512  
     John S. 373  
     Mary Jane 196  
**SIMPSON** — Mr. 445  
     — Rev. 322  
     Charles H. 95  
     Sarah 33  
**SINCLAIR** Sinkler  
     Joseph 253  
     Mary 253  
**SISCHO** Daniel 94  
     Samuel 94  
**SISSON** Elbert N. 311  
     Ellen T. 311  
     Fanny A. 311  
     George 311  
     George W. 311  
     Henry E. 311  
     John E. 311  
     Julia E. 311  
     Julia W. 311  
     Lucy Ann 311  
     Mary 311  
     Melville C. 311  
**SKEEL** Urana 458  
**SKELTON** Deborah 5  
     Joseph 5  
     Samuel 5  
     Thomas 5  
**SKINNER** Artemas  
     Howe 323  
     Emily Dupuy 323  
     Harlow F. 323  
     Henry Clay 323  
     Louisa Boylston 323  
     Mary 11  
     Sarah Ann 323  
     Thomas Harlow 323  
     William H. 323  
**SLACK** Albert E. 568  
     Nicholas 568  
**SLASON** Bowers 412  
     Elizabeth 412 434



**SLASON cont'd**

Isaac 412  
James 412  
Peter 412  
Sarah 412  
**SLATE** Abigail Elmina 470  
Jesse 470  
**SLAUGENHAUPT**  
Daniel 586  
**SLAUGHTER** Fannie E. 540  
**SLAUSON** Grace Eliza 515  
**SLEEPER** Abner C. 321  
John 222  
Jonathan 566  
**SLIDELL** Fannie 214  
**SLOAN** Dorcas 254  
**SLOCUM** Ailse 487  
Amasa 487  
Anna 487  
**SLY** Lizzie A. 243  
**SMEDLEY** Lizzie 534  
**SMITH** — Mr. 307 335 589  
A. E. 202  
Abby P. 253  
Abijah 188  
Abijah Parker 188  
Abner 42  
Abner Lewis 72  
Abraham 288 289  
Albert Leland 71  
Allen Francis 72  
Almira S. 91  
Alonzo 321  
Amy Maria 390  
Anna 71  
Anne 525  
Annie Leland 72  
Asenath H. 334  
Augustus 310  
Azubah 322  
Benjamin B. 204  
Benjamin Willis 246  
Betsey 343  
Bridget 306  
Caroline 256  
Carrie 335  
Charles 135 188  
Charles Hunt 72  
Daniel 23 289  
David 321  
Dinah 289  
Dorcas 11  
Draper 71  
Ebenezer 72  
Edwin O. 321  
Eleanor 188  
Elizabeth 87 235  
Emeline 342  
Emerson H. 335  
Eunice 289 334  
Frank 71  
George 188 321  
George Melancthan 72  
Helen C. 385  
Irene B. 376  
Isabella 256  
James 174 287 302  
Jane C. 376  
Jennie 134  
Jeremiah 165  
Jerusha 73  
Jesse 193 198  
John 163 253 288 289 531  
John W. 376  
Jonas 188 288 550  
Jonas H. 23  
Joseph 72 321  
Joseph Allen 72

**SMITH cont'd**

Katherine 289  
Laura 42  
Lewis 439  
Louisa 204  
Lucretia 417 449  
Lucy 289 321  
Lucy Ann 42  
Luma 321  
Lydia 182 206 288  
Margaret 376  
Martha 175 423  
Mary 549  
Mary Elizabeth 135  
Mary Jane 273  
Mary M. 381  
Mary Melissa 123  
Mehitable 169  
Merodackbaladin 293  
Minnie 273  
Miriam 289  
Morris D. 273  
Nellie J. 335  
Olive 447  
Oliver 175  
Phebe 188 289  
Phebe G. 468  
Priscilla 170  
Ralph 35  
Rebecca 72  
Richard Benjamin 246  
Roxy 569  
Samuel 256  
Sarah 179 188 433  
Sarah M. 581  
Sarah Peterson 104  
Sidney 321  
Stephen 123 204  
Thomas 321  
Thomas J. 321  
William 42 188 306  
William H. 246  
William Howe 246  
Zerviah 289  
**SMITHURST** Joseph W. 317  
**SNARELY** Jane E. 562  
**SNELL** Ann Gilmore 366  
Ella 469  
Ephraim 366  
Eva 469  
Henry 469  
Nina 469  
**SNOW** Albert Hiram 492  
Charles 111  
Frederick 111  
Hiram J. 492  
Joseph C. 111  
**SNYDER** Snider  
Willet 568  
Willis 336  
**SOMERBY** Elizabeth 10  
**SOPER** Albertha 85  
John 122  
Pamelia J. 122  
William J. 85  
**SOULE** Matilda 42  
**SOUTHER** Harriet 133  
**SOUTHWICK** Cornelia E. 232  
**SOUTHWORTH** Susanna 380  
**SPARHAWK** Henrietta 35  
Mary 97  
**SPARKS** Adeline 195  
Ernest Lewis 484  
Samuel O. 484  
**SPARROW** Mary 328  
**SPAULDING** Spalding  
Emma Elizabeth 506  
George W. 138

**SPAULDING cont'd**

Jedediah 412  
Joanna 413  
Josiah 424  
Martha 424 450  
Orrin 429  
Priscilla 118  
Uriah 450  
Willard 197  
Willard R. 197  
**SPEAR** Abigail 52  
**SPELLMAN** Catherine 330  
Ezra 330  
John 330  
**SPENCER** Alvin 355  
Ann Relief 91  
Benjamin 91  
Louetta 355  
Mary Jane 355  
Melinda 355  
Minnie 394  
Nelson 355  
Rose 545  
Stutely Wyatt 355  
William 355  
**SPERRY** Bertha E. 266  
Martha L. 563  
William O. 563  
**SPHULER** Lillian 362  
**SPOFFORD** Abel 184  
Amos 84  
Eleanor 184  
Fannie 84  
**SPOONER** Bertha  
Melora 357 518  
**SPRAGUE** Lorenzo 117  
Nora L. 141  
**SPRING** Lydia 201  
**SPRINKLE** Barbara 540  
**SPRY** Mary A. 538  
**SPURBECK** Elizabeth 436  
**SPURR** Eliza Ann 529  
**SQUIRES** Truman 331  
**STACY** Nymphas 165  
**STAFFORD** Ann 555  
Caroline 572  
Isaac 572  
James 555  
Louisa 565  
**STANCLIFF** Charles 454  
**STANDISH** Abigail 119  
Polly 564  
**STANIELS** Mary 114  
**STANLEY** Josiah H. 234  
**STAPLES** Camille 347  
Charles 347  
Frederick 347  
George E. 347  
Harry A. 347  
Helen M. 347  
Howard A. 347  
Joseph 347  
Laura B. 143  
Mary O. 347  
Matilda 347  
Melissa R. 347  
Nancy G. 369  
William 347  
**STAPLETON** William 336  
**STARK** George H. 486  
**STEADHAM** Georgia  
Virginia 261  
**STEARNS** Daniel 514  
Henry 98  
Josiah Howe 31  
Lillian M. 514  
Lizzie Robie 98  
Mary Elizabeth 31



**STEARNS** cont'd

Nancy 514  
 Osburn 338  
 Samuel Richards 31  
 Sophia 98  
 William 31  
 William Richards 31

**STEBBENS** Sally 335**STEDMAN** Polly 436**STEEL** Steele

Amy Howe VIII  
 Bessie Sutherland 393  
 Caroline 268 269

**STEFFENS** William

Frederick 246

**STETSON** Abel 76

Carlton Beecher 76  
 Charles Loring 509  
 Cornelia Buxton 76  
 Mary 50  
 Rollin Neak 76  
 Sarah 509

**STEVENS** Stephens

— Mr. 174  
 Achsah 448  
 Ada 417  
 Andrew 424  
 Caroline 210 454  
 Charles P. 225  
 Dolly 174  
 Dorothy 424  
 Ephraim 192  
 Esther 424  
 Fanny 174  
 Fifield 174  
 George 225  
 Harriet 511 514  
 Herbert Howe 377  
 James 454  
 James Edwin 454  
 John 210 407 408 424  
 Johnson 417  
 Joshua 449  
 Levi L. 377  
 Lois 192 213  
 Louis Waldo 377  
 Lucy 284 298 424  
 Luther M. 511  
 Martha 292 424  
 Mary 170 424  
 Mary A. 311  
 Mary Ellen 454  
 Matilda 454  
 May 389  
 Nancy 174  
 Nellie Mattie 225  
 Oscar Herbert 377  
 Oscar Levi 377  
 Paul 174  
 Phebe 424  
 Samuel 417 448  
 Sarah 298 485  
 Smith 174  
 Susan 418  
 Theodocia 429 449  
 Thomas 295  
 William 174 486  
 Wyatt Mallon 225

**STEWART** Steward

Stuart  
 Dugald 65  
 Fanny Elizabeth 65  
 Frank 341  
 H. J. 115  
 Henry 65  
 Jessie 65  
 John Russell 65  
 Jonathan 21  
 Mary 65 345  
 Mary Jane 65  
 Myrtle 563  
 Orville 361  
 Persis 149

**STEWART** cont'd

Silas H. 319  
 Stella 65  
 William 65  
 William G. 479

**STICKNEY** A. E. 515

A. G. 41  
 Benjamin 185  
 C. A. 515  
 Dorcas A. 383  
 Elizabeth 185  
 Laura 515  
 Mehitable 185  
 Moses 209  
 Sarah 221  
 Susan 209

**STILES** Abner 162

Asa 162  
 Ebenezer 162  
 Ezekiel 162  
 Huldah 24  
 John 162 170  
 Joseph 162  
 Stephen 24

**STILL** Charles Leo 394**STILLWELL** Elias 183**STIMPSON** Henrietta

15  
 Lucy 26  
 Sarah 15

**STOCKBRIDGE** Chris-

topher C. 349

**STOCKWELL** Ada

Prescott 90  
 Edward Davis 90  
 John Edward 90  
 Nettie Right 90  
 Right 90

**STODDARD** Joseph 565

Rachel 565  
 William H. 549

**STONE** ——— 352

Abigail 569  
 Angeline E. 116  
 Caroline 48  
 Daniel 569  
 Ebenezer 296  
 Emma 348 349  
 Esther 302  
 Hepsibeh 286  
 John 400 537 569  
 Sally 309  
 Susanna 315

**STOUGHTON** Marcia

492  
 Mary G. 492  
 Richard M. 492

**STOUGHTONBURG**

Isaac 200

**STOVER** Lilla L. 552**STOWE** Stow

Aaron 315  
 Abraham 299 315  
 Abraham Howe 315  
 Charlotte 238  
 Ebenezer 315  
 Edmund Merrick 315  
 Elizabeth 315  
 Ellen M. 364  
 Emerson 315  
 Experience 290  
 Freeman 303  
 Ithamar 301  
 Jere 315  
 Jerre 364  
 John 315 405  
 Luke S. 320  
 Lydia 300  
 Lydia Cranston 315  
 Mahala 301  
 Patty 337  
 Phebe 315  
 Prudence 86

**STOWE** cont'd

Sally Battelle 71  
 Thomas 299 300

**STOWELL** Mary Ann

140

**STRANGE** Isaac 4

John 5  
 Joseph 4  
 Sarah 4 5

**STRATTON** Elizabeth

41 275 282  
 Elizabeth E. 110  
 John 282  
 Jonathan 282  
 Joseph 282  
 Sarah 282

**STRAUS** Francis Howe

250  
 Gurdon Saltonstall  
 250

Michael Wolf 250

Michal 250

Robert Ware 250

**STREET** Emma 326

Eunice 575  
 Mary 484  
 Samuel 575  
 Sarah 411

**STRICKLAND** Pru-

dence 462

**STRICKLEY** Julia 563**STRINGHAM** Jane

Horton 244  
 Silas Horton 244

**STROBRIDGE** Betsey

55

**STRODE** Anna 394**STRONG** George H. 355**STROUD** Rhoda 210**STURGES** William 433**STURTEVANT** James

M. 344

**SUMMERS** Andrew J.

429

**SUMNER** Alice 62

Benjamin 35  
 Lucy 189  
 Margaret 35  
 Mary 582  
 Polly 292  
 William 582

**SUNDERLAND** Ed-

ward 11

Ella 430

**SURCOMB** Mary 32

Rebecca 32  
 Richard 32

**SUTHERLAND** Isa-

bella 106

Joseph 453

**SUTLIFF** Abigail 414

John 414 415  
 Mary 415  
 Nathaniel 415

**SUTTON** Emma 584**SWAIN** Abraham 548

Lydia 548

**SWAN** Swann

Benjamin 16  
 Caleb 42  
 Dudley 42  
 Elizabeth 169  
 Fletcher W. 573  
 Greeley 42  
 Jacob 42  
 James 42  
 John 42  
 Mary 16 42  
 Phineas W. 42  
 Rebecca 42  
 Robert 16 169  
 Sarah 16  
 William 42



**SWARTS** Katherine  
Jane 393  
**SWARTWOOD** Henry  
464  
**SWAZEY** Samuel 163  
**SWEET** Ambrose 125  
Edward A. 118  
Jessie 201  
Mary E. 125  
Orpha 125  
Reuben 201  
**SWETT** Lucy 249  
**SWIFT** — Mr. 188  
Eunice 327  
Joseph D. 484  
Susanna 12  
**SYLVESTER** Mildred  
J. 329  
**SYMMES** Nancy 104  
Sarah L. 64  
Zachariah 104  
  
**TABOR** Jesse P. 148  
Mary Elizabeth 148  
**TAFT** Alfred 580  
**TAGGARD** — Mr. 439  
**TAGGART** Mary 84  
Sally 84  
**TAINTER** Anne 320  
Elizabeth 286  
Jonathan 320  
Joseph 282 338  
Rebecca 292 293  
Sophia 338  
**TALLMADGE** William  
440  
**TALMAGE** — Mr. 447  
**TANNER** Arthur Eugene 332  
Bannie Alice 332  
Bertha Irene 332  
Clarence Wesley 332  
Franklin Dwight 332  
Fremont Emery 332  
James 332  
Raymond Orsemus  
332  
W. R. 332  
**TARBOX** Huldah A. 390  
Susan 42  
Willis 390  
**TAYLOR** Alice B. 502  
Almeda B. 498  
Charles 335  
Charles Howe 335  
Daniel 445  
Edward Austin 372  
Erastus 469  
Harriet Woodbury 335  
John 372  
John William 372  
Lucy 29  
Manley H. 469  
Margaret B. 560  
Minnie 465  
Robert 502  
Theodora 563  
Thomas Adams 335  
Veliria S. 360  
William E. 469  
Winfield S. 469  
**TEATER** Benjamin 394  
Viola 393  
**TEDFORD** — Mr. 539  
James E. 539  
**TEELE** Bessie Francis  
108  
Daniel Webster 108  
Fred Elmer 108  
Lula Howe 108  
Thomas 108  
**TEICHMAN** Frank 518  
Helen 518

**TEMPLE** Abraham 282  
Elizabeth 318  
Elizabeth A. 320  
Emma H. 392  
George T. 320  
Hiram 318  
John 298 318  
Josephine 318  
Josiah 320  
Lydia 464  
Roswell 464  
Sarah A. 320  
Susan Maria 320  
Theodore 318  
William E. 320  
William P. 320  
**TEMPLETON** Agnes 47  
James 47  
Janet 47  
**TEN EYCK** Mary 245  
**TENNEY** Eben Smith  
114  
Jacob P. 114  
John 259  
Judith 44  
Mary A. 259  
Phebe 416  
Sarah 416  
Thomas 416  
**TERRY** Adrian 207  
Alfred 207  
Alfred Howe 207  
Clara Henrietta 207  
Clara Howe 207  
Eliza Howe 207  
Frances 207  
Frank 133  
Frederick 207  
Harriet Wadsworth  
207  
Jane Russell 207  
Jeremiah Wadsworth  
207  
Nathaniel 207  
Onise 462  
Robert Goldsborough  
207  
Sarah Elizabeth 133  
**TEWKSBURY** Mary E.  
591  
Samuel 591  
**THATCHER** Harriet  
533  
**THAXTER** Benjamin 21  
Carrie 192  
Fanny Lincoln 21  
Francis 21  
Jonathan 32  
Martin 21  
Mary Howe 21  
Sarah 21  
**THAYER** Abigail 30  
Daniel 26  
Fanny 26  
George 26  
Hepsy 94  
Rebecca 26  
Samuel 26  
William 26  
**THOLINS** Ida Elizabeth  
234  
**THOMAS** Ann 558  
Ellen May 559  
Eunice 462  
Georgiana 83  
Giles D. 558  
Hattie 523  
Jedediah 304  
John Dunbar 559  
John Montgomery 559  
Julia 558  
Margaret 326  
Mary 558

**THOMAS** cont'd  
Minnie Montgomery  
559  
William 559  
William H. 558  
William Shepherd 559  
**THOMPSON** — Mr. 587  
Abigail 579  
Albert Edward 69  
Asa 470  
Byro Eron 470  
Cathcart 69  
Cathcart Howe 69  
Catherine Christian  
69  
David 528  
Eliza 528  
Ellen F. 116  
Emily 201 232  
Emily S. 354  
Esther 426  
Hannah 304  
Herbert Asa 471  
James 528  
James Renny 69  
Jennie L. 475  
Jessie 392  
Joseph 69  
Mary 384 571  
Mary Ellen 69  
Samuel 426  
Susan 484  
W. H. 62  
Walter Eddy 471  
Wirt Sylvester 471  
**THORP** Hannah M. 481  
**THRASHER** Eliza 229  
**THROOP** — Mr. 429  
**THURLOW** Anne 160  
Bethia 160  
Francis 160  
Hannah 160  
John 160  
Lydia 160  
Mary 160  
Sarah 160  
**THURSTON** Joseph 304  
**THURWACHTER**  
Charles Howe 232  
Louis L. 232  
**TILDEN** — 461  
**TILLOTSON** Tileston  
Tilestone  
Frances 245  
James 245  
Lucy 17 297  
Mary 245  
Thomas 4 297  
**TILSON** Daisy F. 539  
John 539  
**TILTON** Benjamin 543  
William Henry 543  
**TINKHAM** Clarissa 389  
Joseph 57  
Mary 57  
Mercy 57  
**TINKLE** William 557  
**TIRRELL** Terrell Tyrell  
Martha J. 581  
Mary 578  
Mary Waters 561  
Sarah 459  
Susanna 173  
**TITCOMB** Bernard  
Howe 125  
George Albert 125  
James Prichard 125  
**TITUS** Lucretia 129  
Molly 302  
**TODD** — 25  
Abigail 79  
Hannah 173  
Henry 115



- TODD** cont'd  
 Jeremiah Mighill 238  
 Susan Eveline 115
- TOLMAN** Toleman  
 Alice Lee 59  
 Aquilla 17  
 Charles 17  
 Desire 17  
 Edward 17  
 Elizabeth 17 89 92  
 James 18  
 John 17  
 Joseph 18  
 Julia Comstock 59  
 Mary 96  
 Sally 17  
 Samuel How 17  
 Stephen 17 96  
 Thomas 4  
 William 17  
 William E. 59  
 William Howe 59
- TOMBS** Toombs  
 Elizabeth 45  
 William 315
- TOOS** Amanda 587  
 Amelia 587  
 Elizabeth 587  
 Francis 587  
 Frank 587  
 Joseph 587  
 Lavenia 587  
 Leonara L. 587  
 Louisa 587  
 Lydia 587
- TOOSLEY** Alice Belle  
 130
- TOPLIFF** Horatio 294  
 Thankful 16
- TOTMAN** Clarissa 493
- TOWER** Thomas 2
- TOWLE** Sophronia 141
- TOWNE** Carrie Louise  
 110  
 Edward 159  
 Esther 81  
 George 470  
 Israel 81  
 Katherine 160  
 Maria T. 110  
 Moses F. 319  
 Sarah 159  
 Tamar 181 182
- TOWNSEND** Amos 183  
 Comfort 521  
 Elias Stillwell 183  
 Eliza Collis 183  
 Emeline 183  
 Hannah Maria 183  
 Julia Ann 183  
 Mary 211  
 Polly 291  
 Robert 183  
 Sally 183  
 Sarah 183 206
- TOWSLEY** Charles 379  
 Clara G. 379  
 Steven G. 379
- TOZIER** Alonzo 91  
 Bryant 124  
 Eliza W. 91  
 Harriet Elizabeth 124
- TRACY** Tracey  
 — 187  
 Mary 409
- TRAIL** — Mr. 587
- TRAINE** Elizabeth 282
- TRASK** Ebenezer P.  
 200
- TREADWAY** Nathaniel  
 537
- TREAT** Elizabeth 453  
 Pamela 330
- TREFETHERN** Emma  
 111
- TRISCOTT** Abiel 306
- TROW** Joanna 96  
 John 582
- TROWBRIDGE** Allen  
 382  
 Caleb 283  
 James 402  
 Sarah 283
- TRULL** Caroline Plum-  
 ley 223  
 Harrison 223  
 Peter 223
- TRYON** William 563
- TUCKER** Abigail Eliza-  
 beth 31  
 Atherton 96  
 Atherton Howe 96  
 B. W. 545  
 Benjamin 111  
 Elisha 31  
 Elizabeth 416 545 570  
 Eunice 58 59  
 Ione Sophia 198  
 James 545  
 Joanna Howe 31  
 John Atherton 96  
 Joseph 363  
 Louisa 545  
 Malverd Clarence 198  
 Martha 545  
 Mary 111  
 Mary Jane 363  
 Mary Simkins 31  
 Noah 414  
 Rebecca 286  
 Samuel 198  
 Sarah 9  
 Sarah Preston 31  
 William Rice 198
- TUFTS** Tufts  
 Ann 580  
 Elizabeth 65
- TUPPER** Freeman C. 84
- TURELL** Daniel 5
- TURNER** — Mr. 468  
 Abigail 205  
 Bates 419  
 Daniel 419  
 Eleanor 308  
 Elizabeth 419  
 George W. 76  
 Hannah 419  
 Isaac 419  
 Josiah 419  
 Lucia Angerone 76  
 Lucinda 549  
 Mary 431  
 Nathaniel 419  
 Samuel 419  
 Solomon 419  
 Uriah 419
- TUTTLE** David 405  
 Frances A. 238  
 Genevieve 263  
 Henry William 234  
 Isaac 416  
 Martha 313  
 Nathaniel 401  
 Noah 447  
 Roxa 447  
 Simon 405  
 Uri 238  
 William Nathaniel 234
- TWICHELL** Adams 43  
 Althea 43  
 Amanda 43  
 Charles M. A. 338  
 Daniel 43  
 John 43  
 Salome 43
- TWISS** Berrill 404
- TWISS** cont'd  
 Rachel 83  
 Thomas 404
- TWIST** Mary F. 47
- TWOMBLY** Emily 224  
 Moses 224  
 Stephen 224  
 William 566
- TYLER** — 194  
 Almira K. 592  
 Austin 592  
 Caroline S. 257  
 Charles H. VIII  
 Elizabeth B. 592  
 George 557  
 J. Hoge 555  
 James 257  
 James Hoge 557  
 John 198  
 Joseph Howe 198  
 Julia 579  
 Phineas 291
- UNDERWOOD** Joseph 5  
 Lettice M. 368  
 Sarah P. 342
- UPHAM** — Mr. 158 468  
 Clement 195  
 Fanny 320  
 Frances 218  
 Joseph 31  
 Rhoda 468
- UPTON** Sally 180  
 Sarah A. 262  
 Tabitha 47
- VAIL** Edward Brundage  
 452  
 James Cummings 249  
 Joseph William 453  
 Lois 249  
 Thomas Clinch 452  
 William 452  
 William J. 480
- VALENTINE** Mary 185
- VAN ALAN** Maria 247
- VAN AMA** Stephen 200
- VAN CLEVE** Aaron 479
- VANDERVOORT** Ella  
 485
- VAN DUESEN** W. R.  
 485
- VAN GORDON** Clara  
 508
- VANHOUTEN** James  
 436  
 John 436  
 Peter I. 436  
 Silas 436
- VAN KIRK** Augustin  
 M. 479  
 Eliza 479  
 Emma H. 479  
 Frances 479  
 George 479  
 Marcia B. 479  
 Mary H. 479  
 Roswell H. 479  
 William K. 479
- VAN WIE** John 331
- VARNUM** Benjamin F.  
 251  
 Lydia Worcester 95  
 251  
 Mary Butler 251  
 Mary Locada 131  
 Silas 49
- VAUGHN** Mary 507
- VEAZIE** Smith 566
- VEEDER** Emma 130
- VERNOOY** Jean Marie  
 389  
 Kenneth Hugh 389



**VERNOOY** cont'd

Richard 389  
Robert 389  
Thomas 388  
William 388

**VIAL** Eliza 122**VICKERY** Earl VIII**VINAL** Abbie Maria 509

Abel A. 509

Janie 267

**VINTON** Hiram 186

Josiah 190

**VIRGIN** Lucy 371**VOORHEES** Dora 524**VOSE** Abigail Howe 53

Abraham 16

Ann 53

Daniel 27

Dolly 18

Elijah 16 18

Elizabeth 27

Elizabeth Eliot 18

George 51 53

George Howe 53

Henry Martin 53

Hiram Brigham 53

Isaac D. 18

John 16

Joseph 18

Josiah How 18

Lucretia Leland 53

Martha 52

Mehitable 51

Moses 16

Nancy 18

Naomi 18

Peggy 18

Persis 18

Polly How 18

Rebecca Brundage 53

Sarah 18

Seth 16

Solomon 18

Thomas 16 53

Tristram 18

William 18

**WADE** Caroline 439

Harry 439

James 439

James A. 439

Lucy Maria 439

Mary Jane 439

Stuart C. VI

Susan Ann 439

**WADHAMS** Jonathan 416

Mary 427

**WADSWORTH** — Mr. 337

Catherine 207

Mary J. 233

**WAGG** Greenleaf G. 349**WAINWRIGHT** Henry Chapman 270

Katherine Dexter 270

**WAITE** Wait

Abbie Amelia 542

Angelina 104

George A. 542

Jason 433

Josiah K. 255

**WAKEFIELD** Ebenezer 85

Rebecca D. 85

**WAKEHAM** Samuel 78**WALDRON** Walden

Albert 142

Albert H. 350

Alice M. 142

Bessie Dana 274

Elizabeth P. 215

**WALDRON** cont'd

Ella 49

George Bethune 214

Grace Sarah 213

Henry 213

Isaac 213 215

James How 214

Mary Elizabeth 213

Richard Wallis 214

**WALES** Joshua 70

Nancy 70

Thomas B. 63

Timothy 9

**WALKER** Danworth 563

David 288

Delight H. 109

Dexter 175

E. Mildred 392

Eli 242

Elizabeth 288

Emeline Augusta 338

Esther 288

George 534

George W. 338

Hannah 113

James 296

Jane 94

Josiah 287 288

Lawson 75

Levi 94

Lois 288

Lucy 288

Lucy Jane 361

Lydia 522

Maggie 558

Mary 75 288 292 326

Mary A. 74

Mary Lane 450

Mary Louisa 242

Mary Teresa 361

Rebecca 296

Sarah 296

Sophia W. 534

William Robinson 204

Willis P. 361

**WALLACE** Wallis

Mary Jones 213 215

Rebecca 60

Ruth 434

**WALLBRIDGE** Austin 210**WALLER** Alvan Howe 445

Cyrenus Canfield 445

Eliza Ann 445

Esther 444

Genette 445

Helen 445

Joseph 444

Martha Cordelia 445

Mary Frances 445

Orrin 445

**WALLIN** Anna Maria 507

John 507

**WALTHOUR** Andrew 87

Sarah Ann 87

**WALTON** Edith 360**WANNAMAKER** Christopher 336**WARD** Anna 481

Artemas 283

Benjamin 283

Edith May 106

Elisha 284

Eliza 231

Elizabeth 279

Emeline L. 344

Ethel 359

Eunice 572

Hannah 279

Ithamar 283

Julia 101

**WARD** cont'd

Maria 359

Martha 283 298

Nahum 283

Nancy B. 132

Persis 283

Richard 481

Ruth 285

Samuel 101

Susan 59

William 279 283

William Dunn 105

William Jackson 359

**WARDEN** Susan

Withers 274

**WARING** Sarah 422**WARN** George 477**WARNER** Aaron 549

Calvin 344

Daniel 165

Elsie 344

Emily 538

Eunice 331

Ezra 310

Mary 186

Mercy 165

Nancy T. 549

Zophar 344

**WARREN** Abigail 290

Albigence 182

Benjamin 292

Bernice 292

Damaris 290

Daniel 292

David 290

Edith Agnes 524

Eleanor 431

Eli 293

Elizabeth 285

Emily 303

George 182

Hannah 292

Hepsibeh 292

Isaac 433

James 182

John 290

Joseph 292 365

Joshua 290

Levina 290

Lovewell 290

Lucinda 239

Lucretia 292

Lurana D. 182

Luther 181

Luther Anthony 182

Manser 182

Mary 590

Miranda 182

Molly 292

Nahum 292

Perley 181

Sallie Frances 325

Samuel 186

Sarah 182 424

Sarah C. 365

Tamar Davis 182

Thankful 292

Timothy 292 293

William 292

William L. 524

**WASHBURN** Achsa 445

Betsey A. 489

Hannah 186 489

Lebbeus 210

Orison 489

Solomon 186

**WASSUM** James

Walker 559

Joseph H. 559

Joseph Shipley 559

Lillie Howe 559

Maggie Houston 559

William Henry 559



**WATERBURY** Azariah 434  
David 411  
Elizabeth 411  
Ida 491  
Sally 455  
**WATERMAN** William 425  
**WATKINS** David 567  
Mehitable 350  
**WATSON** Alva 559  
David 559  
David Pierce 559  
Edwin 326 559  
H. M. 64  
Isabella 374  
Jacob W. 300  
John 450  
Lucy S. 303  
Margaret 559  
**WATTS** Frances 532  
Howe 532  
John 532  
John B. 532  
Louise 532  
Mary 532  
Sarah 82  
**WAY** Fanny M. 372  
Levi 588  
Phebe 475  
**WAYSON** Mary Elizabeth 110  
**WEATHERBY** Wetherbee Witherbee  
Betsey 16  
Elizabeth 322  
Lucretia 576  
Luella 536  
Nathaniel 16  
Rebecca 16  
Rhoda 16  
Thomas 16  
**WEAVER** Alice Bland 366  
C. Grady 504  
Francis A. 366  
Lydia 133  
William 310  
**WEBB** Abigail 420 455  
Ann M. 202  
Bertha 123  
Edward H. 313  
Henry S. 313  
Luceba G. 313  
Mary Kemble 249  
Samuel E. 459  
**WEBERT** Dean 499  
Donald 499  
Louis G. 499  
**WEBSTER** — Mr. 226 445  
Charles 589  
Earl 445  
Ebenezer 221  
Edward 445  
Elizabeth 177  
Frances 445  
Hannah 190  
Mary 445  
Mary C. 589  
Moses 190  
Nancy 317  
Norman 445  
Rebecca 223  
Sylvia 445  
**WEDGE** Myrta Howard 393  
**WEED** Benjamin 455  
Charles 86  
Ella 86  
Eva 86  
Polly 455  
Sylvanus 434  
Thirza 486

**WEEKS** Abigail 198  
Betsey 285  
Betty 303  
Edward 129  
Herbert Augustus 129  
Lafayette B. 475  
Marjorie Cooper 129  
Susannah 196  
**WEIGLE** Charles Frederick 127  
Edith Dana 127  
George 127  
Margarita Howe 127  
**WEIR** James L. 257  
Sarah M. 257  
**WELCH** John H. 345  
Josiah S. 315  
Laura Jane 266  
Mary A. 591  
William 266  
**WELD** Eliza M. 258  
**WELLING** Charles  
Hunt 128 129  
Gertrude Nott 129  
Lindsay Howe 129  
William Brenton 128 129  
**WELLINGTON** Betsey 87  
Ebenezer 574  
Mary Isabel 145  
**WELLMAN** Cynthia 115  
Emma 134  
Jacob 134  
Martin B. 85  
Sanford L. 86  
Sophia 134  
William L. 86  
**WELLS** Welles  
Benjamin 435  
Celestine 244  
Mary 435 551  
Mary Ann 577  
Richard 244  
Sarah E. 36  
Upham see Upham — Mr.  
**WEMPLE** Bertha M. 500 513  
**WENTWORTH** Christine B. 334  
Isaac 548  
Mary Jane 334  
Rebecca 548  
Spencer 334  
**WESSELLS** Francis A. 268  
**WEST** Mary 430  
Sarah 173  
**WESTON** Clarissa M. 582  
George Marshall 104  
Stella Smith 104  
**WESTOVER** Lyman H. 329  
**WETHERELL** Lucy K. 328  
Samson 328  
**WETMORE** Annette  
Butler 217  
**WHEDON** James 448  
**WHEELER** Abigail 423  
Abner 221  
Abraham 9  
Alice 9  
Barbara 341  
Catherine 314  
Colburn 55  
Deborah 407  
Elias 439  
Elmira 303  
Elva Amelia 55  
Florence Ann 341

**WHEELER** cont'd  
Hannah 10  
Isaac 9 407  
Jane 579 583  
John Milton 317  
Jonas 55  
Joseph 9 407  
Joseph B. 317  
Josiah 9 425  
Leah Sarah 317  
Leverett 55  
Levi 341 345  
Lewis B. 341  
Lowell Smithurst 317  
Luella Boynton 55  
Marcia Elizabeth 55  
Maria Elizabeth 55  
Mary 407 424  
Mary G. 345  
Mehitable 9  
Nathaniel 9  
Samuel 9  
Sarah 9 10 407 425  
Susan Howe 55  
Thankful S. 565  
Thomas 9 10 413  
Timothy 407  
Tryphena 221 222  
Waldo Lewis 341  
Wilmot H. 111  
**WHELOCK** Ellen 97  
Giles 97  
**WHINFIELD** H. T. 475  
**WHIPPLE** Florence 332  
Levi 304  
Mary 163  
Melina 304  
Melinda 304  
Moses 304  
Patty 304  
Thomas 304  
**WHISTON** Joseph 12  
**WHITAKER** Aaron 300  
Catherine 300  
Charles 300  
Hannah 39  
Henry B. 323  
John 300  
Levi 300  
Luther 300  
Lydia 300  
Mary 300  
Thomas 300  
William 300 323  
Willianna 323  
**WHITBY** Marvin 484  
**WHITCHER** Abbie 122  
**WHITCOMB** Abel 345  
Azubah 318  
Eliza J. 366  
Emily S. 367  
Jeremiah 315  
Relief 365  
Sophia S. 345  
**WHITE** Abby Matilda 60  
Abel 308 580  
Alden Amos 230  
Alden Eaton 230  
Alden Perley 230  
Alpheus 327  
Amelia 351  
Anna 217 219  
Antrim 308  
Betsey 305  
Betsey Taft 327  
Catherine L. 64  
Charles 499  
Charles Hudson 60  
Clara 266  
Ebenezer 56  
Eleanor Louise 392  
Elizabeth 283 558



**WHITE** cont'd

Ellen Richards 60  
 Emma 244  
 Eunice 170  
 Frank H. 118  
 Hannah 183  
 Homer Heaton 261  
 Jacob 456  
 James 60  
 Jessie 261  
 John 60  
 John Lane 60  
 Josiah Howe 60  
 Leon 362  
 Leonard 219  
 Lucy 179 308  
 Lucy Shattuck 60  
 Lydia 295 327  
 Maria 456  
 Mary 9\* 56 577  
 Mary Ann 219  
 Mary Elizabeth 104  
 Mary Jane 60  
 Mary Miles 60  
 Maurice B. 552  
 Myra 234  
 Patience 28 323  
 Rachel 161  
 Ruth 469  
 Samuel 191  
 Sarah 28 191  
 Sheriff 105  
 Stephen 418  
 Susanna 9  
 Thomas 580  
 William Emerson 392

**WHITEHOUSE** Joseph 252

Sarah Bennett 252

**WHITHEY** — 390**WHITING** Ann 13

Joseph 421  
 Mary Ann 83  
 Rebecca 421

**WHITMAN** Charles 303

Eunice 303  
 Mary 206

**WHITNEY** — Dea. 251

Abigail White 251  
 Asa 115 235  
 Benjamin 282  
 Edna Louise 519  
 Eliza 235  
 Elizabeth 26  
 Isaac 26 365  
 Jerusha 439  
 Lucy 246  
 Margaret 35  
 Maria 365  
 Mary 302  
 Mary Ann 315  
 Paul 439  
 Sally 521  
 Samuel 35  
 Samuel A. 35  
 Sarah 35  
 Sarah E. 365  
 Silas 438  
 Spencer Howe 439  
 Timothy 247  
 Viorna M. 119

**WHITON** Carrie 510

Catherine 429  
 Charles 510  
 Charles Francis 493  
 David H. 187  
 Mary Frances 493

**WHITTEMORE** Edward 367

Eliza 255  
 Emma 367  
 Lydia 228  
 Mary E. 373

**WHITTEMORE** cont'd

Sally 99  
 Sarah 350 372  
**WHITTIER** Abiah 226  
 Ebenezer 193  
 Eliza Baldwin 145  
 Lois Ann 193  
 Moses Howe 193  
 Nathaniel 193  
 Persis 191 193

**WHITTLE** Minot L. 112

Robert Lincoln 112

**WICKHAM** John 487

Lucy A. 487

**WICKWIRE** Esther 428**WIDENER** Sarah 199**WIDGER** Sarah 173**WIGGIN** Eliphalet 77

Elizabeth 77  
 Emma Frances 251  
 Eunice 77  
 Hannah 77  
 Jacob 77  
 James 76 77  
 Lucy 195  
 Nathaniel 76 77

**WIGGLESWORTH**

Caroline Edna 193  
 Charles William 193  
 Charlotte H. 193  
 Moses L. 193  
 Rufus Howe 193  
 Sarah Elizabeth 193  
 William 193

**WIGHT** — Mr. 204**WIGHTMAN** Lois 381

Percy Butler 219

**WILBUR** Horatio 129

Mary A. 129  
 Sarah Raine 129

**WILCOX** Charles Seymour 487

Daniel 132  
 Mary 487  
 Oliver 465  
 Rhoda 474  
 Sabra 132  
 Sarah 465  
 Seymour Goodale 487  
 William 487  
 William Mason 487

**WILDER** Annie E. 367

Elizabeth 367  
 Elson 368  
 Eunice 336  
 Frederick 317  
 Isabel E. 109  
 Ivory 303  
 Jonathan 283 285  
 Josiah 367  
 Mary 286  
 Mary Eliza 110

**WILES** Abraham 310

David B. 429

**WILFORD** Joseph 415**WILKINS** Abiel 84

Catherine 227  
 Cyrus R. 180  
 Elizabeth 365 554  
 Henry A. 227  
 James 541  
 James W. 180  
 Joel 300  
 John 554  
 Joseph 554  
 Lydia 169 314  
 Mary 227  
 Nancy 318  
 Samuel 170  
 Sarah J. 121  
 Stephen 365  
 Susannah 554

**WILKINSON** Abilene

Howe 183  
 Augustus S. 183  
 Edmund 183  
 Elizabeth Macy 183  
 Lydia 206  
 Nancy Williams 183  
 Ozias 182 206  
 Phebe 406  
 Rebecca 183  
 Smith 182

**WILLARD** Aaron 289

Catherine 89  
 Charles A. 54  
 Ellen Elizabeth 54  
 Ellis Austin 81  
 Ephraim Brigham 289  
 Francis L. 54  
 George Woodman 54  
 Hannah 190  
 Henry A. 54  
 Humphrey 289  
 Joseph 288 289  
 Josiah 89 289  
 Levi 289  
 Lucretia 289  
 Lyman 54  
 Martha 289

**WILLETT** Elizabeth 587

Rachel 587

**WILLEY** Aaron George 82

Charles C. 312  
 Frances 553  
 George Sherburn 82  
 Georgia 192  
 J. C. 461

**WILLIAMS** Abraham 289

Ann 495  
 Annie A. 519  
 Avoline 178  
 Betsey Stowe 71  
 Charles Henry 132  
 Charles Howe 50  
 Clarinda 235  
 Eliza 178  
 Elizabeth 132  
 Frances M. 520  
 Hannah 92  
 Harriet 484  
 Harriet A. 593  
 Isaac Frye 178  
 James Hildreth 50  
 Joel Frederick 50  
 John 71 132  
 John Rogers 247  
 Levina 178  
 Lina 499  
 Lucy 89 200  
 Mary Willoughby 247  
 Nancy 495  
 Rhoda 379  
 Roger 129  
 Sally 584  
 Samuel 50  
 Sarah Jane 50  
 Thomas 89  
 William 50 499  
 William H. 50  
 William Robert 50  
 Zephaniah 441

**WILLIS** Wyllys

Benjamin 213  
 Eliza Ball 213  
 Laura 143  
 Nancy 563  
 Sarah L. 565  
 W. K. 488

**WILLISTON** Cynthia 13

Noah 12



**WILLOUGHBY** Huldah  
447John 447  
Nellie A. 148**WILMONT** Lucinda  
459**WILMOTH** Laura 99**WILSON** Abraham  
Howe 303Albert 594  
Alice A. 385  
Alice Lucy 131  
Annie 124  
Benjamin 303  
Damaris 46  
David 303  
Emily Jane 505  
Fanny Ripley 303  
Frank A. 379  
Hamilton 303  
Horace B. 131  
James 120 505  
John 196 336  
John B. 274  
Jonas 303  
Jonathan 225  
Joseph R. 124  
Joshua 163  
Leonard 303  
Lib. 381  
Louisa 303  
Margaret 508  
Martin Howe 303  
Mary 22 196  
Mary Ann 336  
Mehitable 216  
Nancy 40  
Persis 303  
Philips E. 274  
Rebecca 225 336  
Robert Carleton 591  
Sally 364  
Samuel Elliot 257  
Sarah 303  
Solomon 303  
Stephen 196  
William 303  
Woodrow 124**WIMBLE** Rebecca 62**WINAS** Silas 571**WINCH** Tabitha 14**WINCHESTER** William  
R. 378**WINDSOR** Bessie 366**WING** Charles B. 371Elnathan 573  
Sally Howe 573**WINGATE** Alexander  
Bell 146

Elizabeth 146

**WINKLER** Edward  
Theodore 205**WINSHIP** Phebe 47**WINSLOW** A. B. 41

Mary E. 559

**WINSTON** Elizabeth  
410**WINTHROP** John VII  
542**WISWELL** Daniel 27 29Edward 27  
Elizabeth 52  
Lydia Howe 27  
Mary 27  
Sarah 29  
Thankful 16  
Thomas 16  
Walter 27**WITHERLE** Betsey 20John 20  
Joshua 19 20  
Rebecca 19 20  
William 20**WITHINGTON** Edward  
58 59Elijah 48  
Eunice 58  
Hannah 48  
Henry 104  
Jane 17 59  
Lydia 17  
Mary 17  
Phineas 338  
Samuel 17  
Sarah Mosely 338  
Susan Esther 103**WITT** Abby D. 365Asa 287  
Dwight 365  
Nancy 83**WOLCOTT** WalcuttDinah 282  
Susanna 317**WOLF** John 588**WOOD** Alonzo 317 353Angeline 454  
Bersha A. 357  
Daniel P. 220  
Dolly 239  
Edward 454  
Emma 388 454  
Ethel 359  
Frances 285  
Frank 353  
Harrison 454  
Henry 295  
John 340 454 481  
Joseph 454  
Julien Percy 340  
Lucy 44  
Luke H. 340  
Lydia 344  
Marcia 450  
Margarette 557  
Maria 359  
Mary 15 433 454  
Mary Smith 220  
Phebe 285  
Robert 433  
Sally 308  
Samuel 162  
Sandford 355  
Sarah 454  
Thomas 162  
William Jackson 359**WOODBIDGE** Rebecca  
344

Thomas 344

**WOODBURY** Benjamin581  
John 177  
Jonathan 335  
Judith 351  
Mahala 335  
Mary Elizabeth 359  
Polly 351  
Ruth 581  
Theodore Worster 253  
William 351**WOODCOCK** Margaret  
505**WOODHAM** John 6**WOODMAN** CharlesWilliam 468  
Charlotte 244  
Charlotte Peasley 468  
George 54  
George Bliss 468  
Jeremiah H. 468  
Julia R. 271  
Thaddeus Fletcher  
468**WOODROW** Mary 577**WOODRUFF** Ann E.480  
Caleb 480**WOODS** Alpheus 287Arnold Howe 104  
Benjamin 287  
Caroline 287  
Catherine 285  
Charles Edwin 104  
Charles Henry 104  
Daniel 287  
Eber 541  
Elizabeth 287  
George Adams 130  
George Bryant 130  
Helen Martha 130  
James Gardner 287  
John 547  
John Waldo 287  
Josephine 130  
Lydia 287  
Martha 334  
Matilda 287 290  
Oliver 334  
Samuel Thomas 287  
Sarah 286 287 290 320  
Susan D. 541  
William Henry 287**WOODWARD** Woodard— Mr. 86 122  
Henrietta 71  
Katherine Scott 265  
Nellie 86  
Vernon 211**WOOLEY** WoolieAnn 474  
Christopher 403 406  
Mary 406**WOOTERS** Edward  
R. 540**WORAM** Elizabeth 128**WORCESTER** WoosterAbigail Jane 115  
Lucy C. 475  
Selenda 150**WORTHEN** David 223Elizabeth Jane 223  
George Nelson 223  
Jonathan 223**WORTHINGTON** Ar-temas 441  
Daniel 172  
John Howe 53  
Loisa C. 441  
Martha Howe 53  
Sarah Wells 53  
William 53  
William Francis 53**WRIGHT** Alfred H. 475Calla Nancy 269  
Edward 475  
Edward H. 475  
Edwin O. 475  
Ellen Maria 583  
Flora E. 475  
George F. 269  
Harry L. 475  
Henry G. 475  
Isadore L. 207  
Jonathan 19 31  
Mary L. 475  
Salena 197**WYATT** Charlotte Ann  
235Daniel 225  
Emily C. 235  
John 235  
Rebecca 225**WYKOFF** Daniel 564**WYMAN** Anna 87Elizabeth P. 504  
Francis 87  
James 87**YALE** Albert E. 472



**YALE** cont'd

Elihu 411  
Elisha 411  
Mary 411  
Sarah 411  
Stephen 411  
Theophilus 411

**YATES** Mabel Allison  
133

Walter 133  
William 133

**YINGLING** David 586**YORK** Joseph 295  
Lydia 295**YOUNG** Youngs

Ann 336  
Bessie Caroline 261  
Betsey 94  
Charles 113  
Edmund 124  
Elizabeth 261  
Fanny 336  
George Melville 261  
John C. 137  
Joseph Davis 261  
Julia A. 137  
Louise 275  
Mae 500

**YOUNG** cont'd

Mary Ann 586  
Philip Boothby 261  
Sarah 483  
Susan 456  
William 336 547  
William E. 124

**ZOLLER** Margaret H.  
214**ZOLLIER** Ethel 513



















